EDWARDIAN RIGGSES OF AMERICA III:

EDWARD RIGGS (C1589–1672) IMMIGRANT IN 1633 TO ROXBURY, MASSACHUSETTS: HIS FAMILY THROUGH TWELVE GENERATIONS

Part II: The New Jersey Branch

by
Alvy Ray Smith, FASG

This is a hyperlinked text file.
It looks like a book but acts like a webpage:

The top line of the title page is linked to the table of contents.
Each line in the table of contents is linked to its sketch.
The person atop a sketch is linked to its respective child line.
A child with a + sign is linked to its respective parent sketch.
Each line in the table of illustrations is linked to its picture.
Each footnote superscript is linked to its footnote.

The cursor changes to a pointing finger above a link. Then click.

©2008–2025 Alvy Ray Smith v9Dec25 12/9/2025

Copyright ©2008–2025 by Alvy Ray Smith

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or any information storage or retrieval system, without permission in writing from the copyright holder, except for the inclusion of brief quotations in a review.

Published by
ARS LONGA
publications imprint of
Alvy Ray Smith, PhD, FASG
Berkeley CA
<alvyray.com>

Bibliographic Reference:
Alvy Ray Smith, FASG. *Edwardian Riggses of America III: Edward Riggs (c1589–1672), Immigrant in 1633 to Roxbury, Massachusetts: His Family Through Twelve Generations, Part II: The New Jersey Branch*. Berkeley: Ars Longa, 2025. Please also cite the version number from the title page.

This is volume 3ii of the Edwardian Riggs series.

Text in red is unsubstantiated at this printing, or claimed but not supported by proof, or is a question I am asking for possible future answer, or is in some other way to be considered temporary. An advantage of electronic publishing is that I can continue to improve and update the text while the mass of valid information is made available now. It is important therefore that citations mention the version number, that red items not be cited, and that the color be preserved.

Dedicated to

ALVY RAY[7] *and* EDITH HORTENSE (SANDERS) SMITH

my parents

My father was a 7th-generation descendant of Bethuel Riggs

who was born in Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.

Also by me, both volumes available in print from Picton Press:

Dr. John Durand (1664–1727) of Derby, Connecticut: His Family Through Four Generations, Featuring the Branch of His Youngest Son, Ebenezer Durand, Through Ten Generations to 2003[1]

Edwardian Riggses of America I: Elder Bethuel Riggs (1757–1835) of Morris County, New Jersey, and His Family Through Five Generations[2]

And these, all volumes available electronically at <alvyray.com/Riggs>:

Edwardian Riggses of America II: Elder Bethuel Riggs (1757–1835): Generations Five through Ten of His Family to 2006

Edwardian Riggses of America III: Edward Riggs (c1589–1672), Immigrant in 1633 to Roxbury, Massachusetts: His Family through Twelve Generations, Part I: The Connecticut Branch; Part II: The New Jersey Branch; Part III: The New Jersey Branch (Problematical)

Edwardian Riggses of America IV: The Family of Isaac and Mary Riggs (1744–1816) of Northern Kentucky

Edwardian Riggses of America V: Thomas Riggs (1633–1772) of Gloucester, Massachusetts, and His Descendants to 2006

Edwardian Riggses of America VI: Zebulon Riggs (1719–1780) of Mendham, New Jersey, and His Family through Eight Generations

Edwardian Riggses of America VII: Gideon Riggs (c1713–1786) of Morristown, New Jersey, and His Family through Eight Generations

Edwardian Riggses of America VIII: Timothy Riggs (c1723–c1804) of New Jersey, North Carolina, and Kentucky, and His Family

Edwardian Riggses of America IX: James Riggs (c1662–c1744) of Prince George's County, Maryland, and His Descendants to 2011

---

1. Selected the 2004 book of the year by the National Genealogical Society (NGS); also declared co-winner of the 2004 "New England Genealogy" Literary Awards Contest, by the Connecticut Society of Genealogists (CSG). Can be ordered from NEHGS at <www.americanancestors.org>.
2. Awarded the 2007 Donald Lines Jacobus Award, by the Fellows of the American Society of Genealogists (FASG) . Can be ordered from NEHGS at <www.americanancestors.org>.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

TABLE OF ILLUSTRATIONS xv
PICTURE CREDITS xvi
ABBREVIATIONS xviii
A NOTE ON THE SERIES TITLE xx
LINEAGE LIST NOTATION xxi
METHODOLOGY AND STYLE NOTES xxii
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS xxiv
SPECIAL FOREWORD xxvi
THE DNA EVIDENCE xxvii
PREFACE xxviii

First Generation 1

1. EDWARD RIGGS 1

Second Generation 5

2. EDWARD RIGGS (EDWARD[1]) 5
6. MARY RIGGS 8

Third Generation 10

CONNECTICUT BRANCH *12*
7. SAMUEL RIGGS (EDWARD[2]) 12
NEW JERSEY BRANCH *13*
8. JOSEPH RIGGS (EDWARD[2]) 14
9. MARY RIGGS 16
11. EDWARD RIGGS 19
TWITCHELL BRANCH *24*

Fourth Generation 26

CONNECTICUT BRANCH *26*
NEW JERSEY BRANCH *26*
30. ELIZABETH RIGGS (JOSEPH[3]) 26
31. SAMUEL RIGGS 28
33. PAUL DAY (MARY[3]) 29
34. GEORGE DAY 31
35. SAMUEL DAY 32

36. EDWARD RIGGS (EDWARD[3]) 33
37. JOSEPH RIGGS 36
Fifth Generation 40
NEW JERSEY BRANCH 40
46. STEPHEN DOD (ELIZABETH[4]) 40
47. PHEBE DOD 41
48. JOHN DOD 42
49. TIMOTHY DOD 43
50. SARAH RIGGS (SAMUEL[4]) 43
51. JOSEPH DAY (?PAUL[4] DAY) 45
56. DAVID DAY (SAMUEL[4] DAY) 46
57. SAMUEL DAY 48
58. THOMAS RIGGS (EDWARD[4]) 51
59. JOSEPH RIGGS 54
61. DAVID RIGGS 57
67. MILES RIGGS (JOSEPH[4]) 60
70. JOSEPH RIGGS 64
71. DANIEL RIGGS 72
74. HANNAH RIGGS 76
Sixth Generation 77
NEW JERSEY BRANCH 77
78. LEBBEUS DOD (STEPHEN[5] DOD) 77
79. THADDEUS DOD 79
84. KEZIAH DOD 83
85. DEBORAH DOD 84
96. ADONIJAH DOD (JOHN[5] DOD) 85
111. JONATHAN DAY (JOSEPH[5] DAY) 86
125. SILAS DAY (SAMUEL[5] DAY) 86
127. EZEKIEL DAY 87
128. PHEBE DAY 89
129. DAVID DAY 90
130. JEDUTHAN DAY 92
131. ROBERT DAY 94
132. SAMUEL DAY 94

TABLE OF CONTENTS

133. ABRAHAM DAY 96
134. JARED DAY 98
135. JEHIEL DAY 100
137. MARY RIGGS (THOMAS[5]) 102
139. THOMAS RIGGS 104
140. JONATHAN RIGGS 110
142. JOSEPH RIGGS (?DAVID[5]) 113
144. PHINEAS RIGGS (DAVID[5]) 116
145. DAVID RIGGS 117
146. PHILIP RIGGS (?DAVID[5]) 118
147. JOSIAH RIGGS (MILES[5]) 126
148. JOSEPH RIGGS 127
152. MILES RIGGS 130
157. CYRENUS RIGGS (JOSEPH[5]) 133
160. CALEB SMITH RIGGS 135
164. ARUNAH RIGGS (DANIEL[5]) 141
165. PARMENAS RIGGS 142
167. PHEBE RIGGS 148
168. HANNAH RIGGS 150
170. BENJAMIN RIGGS 152

Seventh Generation 154

NEW JERSEY BRANCH *154*

193. EPHRAIM SANDERS (KEZIAH[6] DOD) 154
205. DANIEL DAY (?JONATHAN[6] DAY) 156
233. MAHLON DAY (SAMUEL[6] DAY) 158
240. DALE LOT DAY (JARED[6] DAY) 161
260. STEPHEN RIGGS (THOMAS[6]) 164
262. SAMUEL RIGGS 166
266. JONATHAN RIGGS (JONATHAN[6]) 168
268. EDWARD RIGGS (?JOSEPH[6]) 169
270. JOHN RIGGS (JOSEPH[6]) 173
274. LEWIS RIGGS 177
275. HANNAH RIGGS 180
277. SAMUEL RIGGS (PHINEAS[6]) 181

279. PETER RIGGS (?DAVID[6]).....182
280. SOLOMON RIGGS (?DAVID[6]).....190
282. DAVID RIGGS (PHILIP[6]).....191
285. MARY RIGGS.....191
286. JOHN RIGGS.....196
288. ANNA RIGGS.....197
289. ELIZABETH RIGGS.....198
290. SUSANNAH RIGGS.....199
292. MILES RIGGS (JOSIAH[6]).....200
296. DANIEL RIGGS (JOSEPH[6]).....201
297. JONATHAN RIGGS.....204
298. JAMES RIGGS.....204
305. JOSEPH RIGGS (MILES[6]).....209
306. EDEN RIGGS.....210
310. ISAAC RIGGS (CYRENUS[6]).....212
312. SAMUEL OGDEN RIGGS.....214
314. ABRAHAM RIGGS.....215
317. HELEN RIGGS (CALEB SMITH[6]).....216
318. HENRIETTA RIGGS.....218
319. MARY RIGGS.....219
321. JANE RIGGS.....222
323. ELIZABETH RIGGS.....223
334. RHODA TERRILL (PHEBE[6]).....224
Eighth Generation.....226
NEW JERSEY BRANCH.....226
345. NANCY SANDERS (EPHRAIM[7] SANDERS).....226
355. ARTEMAS DAY (?DANIEL[7] DAY).....227
368. RUSSELL DAY (DALE LOT[7] DAY).....228
370. MARY ANN DAY.....229
371. LOT DAY JR.....232
372. DELIGHTA S. DAY.....234
373. JOHN DAY.....236
374. JENNIE DAY.....237
377. DANIEL LINDSLEY RIGGS (STEPHEN[7]).....238

TABLE OF CONTENTS

390. JOHN RIGGS (JONATHAN[7]) 241
391. JONATHAN RIGGS 243
392. NANCY RIGGS (EDWARD[7]) 244
393. JOSEPH RIGGS 248
394. JOHN RIGGS 250
395. EDWARD RIGGS 252
398. JOHN RIGGS JR. (JOHN[7]) 260
400. REUBEN RIGGS 262
407. WILLIAM DRAKE RIGGS 263
413. HELENOR/HELENA RIGGS (LEWIS[7]) 263
415. ELIAS RIGGS 268
418. GEORGE BERGEN RIGGS 270
419. WILLIAM S. RIGGS 270
420. ABIJAH DAVIS (HANNAH[7]) 271
422. JOHN R. DAVIS 275
424. BENJAMIN A. RIGGS (?SAMUEL[7]) 275
427. DUNHAM RIGGS (PETER[7]) 278
428. GILBERT RIGGS 280
429. LOREN RIGGS 286
430. HIRAM RIGGS 289
431. SARAH C. RIGGS 290
432. HARRIET RIGGS 292
434. WILLIAM R. RIGGS 292
437. DAVID C. RIGGS (SOLOMON[7]) 294
438. JAMES L. L. RIGGS 295
462. MARIA HART (SUSANNAH[7]) 296
463. ELIZA HART 298
466. HARVEY RIGGS (MILES[7]) 298
468. JOSIAH ANSON RIGGS 300
471. SAMUEL RIGGS (DANIEL[7]) 301
472. ISAAC RIGGS 303
474. DANIEL RIGGS 304
479. STEPHEN H. RIGGS (JAMES[7]) 304
490. CHAUNCEY RIGGS (JOSEPH[7]) 305

EDWARD RIGGS, VOL. 3, PART 2: N.J.

491. NORMAN RIGGS 306
494. LEWIS RIGGS (?EDEN[7]).....307
495. HIRAM HARMON RIGGS (EDEN[7]) 309
496. MILES RIGGS.....310
497. STEPHEN S. RIGGS (ISAAC[7]).....312
502. OGDEN R. RIGGS (ABRAHAM[7]).....313
513. JOSIAH COLLINS IV (MARY[7]) 314
514. GEORGE P. COLLINS.....315

Ninth Generation 317

NEW JERSEY BRANCH *317*

537. ALICE EDITH HUNT (JENNIE[8] DAY) 317
543. THEODORE L. RIGGS (DANIEL LINDSLEY[8]).....318
546. ANNA F. RIGGS.....320
548. ADDISON LAFAYETTE VANFLEET RIGGS (JONATHAN[8]) 321
566. LEANDER RIGGS (JOSEPH[8]) 323
567. DAVID RIGGS (JOHN[8]) 324
571. LEWIS RIGGS.....327
574. ROBERT L. RIGGS 328
576. OBADIAH H. RIGGS.....329
589. JOHN H. RIGGS (JOHN[8]).....332
604. LEWIS RIGGS (ELIAS[8]).....336
605. DAVID B. RIGGS 337
606. JOHN C. RIGGS 339
607. IDA RIGGS.....340
613. WILLIAM M. RIGGS (WILLIAM S.[8]) 341
629. ABRAHAM LINCOLN RIGGS (BENJAMIN A.[8]).....342
630. RIAL PETER D. RIGGS (DUNHAM[8]).....344
634. CHARLES FORDYCE RIGGS (GILBERT[8]).....345
639. ALBERT BATES RIGGS (LOREN[8]) 346
640. FRANK ELY RIGGS.....348
643. IRVING HIRAM RIGGS.....350
671. ISAAC H. RIGGS (JAMES L. L.[8]) 352
697. NORTHROP RIGGS (JOSIAH ANSON[8]) 355
702. HARVEY RIGGS 356

TABLE OF CONTENTS

705. MARTIN SMITH RIGGS 357
706. HORACE MILES RIGGS 358
709. DANIEL RIGGS (SAMUEL[8]) 359
711. ALBERT RIGGS 360
712. ISAAC RIGGS 363
713. JOHN RIGGS 365
715. WILLIAM RIGGS 366
725. GEORGE BELDEN RIGGS (STEPHEN[8]) 367
726. BURRALL RIGGS (?CHAUNCEY[8]) 369
729. JOSEPH COWLES RIGGS (NORMAN[8]) 370
734. LEWIS CLARK RIGGS (LEWIS[8]) 373
739. B. FRANKLIN RIGGS 374
740. MILES M. RIGGS 376
746. CHARLES V. RIGGS (STEPHEN S.[8]) 378
747. STEPHEN S. RIGGS 379
748. JOHN V. RIGGS 380
751. CHARLES H. RIGGS (OGDEN[8]) 382
752. HAWLEY RIGGS 383
753. THOMAS M. RIGGS 385

Tenth Generation 387

NEW JERSEY BRANCH 387
784. JOHN J. RIGGS (ADDISON[9]) 387
790. MARY ELLA RIGGS (DAVID[9]) 387
794. EDMONIA FLORA RIGGS 388
798. JOHN E. RIGGS (LEWIS[9]) 389
800. BOLTON GOUCHER. RIGGS 390
802. WELDON RIGGS 392
814. EMMA RAY RIGGS (OBADIAH H.[9]) 393
816. ADDISON HENRY RIGGS (LEWIS[9]) 401
822. ELIAS E. RIGGS (JOHN C.[9]) 403
825. EDWARD W. RIGGS (WILLIAM M.[9]) 403
835. CLARENCE RAPPLEYE RIGGS (FRANK ELY[9]) 404
838. HAROLD MAURICE RIGGS 406
839. FLOYD IRVING RIGGS (IRVING H.[9]) 408

842. LYDIA MAY RIGGS (ISAAC H.[9]) 409
846. EDWIN I. RIGGS 409
847. ALBERT CECIL RIGGS 411
848. LUCILE MARIE RIGGS 413
850. ANSON J. RIGGS (NORTHROP[9]) 414
852. MILES S. RIGGS (HARVEY[9]) 415
868. WARREN E. RIGGS (MARTIN SMITH[9]) 416
877. ALBERT RIGGS (ALBERT[9]) 418
883. SAMUEL P. RIGGS (ISAAC[9]) 420
899. DORCAS ELLA RIGGS (GEORGE BELDEN[9]) 422
902. FREDERICK WHEELER RIGGS (JOSEPH COWLES[9]) 424
907. ALONZO RIGGS (B. FRANKLIN[9]) 425
913. GORDON LELAND RIGGS (MILES M.[9]) 427
914. MILES STANLEY RIGGS 427
916. TRACEY H. RIGGS 428
921. GEORGE B. RIGGS (STEPHEN S.[9]) 429
924. JAMES S. RIGGS (JOHN V.[9]) 430
932. HARLEY B. RIGGS (HAWLEY[9]) 431

Eleventh Generation 433

NEW JERSEY BRANCH 433

951. JOHN ADDISON RIGGS (BOLTON GOUCHER[10]) 433
952. GRETA R. RIGGS 435
953. ANDREW L. RIGGS 436
954. GLENN BOLTON RIGGS 437
955. GEORGE WELDON RIGGS 438
956. MURRAY J. RIGGS 443
958. MACK TAYLOR RIGGS 443
960. ORA FERN RIGGS (WELDON[10]) 444
969. EARL ALBRIGHT RIGGS (ADDISON HENRY[10]) 445
974. LOREN KENDALL RIGGS (CLARENCE RAPPLEYE[10]) 447
979. JOHN JAMES RIGGS (HAROLD MAURICE[10]) 450
1010. MARY ELIZABETH RIGGS (ALBERT[10]) 452
1011. WALDON SCOTT RIGGS 454
1012. HERBERT BENJAMIN RIGGS 455

TABLE OF CONTENTS

1013. GEORGE LAWNSBERRY RIGGS....457
1015. SADA A. RIGGS....459
1016. CLARA C. RIGGS....461
1017. CHARLES V. RIGGS....463
1021. LOUISE M. RIGGS (SAMUEL P.[10])....464
1022. FREDERICK L. RIGGS....465
1033. FREDERICK WHEELER RIGGS JR. (FREDERICK W.[10])....466

Twelfth Generation....469

NEW JERSEY BRANCH....469

1076. JOHN TAYLOR RIGGS (GEORGE WELDON[11])....469
1086. SHIRLEY MATILDA RIGGS (LOREN KENDALL[11])....469
1089. LORI KATHLEEN RIGGS....470
1091. WILLIAM JAMES RIGGS (JOHN JAMES[11])....471
1094. RALPH MILLION RIGGS (WALDON SCOTT[11])....473
1096. HOWARD D. RIGGS....475
1098. CARL SPENCER RIGGS (HERBERT BENJAMIN[11])....476
1099. IVA BERNICE RIGGS....480
1100. RUSSELL T. RIGGS....481
1103. CLARENCE GEORGE RIGGS (GEORGE LAWNSBERRY[11])....483

Thirteenth Generation....485

NEW JERSEY BRANCH....485

1140. WILLIAM JAMES RIGGS JR. (WILLIAM JAMES[12])....485
1143. CHRISTOPHER RYAN RIGGS....485

APPENDIXES....487

A. EDWARD RIGGS'S WILL OF 1670....487
B. REV. JOSEPH RIGGS'S LETTER....489
C. DANIEL RIGGS'S WILL OF 1786....490
D. NORMAN[8] RIGGS INTERVIEW, 1900....493
E. WILLS OF PHILIP[3] COX, 1728, AND PHILIP[2] COX, 1785....496
1. ISAAC COX....504
2. PHILIP COX (ISAAC[1])....505
3. PHILIP COX (PHILIP[2])....506
4. SARAH COX....509

EDWARD RIGGS, VOL. 3, PART 2: N.J.

5. ANNAH COX 510
6. MARY COX 511
7. ISAAC COX 512
BIBLIOGRAPHY 515
NAME INDEX 537
COLOPHON 586
ADDITIONS OR CORRECTIONS 586
ILLUSTRATIONS I

TABLE OF ILLUSTRATIONS

See inserted signature of figures

Figure 1. Nazeing Parish Church, Essex, England.....I

Figure 2. Roydon Parish Church, Essex, England.....I

Figure 3. Original Newark lots, 1666–1668. Lot G: Edward[2] Riggs then Joseph[3] Riggs, E: George and Mary[3] (Riggs) Day, W: Edward[3] Riggs. I

Figure 4. Early map of the Oranges with Joseph[3] Riggs's house at far left and Anthony Olef's house at upper left.....I

Figure 5. Autograph of Joseph[3] Riggs I

Figure 6. Autograph of Anthony Olef [Oliff] I

Figure 7. Headstone of Anthony Olef/Oliff, second husband of Mary[3] (Riggs) Day, the oldest stone in the Mountain Society graveyard. I

Figure 8. Joseph[4] Riggs's house in the Oranges, New Jersey I

Figure 9. Autograph of Joseph[4] Riggs I

Figure 10. Autographs of Joseph[5] and Daniel[5] Riggs, 1754.....I

Figure 11. Morris Co., N.J., townships, with creation dates under the names I

Figure 12. Autograph of Stephen[5] Dod I

Figure 13. Map of Bloomfield, Essex Co., N.J., about 1830.....I

Figure 14. Daniel Boone country, 1755–1769.....I

Figure 15. Washington Co., Pa., 1781–1788, with Dods and Hathaways.....I

Figure 16. Scientific instrument by Lebbeus[6] Dod in Smithsonian I

Figure 17. Instrument by Daniel[6] Dod, design by Stephen[5] and Daniel[6] Dod I

Figure 18. Autograph of Caleb Smith[6] Riggs, 1797 I

Figure 19. William C. Wallace, husband of Henrietta[7] Riggs, and autograph I

Figure 20. Mary[7] (Riggs) and Josiah Collins III I

Figure 21. The Collins Mansion, interior and exterior, Somerset Place plantation, N.C., home of Mary[7] (Riggs) and Joseph Collins III.....I

Figure 22. Letter to Daniel Brown from Rev. Joseph[5] Riggs, ca1780.....I

Figure 23. Luvenia and Albert[10] Riggs (front row) and their children..... II

24. Margaret E. and Herbert Benjamin[11] Riggs..... II

Figure 25. Etta (Coykendall) and Clarence R.[10] Riggs, wedding photo..... II

PICTURE CREDITS

See bibliography for source details

Figure 1. A postcard printed by Noel Tott Ltd. Coombe Valley Road, Dover, Kent, England. Courtesy of Robert Charles Anderson.

Figure 2. Photographs courtesy of Robert Charles Anderson.

Figure 3. Pierson, *Narratives of Newark in New Jersey, 1666–1916*, 16. Adapted by me.

Figure 4. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, facing 46. Adapted by me.

Figure 5. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, 48.

Figure 6. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, 49.

Figure 7. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, facing 21.

Figure 8. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, facing 48.

Figure 9. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, 123.

Figure 10. From the probate record for Miles[5] Riggs, New Jersey Probates, Essex Co., 2145G. Cleaned by me.

Figure 11. *History of Morris Co., N.J.*, 6. Adapted slightly by me.

Figure 12. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, 143.

Figure 13. *Bloomfield: Old and New*, 184f.

Figure 14. Farragher, *Daniel Boone*, 41.

Figure 15. Crumrine, *History of Washington Co. Pa.*, 222. Map by John G. Ruple.

Figure 16. From the collection of the National Museum of American History, a division of the Smithsonian Institution.

Figure 17. From the online catalog of Jonathan Snellenburg Antiques, dealer in clocks and scientific instruments, <www.snellenburg-

PICTURE CREDITS

.com/gallery2/SciInstr/pgs_instrum/dod_brass_drawing_instrument_and.htm> (no longer viable).

Figure 18. *Illustrated Clements Library, Summer 2001 Duplicate Sale*, Lot 719: "U.S. laws passed during second and third sessions of Congress, 1797–1799, with Treaty with Cherokee at Telleco, Oct. 2, 1798 (full text and list of signers), Constitution and Amendments, and indexes. The original owner, Caleb S. Riggs, wrote on the title page 'Obtained by a vote of the Legislature of this state which I opposed as unjust and I consider it as an unjust donation.' However, he kept the book!" <www.clements.umich.edu/dup/indx15.html> (no longer viable).

Figure 19. Ricord and Ricord, *Biography and Genealogical History of the City of Newark*, 1:274f.

Figure 20. *Somerset Place: A Time Line: 1828–1839*.

Figure 21. *Somerset Place: The Collins Family House*.

Figure 22. Letter from Rev. Joseph Riggs, previous to 1780, NJHS, MG 291, 3/14.

Figure 23. Photograph from the collection of Jared L. Olar.

24. Photograph from the collection of Jared L. Olar.

Figure 25. Photograph from the collection of Lori Fredona.

ABBREVIATIONS

BLM	U.S. Bureau of Land Management
Cem.	Cemetery
DAR	National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution
dw.	dwelling (U.S. census)
ED	Enumeration District (U.S. census)
FHL	LDS Family History Library US/CAN microfilm, referenced by roll number, or book, referenced by call number
fam.	family (U.S. census)
GLO	General Land Office of the BLM
GMNJ	*The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey*
IGI	International Genealogical Index (LDS)
JP	Justice of the Peace
LDS	Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints (Mormons)
MG	Minister of the Gospel
NARA	National Archives and Records Administration
NEA	*New England Ancestors* (NEHGS)
NEHGS	New England Historic Genealogical Society
NGSQ	*National Genealogical Society Quarterly*
NJ Archives	Archives of the State of New Jersey, 1st series
NJHS	New Jersey Historical Society
NYGBS	New York Genealogical and Biographical Society
Pct.	Precinct (U.S. census)
PO	Post Office (U.S. census)
Record	*New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* (New York, 1870–) (NYGBS)
Register	*New England Historical and Genealogical Register* (Boston, 1847–) (NEHGS)
r.	roll (U.S. census)
RG	Record Group (NARA)
RLDS	Reorganized LDS
sh.	sheet (U.S. census)
SSDI	Social Security Death Index
SSN	Social Security Number
SWNE, etc.	Southwest quadrant of northeast quadrant (GLO, 40 acres)
S*x* T*y*N R*z*W	Section *x*, Township *y* North, Range *z* West (GLO)
TAG	*The American Genealogist*
Terr.	Territory

A Note on the Series Title

The expression "Edwardian Riggs" was coined by Robert Charles Anderson, FASG, to describe a descendant of Edward Riggs, immigrant to Roxbury, Massachusetts, in 1633, as distinct from descendants of other early Riggs immigrants. But here an Edwardian Riggs is a Riggs male who carries the same Y chromosome as Edward of Roxbury. Female progeny of Edwardian Riggs males are also Edwardian Riggses.

Another way to state the extended meaning is this: An Edwardian Riggs is a descendant of Edward Riggs of Roxbury *or of any of his male Riggs ancestors*. So an Edwardian Riggs male has the same Y chromosome as Edward of Roxbury, but may not necessarily descend from him. He might descend, for example, from Edward's father or grandfather via a brother or cousin who immigrated to America separately.

As will be argued in detail, any Riggs in this work is an Edwardian Riggs by the extended definition. It is possible that each is an Edwardian Riggs in the restricted, original meaning of the term, but this has not been proved as of this writing. For example, Bethuel Riggs has been proved Edwardian by Y-chromosome DNA analysis, as will be explained in detail, but it is not yet known if he descends from Edward of Roxbury. It *is* known, however, that he descends from Edward or from one of Edward's male ancestors.

Technical note: Two males are said to share the "same" Y chromosome if they have the same Y chromosome to within a few mutations. Such mutations are expected over a passage of time on the order of centuries.

LINEAGE LIST NOTATION

To facilitate stepping "backward" through the genealogy, I utilize one small addition to standard (actually "modified") *Register* format. A leading subscript to a person in a lineage list is the person number for that individual in this work. For example, Caleb Smith[6] Riggs ($_{70}$*Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was son of person 70, Joseph[5] Riggs ($_{37}$*Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]), who in turn was son of person 37, Joseph[4] Riggs, and so forth. This technique may be applied to any person in a lineage list. However, to reduce visual clutter, I will use it here for at most one person per lineage list, usually the first.

A superscript asterisk (*) indicates the first person in a lineage list who is not genetically related to the next older person in the list. For example, Skylor Nathan[13*] Knoll ($_{1}$*Martha Jane*[12], *Edward Clark*[11], *Theodore Dalzel* A.[10], *Edward*[9], *Elias*[8], *Elias*[7], *Preserve*[6], *Zebulon*[5], *?Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1])) was an adopted son of Martha Jane[12] Riggs. Note also the question mark (?) in this lineage list, indicating that the father-son relationship of Joseph[4] and Zebulon[5] has not been proved.

N.B. The National Genealogical Society has now carefully codified modified *Register* format, mentioned above, so it is often called *NGSQ* format. Whatever the nomenclature, the above paragraphs describe departures from it.

Methodology and Style Notes

Unsourced material. Some claims without accompanying sources are important to preserve, as hints to future researchers or simply to indicate that I am aware of commonly claimed dates, names, or places, but am not certain of them. I enter these in footnotes and not in the main text. I do not always explicitly flag these claims as unsourced, but they should be understood as such by their presence in the footnotes only. This type of information often comes from compiled, but unfortunately unsourced, genealogies that have the appearance, to me at least, of being well researched and based on solid evidence. The footnote hint might inspire a future researcher to find the elusive evidence, whereas I had not done so by the time this book went to press.

Census litany. Rather than trying to be creative on each of hundreds of census readings, I have chosen to state them with a common "litany." To make census litanies easy to spot, I usually introduce each one with the year. For example, a reading from the U.S. census for 1900 will begin "In 1900 . . . ."

Online sources. I have made much use of online sources, usually secondary, such as the listing of gravestones in a particular cemetery. The problem with this practice is the supposed ephemeral nature of the web. Many online sources may simply disappear from the web over time, or change addresses at least. I have therefore made a copy of every webpage used in this work and archived it for future reference. Very notable exceptions are the many databases available from major servers, such as <Ancestry.com>, which I assume, with some trepidation, will be permanently available by some means. The URL for a website is identified by enclosing < > brackets. When a URL needs to wrap at the end of a line for good visual appearance, I have inserted a hyphen in an appropriate location. This line-breaking hyphen should be omitted, of course, when the URL is used as an internet address.

Abbreviations. To fit this book into one bound volume, I have resorted to abbreviations. With one exception, I always abbreviate state

names and month names. I do not abbreviate state names in the main text that stand alone. However, state names in footnotes are always abbreviated, even in the titles of books.

I do not abbreviate anything in a quotation. An abbreviation in a quotation is present in the original.

I use succinct forms for the sources in footnotes. The bibliography should be consulted for full expansion of a source reference. See the abbreviations section of the front matter for the full list of abbreviations used in the census references. In all cases, the census was read from <Ancestry.com>, and the roll numbers correspond to the microfilm series used by that organization.

Verb tenses. Past tense is normally used, but a record is described in the present—e.g., Joe Riggs was born in 1836, but a death certificate for Joe Riggs states that he was born in 1836.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Edith[11] (Riggs) Barakat, Eileen[12] (Riggs) deCastro, Elizabeth [Betsy] Grace[12] (Riggs) Fermano, Terry Hann, John Lambertus, Ellen Janet (Sayers) Lanza, Wendy[12] (Riggs) Lyons, Jared Olar, James Howard[12] Riggs, Louis Eugene[12] Riggs, Marilyn (Maloney) Riggs, Richard Morrison[11] and Katherine (Grace) Riggs, Robert Jennings[11] Riggs Jr., Timothy [Timmy] Kate[12] (Blake) Sorrow, Jackie White.

I also thank again (and again) my genealogical mentors, Robert Charles Anderson, FASG, and Marsha Hoffman Rising (now deceased), CG, FASG. And I thank again Shelley Holmes Caroe who has assisted me for years in obtaining records of the Riggs family (and before that the Durand family). She has been remarkably successful in finding Riggs male DNA contributors and encouraging them to assist our researches.

Extraordinary provider of primary sources—Frank James[7] Gruber.

My invaluable research associate—Shelley Holmes Caroe.

Early Riggs genealogy, Great Migration era, and mentor—Robert Charles Anderson, FASG.

Early Upper South (Missouri, Kentucky, Tennessee, and North Carolina) genealogy, and mentor—(the late) Marsha Hoffman Rising, CG, FASG.

Archives and Special Collections, Mount Holyoke College, South Hadley, Mass. [separate permission is required for publication of materials used]

Heritage Village Museum, Cincinnati, Ohio—Kathy Luhn, Collections Administrator.

Kenton Co., Ky., records—Lisa Alexander.

LDS records, Family History Library, Salt Lake City, Utah—Linda Turner, AG; Gordon Remington, FASG.

New Jersey archives, Trenton, New Jersey—Sandra M. Hewlett, CGRS.

Acknowledgments

Special Foreword

[Please read the Special Foreword to the first of the three books making up this volume 3.]

THE DNA EVIDENCE

The genetic signatures of male Riggs descendants has been used successfully in branches of the extended family to prove membership and to solve actual descendancy problems.[3]

Christopher[13] Riggs matches the Edward[1] Riggs Modal Signature on 66 of 67 markers. This, plus the scholarly genealogy of this volume, ensure that Christopher[13] Riggs was a descendant of Edward[1] Riggs with high probability. It also removes the doubt I carried for many years, in this particular genealogy, that Peter, Christopher's ancestor, was indeed Peter[7], son of David[6], in the descent from Edward[1]. The blue marker value shows where this signature differs from the Edward[1] Riggs Modal Signature (which has an r for that marker):[4]

> Christopher[13] Riggs ($_{1091}$*William James*[12], *John James*[11], *Harold Maurice*[10], *Frank Ely*[9], *Loren*[8], *Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]):[5]
>
> lxnknpllImmC sijkkyosCooqq kjswooqqKLll kiophjjhkjluwpjllohlwtmlkmkkll
>
> Notice that the two markers that differ do so by only 1.

3. See Smith, "The Probable Genetic Signature of Edward[1] Riggs" and "The Probable Genetic Signature of Thomas[1] Riggs" for technical details. For full particulars on these and other sources, see the bibliography.

4. Using the space-saving code for repeat counts: a = 1, . . . , z = 26, A = 27, . . . , Z = 52, and the ordering established by the testing company FamilyTreeDNA. The formal name for what I call a genetic signature is a *haplotype*.

5. We further know that Christopher matches the modal signature at 109 of 111 markers. The additional markers are: GoiplyzsjkllliljklDmmxmjjuorpxploxlxrjnqilk, where one additional blue marker differs from the corresponding marker (an s) of the Edward[1] Riggs Modal Signature.

PREFACE

I was inspired to begin my study of the extensive Riggs family descending from the immigrant, Edward[1] Riggs, for the personal reason of believing him to be the ancestor of Elder Bethuel Riggs, from whom I descend. Over the course of eight [18] years or so, I have come to know much about this family, but I have not accomplished the original goal of establishing the actual descent from Edward[1] to Bethuel and hence to me. I have however generated eight [nine] volumes of scholarly Riggs research and contributed eleven [twelve] papers on Riggs research to the learned journals of scholarly genealogy. And I was able during that time to establish, using DNA technology, that Bethuel was probably, with high confidence, a descendant of Edward[1]. The actual descent remains a mystery, but the existence of a descent is established with high probability.

I now come to publishing the last of my eight [nine] Riggs volumes. The number in the title indicates that this is volume 3, but that reflects the order in which the volumes were initiated, not their completion order. I have saved this to last because it is the most difficult. The reason is perhaps best captured in this quotation from a recent paper by Robert Charles Anderson, FASG, and me in which we revisit the early genealogy of the Edward[1] Riggs family and show that it has been misleading researchers for over a century:[6]

> The genealogy of Edward[1] Riggs of Roxbury was first presented briefly by Congar in 1866,[7] concentrating particularly on Edward's New Jersey descendants, and similarly by Orcutt and Beardsley in 1880[8] on his Connecticut descendants. The first extensive treatment of the entire family was presented by Wallace in book form in 1901.[9] Portions of the early

[6] Anderson and Smith, "The Genealogy of Edward[1] Riggs Revisited," *The Genealogist*. (See bibliography for expansion of source details.)
[7] Congar, *Genealogical Notices* (or simply, Congar), 118, 131.
[8] Orcutt, *History of Derby*, 753–56.
[9] Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy* (or simply, Wallace).

> genealogy were subsequently refined by Cory in 1937[10] and Jacobus in 1959,[11] both relying to some extent on Wallace. There are enough genealogical errors and unsubstantiated relationships in the first three of these, particularly Wallace, and there is sufficient new information, to justify a corrective revisit to the early genealogy of this large and widespread American founding family.[12]

I do not want to steal the thunder from the paper [published in 2009 in *The Genealogist*] with text in this volume so will only summarize the paper's results. It is worthwhile to state our major conclusions to place my treatment in this volume in context:

> We have sought to establish a firm foundation for the genealogy of Edward[1] Riggs of Roxbury. In so doing, we have made numerous corrections to the published literature on this family, and we have had to strip away years of accumulated "information" about the family that resisted corroboration when we looked closely.
>
> A summary of the general status of the Riggs genealogy is this: The first three generations are firmly established. The Connecticut branch, the descendants of Samuel[3] Riggs, is firm through the fourth generation, and we have provided pointers to the evidence for the fifth generation. The results for the New Jersey branch, the descendants of Joseph[3] and Edward[3] Riggs, are spottier.
>
> The fourth generation via Joseph[3] Riggs is well established. The fifth generation via two of his children, Elizabeth and Samuel, is known: Elizabeth married into the Dod family, and Samuel had only a single child, a daughter. But Joseph's son John disappears from the Essex County records after 1716, and son Zopher disappears after the mention of him in Joseph's will of 1688/9. There is a possible connection of John to a John Riggs in Somerset County in 1735, but circumstances argue against it. There is only a tenuous connection of Zopher to a Zopher Riggs in Morris County in the later 1760s, a possibility suggested principally by the unusual name. In short, we do not know of any male Riggs descendants of Joseph[3] but cannot rule them out. In particular, we have no evidence that any of Joseph[3]'s male children moved to Morris County.

[10] Cory, *Lineal Ancestors* (or simply, Cory), 2:251–70.
[11] Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve* (or simply, Jacobus), 106–12.
[12] Anderson, *Great Migration Begins*, 3:1584–86, covers the immigrant and his children.

EDWARD RIGGS, VOL. 3, PART 2: N.J.

Our reassessment of the family via Edward[3] Riggs has yielded dire results. Only two persons in the fourth generation are firmly established, and much of the fifth generation is problematic. We dare to draw a conclusion nevertheless, although it is a tentative one: It appears that it was principally, if not only, the children of Edward[3] who moved west into Morris and Somerset Counties. It has not escaped our notice that the Revolutionary War upset this part of New Jersey at about the time when the local records give out.[13] Unfortunately many living Riggs families who claim descent from Edward[1] of Roxbury, but cannot prove it, trace their lineage to Morris County, and hence possibly to Edward[3].

Previously accepted "truths" about the Edward[3] branch are apparently due to an unknown and unproved family source (or sources), source X, represented by the Edith Tuller[10] Riggs manuscript and reflected in Congar and Wallace. Miss Riggs's manuscript mentions explicitly a family chart prepared by her grandfather Rev. Joseph L.[8] Riggs (*Elias*[7], *Preserve*[6], *Zebulon*[5], *?Joseph*[4]) who lived 1809–1875, placing him within three or four generations of the problematic generations in New Jersey. This is sufficiently far removed that it does not inspire confidence, but the manuscript also mentions the family Bible of Rev. Elias[7] Riggs (*Preserve*[6], *Zebulon*[5], *?Joseph*[4]), which does, to some extent. Unfortunately we do not know which parts of source X come from the Elias[7] family Bible, nor have we been able to find the Bible or a reputable transcription of it.

An indication that this Bible may not have figured heavily in source X is a comment by Elias's kinsman Rev. Stephen Return[8] Riggs (*Stephen*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Gideon*[5], *?Joseph*[4]) who stated in his autobiography, "Heretofore, we have supposed the first progenitor of the Riggs Family in America was Miles; but the investigations of Mr. J. H. Wallace of New York show that it was Edward, who settled in Roxbury, Mass."[14] The father, Stephen[7] Riggs, was born 4 March 1771 in Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[15] and Elias[7] Riggs was born 1 Apr. 1770, Mendham, Morris Co.[16] The first Miles Riggs

---

[13] Hoyt, *Mountain Society*, 47–48, "The records of the Newark church, and those of this church also (it is said), perished or were lost in the time of the Revolution." Hoyt was seventh minister of the Mountain Society, assuming the position in 1856.

[14] Riggs, *Mary and I*, 24, footnote. J. H. Wallace is, of course, author of Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*.

[15] *Combined Registers, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown*, 205, "[Riggs] Stephen; b. 4 March 1771; B. 5 May 1771," son of Joseph Riggs.

[16] Jacobus, Parke–Gildersleeve, 111.

in the family was Miles[5] (*Joseph*[4]), putative brother of Zebulon[5] and Gideon[5] Riggs, so this family had an inaccurate picture of its own New Jersey genealogy.

Taking a conservative approach, we have rejected information from source X pending its rediscovery and analysis (and queries have failed to locate it thus far). Although full details are outside the scope of this paper, we have made exploratory searches in the public record for the information listed in source X, and have generally not met with success. Either we did not find the named persons in the record or we did not find their stated relationships to the Riggs family. This does not disestablish source X, but while its authority is in abeyance the burden of proof is on the genealogist.

Our final contribution to the Edward[1] Riggs genealogy is sadly this negative one about the poor state of the Edward[3] branch. We hope it does not overshadow the many positive results reported for the early generations and the Connecticut branch of the Riggs family, and we challenge the genealogical community to step forward to establish (or reestablish) the New Jersey branch. We trust that our study has more carefully delineated the problems to be solved.

Because one volume became unwieldy, I have divided the work into three volumes: Part I: The Connecticut Branch, Part II: The New Jersey Branch, and Part III: The New Jersey Branch (Problematical). I repeat much of the earlier generation information in both so that each stands alone. The Connecticut branch is on much firmer footing than the New Jersey branch, so many of the following comments pertain mostly to Parts II and III.

For the early generations in the following text I have simply entered our results from the paper cited above, without proofs which are found in the paper of course, but I do elaborate on the disproved (or at least in-doubt) relations in hope that future researchers might be more successful than Robert and I have been in finding the elusive relations—if they exist of course. Text in the first five generations which is footnoted does not appear in the paper. It is additional information that did not comfortably fit in the paper.

But then the main body of the text, generations 6 and on, is filled with bona fide Riggs families and their proofs. The respective lineage lists will be as accurate as I now understand them to be. There are many departures from assumed "known" genealogies, and there are many questions in red in this working draft, as I subject all Riggs claims to close scrutiny. In a word or two, the main problem areas remain the New Jersey branches and the North Carolina connections to New Jersey.

I caution the reader about reliance on published genealogies of the Riggs family, as I have found many errors in most of them. In particular, as already mentioned, Wallace's *Riggs Genealogy* is not to be trusted in general. I add the words "in general" because Wallace is often a good starting point for someone trying to understand pieces of the Riggs family. As with most early genealogies, Wallace seldom supplies proofs of his claims. My principal contribution, I believe, is that I am actually supplying proofs for every claim. If I have trouble with a proof, or believe it to be unsatisfactory, I place it in red. For example, if the only "proof" I have is a page number in Wallace then that footnote is in red (or should be).

I tend to trust genealogies written by members of the Riggs family for those generations close to that of its author, but disregard it (other than for inspiration on where to look for proofs) for generations farther removed.

An example of how I use published genealogies is this: Consider Bassett's *Seymour, Past and Present* (as usual, consult the bibliography for full details). I often see this book cited as a "source" for proof of a step in a Riggs genealogy. Unfortunately, it does not stand up under scrutiny. Beginning with the first generation, it is full of errors. The first generation has poor dates for the children, and has Elizabeth incorrectly married to a Mr. Allen. Now, I might call this "the usual mistakes" in the early generations of the Riggses, for they are repeated in many places. Robert Anderson and I seek to reestablish the early generations in the paper mentioned above, to get rid of "the usual mistakes" finally.

Another such "usual mistake" occurs in the second generation in Bassett's genealogy: Edward[2] is said to have married Elizabeth Roosa, whereas it was Edward[1] who married her. Again, consult the paper by Robert

and me for the proof. And Bassett is missing one child of Edward[2] and has, Robert and I believe, the children in the wrong order. I am not picking on Bassett, let me remind the reader, but on most Riggs genealogies. I go on full alert about a "source" if the early generations seem problematical, and many do.

Bassett's third and fourth generations appear to be accurate, but incomplete, consisting only of Samuel[3] and John[4]. This is appropriate, however, since the genealogy only purports to cover those Riggses who stayed in Connecticut. His fourth generation has the children of Samuel[5] out of order, but the children of Joseph[5] are correct. So you can see my doubt building as I inspect this "source," but perhaps you can see that I also appeal to it for ideas as to what might actually be the case, then look for evidence elsewhere. This is, in general, the way I use Riggs genealogies that do not include evidence, which is nearly all of them.

Here is a list of specific Riggs genealogies that I do not consider accurate enough to be sources (see the bibliography for full details). I emphasize that there is much good information in all of them, but there are sufficient errors to bring all facts into doubt (since there are no backup source references, in general, which can be checked):

Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*
Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy*
Bassett, *Seymour Past and Present*

A relatively new, and extensive, Riggs genealogy is the following:

Riggs, *Leo Riggs His Book*

Unfortunately, it too preserves many errors from the past, particularly in the early generations. Although Leo Riggs did footnote almost all facts, the "sources" references are often those listed above, particularly Wallace, which are not to be trusted. But I must say that *Leo Riggs His Book* does contain many excellent sources, so should always be consulted when looking for possible evidence.

Any references I make to these book are in red (or should be), unless specific valid sources in those books are cited. There are several others I could also list. In general, if a "source" does not back up its claims with

hard evidence, then I do not accept it, no matter how old it is. I generally take a family member's genealogy as truth so long as only one or two generations removed from the family member are trusted. Unfortunately, the practice in the past has been to simply list "facts" without proof. These "facts" should always be doubted unless a strong case can be made for them. Perhaps it goes without saying, but nothing I have just stated is a new idea; it is simply how scholarly genealogy is done.

EDWARD[1] RIGGS
Of Roxbury

FIRST GENERATION[17]

1. EDWARD[1] RIGGS might have been the unnamed son baptized 30 Mar. 1589 in Roydon, Essex, England, to Richard and Elizabeth (Chamberlyn) Riggs, or he might have been one of two males named Edward "Rigge" baptized 6 May 1593, son of Richard, or 25 July 1594, son of James, respectively, in Hawkshead, Lancashire (now Cumbria), England. Robert Charles Anderson and I have argued the details elsewhere.[18] He married (1) 16 Sept. 1618, in All Saints Church, Nazeing (adjacent to Roydon), Essex, **ELIZABETH HOLMES**, who was baptized 13 Dec. 1590, All Saints, Nazeing. She would have been about 28 at marriage, lending weight to Edward's being the one baptized in 1589 in Roydon. Elizabeth was almost certainly the sister of George Holmes, who was baptized 21 July 1594 at All Saints, Nazeing, both apparently children of George and Elizabeth Holmes. The Riggs and the Holmes families came in the Great Migration to Massachusetts Bay as part of a group of Puritans known as the Nazeing Christians under Rev. John Eliot, settling in Roxbury, the Riggs coming in 1633 and the Holmes in probably 1638.

Elizabeth Riggs died and was buried, according to a transcribed record, in Roxbury in "(8) 1635" (October 1635), but we now believe this is a recording error, made nine years or more after the actual event, and should be 1634. The correct burial date might be October 1634, assuming a single error only, in reading the year. If so, this was the same date that her son John was buried in Roxbury, the last of her three children

17. All proofs of this generation, unless otherwise provided, are found in Anderson and Smith, "The Genealogy of Edward[1] Riggs Revisited," *The Genealogist*. (See bibliography for expansion of source details.)

18. Smith and Anderson, "Proposed Hawkshead Origins of Edward[1] and Thomas[1] Riggs," *TAG*.

to die in childhood. In any case her burial preceded Edward's second marriage on 5 April 1635.

Edward Riggs married (2) 5 Apr. 1635, Roxbury, **ELIZABETH ROOSA**, who was buried 2 Sept. 1669, in Roxbury. There were no children in the second marriage. Both the marriage date and Elizabeth's surname have been controversial. A more serious controversy concerns which Edward Riggs it was who married Elizabeth Roosa, Edward[1] or Edward[2], his son. Our paper has resolved these controversies, the results as given here.

We have encountered several versions of a family legend that Riggs is not the real surname of the family, that it is actually Miles. Here is one from the collection of eminent New Jersey genealogist, Charles C. Gardiner, sent to him in 1928 by an Edward[1] Riggs descendant:

> Some say that a certain man in the time of our ancestors whose name was Miles which was our original name, having killed a deer, which was a priveledge not allowed to the common people in England, was obliged to change his name & fly his country to avoid prosecution.
>
> Others, perhaps with greater probability, believe that when our Father Miles, the last of that name in our line, was an infant, his father died, leaving him with his mother, a young widow, who soon after married a Riggs by whose name we have ever since been called.[19]

Geoffrey Tudor Riggs of Wales has hypothesized that Richard Riggs of Royden was Edward's father, and additionally that Miles Riggs was Richard's father, since these were the Riggses in Royden parish records.[20] Geoff argues the baptism there of a Richard Miles was actually that of another son of Richard Riggs where the patronymic Miles was used rather than the surname Riggs. This occasional use of the patronymic might be the ultimate source of the family legend. This argument

19. Charles C. Gardiner Collection, N.J. Families 1600–1900, reel 18: Pike–Rog, NEHGS microfilm F 133 G27 1978.

20. Robert Anderson and I have argued the pros and cons of Geoff's position in the paper, Smith and Anderson, "Proposed Hawkshead Origins of Edward[1] and Thomas[1] Riggs," *TAG*; Riggs, *RIGGS Surname Study*.

is interesting and cannot be dismissed but is at best circumstantial and hypothetical.

Edward joined the Roxbury church in 1633. He was the 100th member to join, and did so in the last "joining" of that year. His first wife never joined.[21]

Edward Riggs took the oath of a freeman, pledging allegiance to the government of the colony of Massachusetts, on 14 May 1634.[22]

Important note: Please see my Riggs Vol. 3, Part I for a more thorough treatment of Edward[1] Riggs, including especially a treatment of the Sergeant Riggs legend.

Edward "Rigges" is listed in a "note of y^{e} estates and persons of the Inhabitants of Rocksbury," in or after 1634, but not after 1643, with twelve acres, four persons, and an estate worth zero pounds, consistent with his having already lost three of his children.[23]

Edward Riggs was selected by the town of Roxbury on 29 Jan. 1654/5, along with several others, to verify a Book of Possessions created to replace early town land records that had been destroyed. He and his colleagues signed the new land inventory on 14 Feb. 1654/5.[24]

"Ed:" Riggs was appointed a member of the highways committee of eight men by the town of Roxbury on 16 Jan. 1656.[25]

Edward "Rigges" signed his will with a mark on 2 September 1670 in Massachusetts, it was proved 6 March 1671/2, and an inventory of his estate was taken 5 March 1671[/2] (appendix A). He died or was buried on 5 March 1671[/2] in Roxbury.

In his will Edward mentioned his (unnamed) "Daughter in Law my Sonne Edward Rigges his wife," "my foure grand children my Sonne

21. Hatcher, "Members of the First Church of Roxbury," *Great Migration Newsletter*, 24, also states that the last English record of him is a Nazeing church record of 1632 in Essex.

22. Paige, "List of Freeman," 92; Hatcher, "Members of the First Church of Roxbury," 24.

23. Ellis, "Early Records of Roxbury," 52–53. The burial of son John in Oct. 1634 refines the low end of the given date range.

24. Anderson, "Focus on Roxbury," 13. The others were John Johnson and William Parkes, who were founders of the Roxbury church in 1632, and Griffin Crafts [Crofts], who joined later in 1632, so it is very unlikely that this Edward would be Edward[2] [Hatcher, "Members of the First Church of Roxbury," 24].

25. Roxbury, Mass., Town Records, 1:20.

Edwards Children" (unnamed), "my Daughter Mary Twitchell" and her children, "my grand child Elizabeth Allen," "my grandchildren Joseph Twichell and Hanp̲ [*sic*] Twichell" who had not come of age, "my Sonne Twitchell," "Joseph Twitchell and Hannah Twitchell," and "the rest of my grand children by my daughter Mary Twitchell" which grandchildren had not come of age. Robert Anderson viewed the originally recorded will at the Commonwealth Archives on 31 May 2007 and verified that the puzzling item clearly reads "Hanp̲" with a flourish on the bottom of the "p" meaning it is an abbreviation for "per." Taken literally then the name would be "Hanp[er]." As this does not make sense and since "Han" reads clearly, we believe that the clerk meant to record "Hann" with a flourish on the second "n" hence representing "Hannah."

Children of the first marriage, to Elizabeth Holmes:

\+ 2 i **EDWARD**[2] **RIGGS**, baptized 17 Oct. 1619, Nazeing, Essex, England, married, by 1662, **ELIZABETH —**, and had four children.

3 ii **LYDIA**[2] **RIGGS**, baptized 15 Sept. 1622, Nazeing, Essex, as "Lyddia Rygge," buried Aug. 1633, in Roxbury. "Lidia y[e] daught[r] of Edward Riggs bvried (6) 1633."

4 iii **ELIZABETH**[2] **RIGGS**, baptized 30 Dec. 1627, Nazeing, Essex, buried May 1634, Roxbury. "Elizabeth daught[r] of Edward Riggs bvried (3) 1634."

5 iv **JOHN**[2] **RIGGS**, baptized 17 Jan. 1629/30, Nazeing, Essex, buried Oct. 1634, Roxbury. "John y[e] son of Edward Riggs bvried (8) 1634."

\+ 6 v **MARY**[2] **RIGGS**, baptized 1 July 1632, Nazeing, Essex, England, married (1) **BENJAMIN TWITCHELL**, and had eight children, married (2) **SAMUEL MILLS**.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

SECOND GENERATION[26]

2. EDWARD[2] RIGGS (*1Edward*[1]) was baptized 17 Oct. 1619, Nazeing, Essex, England, as "Edward Rigges," died after 1 Jan. 1669/70 at Newark, N.J., when he was mentioned in the Newark town records, but before 25 or 26 Jan. 1669/70, when "Widow Elizabeth Riggs" was first mentioned. This is consistent with Edward[1]'s will of 2 Sept. 1670 which refers to the wife and children of son Edward[2] but not to Edward[2] himself. Edward[2] had married say 1641 **ELIZABETH —**, (assuming she was his only wife) and definitely by about 1662. John Winthrop made reference to Edward's (unnamed) wife, in Milford, on the first page of his medical journal on 10 March 1656/7, the earliest reference to Elizabeth if, again, she was Edward's only wife. It was this Elizabeth whom several genealogists have mistakenly identified as Elizabeth Roosa. Edward's baptism in 1619, not known at the time of the earlier genealogies, makes his birth as early as 1614 untenable, and hence also Elizabeth Roosa as his spouse.

Elizabeth married, second, Caleb Carwithie, sometime after 20 March 1670/1 when she is again referred to as Widow "Rigs" in the town records, and before the home lot record (also recorded on or shortly after 12 December 1670) which states, "Joseph Rigs hath surrendered unto him from his father in law [stepfather] Caleb Carwithie with his mothers consent the one halfe of the home lot" abutting "his father Carwithies other part North." This proves that Joseph[3] was Edward[2]'s son.

Congar and Wallace claimed that Edward[2] was in Milford, Conn., by 1640, but Jacobus cautioned that he had found no record of Edward's presence there before 1646. The earliest references to him in Milford that Robert Anderson and I found are entries in the first town book for land divisions in 1646. The first page of the book lists the "Free Planters" of Milford in 1639, and another list of land owners appears on the fourth page for 1643. Neither list contains a Riggs. Judging by the large number of grants made in 1646, we surmise that a later group of settlers,

26. All proofs of this generation, unless otherwise provided, are found in Anderson and Smith, "The Genealogy of Edward[1] Riggs Revisited," *The Genealogist*. (See bibliography for expansion of source details.)

including Edward[2] Riggs, entered Milford in 1643–1646, probably toward the end of that period.

Important note: Please see my Riggs, Vol. 3, Part I, for a more detailed sketch of Edward[2] Riggs, including the argument against his being the Sergeant Riggs of the Pequot War of 1637.

Edward Riggs is mentioned often in the Newark town meeting records (page number in square brackets):[27]

21 May 1666	Edward Riggs included in committee of eleven. [1]
24 Jun. 1667	Edward Rigs signs Fundamental Agreements. [3]
	Edward Rigs draws home lot 6. [5]
	Edward Riggs estate valued at £320. [8]
6 Feb 1667	Edward Riggs draws lot 18. [9]
7 May 1668	Edward Riggs has lots 49, 51 in the common fence. [26][28]
10 Sep 1668	[Edw'd][29] Rigs chosen a manager of building of meeting house. [11]
10 Sep 1668	Sarj. Edwd Rigs makes deal to build meeting house. [12]
Jan 1668/9	[Serj.] Edw'd Rigs chosen to ensure building of the pound. [13]
Jan 1668/9	Serj. Ed'd Rigs chosen viewer of the fences. [13]
9 Mar 1668/9	Serj. Edw'd Rigs chosen for town committee. [15]
24 May 1669	Sarj. Edward Riggs chosen a townsman. [19]
24 May 1669	Mentions Sarj. Riggs his Wolfe Pit. [20]
10 Jun 1669	Sarj. Ed Riggs to begin ditching work at Maple Island Creek. [20]
1 Jan 1669/70	Edward Riggs draws lot 45 in division of meadow. [24]
3 Feb 1669/70	Edw'd Riggs, Deac'd. [30]
1 Jan 1671/2	Edw'd Riggs, Deac'd. [42]

Elizabeth, Edward's widow, is also mentioned several times, as previously discussed:[30]

27. Town Records of Newark, 1–42.
28. Meeting record is out of chronological order in the book.
29. Name added by the editor of the town records.
30. Town Records of Newark, 28–37, 70.

26 Jan 1669/70	Widow Elizabeth Riggs draws lot 7. [28]
29 Dec 1670	Widow Riggs is alloted land at Wheelers Point. [33]
6 Jan 1670/1	Widow Rigs Her Son [see Edward[3] below]. [34]
20 Feb 1670/1	Widow Rigs to take up land in the bogs. [36]
21 Feb 1670/1	Widow Rigs gets lot 12 for land in the second division of the Salt Meadow. [37]
6 Feb 1677/8	Widow Rigs draws lot 49 in common fence. [70][31]

Samuel Riggs of Derby consented, as detailed in the sketch of Joseph[3] Riggs, to the execution of the will of "my brother Joseph Riggs" of Newark, establishing their relationship. Joseph Riggs of Newark sold to "my Brother Edward Riggs" of Newark part of his home lot on 9 Dec. 1676, establishing their relationship.

Edward[2] had a daughter Mary as established by a deed signed on 20 Feb. 1701/2 by his grandson, Paul Day, who was described explicitly as son of Mary and grandchild of Edward Riggs, deceased.

Jacobus found evidence of another son, John Riggs, absent from earlier genealogies of Edward Riggs and claimed, "The existence of the son John, proved by New Haven County Court records, is revealed, we believe, for the first time." Jacobus states that the inventory was presented by John's brother Samuel, but clearly it was Samuel Eells, not Riggs, who presented the inventory. This weakens Jacobus's argument that John was a member of the family, but Robert and I have retained John because he lived at the right time in the right place, because we know of no other Riggs family in the community at that time, and because he died young without progeny thus obviating any error in his inclusion.

For the birth order of these children Wallace used Orcutt's order. Wallace gave the children's birthdates, all approximate, as: (1) Edward, 1636; (2) Samuel, 1640; (3) Joseph, 1642; and (4) Mary, 1644. Jacobus, who repeated these dates, but added John, 1646, cautioned, "The assigned dates of birth of the first four children are apparently mere guesses made by previous writers and may be somewhat out of line. Joseph may have been considerably younger than indicated." The order and

31. But see argument above that the proper date of this item is 20 Mar. 1670/1.

birth years we give below are based on our reanalysis of available data. They support the doubts of Jacobus, but not his supposition of Joseph's "considerably" later birth.

Children:

+ 7 i **SAMUEL[3] RIGGS**, born say 1642, married (1) **SARAH BALDWIN**, and had nine children. This line intermarried with the Durand family of Derby, New Haven Co., Conn.[32] Samuel married (2) **SARAH WASHBURN**, and had no further children by her.
+ 8 ii **JOSEPH[3] RIGGS**, born say 1644, married **HANNAH BROWNE**, and had four children.
+ 9 iii **MARY[3] RIGGS**, born say 1646, married (1) **GEORGE DAY**, and had three sons. Mary married (2) **ANTHONY OLEF [OLIFFE] [OLIFF] [OLIVE]**.
10 iv **JOHN[3] RIGGS**, born say 1648, died before 24 May 1670, Milford, when his inventory was presented, consistent with his grandfather Edward[1]'s will of 2 Sept. 1670, which mentions his son Edward[2] as father of his four (only) grandchildren.
+ 11 v **EDWARD[3] RIGGS**, born say 1650, married **MARY —**, and had five children.

6. MARY[2] RIGGS (1*Edward*[1]) was baptized 1 July 1632, Nazeing, as "Mary Rigge." She married (1) say 1650 **BENJAMIN TWITCHELL [TUCHEL]**, who was born say 1625, probably son of Joseph Twitchell/Tuchel, immigrant to Dorchester, Mass., in 1633. Benjamin died 17 Dec. 1681, Sherborn, Mass. Mary Twitchell and her children were mentioned in her father Edward Riggs's will of 2 Sept. 1670 (appendix A). Children Elizabeth, Joseph, and Hannah come from the will, all underage except possibly Elizabeth who was not explicitly described as such. The will also mentions other ("the rest of") unnamed and underage children. Mary Twitchell, probably the widow, married (2) 3 Feb. 1684/5, Dedham, Mass., **SAMUEL MILLS**, a widower who had just lost his wife, Francis [Pi]mbrook. Then Mary died 30 Oct. 1694, Dedham, shortly before Samuel.

32. Smith, *Dr. John Durand and His Family*, fig. 11, shows complexity of the interrelationship.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

Children of the first marriage, to Benjamin Twitchell:[33]

+ 12 i **ELIZABETH[3] TWITCHELL**, born say 1651, married **WILLIAM ALLEN/ALLIN**, and had six children. Elizabeth was the grandchild, Elizabeth Allen, of the 1670 will of Edward[1] Riggs.[34]
+ 13 ii **JOSEPH[3] TWITCHELL**, born say 1653, married **LYDIA GOARD**, and had seven children.
+ 14 iii **BENJAMIN[3] TWITCHELL**, born say 1656, married **MARY WHITE**, and had five children.
+ 15 iv **MARY[3] TWITCHELL**, born 8 Mar. 1658/9, Dorchester, married **JOSIAH ROCKET**, and had six children.
+ 16 v **HANNAH[3] TWITCHELL**, born 8 Oct. 1660, Dorchester, married **SAMUEL HILL**, and had 10 children.
+ 17 vi **ABIEL[3] TWITCHELL**, a daughter born 1 Nov. 1663, Medfield, had a child born out of wedlock with her brother-in-law, William Allen, married (1) **ROBERT CORBETT**, and had two children, married (2) **JOHN BUGBEE**, and had five children.
+ 18 vii **JOHN[3] TWITCHELL**, born say 1669, probably he who married **SARAH PIERSON**, and had seven children, thus starting the Derby line of Twitchells.
+ 19 viii **BETHIAH[3] TWITCHELL**, born say 1671, married **JOHN ROCKET**, half-brother of Josiah Rocket, husband of Bethiah's sister Mary, and had eight children.

33. Smith and Sanborn, *Eva Belle Kempton*, 34–38, 424–37; Anderson and Smith, "The Genealogy of Edward[1] Riggs Revisited," *The Genealogist*.

34. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, and Cory, *Lineal Ancestors*, mistakenly assumed Elizabeth Allen to be daughter of an unlisted daughter of Edward[1] Riggs who married a Mr. Allen.

EDWARD RIGGS, VOL. 3, PART 2: N.J.

THIRD GENERATION[35]

A brief review of the early history of Newark, New Jersey, is fundamental to appreciation of this generation of the Riggs family. The original colonies of Connecticut and New Haven were forced to merge after the restoration of the monarchy that returned Charles II to the throne of England. Both had religious requirements for citizenship but those of New Haven were more strict, thus the merger, with its softening of the requirements, displeased many of the early families of New Haven. They left New Haven and founded Newark on the religious principles lost in the merger with Connecticut.[36]

The colony of New Haven included the towns of New Haven, Milford, Branford, and Guilford. The towns of Milford and Branford contributed most of the founding families of Newark. It is worth repeating the names of the founders because their surnames will be seen frequently in the following Riggs genealogy. The "Fundamental Agreements" defining Newark were signed at Branford in Oct. 1666 by 23 subscribers and then at Milford, on 24 June 1667, by 41 more. The following two lists are each in the order signed (but transcriptions vary in detail). Among the surnames are many that appear in the Riggs genealogy.

The Branford subscribers:

Jasper Crane	Thomas Pierson	John Harrison
Abra Pierson	John Warde	John Crane
Sam'l Swaine	John Catling	Thos.Huntington

35. All proofs of this generation, unless otherwise provided, are found in Anderson and Smith, "The Genealogy of Edward[1] Riggs Revisited," *The Genealogist*. (See bibliography for expansion of source details.)

36. The summary in these paragraphs based on: James Hoyt, *"The Mountain Society:" A History of the First Presbyterian Church, Orange, N. J.* (New York, New York: C. M. Saxton, Barker & Co., 1860; repr. Salem, Massachusetts: Higginson Book Co., 2003) [henceforth cited as Hoyt, *The Mountain Society*], 2–22; Henry Whittemore, *The Founders and Builders of the Oranges* (Newark: n.p., 1896; repr. Salem, Massachusetts: Higginson Book Co., 2003) [henceforth cited as Whittemore, *The Founders of the Oranges*], 11–17; Stephen Wickes, *History of the Oranges in Essex County, N. J. from 1666 to 1806* (Newark: New England Society of Orange, 1892; repr. Salem, Mass.: Higginson Book Co., 2003) [henceforth cited as Wickes, *History of the Oranges*], 1–8, 31–35.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

Lawrance Ward	Richard Harrison	Delivered Crane
Thomas Blatchly	Ebenezer Canfield	Aaron Blatchly
Samuel Plum	John Ward Senior	Richard Laurence
Josiah Ward	Ed. Ball	John Johnson
Samuel Rose		Thomas Lyon

The Milford subscribers:

Robert Treat	Robert Lymens	William Campe
Obadiah Bruen	Francis Linle	Joseph Walters
Matthew Camfield	Daniel Tichenor	Robert Dalglesh
Samuel Kitchell	John Baldwin, Sen.	Hauns Albers
Jeremiah Pecke	John Baldwin, Jr.	Thomas Morris
Michael Tompkins	Jona. Tompkins	Hugh Roberts
Stephen Freeman	Geo. Day	Eph'm Pennington
Henry Lyon	Thom. Johnson	Martin Tichenor
John Browne	John Curtis	John Browne, Jr.
John Rogers	Ephraim Burwell	Jona. Seargeant
Stephen Davis	Robert Denison	Azariah Crane
Edward Rigs	Nath'l Wheeler	Samuel Lyon
Robert Kitchell	Zechariah Burwell	Joseph Riggs
J. Brooks		Stephen Bond

Of immediate importance on this list of "associates" or "planters" of Newark are Edward[2] Riggs and his oldest son, Joseph[3] Riggs. George Day is another associate of interest since he married Mary[3] Riggs, Edward's daughter. Joseph[3] Riggs married Hannah Brown [Browne], daughter of associate John Browne and brother of associate John Brown Jr., as will be seen below. Another child of Edward[2] Riggs, Samuel[3] Riggs, remained behind in Derby, Connecticut, and left many descendants there. Edward's youngest son, Edward[3] Riggs, came to Newark but was not of age at the time of the Fundamental Agreements.

An area nearby Newark of subsequent importance is called the Oranges. The Watchung mountain ridge lies a few miles to the west of Newark and is referred to as "the mountain" or "the first mountain." The area between Newark and the mountain is the current location of

the towns of Orange, East, West, and South Orange, Bloomfield, Belleville, Clinton, and Montclair, collectively known, at least historically, as the Oranges. When a sufficient number of people had moved out of Newark into this area to warrant a new church, it was created and called the Mountain Society. Over time it changed its name to the First Presbyterian Church of the Oranges and then the Second Presbyterian Church of Newark.

An important personage is Rev. Abraham Pierson, the associate who led the Branford group, which included his brother Thomas Pierson, to Newark. Rev. Pierson became the pastor of the First Presbyterian Church of Newark, a position taken at his death by his son, Rev. Abraham Pierson Jr. The younger Abraham Pierson later returned to Connecticut and became the first rector or president of what would be called Yale University. John Pierson, son of the younger Abraham, became the second pastor of the church, called the Hilltop Church, in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., in 1753, for 10 years.[37] The Hilltop Church figures in the Riggs family, as will be seen, as the original center of a branch of the family noted for its ministers and missionaries.

CONNECTICUT BRANCH

7. SAMUEL[3] **RIGGS** (*2Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) born say 1642, probably Roxbury, Mass. He signed his will 13 Nov. 1734 in Derby, Conn., and it was proved 2 May 173[8?]. He married (1) 14 June 1667, Milford, Conn., **SARAH BALDWIN**, who was baptized 1 Apr. 1649, Milford, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Alsop) Baldwin. Sarah died 14 May 1712, in Derby, then Samuel married (2) 6 May 1713, Derby, **SARAH WASHBURN**, who was born Dec. 1661, Stratford, Conn., daughter of Hope and Mary (Stiles) Washburn.

In his last will and testament, "Samuell" Riggs of Derby mentioned "my beloved wife Sarah Riggs," "my loving Son John Riggs," "my three granddaughters The Daughters of my Son Edward Riggs of Derby dec[d] . . . namely Grace Smith, Abigail Durand and Hesther [*sic*] Riggs,"

37. History of Morris Co., 247.

"my Daughter Elissabeth Bassett," "my Daughter Sarah Lumm," "the Heirs of my Daughter Hannah Harger of Stratford deceas[d]," "my Grand Son Samuel Riggs," "my two Grand Sons Sons of my Son Ebenezar [*sic*] Riggs of Derby deceas[d] namely Ebenezar Riggs and John Riggs Jun[r]," "my Grand Son Samuell Bassett," and "my Son Jonathan Lumm," and he appointed son John Riggs and "son" Jonathan Lum administrators. He signed with his mark on 13 Nov. 1734. Some of Samuel's estate was unadministered in New Haven as of 2 Oct. 1758, when both administrators had died, so administration was passed to his grandson Samuel[5] Riggs (son of John[4]).

Children of the first marriage, to Sarah Baldwin:

\+ 20 i **ELIZABETH[4] RIGGS**, born [ ] June 1668, Derby, New Haven Co., Conn., perhaps married **ROBERT BASSETT**, and had six children.

21 ii **SAMUEL[4] RIGGS**, born 8 or 9 Jan. 1670/1, Derby, and baptized 12 Mar. 1670/1, First Church of Milford. Neither he nor any children of his are mentioned in his father's will of 1734, so he probably died young.

22 iii **SARAH[4] RIGGS**, born and died 1672 or 1673, Derby.

\+ 23 iv **SARAH[4] RIGGS**, born 3 May [1674], Derby, married **JONATHAN LUM**, and had six children.

\+ 24 v **JOHN[4] RIGGS**, born about April 1676, Derby, married (1), **ELIZABETH TOMLINSON**, and had five children, and married (2) **MARAH/MARY (LEE) (BECKWITH) STERLIN/STARLING**.

\+ 25 vi **EBENEZER[4] RIGGS**, born [15 Oct.] 1678, Derby, New Haven Co., Conn., married **LOIS HAWKINS**, and had three children.

\+ 26 vii **EDWARD[4] RIGGS**, born [2] Oct. 1680, Derby, New Haven Co., Conn., married **ABIGAIL NICHOLS**, and had three children.

\+ 27 viii **HANNAH[4] RIGGS**, born 24 Feb. 1683[/4?], Derby, married **ABRAHAM HARGER**, and had five children.

28 ix **JOSEPH[4] RIGGS**, born about 1687,[38] died 22 Oct. 1707, Derby, aged 20, presumably unmarried.

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

38. Orcutt, *History of Derby*, 755, has it 22 Feb. 1686/7.

8. JOSEPH[3] **RIGGS** (*2Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born say 1644, probably Roxbury, and died at Newark after 1 Jan. 1688/9 when he signed his will in Newark, and before 27 Nov. 1689 when it was proved by three witnesses of the will to be that of "Joseph Riggs of Newark latly [*sic*] deceased." He married say 1678 **HANNAH BROWNE**, who was born probably in Milford and baptized 3 May 1658 in New Haven, daughter of John and Mary (Burwell) Browne. Joseph's and Hannah's fathers were both of Derby and then of Newark, of which they were both planters. Hannah married second, say 1690 and definitely before 4 Feb. 1694/5, Aaron Thompson of Elizabethtown, who signed his will on that date mentioning his wife Hannah.

The Newark town records mention Joseph as follows:[39]

24 Jun 1667	Joseph Riggs signs Fundamental Agreements. [3]
6 Jan 1670/1	Jos. Riggs agrees to build half the flooring of town meeting hall. [34]
26 May 1673	Joseph Riggs draws lot 53 in a division. [49]
22 Mar 1679/80	Joseph Rigg's gate as point where drumming begins. [78]
27 Sep 1680	Joseph Riggs granted land upon upper Chestnut Hill above Rahway River near the Stone House. [80]
8 Jun 1681	Joseph Rigs appointed to give charge to the watch. [83]
19 Oct 1681	Joseph Riggs [3 mentions] provides "barrs" to the common fence. [84-5]
1/2 Jan 1681/2	Joseph Riggs chosen a townsman. [87]
11 Jan 1681/2	Joseph Riggs chosen a fence viewer. [88]
1 Jan 1682/3	Joseph Riggs chosen a townsman. [90]
16 Jan 1683/4	Joseph Riggs signs agreement to accept penalties for missing town meetings. [93]
22 Mar 1683/4	Joseph Riggs to establish boundaries with Hockquecanung. [94]
9 Mar 1684/5	Joseph Riggs to see to mending of highways. [96]
9 Jan 1687/8	Joseph Riggs contributes to minister's fund. [102]

39. *Town Records of Newark*, 3–102, page numbers in square brackets.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

Joseph Riggs witnessed 19 Oct. 1681 the last will and testament of Martin Tichanor [Tichenall], recorded in the East Jersey deeds, and Joseph was also overseer of Martin's will.[40]

Joseph Riggs wrote his will 1 Jan. 1688/9, Newark, Essex Co., N.J. It mentions his wife (unnamed) and four children, the sons John, Samuel, and Zophar, all being under the age of 20 and daughter, Elizabeth, being under the age of 18. The will was proved 27 Nov. 1689. An "overseer" and witness of it was "brother John Browne," which means brother-in-law here.[41] Joseph's brother, Samuel[3] Riggs, of Derby, New Haven Co., Conn., consented on 30 Nov. 1692 to the execution of the will, and final probate occurred 16 May 1711. Another overseer of the will was John Curtiss, probably the Newark associate of that name.[42]

Children:

29 i **JOHN[4] RIGGS**, born say 1679, Newark. He was the first son listed in his father's will. On 20 Feb. 1701/2 he and Paul Day, both described as grandchildren of Edward Riggs, deceased, and John as son of Joseph, divided a land parcel in Newark inherited from Edward, suggesting that John had come of age. The will gave John possession of his father's Newark home lot when he turned 20, say 1699, should Hannah "change her condition," which she had done by marrying Aaron Thompson. John Riggs is not mentioned in the Newark town meeting records, but there is secondhand evidence that he was in Newark in 1702, about 1705, and 1716. I have lost definite track of him after that, nor have I found any evidence of a family for him.

\+ 30 ii **ELIZABETH[4] RIGGS**, born say 1681, Newark, married **DANIEL DOD**, and had at least three and probably four children.

\+ 31 iii **SAMUEL[4] RIGGS**, born say 1683, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., married **REBECCA —**, and had one child. By his father's will, he inherited property at the Mountain, a meadow at Wheeler's Point, and a bog

40. East Jersey Deeds, Etc., Liber 3, 172, as abstracted in Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Vol. 21. Calendar of Records in the Office of the Secretary of State, 1664–1703 (Paterson, N.J.: 1899), 45. Henceforth cited as Calendar of Records, East Jersey Deeds.

41. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 61, states that John followed Rev. Abraham Pierson from Newark to Killingworth and became an Elder in Abraham's church.

42. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 1:385–86. The sons are listed before the daughter.

at Tompkin's Point, all of which were divided between him and his brother, Zophar, and he also inherited his father's other gun.

32 iv **ZOPHAR/ZOPHER[4] RIGGS**, born say 1685, Newark. Robert Anderson and I could not agree with Cory who identified this Zopher with the Zopher Riggs of Morris Co., N.J., who died intestate before 18 Oct. 1773. It is possible, we admit, but the latter was probably too young to be Zopher[4].

9. MARY[3] RIGGS (*2Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born say 1646. She married (1) after 13 June 1666, say 1667, probably Newark, **GEORGE DAY**, a founder of Newark who died before [1?]7 March 1685[/6?] when his heirs were assigned land, and by which date she had married (2) **ANTHONY OLEF [OLIFFE] [OLIFF] [OLIVE]**, born about 1636 (gravestone), and died 16 March 1723[/4?], aged 87, his gravestone the oldest in the old burial ground of the First Presbyterian Church (the so-called Mountain Society), Orange, Essex Co., N.J. Mary died sometime before 16 Dec. 1713 when Anthony's second wife, Abiah Lindsley, gave her consent for a deed of sale.

An 1896 history of the Oranges gives these details about George Day:[43]

> George Day, the New Jersey ancestor of this family, was among the Milford signers of the "Fundamental Agreement." He had the fourth lot in the first assignment made to the Milford settlers. His "Home Lott," as shown by an old Newark map, was bounded by the present Broad, Walnut and Mulberry Streets, and adjoining that of Nathaniel Wheeler. He married Mary, daughter of Edward Riggs and had children, Paul, George, and Samuel. He died before 1685, and his widow married Anthony Oleff, whose homestead was at the mountain within the present limits of Llewellyn Park. In March 1685, Paul, George, and Samuel Day had surveyed to them sixty acres of land, bounded on the west by the mountains, on the south by Matthew Williams's land, on the east by Wigwam Brook and on the north by the common. In January, 1688–9, George Day exchanged lands with Matthew Williams, the latter parting with a dwelling-house, shop, orchard and other property and lands near

43. Whittemore, The Founders of the Oranges, 57–59.

Newark, and receiving two tracts at the mountain, one bounded east by the Wigwam Brook and the other (swamp land) bounded by Parrow's Brook. The first wife of George Day (2) is not known; his second wife, Phebe, he married in 1711. He had among other children a son, Joseph.

George Day occupied the lot in early Newark two removed from the lot occupied by Edward[2] Riggs, then by Joseph[3] Riggs.

George appears often in the Newark town records:[44]

24 Jun 1667	Geo. Day signs fundamental agreements. [3]
	George Day draws home lot 4. [5]
	George Day estate valued at £120. [8]
6 Feb 1667	George Day to take his first division in upland. [9]
7 May 1668	George draws lots 48, 49 in the common fence. [26][45]
1 Jan 1669/70	George Day chosen warner for town meetings. [23]
1 Jan 1669/70	George Day draws lot 7 in division of meadow. [24]
26 Jan 1669/70	George Day draws lot 8 in a division. [28]
3 Feb 1669/70	George Day chosen member of a committee. [29]
20 Feb 1670/1	George Day to take up land in the bogs. [36]
21 Feb 1670/1	George Day gets lot 21 second division of Salt Meadow. [37]
1 Jan 1671/2	George Day chosen viewer of fences. [42]
26 May 1673	George Day draws lot 48 in a division. [49]
8 Jan 1673/4	George Day chosen surveyor of the highways. [53]
1 Jan 1676/7	George Day chosen townsman. [66]
1 Jan 1677/8	George Day chosen townsman. [69]
6 Feb 1677/8	George Day draws lot 48 in common fence. [70][46]
1 Jan 1678/9	George Day chosen member of grand jury. [72].
24 Nov 1679	George Day to see to carrying in of Mr. Pierson's wood. [76]
4 Jan 1680/1	George Day to look at land for Daniel Tichenor. [82]
19 Oct 1681	George Day, lot 43 on the common fence. [85]
19 Apr 1682	George Day granted land at the front of his lot. [89]

Anthony Oliff's appearances in the Newark town records follow:[47]

44. *Town Records of Newark*, 3–89, page numbers in square brackets.
45. Meeting record is out of chronological order.
46. The date on this item might more properly be 20 Mar. 1670/1, as mentioned previously.

13 Feb 1678/9	Anthony Oleff admits fault in taking up land. [74]
16 Oct 1681	Anth'y Oliff contributor to the common fence. [86]
1 Jan 1682/3	Anthony Oliff chosen pounder. [90]
1 Jan 1683/4	Anthony Oliff chosen to layout highways. [93]
1 Jan 1683/4	Anthony Oliff accepts penalties for missing meetings. [93]
9 Jan 1683/4	Anthony Oliff appointed constable's deputy. [94]
9 Jan 1683/4	Anthony Oliff chosen fence viewer. [94]
2 Jan 1687/8	Anthony Oliff chosen townsman. [101]
9 Jan 1687/8	Anthony Oliff financially supports the minister. [102]

Children of Mary's first marriage, to George Day:

\+ 33 i **PAUL[4] DAY**, born say 1668, married **PHEBE —**, and had four children. There was a daughter Phebe Brown of Thomas and Mary Brown of Newark who married a Mr. Day before 4 Feb. 1709/10.[48] Therefore she married either Paul Day or his brother George Day (next). Crayon states that it was Paul Day who married Phebe Brown.[49]

\+ 34 ii **GEORGE[4] DAY**, born say 1670, married **PHEBE —**, and had at least one child. Crayon has him married twice, but without details.[50]

\+ 35 iii **SAMUEL[4] DAY**, born say 1671, married **ABIGAIL CARTER**, and had two children. Crayon has three errors in its listing for Samuel, casting doubt on this source.[51]

---

47. *Town Records of Newark*, 74–102, page numbers in square brackets.

48. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281, "The Day Family," has "Children: Paul, married Phebe, daughter of Thomas Brown, died 1712;" *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 1:65, will of Thomas Brown Sr., signed 4 Feb. 1709/10, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., proved 7 Apr. 1711, mentions wife Mary and among his children, Phebe Day.

49. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281, "The Day Family," has "Children: Paul, married Phebe, daughter of Thomas Brown, died 1712."

50. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281, "The Day Family," has "George was twice married and died about 1720."

51. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281, "The Day Family," has "Samuel, died about 1715, had wife Abigail, a son John [known to be David] and a posthumous son Samuel. O. S. [oldest son, should be second oldest son, i.e., Samuel] married (1) Elizabeth —, born Dec. 1715, died Apr. 22, 1861 [*sic*, 1761]. (2) Oct. 12, 1761, Zervia Wines, who was born 1720, died Dec. 21, 1776. He died at Morristown Mar. 25, 1777."

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

11 EDWARD[3] RIGGS (*2Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born say 1650, according to Anderson. Edward married **MARY —**. Edward died after 10 Apr. 1696, the date of the granting to him of 100 acres by the East New Jersey proprietors (see below). Mary died after 8 Apr. 1691, the date of the last entry mentioning her in the early Newark deeds and records (see below). However, there is the possibility, also described below, that Edward at least was alive on 21 Jan. 1708/9. But there was a "Widow Riggs" mentioned in the deeds 1 May 1697, with land next to that of Paul[4] Day, Mary's nephew, who might have been Mary, and her widowhood would prove, in that case, that Edward had died by that date.[52]

As regards Mary's surname, Jacobus states only that Edward "married Mary, whose family name is elsewhere given as Munn, without record reference," and supplies a footnote: "A Mary Riggs was given his property by Daniel Munn of Milford in 1666, but not called wife of Edward, and perhaps more likely his sister."[53] Geoff Riggs states, "Torrey reported her as "Mary [Munn]?". This is probably based on the fact that a 'Daniell Munne' of Milford made an oral will prior to 13Jne1666 leaving his estate to Mary 'Rigs' which, if one makes the reasonable assumption that Mary was Daniel's married daughter, implies that Edward married Mary Munn(e) prior to 13Jne1666."[54]

Robert Charles Anderson recognized the wording of the Daniel Munn will as that of someone caring for his intended bride. So rather than establishing the surname of Edward's wife, the will instead suggests that Edward's sister, Mary[3] Riggs, was intended to be Daniel Munn's wife when he unexpectedly died. Daniel's will, therefore, establishes that Mary could not have married George Day until after 13 June 1666.[55]

The following was added 11 Feb. 2025, for future reference:

> 1675 Aug. 10. Do. [patent] to Mary Bond, formerly the widow of Hugh Roberts of Newark, for land there, viz[t]: 1, a home lot of 6 acres S. of **Edward Riggs**; 2, sixteen acres of upland at the rear of the homelot,

52. Calendar of Records, East Jersey Deeds, 264. Liber F:333.
53. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 109, 112.
54. Riggs, *RIGGS Surname Study*, cites Torrey, *New England Marriages Prior to 1700*, 625, and New Haven Probate Records, vol. 1, part 2, p. 6.
55. Robert Charles Anderson, personal communication, 12 March 2004. [To be published.]

bounded W. by her own and **Edw. Riges** lots, N. by Mathew Canfeild [*sic*], E. by W^{m} Camp, S. by Nathaniel Wheeler . . .[56]

The Newark town records mention Edward as follows:[57]

6 Jan 1670/1	Widow Rigs Her Son made warner for town meetings [Edward presumably had not reached majority]. [34][58]
26 May 1673	Edward Riggs draws lot 37 in a division. [49]
1 Jan 1679	Edward Riggs in committee to Elizabethtown re fences. [77]
27 Sep 1680	Edward Riggs granted land upon upper Chestnut Hill above Rahway River near the Stone House. [80]
6 Jan 1681/2	Edward Riggs chosen warner for town's meetings. [87]
16 Jan 1683/4	Edward Riggs signs agreement to accept penalties for missing town meetings. [93]
5 Apr 1686	Edward Riggs to lay out highways. [98]
9 Jan 1687/8	Edward Riggs contributes to minister's fund. [102]

There is no Riggs mentioned in the Newark town records from 30 Apr. 1688 to 8 Mar. 1714/5, over 26 years.

On 29 June 1686 Edward Rigg of Newark sold 60 acres of land on the "Pissaick" River, Newark Twp., to Enoch Macheelson of Bergen.[59]

In the early deeds of Newark is one dated 8 Apr. 1691 from Edward Riggs to John Browne, with Mary Riggs giving her consent.[60] [John might be the son of John Brown, brother of Joseph^{3} Riggs's wife, Hannah.]

Added 10 Feb. 2025 (well after Robert Charles Anderson and I published our paper on the early Riggses in *The Genealogist*) is this deed in-

56. *Patents and Deeds and Other Early Records of New Jersey 1664–1703*, ed. William Nelson, originally published as *Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series*, Vol. 21 (Paterson 1899) (↗), 20, image 32 (↗), cites Lib. 1:137.

57. *Town Records of Newark*, 34–102, page numbers in square brackets.

58. Joseph Riggs, his brother, is mentioned by name on this same page.

59. Calendar of Records, East Jersey Deeds, 252, cites Lib. F:101. *Patents and Deeds and Other Early Records of New Jersey 1664–1703*, ed. William Nelson, originally published as *Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series*, Vol. 21 (Paterson 1899) (↗), 250, image 264 (↗), cites Lib. F:101.

60. On the first page of early Newark deeds, FHL ???, as reported 21 June 2004 by Robert Charles Anderson; Congar, *Genealogical Notices, First Settlers of Newark*, 131, "Edward and wi. Mary sold home lot to John Brown. Jr., 8th Apr. 1691."

formation I discovered while researching the early Rutan family for the *NYG&B Record*:

Patents and Deeds and Other Early Records of New Jersey has this item:

> 1692 April 18. Deed. John Gardner of Newark and wife Abigail to Tunis Johnston alias Peare, for 85 acres of upland and 7 a. of meadow on Pissaick R., vizt: 45 a., N. grantee, E. the river, S. Hance Hendrickson alias Speere, W. Hendrick Hendrickson van Arie (in the record: vanrearie) and grantee; 31 a. N. Hendrick Hendrickson vanrearie, W. unsurveyed land, E. the first lot, S. Hance Hendrickson alias Speere and unsurveyed land; 14 a., N. **Edward Riggs**, S. Hance Hendrickson, W. unsurveyed land, E. common land, 7 a. meadow, E. a small creek, W. Hance Hendrickson, S. Mapple Island Creek, N. a small creek.[61]

Note that the deed acreages above do not quite foot. The total acreage should be 85 acres of upland and 7 acres of meadowland. The 7 acres of meadowland is accounted for, but the three upland tracts add to 90 acres total, not 85. It would take a look at the originals probably to discover the error. For our purposes, we see that Edward Riggs had land, probably 14 acres, and probably located near the Passaic River.

N.B. "Mapple Island Creek" was in the vicinity of the meadowland in the deed above. A clue to its location is from Nelson's *History of Paterson*, (in a sketch about Johannes Michielson alias Vreeland): "on June 2, 1709, he bought from John Johnson, of Newark, a tract of salt meadow in Newark, 'near the mouth of Maple creek island.' [Cites E. J. Deeds, I, 372, 373.]" [62] N.B. Johannes Michielson alias Vreeland was brother of Enoch Macheelson, mentioned above. Maple Island Creek is mentioned numerous times in Nelson's *Patents and Deeds*, apparently a well-known landmark in Newark, perhaps near Second River, so northern Newark.

At a council of the proprietors of East New Jersey held 10 Apr. 1696 at Perth Amboy, it was agreed to grant land to "old settlers," including a grant to "Edward Riggs and Hanna Thompson 100 acres at 6 pence per

61. *Patents and Deeds and Other Early Records of New Jersey 1664–1703*, ed. William Nelson, originally published as *Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series*, Vol. 21 (Paterson 1899) (↗), 268–269, images 280–281 (↗), cites Lib. F:380.

62. Nelson, History of Paterson, 110.

annum quit rent, in the right of their father, Edward Riggs." This would be Edward[3] Riggs and Hannah (Brown) (Riggs) Thompson, the wife of Joseph[3] Riggs, deceased, who had remarried. They were two surviving heirs in New Jersey of Edward[2] Riggs.[63]

In the files of the New Jersey Supreme Court is a 1730 case concerning Joseph Riggs, tenant in possession of premises in Newark belonging to John "Rockhead."[64]

At a proprietors meeting held 24 Mar. 1762, Daniel Riggs requested that the 100 acres, "adjoining the mountains" and occupied continuously for 65 years by Edward[3], his son, Joseph[4], and the said Daniel (who would be Daniel[5] (*Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3])), be officially recognized as the 100 acres granted in 1696.[65] The problem was analyzed by a committee who reported on 25 Mar. 1762 these details:

> They also find that in Book O, Fol: 153, a warrant issued to the Surveyor General to lay out for Hannah Thomson and Edward Riggs, one hundred acres within the bounds of Newark in pursuance of the said order, but the records being searched, no Surveyor patent was to be found thereon for the said one hundred acres to them or either of them.[66]

The problem came to a head because the 100 acres upon which Edward[3], Joseph[4], and Daniel[5] had lived was surveyed to John Rochead [Book S 76], who then tried unsuccessfully to evict Joseph Riggs from the land (see 1730 Supreme Court case above). The proprietors agreed to let Daniel Riggs have the 100 acres in question for backpayment of all quit rents due and for a representative of John Rochead to be given 100 acres elsewhere.[67]

---

63. *The Minutes of the Board of Proprietors of the Eastern Division of New Jersey from 1685 to 1705* (Perth Amboy, N.J.: The Board of Proprietors of the Eastern Divison of N.J., 1949), 222–23. A similar deed to Joseph and Hannah Bond, in right of their father Stephen Bond of Newark, mentions Edward Riggs [*Patents and Deeds and Other Early Records of New Jersey 1664–1703*, 266, image 278 (↗), cites Lib. F:347.]

64. N.J. Supreme Court Files, abstracted by Sandra Hewlett, CG, case 32993.

65. Minutes of the Board of Proprietors of Eastern New Jersey, 1745–1764, 366–67.

66. Minutes of the Board of Proprietors of Eastern New Jersey, 1745–1764, 368–69.

67. Minutes of the Board of Proprietors of Eastern New Jersey, 1745–1764, 370–71.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

A deed dated 4 June 1796 in which Joseph, Parmenas, and Benjamin Riggs (being Joseph[4] and two sons of Daniel[5]) sold about a quarter of their inherited "Land on the Mountain" to Jeremiah Baker, explains further that the land was located in "Roxberry in the County of Morris." So this determines that the "Mountain" here was not Watchung Mountain near the Oranges, but rather a mountain in Morris Co.[68] (See sketch for Joseph's son, Daniel[5], for more details.)

In a book of New Jersey quit rents charged up to 25 Mar. 1696/7 and received by July 1697 in London, is a record for a charge to Edward Riggs for 68 acres at ½ pence per acre in Newark. A note of unknown date appended below the entry, in a different handwriting, states: "his son Edward lives upon the home lott the father lives in Elizabeth Town."[69] This suggests that Edward[4] took the home lot, and Edward[3] moved to Elizabethtown.

Edward[3] might be he who witnessed, on 21 Jan. 1708/9, the will of William Brant of Elizabethtown, Essex Co., N.J., proved 13 May 1725.[70]

Robert Charles Anderson found an Edward Riggs Jr. as a constable and on a jury in 1714–1715 in Essex Co.[71] Is this Edward[4]? If so, it suggests that Edward[3] was still alive then.

Children (only Edward and Joseph have been proved):

\+ 36 i **EDWARD[4] RIGGS**, born say 1673, Newark, and had children.

\+ 37 ii **JOSEPH[4] RIGGS**, born about 1676, Newark, married **SARAH —**, and had children.

\+ 38 iii ?**JAMES[4] RIGGS**, born say 1679 married say 1710 a granddaughter of William Oliver. For this line see Part B of the N.J. Branch in a separate volume.

\+ 39 iv ?**SAMUEL[4] RIGGS**, born say 1681, near Newark, Essex Co., N.J. It is not even known if his name was actually Samuel. For this line see Part III, the problematical N.J. branch, in a separate volume.

---

68. Minutes of the Board of Proprietors of Eastern New Jersey, 1745–1764, 366–67.

69. N.J. Quit Rents, FHL 946,001, item 7, p. 21, "Edward Riggs—D^{r}. | To 68 Ac: at 1/2^{d} pr:Ac:to Mar: 1696—£.3".5".1."

70. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 1:58.

71. Essex Co. records [which ones?], vol. 1, 1709–1719, contributed by Robert Charles Anderson.

[Putative children, with no known record. For these lines see Part III, the problematical N.J. branch, in a separate volume:[72]

40 i **ANNA**[4] **RIGGS**, born about 1662, Derby, New Haven Co., Conn., married **J. GAGE**. [By Congar alone, this would be **ANNA**[4] **RIGGS**, married — **GAGE**.]

41 ii **MARY**[4] **RIGGS**, born about 1666, Derby, New Haven Co., Conn., married **JOSEPH LINDSLEY**. [By Congar alone, this would be **MARY**[4] **RIGGS**, married — **LINDSLEY**.]

42 iii **MARTHA**[4] **RIGGS**, born about 1677, married **S. FREEMAN**. [By Congar alone, this would be **MARTHA**[4] **RIGGS**, married — **FREEMAN**.]

43 iv **ELIZABETH**[4] **RIGGS**, born about 1678, married **JOHN LYON**. [By Congar alone, this would be **ELIZABETH**[4] **RIGGS**, married — **LYON**.]

\+ 44 v **JOHN**[4] **RIGGS**, born 1679 (or 1669), married **FRANCIS COLBURN**, and had four sons.

45 vi **CHARITY**[4] **RIGGS**, born about 1685, married **JOHN BOWERS**. There is a John Bowers who in 1714, according to *New Haven* Co. Court Records, had a wife Charity, recently married. John was son of Samuel Bowers and, probably, Ruth Wooster, his first wife.[73]

]

TWITCHELL BRANCH

See Vol. III: Part I for continuation of the Twitchell branch of the Riggs family.

---

72. Congar, *Genealogical Notices, First Settlers of Newark*, 131, states "trad. Says he [Edward] had Joseph, Edward, James, Samuel John [sic, no comma between], Anna Gage, Mary Lindsley, Martha Freeman, Elizabeth Lyon, and Charity." Congar lists all the sons then all the daughters. Wallace added therefore the birth years and the first names or initials of the spouses, and the Francis Colburn and John Bowers spouses. Wallace's order is Anna, James, Mary, Edward, Joseph, Martha, Elizabeth, John, Samuel, and Charity.

73. Donald Lines Jacobus, "Edward Wooster of Derby, Conn., and Some of His Descendants," *Register* 75(1921):176–77. A footnote states: "This child is omitted in Orcutt's History of Derby, p. 703. Probate records prove that he was son of Samuel Bowers, and a consideration of the dates shows that it is almost impossible for him to have been a child by the second wife." She was Lydia French, whom Samuel married 4 Nov. 1691.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

EDWARD RIGGS, VOL. 3, PART 2: N.J.

FOURTH GENERATION[74]

CONNECTICUT BRANCH

See Vol. III: Part I for continuation of the Connecticut branch of the Riggs family.

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

30. ELIZABETH[4] RIGGS (*Joseph*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born say 1681, Newark. She married 17 June 1702, Guilford, Conn.,[75] **DANIEL DOD**, who was born about 1679, Guilford, son of Stephen and Sarah (Stevens) Dod. Daniel's aunt, Mary (Dod) Blachly, was married to Newark planter Aaron Blachly, and Daniel's uncles, Daniel and Samuel Dod, were early in Newark although not original planters. Daniel himself was probably in Newark by 3 Sept. 1701 when Daniel Dod Jr. (and Daniel and Samuel Dod also) signed an intent-to-purchase agreement for the Indian lands "all or part of that upland Westward or Northwest of the Town Bounds of Newark within ye Compass of Pasayack River and So Southward unto ye Monusing [Minisink] Path (viz) all Land as yet unpurchased of the heathen." He was definitely in Newark by 23 Mar. 1711[/2?] when George Willocks of Elizabethtown sold "Daniell Dode" of Newark 50 acres to be taken up in the Eastern Division of New Jersey. Daniel died after 21 Oct. 1748, possibly as late as 1757. He and Elizabeth had at least three and probably four children, at least one of whom moved west into Mendham, Morris Co.

Daniel Dod appears often in the Newark town meeting records:[76]

11 Nov 1701 Daniel Dod chosen to set rate of minister's salary. [116][77]

74. All proofs of this generation, unless otherwise provided, are found in Anderson and Smith, "The Genealogy of Edward[1] Riggs Revisited," *The Genealogist*. (See bibliography for expansion of source details.)

75. "Old Guilford Marriage Records," *Conn. Nutmegger* 8:349, "[Dod–Doude–Dowd] Daniell [spouse] Elezabeth Riggs, of Newworke in East Jassy [date] 17 Jun 1702 [1:]8."

76. *Town Records of Newark*, 116–79, page numbers in square brackets.

77. There are a great many entries for Daniel Dod in the records prior to this one.

8 Mar 1714/5	Daniel Dod [twice] contributor to common fence. [127]
14 Mar 1721/2	Daniel Dod chosen surveyor [with Joseph Riggs]. [129]
14 Mar 1731/2	Daniel Dod chosen surveyor [with Joseph Riggs]. [130]
14 Mar 1731/2	Lieut. Daniel Dod chosen to let out land for mining. [131]
9 Mar 1756	Daniel Dod, Jun'r, overseer of the highways. [142][78]
10 Mar 1772	Daniel Dod chosen overseer of the highways. [154]
12 Mar 1776	Daniel Dod chosen overseer of the highways. [157]
10 Apr 1797	Daniel Dodd chosen overseer of the highways. [176]
9 Apr 1798	Daniel Dodd chosen overseer of the highways. [177]
8 Apr 1799	Daniel Dodd chosen overseer of the highways. [179]

The following three paragraphs explore (inconclusively) the possibility that Bethuel Riggs got his name from the Dod family:

The name Bethuel is a popular one in the Dod family. To explain its occurrences, Daniel[1] Dod will denote the immigrant from England to Branford, New Haven Co., Conn., in about 1646 who started this American family. It was his son, Daniel[2] Dod who immigrated to Newark as a minor, with brother Stephen[2] Dod remaining in Connecticut. The Daniel Dod of this sketch, who married Elizabeth[4] Riggs, is therefore Daniel[3] Dod (*Stephen*[2], *Daniel*[1]).

The Bethuels in the Dod family: Joseph[4] Dod (*Daniel*[3], *Daniel*[2], *Daniel*[1]) had two children who both married Munns: Matthias[5] Dod married Sarah Munn, and Rachel[5] Dod, his sister, married Bethuel Munn. Then Matthias and Sarah had a son, Bethuel[6] Dod (*Matthias*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Daniel*[3], *Daniel*[2], *Daniel*[1]).[79] The Munn family appears to be the source of inspiration for the Bethuel name in this case. Indeed, the name Bethuel is often used in the early Munn family.[80]

Another strain is the following, from another son of Daniel[2]: Joshua[4] Dod (*Stephen*[3], *Daniel*[2], *Daniel*[1]) had sons Bethuel[5] Dod, a Presbyterian pastor, and Nathaniel[5] Dod. Then Nathaniel had Bethuel[6] Dod (*Na-*

78. It is unclear who is he Jr. to.

79. Littell, *First Settlers*, 125–29.

80. One page of the N.J. Historical Society holdings, on the Munn family, reveals four distinct individuals named Bethuel Munn within three generations, one being the husband of Rachel[5] Dod, *Documents, Maps, & Photographs: Manuscript Group 416, Munn Family (Essex Co., N.J.).*

thaniel[5], *Joshua*[4], *Stephen*[3], *Daniel*[2], *Daniel*[1]).[81] These instances of the name and several others are found in the Dod genealogy whose first author is, in fact, Bethuel L. Dodd.[82]

Children:[83]

+ 46 i **STEPHEN**[5] **DOD**, born 4 Apr. 1703, Guilford, Conn., died 22 May 1764, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J. He married **DEBORAH BROWN**, and had 11 children, and with her became the ancestor of the largest branch of the Dod family, via sons Thaddeus and Daniel, who settled in western Pennsylvania.[84]
+ 47 ii **PHEBE**[5] **DOD**, born about 1703, married **PETER CONDIT**, and had eight children. Phebe is not mentioned in Littell.
+ 48 iii **JOHN**[5] **DOD**, born 14 May 1711, married **JEMIMA HARRISON**, and had seven children.
+ 49 iv **TIMOTHY**[5] **DOD**, born about 1715, and had three children by an unknown wife.

31. SAMUEL[4] **RIGGS** (*Joseph*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born say 1683, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., and died before 16 May 1711 when his will was proved. He married say 1708 **REBECCA —**. Samuel was the second son listed in his father's will and given first choice over his brother Zophar in an equal division of his father's lands. Rebecca married, second, Joseph Bunnell.

Samuel Riggs is not mentioned in the Newark town meeting records, but there is secondhand evidence that he bought a plot of 19 acres in Newark from Samuel Roberts on 4 May 1707, perhaps just before his marriage. The same evidence informs us that Jotham Clark and his wife Sarah, "sole dau. & heir of Samuel Riggs, dec'd," sold the plot to Joseph Foster of Newark in June 1734.

Samuel, a cordwainer[85] of Newark, signed his will on 31 Jan. 1709/10. It mentions "my dearly beloved Wife Rebecca by Name," "my

81. Littell, *First Settlers*, 131–32.
82. Dodd and Burnett, *Descendants of Daniel Dod*, 20.
83. Littell, *First Settlers*, 134.
84. Dodd and Burnett, *Descendants of Daniel Dod*, 20.
85. A cordwainer is a worker in leather, more specifically fine Cordovan leather (as from Cordoba,

s[d] dauthter [*sic*] Sarah Riggs by Name," and "My Loveing brother in Law Daniel Dod."[86] It was proved 16 May 1711 at which probate appeared "Rebecca Riggs E[xtrx] of the within will new wife of Joseph Bunnell."[87] Daniel Dod and Elizabeth Dod his wife were made administrators of Samuel's estate on 16 May 1712.[88]

[Gardiner Essex Co. Collection [FHL 848918], Samuel Riggs, Newark, "Sept. 18.1723. Samll Rigs & Phebe Wilcocks witnesses at trial of John Lyon q v indicted on a charge of counterfeiting."] [Placeholder: Since this Samuel died about 1711, the Samll of this record cannot be the same person.]

Child:

\+ 50 i **SARAH[5] RIGGS**, born say 1709, married **JOTHAM CLARK**, and had two children.

33. PAUL[4] DAY (*9Mary[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born say 1668, and died before 19 Nov. 1712, Newark, when his widow "Phebee" was bonded as administratrix of his estate. He married **PHEBE —**, possibly daughter of Thomas and Mary Brown. Cousin "Phebie" or "Phebee" Day was a beneficiary in the will, dated 31 May 1698, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., of Lt. Samuel Rose [Roos].[89]

Paul appears briefly in the Newark town meeting records:[90]

Spain), and even more specifically, a shoemaker. The latter is probably the meaning here, as distinguished from a cobbler, a repairer of shoes.

86. N.J. Wills, 1:313 [FHL 522714]. This will is preceded on p. 312 with a transcription of the will of Samuel's father Joseph, dated 1 Jan. 1688/9.

87. Unrecorded Wills of N.J., 4:321–22 [FHL 545495], dated "one thousand seven Hundered & nine alias ten." Joseph Bunnell was son of Nathaniel and Susanna (Whitehead) Bunnell [Jacobus, *Families of Ancient New Haven*, 369], which is personally interesting to me since I descend from Isaac Whitehead, Susanna's father.

88. Gardiner Essex Co. Collection [FHL 848918], Samuel Riggs, "in SHC's [Congar's] Note Book p. 79 & 127. Another entry is that Daniel Dod & Elizabeth Dod his wife were made admrs of Samuel Riggs Est 1712 May 16." [Find this record.]

89. *N.J. Calendar of Wills,* 1:394, cites N. J. Archives, XXI, 145; *N.J. Calendar of Wills,* 2:564, proved 24 Nov. 1701, mentions wife Mary, and other cousins, Hannah Brant, Sarah Moris [*sic*], and Abigall [*sic*] Ball.

90. *Town Records of Newark*, 109–10, page numbers in square brackets.

1 Jan 1695/6 Paul Day chosen pounder. [109].
6 Jan 1696/7 Paul Day chosen pounder. [110].

As mentioned previously "Pawll" Day of Newark was granted, on 1 May 1697, 87 acres of land in Newark, including (1) the 3-acre homelot in Newark, "in right of his father George Day." The home lot was bounded on the east by George Day, surely his brother, so he at least had already received part of the original 6-acre Newark grant. Paul also received, as part of the 87 acres: (2) a lot on Lightning Hill; (3) a lot in Tompkins Neck; (4) a lot on the west side of Two Miles Brook, bounded on the north by "the Riggs"; (5) a piece of boggy meadow by Maple Island, bounded on the north by the "grantee"; (6) 10 acres of meadow, bounded on the north by the "grantee's brother"; (7) 3 acres, bounded on the south and west by "Jonathen Tichenall and Widow Riggs"; (8) 3 acres at "Beefe Point"; and (9) 2 acres at "Freeman's Point."[91] Jonathan was son of Martin Tichenor [Tichenall], mentioned before.[92]

Widow Riggs in the paragraph above, alive on 1 May 1697, might have been Mary, the wife of Edward[3] Riggs, his death date not being known, but last mention in the Newark town records being 9 Jan. 1687/8.[93] Hannah, the wife of Joseph[3] Riggs, remarried Aaron Thompson, so she is not a possibility. Samuel[3] Riggs was alive in 1697 (and lived in Derby, Conn.). This exhausts the third generation. The second generation is not even a remote possibility because Elizabeth, wife of Edward[2] remarried Caleb Carwithie. Any other possibility would lie in the fourth generation, but none of the known fourth generation Riggs males could have had a wife who fits Widow Riggs, since all of these males are known to have been alive in 1697, or are thought to have been too young to have married by then.

Children:[94]

91. Calendar of Records, East Jersey Deeds, 264, Lib. F:333.
92. *Calendar of Records, East Jersey Deeds*, 264. Liber F:338. A deed, also of 1 May 1697, to Daniel and Jonathen Tichenall of Newark, in right of "Martine" Tichenall, late of Newark, presumably their father. This deed mentions "Pawll Day" twice with neighboring properties.
93. Town Records of Newark, 102.
94. Carrell, "The Day Family of Mendham", 56, "Paul Day had Joseph, Azuba, Mary, and one

+ 51 i **JOSEPH[5] DAY**, married **HANNAH SARGEANT**, had eight children. [Littell has Hannah married to Joseph[5], son of George[4], Paul's brother [q.v.]; Carrell has it as shown.[95]]

52 ii **AZUBA [ASUBAH][5] DAY**, alive on 13 Apr. 1732, at the will of her sister, Mary Day [see below].

53 iii **MARY[5] DAY**, married **JOSEPH TOMPKINS**, and had no children.

Joseph Tompkins of Newark, Essex Co., N.J., signed his will 23 Mar. 1731, proved 10 May 1732, leaving everything to his wife, Mary. It mentions nephews but no children.[96]

A noncupative will for Mary Tompkins, widow of Joseph, late of Newark, dated 13 Apr. 1732 and also proved 10 May 1732, declared that her estate was to be left to the two sons and two daughters of her sister, Corre, deceased, and to her sister, Asubah Day, so also mentioning no children. The will mentions that her brothers [NB., implies more than one brother but could include a brother-in-law] were in her debt.[97]

On 4 July 1732, Joseph Day, presumably her brother, was allowed to secure the estate's crops.[98]

54 iv **CORRE[5] DAY**, who died before her sister's will of 13 Apr. 1732, leaving two sons and two daughters of unknown surname [see above].

34. GEORGE[4] DAY (*9Mary[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born about 1669, and died before 24 Jan. 1720/1, when administrators of his estate were appointed in Newark, they being John Brown, Amos Roberts, and John Day, all of Newark.[99] The 1896 history, quoted above, has him marrying twice, the second time, in 1711, to a **PHEBE —**.

Congar (perhaps the source of the 1896 history) states:[100]

---

other daughter."

95. Littell, *First Settlers*, 115. However, Littell has the sons of George[3] as George[4], John[4], David[4], and Joseph[4] instead of Paul[4], George[4], and Samuel[4]. They are consistent except for the early generations.

96. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 2:484.

97. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 2:484–85.

98. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 2:485.

99. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 1:130; Carrell, "The Day Family of Mendham," 56.

100. Congar, Genealogical Notices, First Settlers of Newark, 118.

George had sec. wi. Phebe in 1711; perhaps had son John, who with John Brown and Amos Roberts adm. 1720.

George appears briefly and sporadically in the Newark town meeting records:[101]

29 Feb 1699/1700 George Day chosen pounder. [115]
8 Mar 1714/5 George Day contributor to the common fence. [127]

Known child (supposed to be a son since administrating the estate):

55 i **JOHN[5] DAY**.

35. SAMUEL[4] DAY (*9Mary[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born about 1671, and died after 8 Mar. 1714/5 (see town meeting record below). He had signed his will 15 Feb. 1714/5, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., and it was proved 17 Oct. 1715.[102] One of the witnesses was Anthony Oliff, his mother's second husband. The will mentions Samuel's wife, Abigail, son, David, and an expected child. He married[103] **ABIGAIL CARTER**, daughter of Benjamin Carter of the Borough of Elizabeth, Essex Co., N.J. Benjamin signed his will on 18 May 1758, and in it mentioned his daughter, "Abegil," wife of Samuel Day, implying she was still alive at that date.[104]

Samuel also appears briefly in the Newark town meeting records:[105]

8 Mar 1714/5 Samuel Day contributor to the common fence. [127]

Children[106]

101. *Town Records of Newark*, 115, 127, page numbers in square brackets.
102. *N.J. Calendar of Wills,* 1:131, witnesses: George Harrison, Anthony Oliff, and Joseph "Linsly."
103. Some of the evidence is murky and confused and must be used carefully: Congar, *Genealogical Notices, First Settlers of Newark*, 118, "Capt. Samuel Day m. Abigail Carter; [but from hereon describes, it seems, their son, Samuel[5]] d. 25th Mar., 1777, a. 63; may have been bro. of David and posthumous son of Samuel [meaning Samuel[4]]; w. Morris Co., 1777; n. ch. Jeduthun, Samuel, Jehiel, David, Robert, Abraham and Jared; g. ch. John and Abigail ch. of Ezekiel"; Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281, "The Day Family," has "O. S. [oldest son [*sic*], i.e., Samuel [so this has to have been second oldest son Samuel[5]] married (1) Elizabeth —, born Dec. 1715, died Apr. 22, 1861 [*sic*]. (2) Oct. 12, 1761, Zervia Wines, who was born 1720, died Dec. 21, 1776. He died at Morristown Mar. 25, 1777."
104. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 3:54.
105. *Town Records of Newark*, 127, page numbers in square brackets.

+ 56 i **DAVID[5] DAY**, born about 1711, and had five, perhaps six, children.
+ 57 ii **SAMUEL[5] DAY**, born posthumously 15 July 1715, Newark, married (1) **ELIZABETH —**, and had 11 children ***This is Jackie White's line.*** Samuel married (2) **ZERVIAH (—) WINES [WINDS]**.

36. EDWARD[4] RIGGS (*11Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born say 1674, Newark. Robert Anderson and I listed him as first child because he inherited the Newark home lot. His birth year estimate comes then from his brother Joseph's birth year.

[He is said to have married about 1692 **APHIA STOUGHTON**, but no record of her has been found. Wallace states that in 1708 they settled near Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., which lies near Morris Co., N.J. He also says that the only other "record extant concerning him and his family is that of a road record, which located him at the end of the mountain and near the village of Milburn."[107]]

The Newark town meeting records have only two mentions of Edward[4], if indeed this be he. They are both unsupportive of Wallace's statement that Edward moved in 1708 to Basking Ridge. The two items are separated by fifteen years:[108]

8 Mar 1714/5	Edward Riggs contributor to the common fence. [127]
16 Mar 1729/30	Edward Riggs chosen fence viewer. [130]

Robert Charles Anderson found an Edward Riggs Jr. as a constable and on a jury in 1714–1715 in Essex Co.[109] Is this Edward[4]? If so, it suggests that Edward[3] was still alive then.

---

106. Also with murky evidence that must be used carefully: Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281, "The Day Family," has "Samuel, died about 1715, had wife Abigail, a son John [in my copy someone has penciled out John and written David above it] and a posthumous son Samuel"; Carrell, "The Day Family of Mendham," 56. But Littell, *First Settlers*, 115, has David[5] son of George[4], not Samuel[4]. This indicates serious problems in Littell with this family. So Conger, Crayon, and Littell are not to be fully trusted, and must be used with caution and further evidence when possible.

107. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 7. Millburn is in Essex Co., midway between the Oranges and Chatham, Morris Co.

108. *Town Records of Newark*, 127, 130, page numbers in square brackets.

109. Essex Co. records [which ones?], vol. 1, 1709–1719, contributed by Robert Charles Anderson.

EDWARD RIGGS, VOL. 3, PART 2: N.J.

Edward Riggs is mentioned in the Janeway account book of Somerset Co. from 5 Apr. 1736 to Jan. 1744/5. He appears with David Riggs in one record there, that of 12 Jan. 1744/5.[110]

An Essex County court record for *Edward Riggs vs. Potter Eastman* places him there on 22 June 1737.[111]

An Edward "Rigs" is mentioned in the will of Rev. John Cross, dated 23 May 1739, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., proved 20 Oct. and 15 Dec. 1748. Brice "Ricky" is one of the witnesses (cf. sketch of Jonathan[6] Riggs($_{58}$*Thomas*[5]) below). [It is possible that this Edward is Edward[5] below.]

Edward Riggs is mentioned in the Bodine account book of Piscataway Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., on 18 June 1746 (debt) and 12 May 1748 (credit). David Riggs is also mentioned in the same account book and clears his debt on the same date.[112]

Edward Riggs and David Riggs are mentioned in a list of persons, filed 9 Oct. 1750, whose accounts with the estate of Ann Haines of Morris Co., deceased, were paid. The inventory of Ann's estate was recorded 6 Dec. 1742, Morris Co.[113] It is possible that David was David[5] below of Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., and that Edward was Edward[4] [or even the putative brother of David, Edward[5]].

[Gardiner's Essex Co. Collection [FHL 848918], Thomas Riggs, "An all but illegible entry in Rev. John Prudden's almanac seems to show that in May 1711 or 1712 his scholars included Tho Rigs & possibly Joseph."]

Children:[114]

---

110. Janeway Accounts, 600, 5 April 1736, Edward Riggs, 679, 16 Oct. 1736, Edward "Rigs," 849, 12 Jan. 1744/5, Edward Riggs (with David Riggs);.Stryker-Rodda, "Janeway Account Books, 1735–1746," *GMNJ*, 33(1958):84.

111. Essex Co., N.J., Court Records, B:368.

112. Sisser, "Bodine's Account Book," *GMNJ,* 85(2010):123, "Edward Riggs [p. 23] | D: 18 June 1746 – To 1 pair Sheep Shears | C: 12 May 1748 – By Cash in full."

113. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 2:209.

114. Congar, *Genealogical Notices, First Settlers of Newark*, 131, states "Edward, jr., living in 1715, trad. fath. of Thomas, Joseph, and David." The "traditional" is worrisome.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

\+ 58 i **THOMAS**[5] **RIGGS**, born 13 Dec. 1701, near Newark, Essex Co., N.J., married **EUNICE MORRIS**, and had five children.

Thomas Riggs is mentioned in the Janeway account book of Somerset Co. from Dec. 1735 to Jan. 1737.[115]

\+ 59 ii **JOSEPH**[5] **RIGGS**, born 1707, married **JANE PLUM** of Newark, and had no children.

60 iii ?**MARY**[5] **RIGGS**, born say 1708, married **DANIEL MORRIS**.[116] Daniel was probably he mentioned in the will of Mary's brother, Joseph Riggs.[117]

\+ 61 iv **DAVID**[5] **RIGGS**, born say 1709, married **ELIZABETH COX**, and had six children.

62 v ?**JOHN**[5] **RIGGS** (possibly), born say 1711. Perhaps the John who is mentioned in the Janeway account books of Somerset Co., and he who is mentioned in the will of David Cosart, 10 June 1736[118] (see Joseph[6] Riggs (${}_{61}David^{5}$)).

John Riggs is mentioned in the Janeway account book from Sept. to Nov. 1735. He delivered goods to John Blackhead, George Cosart, Agnis Reade [Reid perhaps?], and Cornelius Van Horne, indicating that they were neighbors.[119]

---

115. Kenn Stryker-Rodda, "The Janeway Account Books, 1735–1746," *GMNJ*, 33(1958):84, "[Riggs (Rigs)], Thomas, Dec 35 – Jan 37; d Jacamiah Rogers."

116. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 7.

117. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:424.

118. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 2:114, John Riggs witnessed the will of David Cosort [Cassart], on 10 June 1736, Somerset Co., proved 13 Jan. 1740, which mentions son, Jacob, and daughter, Leah, both deceased. Messler, *First Things in Old Somerset*, 15, has this item, "The land north of Somerville, embracing the first and second mountains and the valley between them . . . was deed to . . . December 12, 1727; and . . . owned all the remainder to a point directly north of Bound Brook. North of the mountains, on Dead River, . . . owned lands. Northeast of Bound Brook, and between the mountains, David Cosart, . . . had in possession large tracts."; *ibid.*, 106, "As early as 1700, or before that time, the lands of Rudyard, with 877 acres adjoining it, belonging to John Royce, were puchased by a company consisting of George Cussart [*sic*], Samuel Thompson and Jacob DeGroot. . . . George Cussart's house is now the Bound Brook hotel. . . . In the year 1700, the 1,171 acres of the original proprietors were purchased as we have said by George Cussart and Jacob DeGroot. . . . In 1720, . . . had become purchasers of parts of this original tract, and subsequently, in 1746, . . . , David Cussart, . . . occupied parts and parcels belonging to it; the particulars cannot be more minutely specified."

119. Kenn Stryker-Rodda, "The Janeway Account Books, 1735–1746," *GMNJ*, 33(1958):84, "[Riggs (Rigs)], Edward, Sep 35 – N 35: d to John Blackhead, George Cosart, Agnis Reade, Cornelius Van Horne."

[Putative children, with no known birth record:[120]

63 i **EDWARD**[5] **RIGGS**, born about 1693, "traditional and not fully traced," according to Wallace. But see above.

64 ii **DANIEL**[5] **RIGGS**, born about 1695, "traditional and not fully traced," according to Wallace.

65 iii **SAMUEL**[5] **RIGGS**, born about 1695, "traditional and not fully traced," according to Wallace.

66 iv **DOROTHY**[5] **RIGGS**, born about 1711 or 1713, married **JOHN BREESE**. Dorothy was buried in Basking Ridge.

]

37. JOSEPH[4] **RIGGS** (*11Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1676, Newark, died 11 Sept. 1744, aged 68, and was buried in the Old Burying Ground, Orange, Essex Co., N.J. He married **SARAH —**, who was born about 1684, died 17 June 1735, aged 51 (gravestone), and was buried next to her husband.

The old (1852) Littell genealogy of New Jersey gives this brief glimpse of Joseph (but note that this was written a century after Joseph's death):

> Three brothers by the name of Riggs lived in Massachusetts, and removed from there to Connecticut. Edward Riggs, one of the three, removed from Connecticut to Newark, N. J. and had a son Joseph Riggs, who lived and died in Orange, and he was the father of Zebulon Riggs.[121]

A plat map of the Oranges, "copied from original" in 1884, contains a record (presumably a copy of the record) dated 1802 describing the map. On it appear lots bearing the names "Joseph Riggs 1705" and "Jos. Riggs, Jr. 1756." It is tempting to suppose that these are Joseph[4] and and his son, Joseph[5], both known to have lived in the Oranges at those times. Although only Joseph[5] was alive in 1802, the date of the map, it would still seem necessary to distinguish the two Joseph's on the plat map. Since Joseph of 1756 is referred to as "Jr." but his father died in 1744,

120. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 7.
121. Littell, *First Settlers*.

there must be another older Joseph in the vicinity. Indeed, he is Joseph[5] (*36Edward*[4]), of Newark, born say 1703.

The Newark town meeting records have the following entries probably corresponding to Joseph[4]:[122]

8 Mar 1714/5	Joseph Riggs contributor to the common fence. [127]
14 Mar 1721	Joseph Riggs chosen surveyor. [129]
9 Mar 1730/1	Joseph Riggs chosen highway surveyor. [130]
14 Mar 1731/2	Joseph Riggs chosen surveyor. [130]
6 Nov 1732	Joseph Riggs chosen collector. [131]
13 Mar 1732/3	Joseph Riggs chosen highway surveyor. [131]
11 Mar 1734/5	Joseph Riggs to care for ringing of the bell. [132]
8 Mar 1736/7	Joseph Riggs chosen overseer of the poor. [133]
14 Mar 1737/8	Joseph Riggs chosen assessor. [133][123]

This Joseph does not appear to have moved to the Mountain until after 14 Mar. 1737/8, inconsistent with Orange as the place of birth of several of the children as given below. Of course, Joseph could have lived near the Mountain and still participated in Newark activities.

Some court records: *Joseph Riggs vs. Jn° Blanchard*, custody, Court of Common Pleas, Essex Co., 10 January 1732/3, continued.[124] *Joseph Riggs vs. John Blanchard*, continued, 13 April 1733.[125] Joseph Riggs appointed member of an arbitration board, Essex Co. court records, 12 April 1738.[126] *Isaac Lyon vs. Jos: Rigs*, second Tuesday in April 1746.[127]

A doctor's bill, dated 11 Apr. 1742, for one visit by Dr. Ichabod Burnet to Joseph "Rigds" might apply to Joseph[4] Riggs as he nears death.[128]

---

122. *Town Records of Newark*, 127–133, page numbers in square brackets.

123. There is a 6-year gap here in the records before the next mention of a Joseph Riggs.

124. Essex Co., N.J., Court Records, B:212.

125. Essex Co., N.J., Court Records, B:223.

126. Essex Co., N.J., Court Records, B:401.

127. Essex Co., N.J., Court Records, C:268.

128. An item from Charles C. Gardiner Collection, N.J. Families 1600–1900, reel 18: Pike–Rog, NEHGS microfilm F 133 G27 1978, Riggs, "Joseph Riggs | Apr. 11, 1742, in a bill of Dr. Ichabod Burnet to Amos Williams for medical services, three of the itmes are for visits to A. W.'s son, at 7 sh., and one is for one visit to Joseph Rigds (sic), at 6 sh. No details as to the latter, except the date. (NJHSM–EJ: 42)."

EDWARD RIGGS, VOL. 3, PART 2: N.J.

Robert Charles Anderson and I were able to establish only Miles, Joseph, and Daniel as children, with Gideon and Sarah as possibilities. We could not prove Zebulon was a child although he is widely proclaimed to be one. I include him here only tentatively, with the leading question mark.

Children:[129]

\+ 67 i **MILES**[5] **RIGGS**, born say 1705, in Newark (or nearby Orange), Essex Co., N.J., married **ELIZABETH WHITNEY**, and had eight children.

\+ 68 ii ?**GIDEON**[5] **RIGGS**, born about 1714, married **REBECCA HAND**, and had eight children. See my Vol. 7 for this line.

\+ 69 iii ?**ZEBULON**[5] **RIGGS**, born 23 or 24 Jan. 1719, Orange, Essex Co., N.J., married **ELIZABETH BROWN**, and had four children. See my Vol. 6 for this line.

\+ 70 iv **JOSEPH**[5] **RIGGS**, born about 1720, Orange, Essex Co., N.J., married **ABIGAIL BROWN**, and had eight children.

\+ 71 v **DANIEL**[5] **RIGGS**, born 29 May 1724, Orange, Essex Co., N.J., married (1) **SARAH LAMSON**, and had 10 children, married (2) **RHODA CONDIT [CONDICT]**, and had no other children.

72 vi ?**SARAH**[5] **RIGGS**, who was unmarried at the signing of her putative brother Miles's will on 1 Jan. 1754. She was born about 1726, married[130] **THOMAS** [or **JOSEPH**] **ROBERTS**.

[Putative children, with no known record:[131]

73 i **JOSIAH**[5] **RIGGS**, born about 1703, married, and said to have had seven children.

\+ 74 ii **HANNAH**[5] **RIGGS**, born about 1707, married **JOHN HEDDEN**, and had at least five children.

---

129. Congar, *Genealogical Notices, First Settlers of Newark*, 131, states "Joseph Riggs bur. at Orange, d. 11th Sep. 1744, a. 69; trad. fath. of Gideon, Zebulon, Joseph, Daniel, Josiah, and Miles."

130. Copied from a manuscript by Edith Tuller Riggs, Charles C. Gardiner Collection, N. J. Families 1600–1900, reel 18: Pike–Rog, NEHGS microfilm F 133 G27 1978, Riggs, has the Joseph version and gives them children: Jesse, Ichabud [*sic*], Phebe, Hannah, Sarah, Joseph, and Israil.

131. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 109, cites Wallace; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 9. Wallace's list is introduced with these not very comforting words: "Mr. Conger, by tradition, gives him six sons, but from one of his descendants we have a list embracing seven sons and four daughters. This list contains evident marks of authenticity, and we do not hesitate to adopt it in preference to that of Mr. Conger."

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

75 iii **MARY**[5] **RIGGS**, born about 1709, married **THOMAS CUSHMAN**.
76 iv **BENJAMIN**[5] **RIGGS**, born 1711, married, and had children.
77 v **DINAH**[5] **RIGGS**, born about 1716, married[132] **EDWARD HEDDEN**.

]

132. Copied from a manuscript by Edith Tuller Riggs, Charles C. Gardiner Collection, N. J. Families 1600–1900, reel 18: Pike–Rog, NEHGS microfilm F 133 G27 1978, Riggs, spells the surname Hadden [for John Hedden also].

FIFTH GENERATION

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

46. STEPHEN[5] **DOD** (*30Elizabeth*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 4 Apr. 1703, Guilford, Conn., and died 22 May 1764, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J. He married **DEBORAH BROWN**, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (—) Brown of Newark, N.J.[133] Stephen reputedly came to Mendham in 1745; his branch of the family is called the Mendham branch.[134]

On 15 Aug. 1749, Stephen Dod of Mendham, took inventory of the estate of Aaron Thompson. [get details; this note from Dodd and Folsom, 36]. On 30 Oct. 1749 he witnessed the will of Timothy Penetant [ditto].

Children:[135]

+ 78 i **LEBBEUS**[6] **DOD**, born 15 Feb. 1739/40, Newark, N.J., married **MARY BALDWIN**, and had 10 children. Mary is a sister of Phebe Baldwin who married Thaddeus Dod, Lebbeus's brother. Lebbeus is "Zebina" in Littell.

+ 79 ii **THADDEUS**[6] **DOD**, born 7 Mar. 1740/1, Newark, married **PHEBE BALDWIN**, and had six children.

80 iii **DANIEL**[6] **DOD**, born 1745 or 1742, died 11 Oct. 1824 or 1821, aged 79, buried in Lower Ten Mile Cem., Amity, Washington Co., Pa.[136] He moved to Ten Mile, Pennsylvania, near his brother Thaddeus. He married **CHARITY FREEMAN**, born about 1748, died June 1831, aged 83. Daniel and Charity had eight children.[137]

81 iv **PARMENAS**[6] **DOD**, born 1738 or 1748, died 28 Apr. 1811, aged 63, buried in Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., married **PATIENCE WRIGHT**, and had seven children. He was a private in Capt. John Craig's Company, Major Hain's Battalion, First Reg. State Troops from Essex Co., N.J., in the Revolutionary War.[138]

---

133. Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 36.
134. Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 36.
135. Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 36; Littell, *First Settlers*, 134.
136. *Lower Ten Mile Cem.*, "89 Dodd Daniel – d. 11 Oct 1821 age: 79yr."
137. Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 67.
138. Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 67–68.

82 v **UZEL [UCAL][6] DOD**, married **ABIGAIL HOMAN**, of Mendham, and had at least one child.

83 vi **ELIZABETH[6] DOD**, born 1729, died 16 Mar. 1817, married 5 Jan. 1764 **EBENEZER COOKE**, of Mendham.

\+ 84 vii **KEZIAH[6] DOD**, married **EPHRAIM SANDERS [SAUNDERS]**, of Mendham, and had at least one child and perhaps eight children.

\+ 85 viii **DEBORAH[6] DOD**, married **WILLIAM MINTHORN**.

86 ix **ABIGAIL[6] DOD**, married **OBED WRIGHT**.

87 x **SARAH[6] DOD**, married **— MINTON**.

88 xi **HANNAH[6] DOD**, married **WILLIAM BROWN**, killed in Indian troubles.

47. PHEBE[5] DOD (*30Elizabeth[4]*, *Joseph[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born about 1703, and died 26 July 1768, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., aged 65, of fever.[139] She married say 1727 **PETER CONDIT [CONDICT]**, of Newark, who was born about 1699, and died shortly before his wife on 11 July 1768, of fever, aged 69, in Morristown.[140]

Peter Condict wrote his will 1 Feb. 1767, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., and it was proved 25 Aug. 1768. It mentions his wife Phebe and eight children, including the following five sons: Ebenezer, Joseph, Nathaniel, Peter, and Silas Condit. Witnesses were Benoni Hathaway, Jedediah Mills, and Thaddeus Dod.[141]

Known children, of eight, in will order unless determined otherwise:

89 i **JOSEPH[6] CONDIT**, born about 1728, died 8 Aug. 1776, Morristown, aged 48, of fever.[142]

90 ii **EBENEZER[6] CONDIT**, had a son Byram[7] Condit, born about 1764, who died 17 Jan. 1769, aged 5, of whooping cough, in Morristown.[143]

91 iii **NATHANIEL[6] CONDIT**.

---

139. Cherry, *Register of all Deaths, Morristown*, "[1768] Phebe, Widow of Peter Condict, 65, Fever, 26 Jul."

140. Cherry, *Register of all Deaths, Morristown*, "[1768] Peter Condict, 69, Fever, 11 Jul."

141. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:86–87.

142. Cherry, *Register of all Deaths, Morristown*, "[1776] Joseph Condict, 48, Fever, 8 Aug."

143. Cherry, *Register of all Deaths, Morristown*, "[1769] Byram, son of Ebenezer Condict, 5, Whooping-Cough, 17 Jan."

92 iv **SILAS**[6] **CONDIT**, born about 1737, died 13 Sept. 1801, aged 64, of cholera in Morristown.[144] A daughter of Silas "Condict," Elizabeth Phebe[7] Condit, is mentioned in a will of Silas Day, of Morristown, dated 9 Feb. 1763, proved 7 Apr. 1763.[145] She was perhaps the betrothed of Silas Day. Silas Condict was the executor of the will, and two of the witnesses were John "Hatheway" and "Benony" Hathaway.

93 v **PETER**[6] **CONDIT**, born about 1744, died 14 July 1774, aged 30, Morristown.[146]

48. JOHN[5] **DOD** (*30Elizabeth*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 14 May 1711, died 10 Aug. 1768. He is called "the Carpenter." He married **JEMIMA HARRISON**.

John Dod wrote his will 25 June 1768, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., and it was proved 18 Oct. 1768. It mentions his wife Jemima and the following children: Jemima, Elizabeth, Adonijah, Nekoda, Abel, Matthew, and James Dod. John left 100 acres of "my land over the mountain, at a place called the Great Swamp" to his sons Adonijah (70 acres) and Nekoda (30 acres).[147]

Children, in the order listed in the will:[148]

94 i **JEMIMA**[6] **DOD**, died unmarried.

95 ii **ELIZABETH**[6] **DOD**, died unmarried.

\+ 96 iii **ADONIJAH**[6] **DOD**, married **MARY/MOLLY OGDEN**, and had four children.

97 iv **NEKODA/CODY**[6] **DOD**, died unmarried.

98 v **ABEL**[6] **DOD**, married **MARTHA OSBORN**, and had seven children: (1) Jemima[7] Dod; (2) Rachel[7] Dod; (3) Polly[7] Dod; (4) Phebe[7] Dod; (5) John[7] Dod; (6) William[7] Dod, who died in infancy; and (7) William[7] Dod, who also died in infancy.

99 vi **MATTHEW/MATTHIAS**[6] **DOD**, died unmarried.

---

144. Cherry, *Register of all Deaths, Morristown*, "[1801] Silas Condict, Esq., 64, Cholera, 13 Sep."
145. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:109.
146. Cherry, *Register of all Deaths, Morristown*, "[1774] Peter Condict, 30, Sudden, 14 Jul."
147. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:118.
148. Littell, *First Settlers*, 135.

100 vii **JAMES**[6] **DOD**, married **SARAH HARRISON**, and had four children: (1) Abraham[7] Dod; (2) Phebe[7] Dod; (3) Hannah[7] Dod; and (4) Naomi[7] Dod.

49. TIMOTHY[5] **DOD** (*30Elizabeth*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1715, and died intestate, administration of his estate being assigned 2 May 1751, Newark.[149] His wife is not known.

Children:[150]

101 i **JESSE**[6] **DOD**, married — **PERRY**, and had two children: (1) Joseph[7] Dod; and (2) [daughter][7] Dod, who married — Riker.
102 ii **TIMOTHY**[6] **DOD**, died unmarried.
103 iii **PHEBE**[6] **DOD**, died unmarried.

50. SARAH[5] **RIGGS** (*31Samuel*[4], *Joseph*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born say 1709, and still living when her husband wrote his will on 1 Apr. 1772. She married before June 1734[151] **JOTHAM CLARK**, when he and wife Sarah, late Sarah Riggs, sole daughter and heir of Samuel Riggs, deceased, of Elizabethtown sold 19 acres in Newark to Joseph Foster of Newark for £45. Jotham died before his will was proved on 7 Apr. 1772.

Jotham Clark of the Borough of Elizabeth, Essex Co., N.J., signed his will on 1 Apr. 1772, and it was proved on 7 Apr. 1772. It mentions his wife Sarah, son Jotham, deceased, and his wife Phebe, daughter Mary, unmarried, Rhoda Townley and her husband Richard, grandson Jotham Winans. Then comes the following list which includes known daughters, so probably all daughters: "The money that remains to be given to Deborah, the wife of James Carpenter; Mary, who is unmarried; Martha, the wife of Aaron Tatuot; Rhoda, the wife of Richard Townley; Rachel, the

149. *N.J. Calendar of Wills,* 3:94. One of the administrators was John Dod Jr. of Newark.

150. Littell, *First Settlers*, 136.

151. Gardiner Essex Co. Collection [FHL 848918], Samuel Riggs, "Orig. Deed exhibited Ap 1929 by Russel Rankin June — 1734. Deed. Jotham Clark & w. Sarah late Sarah Riggs, sole dau. & heir of Samuel Riggs, dec'd, of Eliz. Town to Joseph Foster of Newark, for £45. N.J. 19A. in Newark bdd N. land fam.? Of Thomas Lyon & other land. E. land formerly Robert Cammel's, James Clizbe, Steven Brown <- Samuel Riggs. S. Levy. W. land formerly of Samuel Roberts, 8ch hoad? & in length from said Levy. running the whole breadth of said Samuel Roberts land, being tract bo't by Samuel Riggs from Samuel Roberts by deed of 4 May 1707 . . ."

wife of Henry Brown, and the children that are now born of Phebe, the wife of Isaac Frazee, one part among them, and one part among the children of my daughter, Hannah, who was the wife of Henry Bounel, since deceased." Finally it mentions grandsons David Clark, Jotham Clark, and John Clark, all under 21.[152]

Children, in will order:

104 i **JOTHAM**[6] **CLARK**, born say 1735, died by 1 Apr. 1772, the date of his father's will, married say 1756 **PHEBE MEEKER**, and had three sons: (1) David[7] Clark, born say 1757; (2) Jotham[7] Clark, born say 1759; and (3) John[7] Clark, born say 1761, all definitely born after 1751, as they were under 21 on 1 Apr. 1772. Phebe married, second, 30 Mar. 1769, Westfield, Essex Co., N.J.,[153] Isaac Frazee, and had more children, according to her father-in-law's will of 1772.

Isaac Frazee, of Westfield, Borough of Elizabeth, Essex Co., N.J., signed his will 24 Apr. 1777, proved 14 May 1777. It mentions his wife, Phebe, and several children, with the following admonition: "If my wife refuse to comply with what I have given her, then my 2 youngest daughters, Margret and Mary, that was born of her body, shall have no more than 8 shillings."[154] So apparently she had two children with Isaac.

105 ii **DEBORAH**[6] **CLARK**, born say 1737, married by 1 Apr. 1772, **JAMES CARPENTER**.

106 iii **MARY**[6] **CLARK**, born say 1739, unmarried on 1 Apr. 1772.

107 iv **MARTHA**[6] **CLARK**, born say 1741, married by 1 Apr. 1772, **AARON TATUOT**.

108 v **RHODA**[6] **CLARK**, born about 1744, died 21 July 1823, aged 79, buried in First Presbyterian Churchyard, Elizabethtown, Essex Co., N.J., married by 1 Apr. 1772, **RICHARD TOWNLEY**, born about 1737, died 4 Aug. 1801, aged 64, and buried in First Presbyterian Churchyard.[155]

---

152. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:94.

153. McKinney et al, *Commemorative History of the Presbyterian Church in Westfield*, 436, "[1769] Isaac Frazee & Phebe Meeker Mar. 30."

154. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:189–90.

155. Wheeler and Halsey, Inscriptions on Tombstones and Monuments in the Burying Grounds of the First Presbyterian Church and St. Johns Church at Elizabeth, New Jersey, 192, items 1327–28,

109 vi **RACHEL**[6] **CLARK**, born say 1746, married by 1 Apr. 1772, **HENRY BROWN**.

110 vii **HANNAH**[6] **CLARK**, born say 1748, married before 1 Apr. 1772, **HENRY BOUNEL [BONNELL?]**, who had died by that date. They had children.

51. JOSEPH[5] **DAY** ($_{33}$?*Paul*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) died between the signing of his will 19 Nov. 1772 and its proof 22 Feb. 1774. He married **HANNAH SARGEANT**.[156]

Joseph Day of Hanover, Morris Co., N.J., signed his will on 19 Nov. 1772, proved 22 Feb. 1774. It mentions his wife, Hannah, his sons, Jonathan, Amos, Thomas, Paul, Stephen, his granddaughters, Sarah Mott and Mary Mott, who were under 18, his daughters, Martha and Susanna. Executors were his sons, Paul and Stephen Day. Witnesses were Benjamin Meeker, Daniel Cogswell, and Ezekiel Cheever.[157]

Paul Day and Stephen Day, Esq., probably sons of Joseph[5], were listed as freeholders of Hanover Twp., Morris Co., on 17 Jan. 1793 in Morristown.[158]

Children:

+ 111 i **JONATHAN**[6] **DAY**, had one son.

112 ii **AMOS**[6] **DAY**, married — **MAGIE**, and had six children.[159]

113 iii **THOMAS**[6] **DAY**, and had a daughter.[160]

114 iv **PAUL**[6] **DAY**, married (1) **ELIZABETH THOMPSON**, and had eight children. He married (2) **ELIZABETH (—) CRANE**, and married (3) **PATTY WILLCOX**.[161]

"In memory of | Rhoda widow of | Richard Townley | who died | July 21st 1823; | in the 80th year | of her age," and "In memory of Captn | Richard Townley, died | Augr 4th 1801 In the LXV | year of his age."

156. Littell, *First Settlers*, 115.

157. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:133.

158. Stryker-Rodda, Some Early Records of Morris Co. N.J., 1740–1799, 148–50.

159. Littell, *First Settlers*, 118.

160. Littell, *First Settlers*, 118.

161. Littell, *First Settlers*, 118. For the third marriage, Littell has, "Patty Willcox, (of the family of George, at Elizabethtown,) who was the mother of Samuel Condit, of Chatham." So perhaps she is Patty (Willcox) Condit, daughter of George Willcox.

Elizabeth Day, of Morris Co., widow of Joseph Crane, wife of Paul Day, signed her will 14 Apr. 1785, proved 15 Oct. 1785. Among the witnesses was Stephen Day.[162]

115 v **STEPHEN**[6] **DAY**, married (1) **DAMARIS FOSTER**, and had eight children, married (2) **JEMIMA (OGDEN) JOHNSON**, widow of Stephen Johnson, and daughter of Justice John Ogden, of Newark, and sister of Hannah Ogden, wife of Rev. James Caldwell [Cauldwell], and had three more children.[163]

See Calendar of Wills, 13:121 for Stephen Day: mentions wife Jemima, sons William, Stephen, Elijah, David, and daughters Nancy and Mary. Signed 15 June 1808 (with codicil 14 Jan. 1815), Chatham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., proved 21 Apr. 1815, inventory 17 Apr. 1815. (Also will of William Day of Chatham on same page of calendar.)

116 vi **SARAH**[6] **DAY**, died before 19 Nov. 1772 (her father's will), married **GERSHOM MOTT**, and had two children, Sarah[7] Mott and Mary[7] Mott, both born after 1754.[164]

117 vii **MARTHA**[6] **DAY**, married (1) **SAMUEL LUM**, and had one child, married (2) **STEPHEN HOWEL**, and had three more children, and married (3) — **CARNES**, of Mendham.[165] Samuel and Martha (Day) Lum had a son Samuel[7] Lum (Jr.) who married Dorcas Riggs (*Timothy*[5]), thought to be Dorcas[6] Riggs (*Timothy*[5], *?Samuel*[4], *?Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]), a lineage discussed in my Vol. 8.

118 viii **SUSANNAH**[6] **DAY**, married (1) — **DARLING**, married (2) — **BEACH**, of Rockaway, and had a daughter, Electa[7] Beach, who married — Jackson.[166]

56. DAVID[5] **DAY** (*35Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1711, died 29 June 1754, aged 43, and was buried in the Colonial

162. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 6:114.

163. Littell, *First Settlers*, 115, 120–22. Hannah (Ogden) Caldwell is mentioned particularly because she was infamously murdered by the British in the Revolutionary War [Hatfield, *History of Elizabeth, N.J.*, 491–93].

164. Littell, *First Settlers*, 115.

165. Littell, *First Settlers*, 115, 123.

166. Littell, *First Settlers*, 115–16.

Graveyard of the Presybterian Church, New Providence, Essex (now Union) Co., N.J.[167]

David Day of the Parish of New Providence, "Burrough" of Elizabeth, Essex Co., N.J., signed his will on 4 June 1754, and it was proved 2 July 1754. His brother, Samuel Day, of Morris (Co.) was an executor. David's daughters were listed as Abigail, wife of William "Maxfell," Sarah, Mary, Jemima, and Susanna.[168]

Children:

119 i **ABIGAIL**[6] **DAY**, married **WILLIAM MAXWELL**, and had nine children.[169]

120 ii **SARAH**[6] **DAY**, married after 4 June 1754, when her father signed his will, **DAVID HARRISON**, and lived in Caldwell [Cauldwell] Twp.[170]

121 iii **MARY**[6] **DAY**, married after 4 June 1754, when her father signed his will, **MATTHIAS POTTER**, and had seven children.[171]

122 iv **JEMIMA**[6] **DAY**, baptized 16 June 1745, Morristown baptized 5 Feb. 1744, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[172] married after 4 June 1754, when her father signed his will, (1) — **DAY**, married (2) Aaron Wade, married (3) — **KIRKPATRICK**, who lived at Liberty Corner, married (4) Rev. — **KENNEDY**, minister at Basking Ridge, and married (5) **JONATHAN MILLER SR.**, of Basking Ridge.[173]

123 v **SUSANNA**[6] **DAY**, married after 4 June 1754, when her father signed his will, (1) **ELEAZER CRANE**, of Elizabethtown, son of Benjamin and Esther (Woodruff) Crane, and had no children, and married (2) **MATTHIAS ALLEN**.[174]

---

167. Goetz and Jordan, *Colonial Graveyard of the Presbyterian Church at New Providence, N.J.*, 163, III–A–02, "Here lies the Body | of David Day Esq[r]. who | departed this life June | the 29[th] A*D.1754. | In the 44[th] Year of his | Age."

168. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 3:88.

169. Littell, *First Settlers*, 115, 379.

170. Littell, *First Settlers*, 115.

171. Littell, *First Settlers*, 115, 334.

172. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 6, baptisms, "[1745] June 16. David Day, of Turkey. ch. Jemimah."

173. Littell, *First Settlers*, 115.

174. Littell, *First Settlers*, 105, 115.

124 vi ?**JEREMIAH**[6] **DAY**, baptized 16 June 1745, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.[175] Not mentioned in David's will of 1754, so probably died young.

57. SAMUEL[5] **DAY** (*35Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born posthumously 15 July 1715, Newark, Essex Co., N.J.,[176] and died 25 Mar. 1777, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., aged 62, of smallpox.[177] Samuel married (1) before 5 Feb. 1744 (when their twins were baptized)[178] **ELIZABETH —**, who was born Dec. 1715,[179] died 22 Apr. 1761, aged 45,[180] and was buried in the First Presbyterian Churchyard, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.[181] He married (2) 12 Oct. 1761, Morristown,[182] **ZERVIAH (—) WINES [WINDS]**, who was born about 1721, and died 21 Dec. 1776, Morristown, aged 55.[183] She was the widow of Isaiah Wines of Hanover

175. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part II. The Combined Register, From 1742–1885, 55, "Day, David and w. — of Turkey, had child, Jeremiah, B. 16 June 1745."

176. *The First Presbyterian Congregation Mendham, Morris County New Jersey, 1738–1938, Supplement to History and Records*, 56, "Samuel Day had a wife Abigail and a son David, and a posthumous son Samuel who was born in Newark July 15, 1715. Samuel Day died in 1715."

177. Cherry, *Register of all Deaths, Morristown*, "[1777] Capt. Samuel Day, 63, small-pox, 25 Mar."

178. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 28, renewed covenant or taken baptismal vows, "[1744] Feb. 5. Samuel Day & his wf." *The Combined Register* gives her name as Elizabeth.

179. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281, "The Day Family," has "O. S. [oldest son [*sic*], i.e., Samuel [should be second oldest son Samuel[5]] married (1) Elizabeth —, born Dec. 1715, died Apr. 22, 1861 [*sic*]. (2) Oct. 12, 1761, Zervia Wines, who was born 1720, died Dec. 21, 1776. He died at Morristown Mar. 25, 1777." Notice that there are two errors in this one item, which gives me cause to distrust Crayon without additional evidence. I put in blue items from Crayon that I cannot backup elsewhere.

180. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Vol. 1, No. 9, The Record*, 68, "Elizabeth Day (Samuel) [received] Aug. 29, 1753 [dismissed or died] Apr. 22, 1761 aet 46."

181. *Find a Grave*, no. 12187013, gravestone photograph, by Dave Marr, First Presbyterian Churchyard, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., "Here lies y^{e} Body | of Elizabeth Wife | of Cap^{t} Samuel | Day Dec^{d} April | 22th 1761 in the | 46 Year of her age."

182. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 30, marriages, "[1761] Oct. 12. Capt. Samuel Day & Zervia Wines, wido."

183. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 63, bill of mortality, "[1776] Dec. 21. Zervia, wife of Capt. Samuel Day,* aet. 56, fever."

Twp., Morris Co., N.J., who died intestate,[184] and had two daughters by him (see paragraph after next item).[185]

From *The Combined Registers*: [N.B. B. baptized, B.f.h. baptized on husband's account, B.f.w. baptized on wife's account, R.C. renewed covenant, C. became communicant, L. received by letter, aet. aged [typically died in given no. year of age], **boldface** names are communicants, *italic* names are half-way members, [ ] compiler remarks or conjectures, ? doubtful conjecture][186]

Day, Capt. Samuel; R.C. 5 Feb. 1744; d. 25 Mar. 1777, aet. 63. **Elizabeth —**; R.C. 5 Feb. 1744; C. 29 Aug. 1753; d. 22 April 1761, aet. 46. **Zervia Wines** [wid. Isaiah, q.v.]; m. 12 Oct. 1761; d. 21 Dec. 1776, aet. 56.
Silas; B. 5 Feb. 1744; [m. Phebe Condict.]
Ezekiel, twin; B. 5 Feb. 1744; [m. Mary.]
Phebe, twin; B. 5 Feb. 1744; [m. Silas Condict, q.v.]
David; B. 29 Dec. 1745; [m. Deborah Halsey.]
Jeduthan; B. 28 Feb. 1748; [m. Phebe Wines.]
Robard; B. 5 Aug. 1750; [m. Esther Wines, wid.]
Samuel, twin; B. 8 April 1753; [m. Phebe Wines, wid.]
Abraham, twin; B. 8 April 1753; [m. Sarah Coe.]
Jared; B. 16 Mar. 1755; [m. ary [*sic*] Gildersleeve.]
Jehiel; B. 26 Feb. 1758.[187]

On 15 Mar. 1777 Samuel Day of Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., signed his will, proved 3 May 1777. It mentions "my three Sons Viz Jeduthan Samuel and Jehiel," "my Sons David Robert Abraham and Jared," "my grand Son John," and "my grand Daughter Abigail," the latter two not of age. It also mentions "Deborah & Zervah [*sic*] Winds the Daughters of My Late Wife." Executors were sons Jeduthan and Samuel

184. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 4:109, Zerviah Wines, also "Zurviah Windes," administratrix.
185. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 61, baptisms, "[1758] Aug. 6. Wido. Zervia Wines, ch. Loruhama."
186. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part II, The Combined Register, 5, for complete list, image 617/942 online at <Ancestry.com>.
187. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part II, The Combined Register, 57.

Day and John Mill. Witness were Jonathan Carter, Joanna Day, and Silas Condict.[188]

Silas Day, a cooper of Morristown, signed his will on 9 Feb. 1763, proved 7 Apr. 1763. It mentions his wife, Phebe, his brothers, Ezekiel, David, "Jeduthun," Robert, Samuel, Abraham, Jared, and Jehiel. Also mentioned is Silas Condict's daughter, Elizabeth Phebe, who was to share equally with his brothers. Executor was Silas Condict. Witness were Daniel Carmichael, John "Hatheway," and "Benony" Hathaway.[189] So Silas was another son.

Ezekiel Day of Morristown, Morris Co., signed his will on 19 Dec. 1776, proved 3 May 1777, the same day as Samuel Day's. It mentions "my beloved Wife Joanna," "my Son John Day," "my daughter Abigail," neither of age or married, "My Brother Jeduthan and my Brother in Law Benjamin Lindsly [*sic*]." Witnesses include Jehiel Day.[190] So Ezekiel is another son of Samuel Day.

Deborah Winds is listed as sister of Ebenezer Winds of Hanover, Morris Co., in his will of 23 Jan. 1777, which also mentions a sister, Phebe Day. Among the witnesses were Robert Day and Samuel Day, perhaps the brothers listed below. Phebe was probably the widow of Silas Day.

Children:[191]

+ 125 i **SILAS**[6] **DAY**, born 17 Dec. 1738, baptized 5 Feb. 1744, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., married **PHEBE CONDICT**, and had two children.

126 ii **ELIZABETH**[6] **DAY**, born 25 Apr. 1741, and probably died young. Blue means that my only source for the datum is Crayon.[192]

188. N.J. Wills and Probate Records, 1739–1991, images 337–340/863 online at <Ancestry.com>; N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:133.

189. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:133.

190. N.J. Wills and Probate Records, 1739–1991, images 326–336/863 online at <Ancestry.com>; N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:133.

191. Congar, Genealogical Notices, First Settlers of Newark, 118, except for Phebe and Elizabeth; Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281–282, "The Day Family."

192. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281–282, "The Day Family," "Elizabeth, born Apr. 25, 1741, no records of marriage or death, probably died young."

+ 127 iii **EZEKIEL**[6] **DAY** (twin), born 25 July 1743, baptized 5 Feb. 1744, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., married (1) **MARY —**, and had three children, married (2) **JOANNA BRIDGE**, and had one child.

+ 128 iv **PHEBE**[6] **DAY** (twin), born 25 July 1743, baptized 5 Feb. 1744, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., married 10 Apr. 1760, Morristown, **SILAS CONDICT**, and had one child.

+ 129 v **DAVID**[6] **DAY**, born 18 Nov. 1746, baptized 29 Dec. 1745, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., married **DEBORAH HALSEY**, and had eight children.

+ 130 vi **JEDUTHAN**[6] **DAY**, born 28 Jan. 1748, baptized 28 Feb. 1748, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., married (1) **PHEBE WINES**, and had one child, married (2) **ANNE (LUDLOW) CRANE**, and had six children.

+ 131 vii **ROBERT/ROBARD**[6] **DAY**, born 10 July 1750, baptized 5 Aug. 1750, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., married **ESTHER (—) WINES**, and had one child.

+ 132 viii **SAMUEL**[6] **DAY** (twin), born 7 Apr. 1753, baptized 8 Apr. 1753, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., married married **ANNA —**, and had five children.

+ 133 ix **ABRAHAM**[6] **DAY** (twin), born 7 Apr. 1753, baptized 8 Apr. 1753, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., married (1) **SARAH COE**, and had one child, married (2) **DEBORAH WINES**, and had four children.

+ 134 x **JARED**[6] **DAY**, born 13 Feb. 1755, baptized 16 Mar. 1755, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., married **MARY GILDERSLEEVE**, and had at least six children. ***This is Jackie White's line.***

+ 135 xi **JEHIEL**[6] **DAY**, born 22 Jan. 1758, baptized 26 Feb. 1758, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.

58. THOMAS[5] **RIGGS** (*36Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 13 Dec. 1701, near Newark, Essex Co., N.J., died 19 or 20 Apr. 1796, aged 94, and was buried in the Presbyterian churchyard at Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J.[193] Thomas married, in 1728, **EUNICE MORRIS**,

193. Basking Ridge Presbyterian Cem. records, "Riggs, Thomas, d. Apr. 19, 1796, in 95th yr."; *Cem. Burial Records, Presbyterian Church of Basking Ridge*, "Riggs, Thomas [born] 1701 [died] April 19, 1796"; *Dr. Robert Finleys [sic] Marriages from June 1795 to 1817*, 36, deaths, "Riggs, Thomas, Esq. Apr. 20 1796, 95 yrs."

who was born in 1703, died 28 Dec. 1789, aged 85, and was buried with her husband.[194]

The inscriptions on their graves read as follows:[195]

> In memory of | Thomas Riggs who | died Apr. the 19th | in the 95th year of his age.
>
> Here lies the body of Eunice wife of Thomas Riggs | who died December 28, 1789 in the 86th year | of her age. | My friends that live to mourn and weep | To see the grave wherein I sleep, | . . . [unintelligible] . . .

An old church book records Thomas's death on 20 Apr. 1796. Church records also list Thomas as a trustee in 1731 who received a deed of one and a half acres for the church from John Ayers, and that Thomas was a pewholder, 1769–1776.[196]

As mentioned earlier, Thomas Riggs is listed in the Janeway account book of Somerset Co. from Dec. 1735 to Jan. 1737.[197]

On 4 Nov. 1762 Thomas Riggs and John Collyer made an inventory of the estate of Joseph Kinnan of Bernardstown, Somerset Co., N.J.[198]

In the files of the New Jersey Supreme Court is a 1769 case concerning Thomas Riggs of Somerset Co. and a debt.[199]

---

194. From George Fricke, Historian, Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church; Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church records: "Riggs, Eunice (wife of Thomas), d. Dec. 28, 1789, in 86th yr."; *Cem. Burial Records, Presbyterian Church of Basking Ridge*, "Riggs, Eunice, wife of Thomas, nee Morris [born] 1703 [died] December 28, 1789"; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 10, but Wallace gives Thomas's death date as 24 Apr. 1789.

195. From George Fricke, Historian, Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church, gives these details about the grave locations: "BR Church Yard, against wall on path on Finley side, number 407G," for Thomas, and 407F for Eunice.

196. From George Fricke, Historian, Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church. The death is recorded in "1795 book, page 7." Wallace states (p. 10) that Thomas was a "ruling elder" of the church until he died.

197. Kenn Stryker-Rodda, "The Janeway Account Books, 1735–1746," *GMNJ*, 33(1958):84, "[Riggs (Rigs)], Thomas, Dec 35 – Jan 37; d Jacamiah Rogers."

198. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:234.

199. N.J. Supreme Court Files, abstracted by Sandra Hewlett, CG, case 4624. Case 31575, 1767, concerns Thomas Riggs vs. John Jacob Brewer [not Brown], plea of trespass, £40, Monmouth Co., hence assumed not to be about the current Thomas.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In a complex document dated 21 Jan. 1780, but finally recorded 28 Jan. 1800, Thomas Riggs, his wife Eunice, and John Lewis, probably Thomas's son-in-law, all of Bernardstown, Somerset Co., N.J., transferred the deed on 113 acres "lying on Rockway river in Morris County" to Stephen Jackson, of Morris Co., N.J.[200]

A Thomas Riggs is listed on the tax lists of Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., for the years 1784–1785, 1790, 1792–1794, 1796–1797, 1803, and 1818. There is also a Thomas Riggs Jr. listed in 1818.[201] For the years from 1784 through 1796, the Thomas listed could have been either the current Thomas[5] or his son Thomas[6]. The remaining listings are for Thomas[6], except for the explicit Thomas Riggs Jr., who would be grandson Thomas[7].

During 1783–1786 Thomas Riggs held pew number 49 in the Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church. "Joth'n" Riggs shared pew number 8 with three others.[202]

Supporting evidence: "Daniel [Talmage], as my father informed me, was the youngest of the [four] brothers [sons of Enos Tallmadge], and pretty early in life he came to Elizabethtown, N.J. There he married and settled. Dying young he had but two sons, Daniel and Thomas, the last was about 3 years old (as he has often told me) was taken by his mother's sister Eunice, then married to Thomas Riggs, and settled at baskingridge, Somerset County. There he was brought up, till about 15 years of age, when he returned to his sister Hannah, then married to John Ross, Esquire, of Elizabeth Town."[203]

Jonathan and Thomas Riggs are listed as members of the Rockaway Presbyterian Church, Rockaway Village, Rockaway Twp., Morris Co., N.J., "previous to 1808."[204] Another record places them there as members in 1768, along with their brother-in-law, Willys Pierson.[205]

---

200. Morris Co., N.J., Deeds, D:197.
201. N.J. Census, 1772–1890.
202. Nettie Allen, "Pew-Holders of Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church, 1783–1786," *GMNJ* 22?(1930?):106–7.
203. "Talmage Bible," *Record* 55(1924):55.
204. History of Morris Co., 340–41.
205. Crayon, Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J., 69.

Thomas Riggs Sr. made his will 9 Dec. 1788 in Barnardstown (Bernardsville), Somerset Co. New Jersey, and it was proved 14 Sept. 1796. The will lists his wife Eunice, and in the following order: daughter Eunice, wife of John Lewis; an unnamed daughter, wife of Wyllys Pierson; daughter Hannah, wife of Benjamin Prudden; eldest son, Thomas; and son Jonathan.[206] The unnamed daughter was Mary, by the will of Wyllys Pierson (q.v.). This listing disagrees in some details with that in Wallace.[207] The dates below are estimates that assume the ordering in the will.

Children:

136 i **EUNICE**[6] **RIGGS**, born say 1730, married **JOHN LEWIS**.

+ 137 ii **MARY**[6] **RIGGS**, born say 1733, married Rev. **WYLLYS PIERSON**, and had at least eight children. He is mentioned in the 1776 will of Joseph[5] (*Edward*[4]).

138 iii **HANNAH**[6] **RIGGS**, born say 1736, married **BENJAMIN PRUDDEN**.

+ 139 iv **THOMAS**[6] **RIGGS**, eldest son, born 13 Dec. 1742, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., married (1) **RHODA TUTTLE**, and had nine children, married (2) **SARAH (CARR) DUNLOP**, and had no issue.

+ 140 v **JONATHAN**[6] **RIGGS**, born 19 June 1745, Somerset Co., N.J., married **MARY HAMPTON**.

59. JOSEPH[5] **RIGGS** (*36Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) (known as Capt. Joseph Riggs) was born 1707, died 25 Dec. 1776, and was buried in the Presbyterian churchyard at Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J.[208] He signed his will 13 Dec. 1776, and it was proved on 14 Apr. 1779, Newark, Essex Co., N.J. (or possibly Morris Twp., Morris Co., N.J., where he temporarily resided at his will signing), and married **JANE PLUM** of Newark, who died 1780, Newark. They apparently lived in Morris Co., N.J., for a period beginning about 1765. They were childless.

---

206. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:299.

207. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 10, lists children in this order: Mary, born about 1730; Eunice, born about 1734, married Samuel Lewis; Hannah, born about 1738; Jonathan, born about 1740; Thomas, born 13 Dec. 1742.

208. *Cem. Burial Records, Presbyterian Church of Basking Ridge*, "Riggs, Joseph, Captain [born] 1707 [died] December 25, 1776."

Joseph Riggs Jr. was a witness to the will of Joseph Canfield [Camfield], dated 8 Dec. 1733, Newark, Essex Co., N.J. Mentioned in it is land joining that of John Plum. In this case, Joseph[4] ($_{11}$*Edward*[3]), who died in 1744, was still alive, justifying the "Jr."

Another Joseph alive in Newark at about the same time was Joseph's cousin, Joseph[5] ($_{37}$*Joseph*[4]), born 1720, died 1798–1799. The latter, being younger, was often referred to as Joseph Riggs Jr. in the records after 1744. This ceased about 1765, perhaps because cousin Joseph moved to Morris Co., N.J., about that time. [Am I sure he did?]

The Newark town meeting records have these items that appear to correspond to the current Joseph[5]:[209]

11 Mar 1743/4	Joseph Riggs chosen collector. [136]
12 Mar 1744/5	Joseph Riggs chosen collector. [137]
12 Mar 1744/5	Feed of the burying yard sold to Joseph Riggs. [137]
8 Mar 1747/8	Feed of the burying yard sold to Joseph Riggs. [138]
13 Mar 1753	Joseph Riggs to care for burying yard fence. [140]
Mar 1754	Joseph Riggs chosen assessor. [140]
11 Mar 1755	Feed of the burying yard sold to Joseph Riggs. [141]
13 Mar 1759	Capt. Joseph Riggs to settle a line in the parsonage land. [143]
12 Mar 1760	Joseph Riggs leases the parsonage meadow. [144]
10 Mar 1761	Joseph Riggs chosen overseer of the highways. [144]
11 Mar 1766	Capt. Joseph Riggs chosen overseer of the highways. [148]
13 Mar 1770	Joseph Riggs, Sen'r chosen moderator. [152]
9 Mar 1773	Watering place near Capt. Joseph Riggs is mentioned. [154]
6 Jun 1774	Watering place dispute between Capt. Joseph Riggs and the town [he is mentioned four times]. [156]
12 Mar 1776	Dispute between town and Mr. Joseph Riggs is settled [he is mentioned five times]. [158]

Joseph Riggs was one of the executors of the estate of David Crane of Newark, in his will of 12 May 1750, proved 21 June 1750. Mentioned in the will is land bought of Daniel "Morice."

209. *Town Records of Newark*, 136–58, page numbers in square brackets.

Joseph Riggs was one of the witnesses to the will of William Turner Sr., 15 Feb. 1754, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., proved 14 Mar. 1754.[210] It is possible that this was his cousin Joseph Riggs "Jr." who appeared frequently as a witness to wills in Newark (q.v.).

On 9 Apr. 1765 Timothy Anderson, of Newark, Essex Co., was bonded as administrator of the estate of his father Nathaniel Anderson, of Newark, and Joseph Riggs, of Newark, was fellowbondsman.[211] Timothy Anderson was a cousin to Joseph's wife, Jane (see below).

Joseph Riggs of Newark, Essex Co., Province of East New Jersey, took a mortgage from Joseph Morris of Hanover Twp., Morris Co., on 20 Oct. 1766 for a parcel of land in Hanover Twp. of over 56 acres for receipt of £100, due 3 July 1767 with interest.[212]

Joseph Riggs is listed on a May 1776 poll list for Mendham Twp., Morris Co.[213] (It is not clear that this was the same Joseph as in the next record, but see the will below.)

Joseph wrote his will 13 Dec. 1776, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., but he stated, "At present I have a temporary residence in Morris Twp., Morris Co." The will was proved 14 Apr. 1779. In it, Joseph mentions his wife Jane, "Willis" Pierson, Philip[6] Riggs, and Joseph[6] Riggs of Somerset Co., N.J.,[214] and Daniel Morris of Somerset. Joseph leaves woodland in Newark to Joseph Riggs Plum, the eldest son of John Plum Jr.[215] Since cousin Joseph Riggs was no longer referred to as Joseph Riggs Jr. from about 1765 on, this is probably the date when the current Joseph moved to Morris Co. [This argument doesn't work because Joseph is mentioned in the Newark minutes up until 12 Mar. 1776.]

---

210. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 3:330.

211. *N.J. Calendar of Wills,* 4:16. His surname is also given as Andress.

212. Morris Co., N.J., Mortgage Book, A:90, photocopy courtesy of Robert Charles Anderson.

213. *Early Substitute Census,* <www.rootsweb.com/~njmorris/mccensus/early.htm> (accessed 11 July 2004), "comprised of information obtained from early Morris County, N.J. ratable list, poll lists and Oath of Allegiance lists:" "Joseph Riggs Mendham Twp. May 1776, Poll List."

214. These were Joseph[6] ($_{61}$*David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]), and Philip[6], Joseph's brother.

215. *N.J. Calendar of Wills,* 5:424. Joseph "Rigs Plume" is also mentioned on 5:399 in the will of his father, John "Plume," dated 29 Dec. 1770, Newark, at which date Joseph was under 21 years of age.

Jane wrote her will 15 Aug. 1780, Newark; it was proved 22 Sept. 1780. Jane mentioned many people in her will, including her husband, Joseph, her brother, John Plum, her cousin, Timothy Anderson, and many members of the Crane family.[216]

61. DAVID[5] RIGGS (*36Edward[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born say 1709, [Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J.,] married **ELIZABETH COX**, born 17 Feb. 1716, daughter of Philip Cox.[217] See appendix E for the Cox family (N.B., it has not been vetted by me).

According to Wallace,[218] Elizabeth Cox was daughter of Philip Cox, David's wife, and a "near relative" of son David's wife, Sarah Cox. But I have no proof that Elizabeth Cox married David[5] Riggs, and it appears (although not proved) that Sarah Trembley, not Cox, was David[6] Riggs's wife. It is clear that Sarah Trembley, David's wife I think, was daughter of Sarah (Cox) Tremblay, and that this Sarah Cox was daughter of Philip Cox. But I cannot locate an Elizabeth Cox as a daughter of Philip Cox.

From the Charles C. Gardiner Collection:

> June 24 1737 [1738?] Letter from John Doty, Basking ridge, to James Alexander Esq., complaining that David Riggs claims to have bo't from E. T. [Elizabethtown] part of the land the writer lives on—& asks protection from J. A. (NYHSM – Alex'r Mss. 2: 136).[219]

In the New Jersey Supreme Court files there is a case in 1738 involving David Riggs. A warrant was issued to the Somerset Co. sheriff to cause David Riggs of Basking Ridge, yeoman, to appear in court at Perth Amboy.[220]

David Riggs and Edward Riggs appear in a list of persons, filed 9 Oct. 1750, whose accounts with the estate of Ann Haines of Morris Co., deceased, were paid. The inventory of Ann's estate was recorded 6 Dec.

---

216. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:423–24.
217. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 11, for all dates and places above for David and Elizabeth.
218. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 11.
219. Charles C. Gardiner Collection, N. J. Families 1600–1900, reel 18: Pike–Rog, Riggs, NEHGS microfilm F 133 G27 1978.
220. N.J. Supreme Court Files, abstracted by Sandra Hewlett, CG, case 1122.

1742, Morris Co.[221] Basking Ridge is just across the Morris Co. line in Somerset Co.

David Riggs is mentioned in the Janeway account book of Somerset Co. from 27 June 1735 to 12 Jan. 1744/5, the last record including mention of Edward Riggs also.[222]

David Riggs is mentioned in the Bodine account book of Piscataway Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., on 17 June 1745 (debt) and 12 May 1748 (credit). Edward Riggs is also mentioned in the same account book and clears his debt on the same date.[223]

David Riggs owed £8.14.5 to the estate of Christopher Hoogeland, late of Windsor, Middlesex Co., on 20 Sept. 1763, the debt outstanding for 1 year 4 months. So David Riggs had apparently moved to Middlesex Co. at least by about May 1762 (and perhaps as early as 17 June 1745, by the Bodine record above).[224]

In the New Jersey Supreme Court files there is a case in 1764 involving David Riggs. A warrant was issued to the Middlesex Co. sheriff to cause David Riggs of Somerset Co. to appear in court at Perth Amboy, re John Troup and Mary Jouett, deceased.[225] In a related case, David Riggs of Middlesex Co., yeoman, was delivered to bail for refusal to pay a debt to the estate of Mary Jouet, deceased, of Elizabeth, but the body of the document states that he was of Somerset Co. Joseph Riggs of Newark is also mentioned, probably David's brother.[226]

This family was definitely of Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., by 6 Apr. 1767 when a mortgage deed mentions the property of David Riggs.[227]

---

221. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 2:209.

222. Janeway Accounts, 484, 27 June 1735, David "Rigs," 677, 11 Oct. 1736, David "Rigs," 849, Jan. 1744/5, David Riggs (with Edward Riggs), and David "Rigg's"; Stryker-Rodda, "Janeway Account Books, 1735–1746," *GMNJ*, 33(1958):84.

223. Sisser, "Bodine's Account Book," *GMNJ*, 85(2010):123, "David Riggs [p. 138] | D: 17 Jan. 1745 – To 1¼ Gallon Moll^{s} | C: 12 May 1748 – By Cash in full."

224. Thomas B. Wilson, "Accounts of the Estate of Christopher Hoogeland of Windsor, 1763," *GMNJ* 82(2007):69.

225. N.J. Supreme Court Files, abstracted by Sandra Hewlett, CG, case 41400.

226. N.J. Supreme Court Files, abstracted by Sandra Hewlett, CG, case 19923.

227. Charles C. Gardiner Collection, N. J. Families 1600–1900, reel 18: Pike–Rog, Riggs, NEHGS

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

On 5 Mar. 1782 David Riggs and David[6] Riggs Jr. witnessed the will of Aaron Holman, of Windsor, Middlesex Co., proved 6 Apr. 1782.[228]

On 19 Apr. 1787 David Riggs Jr. and "Phinehas" Riggs, both sons of David, were bondsmen in a guardianship for Lucretia and Rhoda Reid, children of Joseph Reid, deceased, of Middlesex Co. David Riggs Jr. was appointed their guardian.[229]

David Riggs is listed on the tax lists of East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., for the years 1793, 1797, and 1810.[230] His son, Phineas [Pheneas, Phinehas] is also listed there for 1797, 1802, 1808–1810.[231]

Children:[232]

141 i ?**ELIZABETH**[6] **RIGGS**, born about 1738, married **VINCENT CATLIN**.

There is a will for Vinson Catterlin of East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., dated 18 Oct. 1798, who might have been Vincent Catlin. Although Vinson's wife is not named in the will, "friend" Joseph Riggs was an executor, perhaps Elizabeth's brother, Joseph[6] (see next).[233] Mentioned in the will were daughter, Dorcas Davis, grandsons, Vinson and Stephen Davis, granddaughters, Elizabeth and Maryan Davis, and grandchildren, Rachel and Thomas Cook and Mary Dey.

+ 142 ii ?**JOSEPH**[6] **RIGGS**, born 24 Apr. 1740, married **LEAH COSART [COSAD]**, and had nine children.

143 iii ?**MARY**[6] **RIGGS**, born about 1745, married **ASHUR CLAYTON**.

+ 144 iv **PHINEAS**[6] **RIGGS**, born 1747, Basking Ridge, married **MARY STOUT**, and had eight or 10 children.

+ 145 v **DAVID**[6] **RIGGS**, born 8 Nov. 1749, near Basking Ridge, married **SARAH TREMBLEY**, and had eight children, including Peter[7] Riggs,

---

microfilm F 133 G27 1978, "Apr. 6 1767 Phinehas Cox mtges 216 A in Wendsor [sic] tp., Mid^{x} Co., bo't of Wm Stits. The s. line runs N82W38 ch to cor. of David Riggs (MxM 1:264)"; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 11, claims about 1774.

228. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 6:200.
229. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 7:186.
230. Jackson, N.J. Tax Lists 1772–182, 3:2681; N.J. Census, 1772–1890.
231. Jackson, N.J. Tax Lists 1772–1822, 3:2682.
232. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 11.
233. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:63.

born before his great-grandfather Philip Cox's will of 1785 (see appendix E).

+ 146 vi ?**PHILIP**[6] **RIGGS**, born about 1744, Somerset Co., N.J., married (1) **MARY/POLLY PIERCE**, and had nine children. He married four more times.

67. MILES[5] **RIGGS** (*37Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born say 1705, in Newark (or nearby Orange), Essex Co., N.J. He married 26 June 1735, Norwalk, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[234] **ELIZABETH WHITNEY**, born 1717, Norwalk, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Hoyt) Whitney. Miles fathered his last child in 1752, and apparently died 24 Dec. 1753 by drowning in a gale on New York City harbor where his sloop was docked; he was clearly deceased by 5 Aug. 1754 when "Elizabeth Wriggs Widow of Norwalk" signed a deed with her "Whitne" siblings.[235] He was a sailor.[236] Elizabeth married twice again, to David Rockwell, and then to Agur Fairchild.[237]

The Whitney genealogy has this material, much of it mistaken:

> His [Miles Riggs's] grandson, Miles Riggs, had an old manuscript book, in which was recorded the fact that "he was of Irish extraction, born in the Isle of Wight, 7 June 1687; followed the sea till late in life; then settled at Norwalk, Conn., where his son Miles was born 20 May 1748." Unfortunately, this book fell into the hands of a woman who had no love for "old thing," and she burned it, within a few years past. Another tradition says that he was from Newark, N.J., and this seems to be supported by Mr. Samuel H. Congar's *Genealogical Notices of the First Settlers of Newark*, in *Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society*, Vol. 6, Supplement, p. 131, which makes him traditionally the son of that Joseph Riggs, who died 11 Sept. 1744, aged 69, and was buried at Orange, N.J. His grandparents were, possibly, Edward and Mary Riggs, of Newark;

234. Stamford VRs, 1:45, "[Riggs] Miles, m. Elizabeth Whitnee [*sic*], June 26, 1735, in Norwalk, by Rev. Mr. Buckingham."

235. Norwalk, Conn., Deeds, 11:185 [FHL 5005], Elizabeth "Wriggs," widow, on 5 Aug. 1754 with four "Whitne" siblings and one Keeler sister and her husband sold a parcel of land in Norwalk to Ebenezer Benedict (her brother-in-law).

236. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 110.

237. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 24.

> and his great-grandparents may have been Edward and Elizabeth Riggs, of Milford and Derby, Conn. No record of his death has been found, but a deed in the Norwalk land records, Vol. XI, p. 185, shows that "Elizabeth Wriggs, widow, of Norwalk," joined her brothers and sisters, 5 Aug. 1754, in conveying land at the upper end of Clapboard Hills, to Ebenezer Benedict. One tradition affirms that he lived in Newark, N.J.; another says that he was a mariner, master of a vessel, and that, at the time of his death, he dwelt in New Jersey, near New York City; and that he was "supposed to have died in New York Harbor, and to have found a watery grave, about 1754." . . . He [Agur Fairchild, Elizabeth's third husband] died in 1797, after which she lived with her daughter, Mrs. Esther (Riggs) Rockwell, in Ridgebury, till she was 94 years old, then went to live with her son, Miles Riggs, at Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., where she died in Aug. 1815, aged 98 years.[238]

In 1738 "Mills" Riggs signed a petition the Connecticut General Assembly with about 40 other Stamford and Greenwich churchmen, asking that Episcopalians in their towns be exempt from paying for the Congregational church. Their request was denied.[239]

A Miles "Rigs" was a communicant of the Stamford, Fairfield Co., Conn., church on 1 Aug. 1742.[240]

Miles died intestate. On 1 Jan. 1754, Newark, his widow Elizabeth renounced administration of the estate in favor of his brother, Joseph Riggs Jr., with Sarah Riggs also signing, presumably his sister. Also on 1 Jan. 1754 Joseph Riggs Jr. was appointed administrator with fellow-bondsman, Daniel Riggs, presumably his brother. An inventory of the Miles Riggs estate, made 14 Jan. 1754, Essex Co., by Joseph Day and Thomas Canfield, signed by Joseph Riggs Jr., administrator, witnessed by Gideon Riggs, presumably his brother, lists at the very top, "one Boat With all the furniture," appraised at £48.[241]

---

238. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 23–24.

239. Mead and Mead, *Historie of ye Town of Greenwich*, 416–17; Huntington, *History of Stamford*, 314–315.

240. Some Fairfield Co. Church Records, *Register*, 153:117.

241. N.J. Probates, Essex Co., 2139G–2146G; N.J. Probates, F:229; *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 3:268.

Oddly Miles Riggs of Connecticut was the last name listed in a deed, dated 11 July 1754, conveying a large parcel of land on the Susquehannah River from Indians to over 100 citizens of the Colony of Connecticut citizens.[242] This is odd because Miles was deceased by that date and Miles Jr. was only 6.

A Rockwell family genealogy has this to say about Elizabeth's second husband:

> David Rockwell, son of Jonathan and Abigial Canfield Rockwell, born probably at Norwalk, Oct. 8, 1708; (173) married, first, Aug. 29, 1731, Elizabeth Hyatt, daughter of Thomas and Experience Hyatt, who died Feb. 13, 1758; he married, second, Widow Elizabeth (Whitney) Riggs, relict of Miles Riggs. Miles Riggs, Jr., chose him as his guardian, Oct. 26, 1762, as see Danbury Probate Court records. He died at Ridgefield May 30, 1788.[243]

An extremely dense cemetery inscription (with apparently added materials in parentheses) from the Titicus Graveyard, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn., summarizes much about this family [I insert <return>s for clarity of structure]:

> George Gray, d.5.Dec.1887 ae 67yrs.7mos.14ds.
>
> (b.15.Apr.1820,
>
> son of Lockwood Gray [, b.in Delaware, 1783, d.14.June 1857], m. 1810, Polly Riggs [, 6.July 1791–3.Dec.1828],
>
> gr.son of Gilead Gray m.Sarah Beers,
>
> & [gr.son of] Daniel Riggs [, 1762–6.June 1793], m.9.Sept.1784, Susannah Lobdell [, 9.July 1758–5.Aug.1841], He [Daniel] Served in the Revolution, Conn.R.s, 37, 53, 316,
>
> gr.gr.son of Joseph Riggs [, b.18.May 1738], m.4.Aug.1761, Mary [, dau.of Daniel Keeler, m.Hannah Whitney] [, bp.16.May 1742, d.before 1764],

242. "Copy of Deed to 'Susquehana Co.,' by Indians, 1754," *Pa. Archives*, 2:147–158, Miles Riggs signature and date of deed on p. 156.

243. Boughton, Genealogy of the Families of Rockwell and Keeler, 11.

& [gr.gr.son of] Ebenezer Lobdell, m.28.Dec.1732, Rebecca Smith,

gr.gr.gr.son of Miles Riggs [, b.7.June 1687 [*sic*]], m.28.June 1735 [*sic*], Elizabeth [, dau.of Joseph Whitney, [1.Mch.1676/77–1741], m.4.Mch.1709/10, Hannah Hoyt,]

& [gr.gr.gr.son of] Joshua Lobdell,

gr.gr.gr.gr.son of John Whitney, m.Elizabeth [, dau.of Richard Smith],

& [gr.gr.gr.gr.son of] Deacon Zerubbebel Hoyt).[244]

Children:[245]

+ 147 i **JOSIAH**[6] **RIGGS**, born 18 May 1736, Stamford, Conn., married **EXPERIENCE DAVIS**, and had three, perhaps five, children.

+ 148 ii **JOSEPH**[6] **RIGGS**, born 18 May 1738, Stamford, married (1) **MARY KEELER**, and had one child, married (2) **MARGARET RESSEGUIE**, and had xxx children.

149 iii **SARAH**[6] **RIGGS**, born 22 Oct. 1740, Stamford.[246]

150 iv **ELIZABETH**[6] **RIGGS**, born 17 Dec. 1742, Stamford,[247] baptized 10 Jan. 1742/3, Stamford,[248] married — **STEWART**.

151 v **MARY [POLLY]**[6] **RIGGS**, married 5 Apr. 1769, Wilton, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[249] **EPHRAIM KIMBERLY**.

+ 152 vi **MILES**[6] **RIGGS**, born 20 May 1748, Norwalk, Conn., married (1) **MARTHA [PATTY] BULL**, and had at least one child, married (2) **ABIGAIL (COWLES) MILLS**, and had at least four children.

153 vii **PRUDENCE**[6] **RIGGS**, was "of age" [12?] on 12 Apr. 1762 to choose David Rockwell, her "Father in Law" and "her mother Mrs

244. *Cem. Transcriptions*, record 327, George Gray, Titicus Graveyard. The 7 June 1687 birthdate for Miles cannot be correct since we know his father was born about 1676 (died in 1744, aged 68).

245. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 48–49.

246. Stamford VRs, 1:43, "[Riggs] Sarah, d. Miles & Elizabeth, b. Oct. 22, 1740."

247. Stamford VRs, 1:56, "[Riggs] Elizabeth, d. Miles & Elizabeth, b. Dec. 17, 1742"; Some Fairfield Co. Church Records, *Register*, 153:118, Stamford, "Elizabeth of Miles Rigs, Jan. 10, 1742/3, Nathaniel Finch, Mary Whitney."

248. Stamford, Conn., Church Records, 1742–1746 [FHL 5815, item 2], Miles Riggs first admitted as a communicant 1 Aug. 1742, "Eliz. of Miles Rigs [*sic*] bapt. January y^{e} 10.1742/3."

249. Bailey, *Early Conn. Marriages*, Wilton, 67, "Ephram [*sic*] Kimberly & Mary Riggs, April 5, 1769"; Wilton Congregational Church, VRs, *Conn. Nutmegger*, 24:395, "Riggs Mary [married name] Kimberly [notes] m. 1769 Ephraim K."

Elizabeth Rockwell both of Ridgfield to be her Gardain [*sic*]," implying Prudence was born about 1750,[250] married (1) 29 Nov. 1769, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[251] **SAMUEL NORTHROP**, married (2) — **LEASON**.

154 viii **ESTHER**[6] **RIGGS**, born Nov. 1752, married 29 Nov. 17[69?], Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[252] **ABRAHAM ROCKWELL**, her second cousin. Her marriage is listed on the same Ridgefield records page as that of "Prewe" Riggs, so perhaps they were married together. "They settled on his father's homestead, where they died—she May 7, 1816, and he Aug. 7, 1818, and were buried in Ridgebury [*sic*] Cemetery."[253]

70. JOSEPH[5] **RIGGS**[254] (*37Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) (known as Joseph Riggs, Esq.) was born 1720, Orange, Essex Co., N.J.,[255] and died sometime after his will of 31 Jan. 1798 and its proof on 29 Aug. 1799,

250. Danbury, Conn., Probate Records, 2: 131, "In Danbury for the District of Danbury April the 12th AD 1762 Prudence Riggs being of Lawfull age for the Choise of a Gardain and having made Choise of her Father in Law Mr. David Rockwell and her mother Mrs Elisabeth Rockwell both of Ridgfield in sd District to be her Gardain."

251. Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn., VRs [FHL 1435730], 2:151, "Samuel Northrup [*sic*] & Prewe [*sic*] Riggs were Joyned in Marriage Novemr 29th 1769"; Bailey, *Early Conn. Marriages*, Ridgefield, 84, "Samuel Northrop & Prewe [*sic*] Riggs, Nov. 29, 1769."

252. Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn., VRs [FHL 1435730], 2:151, "Abraham Rockwell & Esther Riggs was Joined in Marriage Novemr 29th 17['6' and '7' superimposed][9? Possibly a '7']"; Bailey, *Early Conn. Marriages*, Ridgefield, 84, "Abraham Rockwell & Esther Riggs, Nov. 29, 1769."

253. Boughton, Genealogy of the Families of Rockwell and Keeler, 21.

254. The Josiah Riggs of Wallace and Jacobus is almost certainly a conflation with this Joseph, by an argument developed fully by Robert Charles Anderson and shared with the author, 4 March 2004: "I looked at Wallace today for the first time, and it actually solved a problem. Page 15 has the accounts of Josiah[5] (Joseph[4]) and of Joseph[5] (Joseph[4]). I was scanning down the page and noticed the probate dates for Joseph[5] and the light bulb went on. The dates given here for the making and proving of the will of Joseph[5] are the same as those given in Parke-Gildersleeve for Josiah[5]. In fact, all the data for Josiah[5] in Parke-Gildersleeve, including the name of his wife and date of his marriage, are identical (with a small difference in the date of the will) with the data for Joseph[5]. The data for Joseph[5] are derived from the records. Clearly the published accounts mutated between 1901 and 1959, a type of mutation that I have never seen before. As far as I know, we have not come across any record for this Josiah, and so I seriously doubt his existence."

255. Hoyt, *The Mountain Society*, 28, "By the will of Joseph Riggs, 1688, land at the mountain . . . It embraced probably the farm a little west of South Orange, on which an old stone house yet remains, in which Elder Joseph Riggs was born, in 1720."

both in Newark.[256] Congar states that he died 25 June 1799, aged 79.[257] He married, about 1745, **ABIGAIL BROWN**, daughter of Stephen and Prudence (—) Brown.[258] He is referred to as Elder Joseph Riggs by Hoyt.

Joseph Riggs Jr. resided in, or near, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., on 1 Jan. 1754, at the probate of his brother Miles's estate.[259] Joseph Riggs was a member of the Mountain Society in Orange before 1756, and the wife of Joseph Riggs entered into a covenant with the Mountain Society on 9 July 1758.[260] This Joseph is referred to as "Jr." because of his cousin Joseph[5] (*$_{36}$Edward*[4]), of Newark, born say 1703, died 1776–1779. There is a Joseph Riggs Esq. in the tax records after 1778, who is probably the current Joseph, who serves in many legal capacities, as will be demonstrated.

Wallace states, "There is no record of his marriage, and all that is known of his wife is that her name was Abigail, and that the marriage took place, probably, in 1745."[261] But the will of Caleb Brown of Newark, dated 16 Feb. 1779, establishes Abigail's surname. It mentions Caleb's wife, Elizabeth, daughters, Phebe Tuttle and Prudence Duran[262], sons, Asher, Josiah, and Daniel, and brother-in-law, Joseph Riggs.[263]

The will of Stephen Brown of Elizabeth Borough, Essex Co., N.J., dated 4 June 1764, mentions, among several others, his sons Caleb Brown and his daughter Abigail Riggs. He also mentions his son Stephen Brown, deceased. But no Elizabeth Brown is mentioned.[264]

As further evidence, Joseph Riggs serves as a bondsman 29 Sept. 1794 on the intestate estate of Asher Brown of Essex Co. The other bonds-

256. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:298–99.
257. Congar, Genealogical Notices, First Settlers of Newark, 131.
258. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:64.
259. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 3:268.
260. Wickes, History of the Oranges, 149–50.
261. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 15.
262. Prudence (Brown) Durand is wife of Bryant[3] Durand (*Samuel*[2], *Dr. John*[1]), and her brother Asher Brown is probably the namesake of famous artist Asher Brown[4] Durand (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Dr. John*[1]), Bryant's nephew [Smith, *Dr. John Durand and His Family*, 53, 143, 148–49, 211–27]. I have Caleb Brown's wives in the wrong order in Durand.
263. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:67–8.
264. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 4:64. The will of Job Brown, on pp. 62–3, dated 4 Aug. 1768, Newark, lists kinsman Joseph Riggs as executor (Abigail (Brown) Riggs and Job are cousins).

men were the widow Elizabeth Brown and Daniel Brown, probably Asher's brother. All bondsmen were of Essex Co.[265]

The Newark town meeting records have these items that appear to be the current Joseph[5]:[266]

12 Mar 1754	Joseph Riggs, Jun'r chosen overseer of the highways. [141]
8 Mar 1757	Joseph Riggs, Jun'r chosen overseer of the poor. [142]
10 Mar 1761	Joseph Riggs, Esq'r chosen moderator. [144]
13 Mar 1764	Joseph Riggs, Esq'r chosen moderator. [144]
11 Mar 1766	Joseph Riggs, Esq'r chosen moderator. [148]
9 Mar 1773	Joseph Riggs, Esqr. takes the poor for year 1774. [155]
10 Mar 1778	Joseph Riggs, Esqr. chosen moderator. [158]
10 Mar 1778	Joseph Riggs chosen a commissioner of appeals. [158][267]
9 Mar 1779	Joseph Riggs, Esq. chosen moderator. [158]
9 Mar 1779	Joseph Riggs chosen a commissioner of appeals. [159][268]
9 Mar 1779	Joseph Riggs in committee to instruct legislature. [159][269]
9 Mar 1781	Joseph Riggs, Esqr. chosen moderator. [159]
9 Mar 1781	Joseph Riggs in committee to instruct legislature. [159]
12 Mar 1782	Joseph Riggs chosen commissioner of appeals. [160]
12 Mar 1782	Joseph Riggs chosen overseer of the poor. [160][270]

Joseph Riggs Jr. is listed 3 Mar. 1748/9 among those receiving payments from the estate of Moses Ball of Newark, who wrote his will 28 Mar. 1747, proved 8 May 1747.[271]

Joseph Riggs signs an agreement on 13 Mar. 1754 as a member of a "committee of the Society of Newark Mountains" with Moses Baldwin to do the finishing of the second meeting-house of the Society. Another member of the committee is Stephen Dod, probably Joseph's cousin.[272]

265. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 8:53.
266. *Town Records of Newark*, 141–60, page numbers in square brackets.
267. If this is the current Joseph[5], then the other Joseph[5] died before 10 March 1778.
268. If this is the current Joseph[5], then the other Joseph[5] died before 9 March 1779.
269. If this is the current Joseph[5], then the other Joseph[5] died before 9 March 1779.
270. There is a 6-year gap here in the records before the next mention of a Riggs.
271. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 2:34.
272. Hoyt, The Mountain Society, 93; Wickes, History of the Oranges, 143.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

On 21 Oct. 1758 Joseph Riggs and Josiah Crane made an inventory on the estate of Stephen Brown Jr., of Newark, who died intestate. Although Joseph is not termed "Jr.," he is assumed to be the current Joseph Riggs with wife, Abigail, who is the sister of Stephen Brown Jr.

Joseph Riggs Jr. is designated an executor by the will of Nathan Squire of Essex Co., dated 3 Feb. 1759, and again by the will of David Beach of Newark, Essex Co., dated 9 Oct. 1759, and proved 30 Oct. 1759.[273]

On 18 Oct. 1760 Joseph Riggs qualified as a Grand Juror before the Court of Oyer and Terminer held at Newark, Essex Co., Province of New Jersey.[274]

Rev. Caleb Smith wrote his will on 7 Oct. 1762, Newark, mentioning church members Joseph Riggs and Bethuel Pierson. Caleb died on 22 Oct. 1762, and his will was proved 13 Nov. 1762. Then Joseph Riggs and (Joseph's kinsman) Bethuel Pierson made an inventory of his estate on 15 Nov. 1762.[275]

Joseph Riggs and Obadiah Bruen made an inventory, 4 May 1763, of the estate of Daniel Knap, of Newark, who wrote his will 9 Sept. 1762, proved 3 Mary 1763. Since executors of this will were "friends," Nehemiah Baldwin and Thomas Brown, this Joseph is assumed to be he usually termed "Jr."[276]

On 31 May 1764 Joseph Riggs Jr., of Newark, was bonded in the administration of the estate of Samuel Crowell, of Newark, who died intestate. On 6 June 1764 Joseph and "Ebenezar" Hedden made an inventory of the estate.[277]

Joseph Riggs was a witness to the will of Nehemiah Baldwin, dated 28 Nov. 1765, Newark, Essex Co., N.J. Another witness was William Burnet. The will mentions Nehemiah's daughter, Eunice, wife of Thomas

---

273. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 3:25, 306.
274. Carkhuff, "Records of the N.J. Court of Oyer and Terminer, 1749–1762," *GMNJ* 87:68–69.
275. *N.J. Calendar of Wills,* 4:391–92; Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, 147–48, claims that Joseph was an executor, but he is not listed as such in the will abstract.
276. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:235.
277. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:100.

Brown, an executor.[278] For this reason, Joseph is taken to be the current Joseph[5], although not specified "Jr." In fact, Joseph was not referred to as Joseph Riggs Jr. from here on, indicating a change with cousin Joseph Riggs about 1765, so perhaps this is when the other Joseph moved to Morris Co.

Joseph was an elder of the Mountain Society in 1766 and left the parish in 1783 (see below).[279] He was probably the "Rev[d] Joseph Riggs" of the Newark area who wrote the devotional letter to Daniel Brown sometime prior to 1780 (see appendix B).

From 21 Mar. 1768 to 2 May 1768, the following ad appeared weekly in the *New-York Gazette and Weekly Mercury*:

> Wanted. A person that understands the nailing business in its different branches, or has been employed in that manufactory. Such a person bringing proper recommendations, will meet with good encouragement, by applying to Joseph Riggs, Esq; or Joseph Hadden, in Newark, New-Jersey, who are entring largely into that business.[280]

Joseph Riggs was called a kinsman of Job Brown in Job's will of 4 Aug. 1768, Newark, proved 15 Oct. 1768. Joseph was an executor of this will. Among the witnesses was Bethuel Pierson.[281]

On 11 June 1774, a meeting was held in Essex Co., N.J., to ponder a response to British provocations in Boston. A committee was appointed to represent Essex Co. in New Brunswick on 21 July. Joseph Riggs was a member of this committee, which proceeded to appoint delegates to the first continental congress in Philadelphia.[282]

On 8 June 1781 "Jos." Riggs of Essex Co., N.J. signed a petition "to the Legislature, etc., from inhabitants of Essex County, who, "from their situations near the Lines", are concerned about the amount of trade

278. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:26.

279. Hoyt, *The Mountain Society*, 275, also gives his death as 1799, aged 79. He was probably an elder much earlier. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, 122–23, suggests he was one of the first three elders in Rev. Caleb Smith's tenure, starting in 1748.

280. *New-York Gazette and Weekly Mercury*, 21 Mar. 1768, New York, N.Y., issue 855, page supplement [1], from *Early American Newspapers Series 1, 1690–1876*, accessed at NEHGS, Boston.

281. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:63.

282. Wickes, History of the Oranges, 161–63.

conducted with the enemy and suggest various remedies to strengthen the laws."[283]

In the *New Jersey Journal* of Elizabethtown for 5 Mar. 1783 is this item:

> Joseph Riggs, Orange, adv. a public vendue on 19th inst. at his house of horses, cattle, farming utensils, carpenters tools and a large scale beam sufficient to weight ten hundred at a draft; also grain, flax and household goods. He also adv. for sale the following tracts:
>
> 25 acres on the first mountain above Daniel Riggs's with a good house and an orchard.
>
> A tract of 148 acres in Morris County about three miles from Moses Tuttle Esq., well timbered and is said to have on it an iron mine.
>
> Also, one equal half of an improvement lying near the above whereon is a log house and about thirty acres in fence.
>
> A lot of salt meadow, seven and a half acres, in Newark great meadows at a place called Plumb's Point.
>
> A lot of salt meadow, about three acres, in Elizabeth Town great meadows near the mouth of Woodruff's Creek.[284]

An act was passed by the New Jersey legislature, on 11 June 1783, renaming the Mountain Society as the Second Presbyterian Church of Newark, with a board of trustees that included Joseph Riggs and Stephen Dod, and also John Dod, possibly a cousin to Joseph.[285] On 22 Sept. 1783, Joseph was appointed president of the board of trustees, and

> Mr. Riggs "delivered in a book, formerly the property of the Rev. Caleb Smith, in order for the trustees to keep their accounts in;" and the charter was carefully copied into the same by the Clerk. The President of the Board removed to New York the same autumn, when Jonathan Hedden was elected his successor.[286]

---

283. Slemmons, *New Jersey Petitions, 1775–1783,* 361, Jos. is entry 3, cites "Manuscript Collection, 1680s–1970s, BAH: Legislative Records, 1770–1781, [NJ State Archives], Box 1–14, folder 69, pg. 4."

284. Wilson, *Notices from N.J. Newspapers, 1781–1790*, 158. This is followed by an item in the same newspaper, 25 June 1783, "Joseph Riggs, Newark, warns all persons who bought anything at vendue on 19th March last to pay promptly."

285. Hoyt, The Mountain Society, 131; Wickes, History of the Oranges, 213–14.

286. Hoyt, The Mountain Society, 132–33.

Joseph Riggs, Esq., appears in the tax lists of Newark Twp., Essex Co., N.J., for the years 1779–1783, 1793, and 1796.[287]

On 4 Feb. 1789, the *New Jersey Journal* of Elizabethtown contains this politically loaded notice about a signer of the Declaration of Independence [check this] and lists a surprising address for Joseph:

> Joseph Riggs Esq., an inhabitant of New York, in an affidavit taken 31 January 1789 before Matthias Ward Esq., a Judge of the Essex County Court of Common Pleas, state that when Abraham Clark Esq., a member of Congress from New Jersey, was frequently at his house, he often expressed his disapprobation of the new constitution . . . and stated that he would oppose it with all his power.[288]

On Wednesday, 19 Feb. 1794, the *Wood's Newark Gazette*, contains this item: [do I have the right Joseph Riggs here?]

> John Smith, Newark, offers for sale a house and garden in the centre of the Town of Newark now occupied by Mr. Joseph Riggs.[289]

On 20 Dec. 1797 Joseph Riggs, Esq., of Essex Co., is sworn a bondsman on the intestate estate of Job Woodruff of Essex Co.[290]

Joseph's will of 31 Jan. 1798, made in Newark, Essex Co., N.J., mentions his wife, Abigail, son, Cyrenus, daughter, Abigail, wife of James Crane, daughter, Sarah, wife of Benjamin Meyer, daughter, Prudence, wife of Jonas Young. Then it lists the children: Prudence Young, Jerusha Swan, Cyrenus Riggs, Hannah Ward, Experience Smith, Caleb S. Riggs, Abigail Crane, and Sarah Meyer. Experience Smith, Jerusha Swan, and Sarah Meyer have had had no issue. Son-in-law Andrew Ward was an

---

287. *N.J. Census, 1772–1890*. Joseph Riggs, without the Esq., is also listed in the years 1780–1781, in the same locale. The author has not yet accounted for are a Joseph Riggs on the tax lists of East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., for the years 1797, 1802, 1808–1810, 1817, and 1819; a Joseph Riggs Jr. also on the East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., list for 1810; and a Joseph Riggs, Esq., in Newark Twp., Essex Co, in 1810. Note that Benjamin Riggs appears in East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., in 1796, 1808–1809 [q.v.].

288. Wilson, Notices from N.J. Newspapers, 1781–1790, 266.

289. Wilson and Stratford, Notices from N.J. Newspapers, 1791–1795, 235.

290. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:422.

executor, along with daughter Experience Smith. Witnesses were Samuel Brown, Mary Hedden, and Samuel Hayes.[291]

Joseph's daughter Experience (Riggs) Smith signed her will 9 June 1813 in Newark, and it was proved 14 Apr. 1814. It mentions her deceased husband, John Smith, her sister, Prudence Young, and her surviving children, children of her brother, "Cyrenius," her sisters, Hannah Ward and Abigail Crane, her brother-in-law, Benjamin Myers, and his children by her sister Sarah, presumably deceased, her niece "Lecta" Crane (wife of David Crane) and her eldest son, and her brother and executor, Caleb S. Riggs. Witnesses were John Ward, Joseph C. Hornblower. An inventory was made 14 Apr. 1814 by James Hedden and (perhaps attested by) Jacob Allen.[292]

Children, in the order of the list in Joseph's will:[293]

155 i **PRUDENCE**[6] **RIGGS**, married **JONAS YOUNG**. She had had children by 9 June 1813, the signing of her sister Experience's will.

156 ii **JERUSHA**[6] **RIGGS**, married — **SWAN**. Married but no issue as of her father's will of 31 Jan. 1798.

+ 157 iii **CYRENUS**[6] **RIGGS**, married **ESTHER CRANE**, and had five children.

158 iv **HANNAH**[6] **RIGGS**, married **ANDREW WARD**.

159 v **EXPERIENCE**[6] **RIGGS**, baptized 29 July 1759, Mountain Society, Orange, Essex Co., N.J.,[294] died between 9 June 1813 (will) and 14 Apr. 1814 (proof of will), Newark, Essex Co., married **JOHN SMITH**. Married but no issue as of her father's will of 31 Jan. 1798.

+ 160 vi **CALEB SMITH**[6] **RIGGS**, born about 1762, married **ABIGAIL JOHNSON BURNET**, and had at least nine children.

161 vii **ABIGAIL**[6] **RIGGS**, married before her father's 1798 will **JAMES CRANE**.

---

291. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:298–99.

292. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 13:391.

293. Congar, *Genealogical Notices, First Settlers of Newark*, 131, states, "Joseph, Esq., d. 25th June 1799, a. 79, w. n. ch. Cyrenus, Caleb S., Abigail Crane, Sarah Myer, Prudence Young, Hannah Ward, Jerusha Swan, and Experience Smith"; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 15, estimates these births at 1746, 1748, 1750, 1752, 1754 (for Experience), 1756, 1758, and 1760, respectively. Experience's baptism was 1759, so these dates can be judged accordingly.

294. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, 152, "1759. . . July 29. Experience, daugh. of Joseph Riggs."

162 viii **SARAH**[6] **RIGGS**, married 17 Feb. 1785, New York City,[295] **BENJAMIN MEYER [MYERS]**. Married but no issue as of her father's will of 31 Jan. 1798. She had deceased prior to her sister Experience's will of 9 June 1813, but had had issue by then.

71. DANIEL[5] **RIGGS** (*37Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 29 May 1724, Orange, Essex Co., N.J., died 4 Nov. 1786[296] in Orange and was buried there. He married (1) 23 Nov. 1748[297] **SARAH LAMSON**, who was born 4 Jan. 1726 (calculated), and died 24 Sept. 1776, aged 50 years 8 months 20 days.[298]

As will be seen below, three of Sarah's children also died in Sept. 1776, and another just four months later, presumably of some epidemic. Sarah Lamson witnessed the will of Rev. Daniel Taylor of the Mountain Society, with her mark, on 21 Dec. 1747, so had not married by that time.[299]

Nat[l] *Williams vs. Dan*[l] *Riggs*, second Tuesday in April 1748, Newark.[300]

Daniel married (2) 27 May 1778, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[301] **RHODA CONDIT**, born about 1731, Morristown, daughter of Peter and Phebe (Dodd) Condict, and who had first married 6 Feb. 1763, Peter Prudden, who was born 1722, died 21 Apr. 1777.[302] Rhoda was alive in 31 Oct. 1786 when Daniel wrote his will (see below). She died 10 Apr. 1818, Morristown or Baskingridge, N.J.

---

295. "Records of the First and Second Presbyterian Churches of the City of New York," *Record* 12(1881):134, "[1785] Feb[r] 17[th] were married Benjamin Myers & Sarah Riggs."

296. Daniel Riggs Bible, gives only November 1786 as Daniel's death, Daniel Riggs Father of the above named children departed this life November 1786"; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 14–15, for full birth and death dates given.

297. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Daniel Riggs and Sarah Lamson was married November 23[d] 1748."

298. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Tuesday, September 24 1776 departed this life my wife aged 50 years 8 months and 20 days."

299. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 2:472; Hoyt, *The Mountain Society*, 76–78.

300. Essex Co., N.J., Court Records, C:283.

301. *Combined Registers, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown*, 205, "Riggs, Daniel; m. 27 May 1778, Rhoda Condict [? wid. Joseph.]"

302. Condit and Condit, *Genealogical Record of the Condit Family*, 174, not sourced. Bill of Mortality, "Prudden Peter 21 Apr. 1777 55."

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

Daniel Riggs was one of the witnesses of the will of John Robords, of Newark, Essex Co., N.J., dated 18 Aug. 1765, which mentions a salt meadow bought of Daniel Riggs, lying below Wheeler's Creek.[303]

As mentioned before, on 15 Nov. 1768 Daniel Riggs, of Newark, was made a fellowbondsman of the administrator, Bethuel Pierson, of the estate of his father, Joseph Pierson, of Newark, who died intestate.[304] Bethuel Pierson had married Elizabeth[5] Riggs ($_{38}$*James*[4]), Daniel's cousin.

Daniel appears briefly in the Newark town meeting records:[305]

13 Mar 1764 Daniel Riggs chosen overseer of the highways. [147]
13 Mar 1770 Dan'l Riggs chosen overseer of the highways. [152]

Daniel Riggs is listed on the tax lists of Newark Twp., Essex Co., N.J., for the years 1779–1783.[306]

David Banks, quartermaster in the forage department, Newark, issued a certificate on 4 Mar. 1780 to Daniel Riggs for goods provided 3 Dec. 1779, namely 27 hundredweight of hay, for $108.[307]

On 5 May 1783 Daniel, "Araunah," Benjamin, and Parmenas Riggs, of Essex Co., N.J., signed a petition "to the Legislative Council, etc., from inhabitants of Essex Co. regarding articles 4–7 of the Treaty of Paris. The British will not return their property & they object to benefits for Loyalists who tried to destroy independence."[308]

Daniel signed his will 31 Oct. 1786 in Newark, Essex Co. N.J.; it was proved 13 Dec. 1786. He had lands in Mendham and Roxbury Townships, Morris Co., which he left to his sons "Permenas" and Benjamin. He mentioned in the will his (unnamed) wife, his sons, Parmenas and Benjamin, daughter, Phebe "Terral" ["Terrel"], son, "Aruna," grand-

303. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:359–60.
304. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:330.
305. *Town Records of Newark*, 147, 152, page numbers in square brackets.
306. N.J. Census, 1772–1890.
307. Stratford and Wilson, *Certificates and Receipts of Revolutionary New Jersey. Records of N.J., Vol. 2*, 212, cites [on. p. 211] a document in the N.J. Archives, item no. 4517 of the Dept. of Defense records, Revolutionary War series.
308. Slemmons, *New Jersey Petitions, 1775–1783*, 361, Araunah is entry 47, Benjamin 44, Daniel, 48, and Parmenas 46, cites "Manuscript Collection, 1680s–1970s, BAH: Legislative Records, 1782–1787, [NJ State Archives], Box 1–15, folder 36, pg. 3."

daughter, Phebe Riggs, and daughter, Hannah Bruen.[309] Granddaughter Phebe Riggs was probably the daughter of Parmenas. This will is transcribed in appendix C.

From the *New Jersey Journal* of Elizabethtown, Wednesday, 15 Oct. 1794 (and a similar notice published on the same day in *Wood's Newark Gazette*):

> Joseph Riggs and Parmenus Riggs will sell at public vendue on November 6th next at the house of John Mills, mason, Morris County, the wood and timber on about 148 acres lying on Longwood Mountain, Morris County, adjoining land of Elkany Babit and John Mills, on which is a great proportion of chestnut and white oak timber. The tract will be divided into small lots for sale. They offer twelve months credit and two years to take off the wood. Newark, Oct 14, 1794.[310]

On 4 June 1796 Joseph, Parmenas, and Benjamin Riggs, all of Essex Co., N.J., sold over 28 acres to Jeremiah Baker for £7 (!), the land being located in "Roxberry" [Twp.], Morris Co., and being part of the said Riggses inheritance of "Land on the Mountain near John Millses."[311] Parmenas and Benjamin were the same two sons as mentioned in Daniel's will. Joseph would be Daniel's brother. The "Land on the Mountain" is the that referred to in the eighth item of Daniel's will.

Children, of marriage to Sarah Lamson:[312]

163 i **JABIN [JABEZ]**[6] **RIGGS**, born 26 Jan. 1749/50,[313] at Orange, Essex Co., N.J., died 15 Sept. 1776, aged 26 years 7 months 6 days.[314]

From a diary preserved, according to Wallace, at Orange:

309. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 7:189. Wallace says that Parmenas and Benjamin were unmarried, which is not evident from the will abstract.

310. Wilson and Stratford, Notices from N.J. Newspapers, 1791–1795, 121, 253.

311. Morris Co., N.J., Ancient Deeds, vol. 1, 254–56, item courtesy Marsha Hoffman Rising, FASG.

312. Daniel Riggs Bible, the list of children: Jabez, Arunah, Parmenas, Elias, Phoebe, Hannah, Mary, Benjamin, Sarah, and Rhoda.

313. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Their childrens Births | Friday January 26 in the year of our Lord 1749/50 we had a son born named Jabin."

314. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Sunday September 15 1776 departed this life our son Jabin aged 26 years 7 months and 6 days." Calculated birth is 9 Feb. 1750.

> 1776, Sunday, 15 Sept. Died Jabez Riggs. Sunday 22nd, we buried his third, two of them, a son and a daughter were in their prime, cut off in the full bloom of youth. Thursday 24th, then died his wife also.[315]

+ 164 ii **ARUNAH [ARAUNAH]**[6] **RIGGS**, born 1 Sept. 1751, married **ANNAR [ANER] CONNET**.

+ 165 iii **PARMENAS [PARMENUS]**[6] **RIGGS**, born 8 June 1753, married **LYDIA —**, and had at least six children.

166 iv **ELIAS**[6] **RIGGS**, born 26 Sept. 1755,[316] died 25 Jan. 1777, aged "21 years and 4 months Lacking 1 day."[317]

+ 167 v **PHEBE**[6] **RIGGS**, born 16 Nov. 1757, married **AMOS TERRILL**, and had eight children.

+ 168 vi **HANNAH**[6] **RIGGS**, born 13 Aug. 1759, married **ABRAM [ABRAHAM] BRUEN [BROWN]**, and had at least three, and perhaps five, children.

169 vii **MARY**[6] **RIGGS**, born 3 Sept. 1761,[318] died 9 Sept. 1776, aged 15 years 6 days.[319]

+ 170 viii **BENJAMIN**[6] **RIGGS**, born 18 Dec. 1763, married **HANNAH —**, and had no children.

171 ix **RHODA**[6] **RIGGS**, born 27 Aug. 1766,[320] baptized 12 Oct. 1765 [*sic*], Mountain Society, Orange, Essex Co., N.J.,[321] died 13 Jan. 1784, aged 17 years 4 months 17 days.[322] The baptism date is probably off by a year.[323]

---

315. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 23.

316. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Friday September 26th 1755 we had a fourth son born named Elias."

317. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Saterday [*sic*] January 25th 1777 departed this life our son Elias aged 21 years and 4 months Lacking 1 day." Calculated birth is 25 Sept. 1755.

318. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Thursday September 3^{d} 1761 we had A third Daughter born named Mary."

319. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Their Childrens Deaths | Monday September 9th 1776 departed this life our Daughter Mary age 15 years and 6 days." Calculated birthdate is 9 Sept. 1776.

320. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Wensday [sic] August 27th 1766 we had A fourth Daughter born named Rhoda."

321. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, 207, "1765, Oct. 12. . . Rhoda, dau. Daniel Riggs."

322. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Tuesday January 13th departed this life our daughter Rhoda aged 17 years four months and 17 days." The calculated death year is 1784.

323. Because 27 Aug. 1766 does fall on a Wednesday, but 27 Aug. 1765 does not.

172 x **SARAH**[6] **RIGGS**, born 28 Sept. 1770,[324] died 21 Sept. 1776, aged "6 years lacking 7 days."[325]

[Not convincing:
74. HANNAH[5] **RIGGS** (*37?Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1707, and married[326] **JOHN HEDDEN**.

Children:[327]

173 i **JOSIAH**[6] **HEDDEN**.[328]
174 ii **JOHN**[6] **HEDDEN**.
175 iii **HANNAH**[6] **HEDDEN**.
176 iv **COMFORT**[6] **HEDDEN**, married **RECOMPENCE CROWEL**.
177 v **JANE/JEAN**[6] **HEDDEN**, married **DANIEL TUHERON**. Should probably be Tichenor?
178 vi **SILVANUS**[6] **HEDDEN**.
179 vii **EPHRAIM**[6] **HEDDEN**.
]

324. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Friday September 28th 1770 we had A fifth Daughter born named Sarah."

325. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Satureday [sic] September 21st 1776 Departed this life our Daughter Sarah aged 6 years lacking 7 days."

326. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 110, says only that she married a Mr. Hedden.

327. Marda Suliga, *Marda Suliga Enbody*, <worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=:2529886&id=I02252> (accessed 22 September 2003), states: "Information from files at "Special Collections" Alexander Library, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, N.J. Another paper from same place lists Hannah and John Hedden and list of names, looks as if they could be their children; Josiah; John; Hannah; (Comfort + Recompence Crowel, husband???) Jean (+ Daniel Tuheron, husband??), Silvanus; Ephrisom"; copied from manuscript by Edith Tuller Riggs, Charles C. Gardiner Collection, N. J. Families 1600–1900, reel 18: Pike–Rog, NEHGS microfilm F 133 G27 1978, Riggs, "Josiah [[children] Saml, Aaron, Hannah], John, Hannah, Comfort (Recompence Crowel), Jean (Daniel Tuheron), Silvanus, Ephriam."

328. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 4:221, has Joseph Hedden of Essex Co. as bondsman to the intestate estate of Jeremiah Johnson, 5 December 1761, Hanover, Morris Co.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

SIXTH GENERATION

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

78. LEBBEUS[6] DOD (*46Stephen[5] Dod, Elizabeth[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 15 Feb. 1739/40, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., died 31 Mar. 1816, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J. He married **MARY BALDWIN**, who was born 9 July 1744, daughter of Caleb and Hannah (Ricky?) Baldwin, of Mendham, died 9 Apr. 1810. Mary was a sister of Phebe Baldwin who married Thaddeus Dod, Lebbeus's brother.[329]

The Mendham town records show the following entries for Lebbeus [Lebeus, Lebus, Lebrons]. The number at the right is the page from Book 1: Ear Marks, or Book 2: Mendham Twp. Book, of the town records documenting the corresponding event.[330]

10 Feb. 1766	Strays	103
13 Mar. 1770	Surveyer of the highway	33
11 Apr. 1791	Assessor and freeholder	67
8 Apr. 1793	Assessor and freeholder	69
1794	Special committee	132
14 Apr. 1794	Freeholder	133

Lebbeus Dod signed a "Remonstrance to the Provincial Congress Concerning Qualified Officers" in 1776. He signed with Joseph Riggs, Aaron Riggs, and Preserve Riggs.[331]

"Lebeus Dodd, "residing in Mendham Twp., appears on a poll list of May 1776 of those voting for delegates from Morris Co. to New Jersey's

329. Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 64–66; Baldwin, *Baldwin Genealogy*, 317, 339, suggests that the mother's name was Hannah Beach, not Ricky.

330. Helen Martha Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp., Morris County, New Jersey, Transcribed from County and Twp. Minute Books* (photocopy of typescript in Morristown Public Library, 1964), 36, 60, 62, 78, 88. [This is probably not a complete listing. These are the items that appear on a page also containing a Riggs record.]

331. Stryker-Rodda, Some Early Records of Morris Co., N.J., 1740–1799, 129–30.

first Constitutional Congress. Also from Mendham were John and Zebulon Riggs and Samuel McElrath.[332]

Lebbeus and Mary (Baldwin) Dod were in Patterson's Creek, Va. (now Patterson Creek, Mineral Co., W.Va., see below), on 8 Sept. 1778, when their son, Daniel, was born.

> Daniel Dod, son of Lebbeus Dod and Mary Baldwin, was born September 8, 1778, at Patterson's Creek, Va., while his parents were on a visit to that state. He married August 25, 1802, Nancy Squire of Mendham, N.J. He died May 9, 1823, as the result of the explosion of a boiler of the steamboat "Patent," whose machinery he had been repairing, and which, at the time of the explosion, was making a trial trip on the East River. He was of varied mechanical interests; from his father he learned the trade of clock and mathematical instrument making. He was also a profound theologian and wrote poetry. Daniel and his two older brothers, Stephen and Abner, established at Mendham a cotton mill, but the depression following the War of 1812 and Daniel's removal to Elizabethtown contributed to its downfall. At Elizabethtown Daniel constructed engines for vessels at Kingston, Can., Sackett's Harbor, N.Y., Philadelphia, Norfolk, Va., Mobile, and New Orleans.[333]

"Libeus Dodd" was listed as a freeholder in Mendham Twp. on 17 Jan. 1793 in Morristown. He was listed with Preserve Riggs.[334]

Children:[335]

180 i **HANNAH**[7] **DOD**.

181 ii **EUNICE**[7] **DOD**.

182 iii **PHEBE**[7] **DOD**, born 1768, Mendham, married —**WARD**, and had at least one child: (1) Lebbeus B.[8] Ward, who resided in Morristown in 1882.[336]

---

332. Stryker-Rodda, Some Early Records of Morris Co., N.J., 1740–1799, 96, 116, 118.

333. *New Jersey's Part in the Conquest of the Atlantic: A Record of the Steamship "Savannah,"* <speedwell.org/sss/SSS1949.html> (accessed 1 March 2004 but no longer available), cites Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 120–21; Hageman, *History of Princeton and its Institutions*, 2:277–78; and Hatfield, *History of Elizabeth N.J.*, 658.

334. Stryker-Rodda, Some Early Records of Morris Co., N.J., 1740–1799, 146–47.

335. Littell, *First Settlers*, 134.

336. *History of Morris Co.*, 243. 1882 is publication date of this history.

183 iv **STEPHEN[7] DOD**, married **MEHETABEL GOULD**, and had eight children. Stephen lived in Newark. He was a surveyor and a judge of the court of common pleas, Essex Co. One of his sons, William[8] Dod, graduated from Princeton in 1833 and was a professor of mathematics at Center College, Kentucky.[337]

184 v **ABNER[7] DOD**, married **HANNAH GOULD**, and had six children. He was a mathematical instrument maker in Newark.[338]

185 vi **RACHEL[7] DOD**.

186 vii **MARY[7] DOD**.

187 viii **DANIEL[7] DOD**, born 8 Sept. 1778[?], Patterson's Creek, Va., [now Patterson Creek, Mineral Co., W.Va.], baptized 12 July 1778[?], Monongahelia Co., Va.,[339] married 25 Aug. 1802, **NANCY SQUIER**, and had eight children.

Daniel was a machinist. "He made machinery for a steamboat at Elizabethtown, New Jersey, and went towards New York to try it, when he with his assistants were blown up, and perished in the ruins." One of his sons, Albert Baldwin[8] Dod, graduated from Princeton in 1822 and was a professor of mathematics there.[340]

Daniel's daughter, Susan B.[8] Dod, wife of David Brown, was the donor of Dod Hall, in memory of her brother, Albert Baldwin Dod, and also Brown Hall, in memory of her husband, David Brown. Both of these halls are located at Princeton University and serve as dormitories.[341]

188 ix **ABIGAIL[7] DOD**.

189 x **ELIZABETH[7] DOD**.

79. THADDEUS[6] DOD (*46Stephen[5] Dod, Elizabeth[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 7 Mar. 1740/1 or about 1739 (calculated from gravestone), Newark, N.J., died 20 May 1793, aged 54 years, and was buried at

337. Littell, *First Settlers*, 135.

338. Littell, *First Settlers*, 135.

339. "Baptismal and Marriage Record kept by the Rev. Thaddeus Dod, 1777–1785," 9, in *Reverend Thaddeus Dod and the Early Tenmile Settlements in Washington County, Pa., Washington*, Pennsylvania: Washington and Jefferson College Historical Collections, 1955; Littell, *First Settlers*, 135.

340. Littell, First Settlers, 135; History of Morris Co., 243.

341. Albert B. Dod Hall and David B. Brown Hall; Muetzel, "Stephen Dodd."

Amity Presbyterian Cem., Ten-Mile (Amity), Washington Co., Pa.[342] He married 1773 **PHEBE BALDWIN**, who was born 1744, daughter of Caleb and Hannah (Ricky) Baldwin, of Mendham, and died 3 Nov. 1826, aged 82 years, and was also buried in Amity Presbyterian Cem. Thaddeus and Phebe had six children. Phebe married, second, James Foster.[343]

Rev. Thaddeus[6] Dod became the minister of the Ten-Mile Church in Amity, Washington Co., Pa., for a settlement comprised of settlers who moved there from Morris Co., N.J., about 1773. He arrived in Amity in Sept. 1779, and organized the church there on 15 Aug. 1781.

> The early Dodds soon left the village of Newark to settle on the fertile lands in what is still called Dodd Town, between Orange and Bloomfield. As they multiplied, and became straitened for want of room, they removed over the mountains to Caldwell and Mendham. It was not till after the Revolution that they began to seek new homes in the remote west. Rev. Thaddeus Dod was one of the first of the family to cross the Alleghenies. Many others have since followed; and now descendants of Daniel Dod are found from New England to California, and even in tropical Cuba.[344]

My theory is that this colony of Riggses in western Pennsylvania is perhaps what attracted Bethuel or his putative brothers there, but there has been no proof found. A clue is that the Hathaway family, into which the Riggs brothers married, was part of a colony that left Morris Co. in the 1770s for western Pennsylvania. The following excerpt from a western Pennsylvania history is relevant:

> In 1773 fifteen or twenty families from Morris County, N.J. (some of whom were descendants of the Puritans), emigrated with their families to the Ten-Mile region. Among these were the Cooks, Lindleys, and others. These were representatives of the Presbyterian faith, and in 1781 they established the churches that have long been known as the Upper and Lower Ten-Mile. These people were all driven from homes by the Indi-

342. *Lower Ten Mile Cem.*, "93 Dodd Phebe – d. 3 Nov 18?? Age: 82yr wife of Rev Thadeus | . . . | 95 Dodd Thadeus (Rev) – d. 20 May 1793 age: 54 yr."
343. Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 66–7; Baldwin, *Baldwin Genealogy*, 317, 339–40.
344. Dodd and Burnett, *Descendants of Daniel Dod*, 20.

ans in 1774, and on their return the next year built for safety strong block-houses as places of refuge in times of danger.[345]

A further theory: Thaddeus spent two years, prior to settling in Amity, in "Patterson's Creek, in Hampshire county, Virginia." He arrived there 10 Nov. 1777, remained a few days, then left his family and went to Ten Mile, and after a week returned. He then preached in Patterson's Creek "and in the adjacent counties in Virginia and Maryland." My theory is that this is where the Maryland contact with the Riggses occurred, and the marriage to Vashti Mason and perhaps her sister Marsha. Patterson's Creek is probably what is now called Patterson Creek, Mineral Co., W.Va., which is very near (Cumberland, Allegany Co.,) Maryland, Virginia, and Pennsylvania. The path from there to Amity follows the Cumberland Trail. Joseph[6] Riggs (${}_{68}$*Gideon*[5], *?Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) joined the Amity community in 1794.

From the 1882 Morris Co. history:

> In 1767 Rev. Mr. Peppard asked to be dismissed [as minister of Hilltop Church, Mendham], and John Cary, Elizabeth Beach, Ezra Cary, Zebulon Riggs and David Thompson were elected a committee to go to presbytery with Mr. Peppard.
>
> About this time Demas Lindley, Jacob Cook and Luther Axtell—son of Henry the blacksmith—removed to Washington county, Pa. There were many other Mendham families who went then and subsequently to that part of Pennsylvania, and some of these afterward into Ohio. . . .
>
> We find from the church records that on the 15th of August 1781, at Ten Mile, Pa., a church was organized in the open air near the foot of the mountain; and Demas Lindley, Jacob Cook, Joseph Cook and Daniel Axtell were ordained elders. This little Mendham colony suffered much from Indians, and it was not till 1783, on the 3d of May, that the Lord's Supper was first administered, in Daniel Axtell's barn. Truly these were heroic souls and life to them had deepest meanings. To this church, so established as a branch from the vine in Mendham, Rev. Thaddeus Dod ministered. He was born in Mendham, graduated at Princeton in 1773, and settled in the ministry at Ten Mile or Amity, Washington county, Pa. He

345. Crumrine, History of Washington Co. Pa., 652–72.

married Phebe Baldwin, of Mendham, and was the second Presbyterian minister west of the Alleghanies. He died at Ten Mile in 1793.[346]

A different history of Thaddeus Dod:

He was born near Newark, New Jersey, March 7th, 1740 (O.S.), the son of Stephen Dod of Mendham, New Jersey. He graduated at the College of New Jersey in 1773; studied theology under the direction of the Rev. Dr. McWhorter, of Newark, and the Rev. Timothy Johnes, of Morristown; and was licensed to preach by the New York Presbytery in 1775. In March, 1777, he made a tour of the West as an evangelist. After preaching in parts of Virginia and Maryland he crossed the mountains, and visited the settlements of George's Creek, Muddy Creek and Dunlap's Creek, and proceeded thence to Ten-mile (or Amity, Washington Co., Pa.), at which latter place there were a number of families who had removed from Morris county. After preaching for some time in that comparatively desolate region he returned to New Jersey. Being earnestly solicited by the people at Ten-mile to become their minister, he determined to yield to their wishes, and accordingly he was ordained by the Presbytery of New York, *sine titulo*, in October, 1777, with a view to finding his home in that then distant part.

Arriving, November 10th, with his family, at Patterson's Creek, in Hampshire county, Virginia, and hearing of a then recent and formidable attack by the Indians on the fort at Wheeling, and of the consequent confusion and terror prevailing throughout the West, he remained a few days with his family, then left them, crossed the mountains alone, proceeded to Ten-mile, where he preached in the forts, and baptized the children, and after a week returned. For nearly two years he preached at Patterson's Creek, and in the adjacent counties in Virginia and Maryland, and his labors were attended with a manifest blessing. In September, 1779, he proceeded with his family, to Ten-mile, entered upon his labors there with great zeal and self-denial, and organized, August 15th, 1781, a church, consisting of twenty-five members. Under his ministrations, in the midst of the perils incident to frequent hostile demonstrations, and while the people, during part of the time were shut up in the fort, there was a revival

346. History of Morris Co., 248.

of religion, as the fruits of which upwards of forty were admitted to the Church. The first house of worship was erected in the Summer of 1785.

Mr. Dod opened a classical and mathematical school near his own dwelling in 1782, which was in operation about three years and a half. Through his influence, and that of Messrs. Smith and McMillan, an academy was instituted at Washington, Pennsylvania, of which he became Principal, Apr. 1st, 1780, for a single year, at the same time preaching at Washington and Ten-mile. He died May 20th, 1793, in the full experience of the joys of salvation.

He married Phebe Baldwin at Newark, soon after graduation from college; and had at six children, one of whom died and was buried somewhere on Patterson's Creek.[347]

Known children, of six:[348]

190 i **SARAH[7] DOD**, born 20 Mar. 1774, Newark, Essex Co., N.J.

191 ii **CEPHAS[7] DOD**, born about 1780 (calculated from gravestone) or 18 Aug. 1776, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., baptized 7 Nov. 1778, Monongahelia Co., Va.,[349] died 18 Jan. 1858, aged 78 years, buried in Lower Ten Mile Cem., Amity, Washington Co., Pa.,[350] married **RUTH ——**, born about 1784, died 12 May 1829, aged 45 years, buried in Lower Ten Mile Cem.[351]

192 iii **STEPHEN[7] DOD**.

84. KEZIAH[6] DOD (*46Stephen[5] Dod*, *Elizabeth[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) married[352] **EPHRAIM SANDERS [SAUNDERS]**, of Mendham, and had at least one child and perhaps eight children.

---

347. *Rev. Thaddeus Dod (1740–1793)*, <sdss4.physics.lsa.umich.edu:8080/~mckay/amckay/-presbiod.htm> (accessed 3 March 2004).

348. "Baptismal and Marriage Record kept by the Rev. Thaddeus Dod, 1777–1785," 6, in *Reverend Thaddeus Dod and the Early Tenmile Settlements in Washington County, Pa., Washington*, Pennsylvania: Washington and Jefferson College Historical Collections, 1955; Littell, *First Settlers*, 135.

349. "Baptismal and Marriage Record kept by the Rev. Thaddeus Dod, 1777–1785," 10, in *Rev. Thaddeus Dod and the Early Tenmile Settlements in Washington Co., Pa.*

350. *Lower Ten Mile Cem.*, "87 Dodd Cephas (Rev) – d. 18 Jan 1858 age: 78yr Third Pastor of the Presbyterian Church."

351. *Lower Ten Mile Cem.*, "94 Dodd Ruth – d. 12 May 1829 age: 45yr wife of Cephas."

352. History of Morris Co., 243.

An ear mark is registered to Ephraim Saunders Jr. in Mar. 1749, Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J. The "Jr." suggests that his father might also be named Ephraim Sanders, as were his son and a grandson.[353]

Ephraim Saunders was one of 11 men presenting evidence Dec. 1774 for the defendant in the case of Phebe Riggs, administrator of the estate of Zophar Riggs, against Stephen Moore in the Morris Co., N.J., Court of General Sessions.[354] See Zophar Riggs, my Vol. 3, Part III, for details.

As mentioned previously, Samuel Martin and Ephraim Saunders took a mortgage on property of Stephen Moore, all three of Mendham, 27 Sept. 1775.[355] As above, see Zophar Riggs, my Vol. 3, Part III, for details.

Children:[356]

+ 193 i **EPHRAIM**[7] **SANDERS [SAUNDERS]**, married **SARAH RODGERS**, and had at least three children.[357]

194 ii **BEVIAH**[7] **SANDERS**.

195 iii **SIMEON**[7] **SANDERS**.

An ear mark is registered to Simeon Sanders 7 Jan. 1793, Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J.[358]

196 iv **DANIEL**[7] **SANDERS**.

197 v **SARAH**[7] **SANDERS**.

198 vi **STEPHEN**[7] **SANDERS**.

199 vii **CYRUS**[7] **SANDERS**, born 1770, died in Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., married **CONSTANCE BURT**, and had 10 children.

200 viii **ASA**[7] **SANDERS**, died 1840.

85. DEBORAH[6] **DOD** (*46Stephen*[5] *Dod*, *Elizabeth*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) died about Nov. 1800. She married 1771 **WILLIAM**

353. Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp.*, 10 (transcription of page 2:202).

354. Morris Co., N.J., Court of General Sessions, 6:137, courtesy Marsha Rising.

355. Riggs Vertical File, *Local History Department, fam. Name Data File, Contents: Data for Riggs Family*, microfiche at the Joint Free Public Library of Morristown and Morris Twp., Morriston, N.J., filmed 1993.

356. Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 36, which, however, does not list Ephraim Sanders (Jr.).

357. *History of Morris Co.* (Munsell, 1882), 243–44.

358. Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp.*, 106 (transcription of page 1:1).

MINTHORN, who died 2 Nov. 1781 in the battle of Yorktown, or as a result of it.

William Minthorn enlisted for three years in a militia company of 60 Mendham men in Jan. 1776, commanded by Capt. Noadiah Wade of Mendham. It was mustered 12 June 1777. "General Maxwell continued to command the Jersey brigade until he resigned, in July 1780. Colonel Elias Dayton, as senior officer, then assumed command, and retained it until the close of the war. On the 21st of Sept. 1781 the three regiments landed on James River, Virginia, about five miles from Williamsburgh, and they were employed in all the labor of the siege of Yorktown and were present at the surrender on the 19th of Oct."[359] Clearly, William failed to return from this last battle, but the date of his death does not quite match the dates of the battle. Perhaps he died later of wounds received in the battle.

Deborah made claims in 1782 for half pay based on William's service, and received in 1784 a certificate to that effect. Her brothers, Parmenas and Capt. Lebbeus, made affidavits in her favor.[360]

The intestate estate of Deborah Minthorn of Morris Co. was recorded 1 Dec. 1800 with an inventory made 28 Nov. 1800. Ephraim Sanders, probably her brother-in-law, was administrator.[361]

96. ADONIJAH[6] DOD (*48John[5] Dod, Elizabeth[4], Joseph[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) married **MARY [MOLLY] OGDEN**, who was daughter of Samuel and Phebe (Baldwin) Ogden.[362]

Mary Ogden's sister, Sarah Ogden, married John Edison, and their great-grandson, Thomas Alva Edison, was the famous inventor. Mary and Sarah Ogden were great-great-grandchildren of John "The Pilgrim" Ogden, one of the four founders, or Patentees, of Elizabethtown, N.J., in 1665.[363]

---

359. History of Morris Co., 29–32.
360. Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 36, cites *Proceedings NJHS*, 1916, 98, 156.
361. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:254.
362. Wheeler, *The Ogden Family*, 75.
363. Wheeler, *The Ogden Family*, 75, 123, 228, 343–44.

In his will dated 10 Aug. 1790, proved 23 Oct. 1790, David Ogden, of Newark Twp., Essex Co., N.J., mentioned his brothers and sisters, Thomas Ogden, Swain Ogden, Molly Dod, Sarah Edison, Susannah Williams, Hannah Bebout, Phebe Brundage, and (to have no share) John Ogden.[364]

In his will dated 11 Dec. 1799, proved 22 Jan. 1800, Swain Ogden, of Newark Twp., Essex Co., N.J., mentioned his brothers and sisters, "Mary (wife of Adonijah Dod), Phebe (wife of James Brunduyge), Susanna (wife of Enos Williams), Sarah (wife of John Edeson), Hannah (wife of William Beborel) and Thomas Ogden. The executors were Stephen Condit and Aaron Dod.[365]

Children:[366]

201 i **AARON**[7] **DOD**.
202 ii **CATHERINE**[7] **DOD**.
203 iii **SAMUEL**[7] **DOD**.
204 iv **MATTHEW**[7] **DOD**.

111. JONATHAN[6] **DAY** (*111?Joseph*[5] *Day*, *?Paul*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) is pursued because two of his putative grandsons or their families moved to Washington Co., Pa. [Jonathan is a weak link in the Day family. No sources are known.]

Child:[367]

+ 205 i **?DANIEL**[7] **DAY**, married **MARY —**, and had 11 children.

125. SILAS[6] **DAY** (*57Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 17 or 28 Dec. 1738 (17 calculated, 28 from Crayon), baptized 5 Feb. 1744, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[368] died 31 Mar. 1763, Morris-

364. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 7:170.
365. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 9:269. The will of John Ogden, dated 23 Apr. 1797, on the same page, mentions Adonijah Dod.
366. Littell, *First Settlers*, 136.
367. Carrell, "The Day Family of Mendham", 56, "Jonathan Day had son Daniel." No source is provided.
368. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 6, baptisms, "[1744] Feb. 5. Samuel Day's Household, Silas, and twins Ezekiel & Phebe."

town, aged 24 years 3 months 14 days, and was buried in the First Presbyterian Churchyard.[369] He married 27 June 1759, Morristown,[370] **PHEBE CONDICT**. They became half-way covenant members of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, on 18 Jan. 1861.[371]

From Crayon:

> Silas, born Jan. 28, 1739, was a cooper by trade, married Phebe Condict, daughter of Peter, June 27, 1759. He died at Morristown Mar. 31, 1763. She married (2) Maj. Henry Axtell Jan. 7, 1764, and died July 6, 1829, aged 89 years. Maj. Axtell died Apr. 6, 1818, aged 80 years.[372]

Children:

206 i **REBECCA[7] DAY**, baptized 18 Jan. 1761, Morristown.[373]
207 ii **JONATHAN[7] DAY**, baptized 7 Mar. 1762, Morristown.[374]

127. EZEKIEL[6] DAY (*57Samuel[5] Day*, *Samuel[4] Day*, *Mary[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) (twin) was born 25 July 1743, baptized 5 Feb. 1744, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[375] and died 3 Jan. 1777, Morristown, aged 33.[376] He married (1) **MARY —**, who was born about 1745, and died 14 Jan. 1774,

369. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 15, deaths and burials, "[died] [1763] Mrch. 31, Silas Day, aet. 24.3.14;" *Find a Grave*, no. 12187016, gravestone photograph, First Presbyterian Churchyard, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., "In Memory of Silas Day | . . . [difficult to read]."

370. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 30, marriages, "[1759] June 27. Silas Day & Phebe Condict."

371. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 36, half-way members, "[1762] Sept. 19. Silas Condict."

372. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281, "The Day Family;" *U.S. Presbyterian Church Records, 1701–1970*, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., Marriages and Deaths, 1731–1882, image 106/394 online at <Ancestry.com>, 92, "[1818] (5 | 1) Henry Axtell (Major) [died] Apr. 6 [age] 80."

373. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 69, baptisms, "[1761] Jan. 18. Silas Day & wf., ch. Rebecca."

374. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 77, baptisms, "[1762] March 7. Silas Day & wf., ch. Jonathan."

375. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 6, baptisms, "[1744] Feb. 5. Samuel Day's Household, Silas, and twins Ezekiel & Phebe."

376. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 63, bill of mortality, "[1777] Jan. 3. Ezekiel Day,* aet. 33, consumption."

aged 29, Morristown.[377] Mary became a half-way covenant member of First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, on 15 Mar. 1767.[378] Ezekiel married (2) 23 Mar. 1774 (before he signed his will on 19 Dec. 1776, which mentions "my beloved Wife Joanna"), First Church, Hanover, Morris Co., N.J.,[379] **JOANNA BRIDGE**. Joanna married, second, 19 May 1778, Morristown,[380] Nathan Reeve.

From Crayon:

> Ezekiel, born July 25, 1743, had wife Mary who died Jan. 12, 1774, aged 29 years; (2) Mar. 23, 1774, Joanna Bridge. She married (2) Nathan Reeve May 19, 1778. Ezekiel died Jan. 3, 1777.[381]

Children of the first marriage, to Mary:

208 i **PHEBE**[7] **DAY**, baptized 6 Sept. 1767, Morristown,[382] died 1 Jan. 1772, Morristown, aged 5.[383]

209 ii **ELIZABETH**[7] **DAY**, baptized 1 Jan. [June in The Combined Register appears to be an error] 1769, Morristown.[384]

210 iii **ABIGAIL**[7] **DAY**, born 1 Sept. 1772, baptized 25 Oct. 1772, Morristown,[385] and died 17 Sept. 1781, Morristown, aged 9.[386]

Child of the second marriage, to Joanna:

---

377. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 39, bill of mortality, "[1774] Jan. 14. Mary, Wife of Ezekiel Day, aet. 29, Consumption."

378. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 44, half-way members, "[1767] Sept. 6. Mary, wf. of Ezek. Day."

379. Marriage Records of the First Church of Hanover, Morris Co., N.J., *DAR Magazine*, 56:536, "Bridge, Joanna and Ezekiel Day, 23d March, 1774."

380. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 78, marriages, "[1778] May 19. Nathan Reeve & Joannah Day, Widow."

381. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281, "The Day Family."

382. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 109, baptisms, "[1767] Sept. 6. Ezek. Day & wf., ch. Phebe."

383. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 31, bill of mortality, "[1772] Jan. 1. Phoebe, daughter of Ezekiel Day aet. 6, fever."

384. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 117, baptisms, "[1769] Jan. 1. Ezek. Day & wf., ch. Elizabeth."

385. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 142, baptisms, "[1772] Oct. 25. Ezekial Day & wf., ch. Abigail, born Sept. 1, 1772."

386. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 103, bill of mortality, "[1781] Sept. 17. Abigail, daughter of Ezekiel Day, aet. 9, worms."

211 iv **JOHN**[7] **DAY**, born 15 Jan. 1775, baptized 12 Mar. 1775, Morristown.[387]

128. PHEBE[6] **DAY** (*57Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) (twin) was born 25 July 1743, baptized 5 Feb. 1744, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[388] and died 16 July 1762, aged 18 years 11 months 22 days (calculates to born 24 July 1743), buried in First Presbyterian Churchyard, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.[389] She married 10 Apr. 1760, Morristown,[390] **SILAS CONDICT**, who was born 7 Mar. 1738, son of Peter Condict, died 16 Sept. 1801, and was buried near his wife.[391] Silas became a half-way covenant member of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, on 19 Sept. 1762.[392]

From Crayon:

> Phebe, twin, born July 25, 1743, married Silas Condict, son of Peter, Apr. 10, 1760, died July 16, 1762, aged 19, had one child, Elizabeth, who was baptized Sept. 19, 1762 who married James Cook Nov. 25, 1781, died June 19, 1785, aged 22. Silas Condict, born Mar. 7, 1738, married (2) Abigail Byram Mar. 16, 1768, who died Feb.15,. 1823. He died Sept. 16, 1801.[393]

Child:

---

387. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 166, baptisms, "[1775] Mar. 12. Ezekial Day & wf., ch. John, born Jan. 15, 1775."

388. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 6, baptisms, "[1744] Feb. 5. Samuel Day's Household, Silas, and twins Ezekiel & Phebe."

389. *Find a Grave*, no. 12180149, gravestone photograph, First Presbyterian Churchyard, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., "In Memory of Phebe wife | of Silas Condi[ct] [*sic*] Dec^{d} July | 16th 1762 Aged 18 years | 1[1] m^{o} & 22 D^{s}."

390. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 30, marriages, "[1760] Apr. 10. Silas Condict & Phebe Day."

391. *Find a Grave*, no. 12180145, gravestone photograph, by P. Reilly, First Presbyterian Churchyard, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., "This Monument is Erecte[broken stone] | to the Memory of | Silas Condict Esq^{r} | who was born March 7, 17[ ] | departed this life Sep^{br} 16, 18[ ] | In the 64 Year of his Age | . . . | Abigail B. | widow of | Hon Silas Condict | Born Jan. 19, 17[16?] | Died Feb. 1[6?], 1823."

392. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 36, half-way members, "[1761] Jan. 18. Silas Day & Phebe his wife."

393. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281, "The Day Family."

212 i **ELIZABETH PHEBE[7] CONDICT**, baptized 19 Sept. 1762, died 19 June 1785, aged 22, buried in First Presbyterian Churchyard, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[394] and married 25 Nov. 1781 **JAMES COOK**.

129. DAVID[6] DAY (*57Samuel[5] Day*, *Samuel[4] Day*, *Mary[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born 18 Nov. 1746, baptized 29 Dec. 1745, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J. He married 6 July 1769, Morristown,[395] **DEBORAH HALSEY**, who was born 6 Nov. 1747, daughter of Benjamin Halsey, and died 21 May 1790, Morristown, aged 42.[396]

Deborah became a half-way member of First Presbyterian, Morristown, on 28 Feb. 1773.[397]

From Crayon:

> David, born Nov. 18, 1746, married Deborah, daughter of Benj. Halsey July 6, 1769. She was born Nov. 6, 1747, died May 21, 1790.[398]

From *The Combined Registers*:

> Day, David; m. 6 July, 1769, *Deborah* Halsey [dg. Capt. Benjamin]; she R.C. 28 Feb. 1773; she d. 21 May, 1790, aet. 43.
> Silas; b. 9 Oct. 1770; B. 28 Feb. 1773; [d. 18 July, 1776, aet. 5.]
> David; b. 7 July; B. 15 Aug. 1773; [see m. below].
> Elizabeth; b. 12 Nov.; B. 17 Dec. 1775.
> Sarah; b. 29 Dec. 1778; B. 31 Jan. 1779.
> Joseph; b. 28 Aprl.; B.f.w. 1 Nov. 1781.
> Anna; b. 28 Jan.; B.f.w. 1 June, 1783.
> Benjamin; b. 23 Nov. 1785; B. 2 July, 1786; [d. 5 Oct. 1797, aet. 12.]

---

394. *Find a Grave*, no. 12180145, gravestone photograph, by John Merwin, First Presbyterian Churchyard, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., "In Memory of Elizabe[flaked stone] | Phebe the Wife of [ ] | Cook & only Daug[ ] | [ ]ilas Condict E[ ] | Departed this li[ ]| day of June 1[ ] | 23[d] Year of [ ]."

395. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 54, marriages, "[1769] July 6. David Day & Deborah Halsey."

396. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 143, bill of mortality, "[1790] May 21. Deborah, wife of David Day, consumption, aet. 43."

397. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 52, half-way members, "[1773] Feb. 28. Deborah, David Day's wf."

398. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 281–282, "The Day Family."

Ezra Halsey; b. 29 Aprl. B.f.w. 10 Sept. 1788.[399]

Children:

213 i **SILAS**[7] **DAY**, born 9 Oct. 1770, baptized 28 Feb. 1773, Morristown,[400] died 18 July 1776, aged 5, Morristown.[401]

214 ii **DAVID**[7] **DAY**, born 7 July 1773, baptized 15 Aug. 1773, Morristown.[402] He was an executor of his uncle Jeduthan Day's will. See next sketch.

215 iii **ELIZABETH**[7] **DAY**, born 12 Nov. 1775, baptized 17 Dec. 1775, Morristown.[403]

216 iv **SARAH**[7] **DAY**, born 29 Dec. 1778, baptized 31 Jan. 1779, Morristown.[404]

217 v **JOSEPH**[7] **DAY**, born 28 Apr. 1781, baptized 1 Nov. 1781, Morristown.[405]

218 vi **ANNA**[7] **DAY**, born 28 Jan. 1783, baptized 1 June 1783, Morristown.[406]

219 vii **BENJAMIN**[7] **DAY**, born 23 Nov. 1785, baptized 2 July 1786, Morristown.[407]

220 viii **EZRA HALSEY**[7] **DAY**, born 29 Apr. 1788, baptized 10 Sept. 1788, Morristown.[408]

---

399. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part II, The Combined Register, 56.

400. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 142, baptisms, "[1773] Feb. 28. David Day on wf's acct., ch. Silas, born Oct. 9, 1770."

401. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 55, bill of mortality, "[1776] July 18. Silas, son of David Day, aet. 5, dysentery."

402. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 150, baptisms, "[1773] Aug. 15. David Day's wife in absence of her husband, ch. David, born July 7, 1773."

403. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 172, baptisms, "[1775] Dec. 17. David Day, on wf's acc., ch. Elizabeth, born Nov. 12, '75."

404. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 176, baptisms, "[1779] Jan. 31. David Day & wf., ch. Sarah, born Dec. 29, 1778."

405. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 179, baptisms, "[1781] Nov. 1. David Day on wf's acc^{t}. ch. Joseph, born Sept. 25, '81."

406. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 182, baptisms, "[1783] June 1. David Day on wf's acc. ch. Anna, born Jan. 28, '83."

407. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 186, baptisms, "[1786] July 2. David Day & wf. ch. Benjamin, born Nov. 23, '86 (?)."

408. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 189, baptisms, "[1788] Sept. 10.

130. JEDUTHAN[6] **DAY** (*57Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 28 Jan. 1748, baptized 28 Feb. 1748, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[409] and died 9 Nov. 1815. He married (1) 17 Oct. 1774, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[410] **PHEBE WINES [WINDS]**, widow of Isaiah Wines, and who was born about 1750, and died 2 Mar. 1777 (about the time her only child also died, both of smallpox), Morristown, aged 27.[411] Phebe became a half-way member of First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, on 3 Nov. 1776.[412] Jeduthan married (2) 15 Mar. 1779, Morristown,[413] **ANNE (LUDLOW) CRANE**. Anna was a member some time after 1774 [*sic*] of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown.[414]

Jeduthan signed his will 10 Jan. 1814, Pompton Twp., Bergen Co., N.J., and it was proved 20 Dec. 1815. It mentions his wife, Anna, and his children, consisting of two sons and their two sisters. It mentions Christian D. Day, not of age, but not his relationship, and Jeduthan's son, Silas, making it probable that the two sons were Christian and Silas. The two sons were to take care of their mother in her widowhood (when both were of age), so both were perhaps Anne's sons. Although not stated explicitly the wording (of the abstract) suggests their two sisters were

---

David Day , on wf's acc., ch. Ezra Halsey, born April 29, '88."

409. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 21, baptisms, "[1748] Feb. 28. Jeduthan Day & wf., ch. Jeduthan."

410. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 62, marriages, "[1774] Oct. 17. Jeduthan Day & Phebe Wines."

411. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 71, bill of mortality, "[1777] Mch. 2. Pheobe, wife of Jeduthun [*sic*] Day, aet. 27, fever."

412. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 52, half-way members, "[1776] Phebe, wf. of Jeduthan Day."

413. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 78, marriages, "[1779] March 15. Jeduthan Day & Anne Carns [*sic*]," and 296, back matter, "Day, Jeduthan; m. Anne Ludlow, whose sister Mary, m. Elias Hedges," and 315, back matter, "Ludlow, Anthony, [of Long Island; m. Sophia Hudson, who as his wid. moved to Morris Co., m. (2d) Jacob Doty; her two dgs. by 1st marriage:—| Mary; m. Elias Hedges (q.v.) | Anne; m. Jeduthan Day."

414. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 28, members, "[1774] Anna, wf. of Jeduthan Day." I checked and 1774 is correct, but it appears that the list under that date includes items later than 1774, such as 1800, 1805, and 1811. 1774 simply doesn't make sense since they were married in 1779.

perhaps Ann L. Esstill and Elizabeth Day. Executors were son, Silas Day, and David Day, son of Jeduthan's brother, David. A parcel of land in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., was to be sold. Witnesses were Jonathan Wright, Abraham Wright, and Isaac Beach Jr. An inventory was taken 12 Dec. 1815 by Isaac Beach Jr. and William Wallace.[415]

From Crayon:

> Jeduthan, born Jan. 28, 1748, married (1) Phebe, widow of Isiah Wines, Oct. 17, 1774. She died Mar. 2, 1777, aged 27 years. (2) Mar. 15, 1779, Anne (Ludlow) Crane, daughter of Anthony. He died Nov. 9, 1815.[416]

Child of the first marriage, to Phebe:

221 i **SILAS**[7] **DAY**, born 29 July 1776, Morristown, baptized 3 Nov. 1776, Morristown,[417] died 9 Apr. 1777, Morristown, of smallpox.[418]

Known children of the second marriage, to Anne:

222 ii **PHEBE**[7] **DAY**, born 22 Dec. 1780, Morristown, baptized 22 July 1780, Morristown.[419]

223 iii **SILAS**[7] **DAY**, born 23 July 1783, Morristown, baptized 7 Sept. 1783, Morristown.[420]

224 iv **AMZI**[7] **DAY**, born 29 Sept. 1787, Morristown, baptized 11 Nov. 1787, Morristown,[421] died 21 Oct. 1794, Morristown, aged 7.[422]

225 v **ANN L.**[7] **DAY**, named probably for Anne Ludlow, married **— ESSTIL**.

226 vi **ELIZABETH**[7] **DAY**.

---

415. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 13:120.

416. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 282, "The Day Family."

417. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 174, baptisms, "[1776] Nov. 3. Jeduthan Day & wf., ch. Silas, born July 29, '76."

418. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 71, bill of mortality, "[1777] Apr. 9. Silas, son of Jeduthun [*sic*] Day, aet. —, small pox."

419. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 179, baptisms, "[1780] July 22. Jeduthan Day & wf., ch. Phebe, born Dec. 22, '80."

420. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 182, baptisms, "[1783] Sept. 7. Jeduthan Day & wf., ch. Silas, born July 23, '83."

421. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 188, baptisms, "[1787] Nov. 11. Jeduthan Day & wf., ch. Amzi, born Sept. 29, '87."

422. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 167, bill of mortality, "[1794] Oct. 21. Amzi, son of Jeduthun [*sic*] Day, fever, aet. 7."

227 vii **CHRISTIAN D.**[7] **DAY**, not of age when his father signed his will on 10 Jan. 1814, so born after 10 Jan. 1793.

131. ROBERT/ROBARD[6] **DAY** (*57Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 10 July 1750, baptized 5 Aug. 1750, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., and died before 7 Oct. 1778, Morristown, aged 28.[423] He married 18 May 1777, Morristown,[424] **ESTHER (—) WINES**. She was the widow of Ebenezer Wines. Esther became a half-way member of First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, on 25 Nov. 1778.[425]

From Crayon:

> Robard or Robert, born July 10, 1750, married Esther Wines, widow of Ebenezer, May 18, 1777, had one child, Robert. born Aug. 13, 1778. Robard died Oct. 7, 1778.[426]

Robert Day of Morristown, Morris Co., died intestate. Abraham Day was appointed administrator of the estate on 16 Oct. 1778, and Isaac Pierson, of Morristown, was fellowbondsman. The widow, Esther Day, renounced in favor of Abraham Day on 14 Oct. 1778.[427]

Child:

228 i **ROBERT**[7] **DAY**, born 13 Aug. 1778, baptized 15 Nov. 1778, Morristown.[428] He was born after his father's death.

132. SAMUEL[6] **DAY** (*57Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) (twin) was born 7 Apr. 1753 and baptized 8 Apr. 1753, Morristown,

423. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 95, bill of mortality, "[1778] Oct. 7. Robert Day, aet. 28, putrid fever."
424. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 70, marriages, "[1777] May 18. Robert Day & Esther Wines, widow."
425. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 52, half-way members, "[1778] Nov. 25. Esther, wido. of Rob. Day."
426. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 282, "The Day Family."
427. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:133.
428. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 176, baptisms, "[1778] Nov. 15. Esther, wido. of Rob. Day, ch. Roberd [*sic*], born Aug. 13, 1778."

Morris Co., N.J.,[429] and died there on 12 Aug. 1796. He married by 1779 **ANNA —**. It is probably he who was the Revolutionary War veteran buried in the Presbyterian Cem., Morristown.[430]

From Crayon:

> Samuel, born Apr. 7, 1753, had Wife Anna at Mendham. N. J., 1779, died at Morristown Aug. 12, 1796.[431]

From *The Combined Registers*:

> **Day, Samuel** [s. Capt. Samuel]; C. 28 Sept. 1788; d. 12 Aug. 1796, aer. [*sic*] 44; his w. **Anne**, L. about 1780; non Roll 3.
>
> Phebe; b. 22 Oct. 1779; B.f.w. 2 July, 1780; [?m. 18 Sept. 1805, (107) Dr. Ebenezer H. Pierson, q.v.]
>
> Susanna; b. 6 Feb; B. 3 Nov. 1782; [?m. 4 March 1804, Kitchell Bridge, s. John]
>
> Samuel; b. 5 Nov. 1784; B. 27 Feb. 1785; [?m. 9 Aug. 1806, Jane Beach]
>
> Ira; b. 21 July; B. 28 Sept. 1788
>
> Mahlon; b. 27 Aug.; B. 24 Oct. 1790; [lost at sea in "Arctic," 27 Sept. 1854].[432]

Children:

229 i **PHEBE[7] DAY**, born 23 Oct. 1779, Morristown, baptized 2 July 1780, Morristown.[433]

230 ii **SUSANNA[7] DAY**, born 6 Feb. 1782, Morristown, baptized 3 Nov. 1782, Morristown.[434]

---

429. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 37, baptisms, "[1753] Apr. 8. Samuel Day, twins, Samuel & Abraham."

430. *Abstract of Graves of Revolutionary Patriots*, Samuel Day, cemetery "Pres Cem," location "Morristown NJ 32."

431. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 282, "The Day Family."

432. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part II, The Combined Register, 57.

433. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 178, baptisms, "[1780] July 2. Sam Day, on wf's acc., ch. Phebe, born Oct. 23, '79."

434. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 181, baptisms, "[1782] Nov. 3. Samuel Day & wf., ch. Susanna, born Feb. 6, '82."

231 iii **SAMUEL**[7] **DAY**, born 5 Nov. 1784, Morristown, baptized 27 Feb. 1785, Morristown.[435]

232 iv **IRA**[7] **DAY**, born 21 July 1788, baptized 28 Sept. 1788, Morristown.[436]

+ 233 v **MAHLON**[7] **DAY**, born 17 or 27 Aug. 1790, Morristown, baptized 24 Oct. 1790, Morristown, married **MARY KERR**, and had six children.

133. ABRAHAM[6] **DAY** (*57Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) (twin) was born 7 Apr. 1753 and was baptized 8 Apr. 1753, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.[437] He married (1) 7 Sept. 1774, Morristown,[438] **SARAH COE**, who was baptized 3 Nov. 1754, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[439] daughter of Thomas Coe. They became half-way members of First Presbyterian, Morristown, on 20 July 1775.[440] He married (2) 14 Apr. 1777, Morristown,[441] **DEBORAH WINES [WINDS]**, who was baptized 3 Nov. 1754, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[442] daughter of Isaiah and Zerviah (—) Wines.

From Crayon:

435. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 184, baptisms, "[1785] Feb. 27. Samuel Day & wf., ch. Samuel, born Nov. 5, '84."

436. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 184, baptisms, "[1785] Feb. 27. Samuel Day & wf., ch. Samuel, born Nov. 5, '84."

437. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 37, baptisms, "[1753] Apr. 8. Samuel Day, twins, Samuel & Abraham."

438. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 62, marriages, "[1774] Sept. 7. Abraham Day & Sarah Coe."

439. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part II,* 40, The Combined Register, "Coe, Thomas . . . [children:] . . . Sarah 'Coe;' B. 3 Nov. 1754; [m. 7 Sept. 1774, to Abraham Day.]"

440. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 52, half-way members, "[1775] July 20. Abrham [*sic*] Day & Sarah his wf."

441. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 70, marriages, "[1777] Apr. 14. Abraham Day & Deborah Wines."

442. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part II,* 262, "Wines, Isaiah, and his w. Zeruiah [*sic*]; she, M. 1742; he C. 7 Mar. 1746; d. 3 Oct. 1757; she m. (2d) 12 Oct. 1761, Capt. Samuel Day, q.v. [children] . . . Phebe; B. 25 Feb. 1750; [m. 17 Oct. 1774, Jeduthan Day, q.v. . . . Deborah; B. 3 Nov. 1754; C. 4 Nov. 1774; 'moved away.' Roll 1; [? m. 14 April 1777, Abraham Day, q.v.] . . ."

Abraham, twin, born Apr. 7, 1753, married (1) Sarah Coe, daughter of Thomas, Sept. 7, 1774: (2) Deborah Wines, daughter of Isiah [*sic*] Apr. 14, 1777. Went to Ohio.[443]

From *The Combined Registers*:

Day, Abraham; m. 7 Sept. 1774, *Sarah Coe* [dg. Thomas]; both R.C. 20 July, 1775.
Isaac; b. 29 May, B. 20 July 1775; [d. 18 Aug. 1775]
Day, Abraham; m. 14 April, 1777, Deborah Wines [dg. Isaiah, q.v.]
William Winds; b. 10 Mar.; B. 2 July, 1780.
Abraham; b. 23 March, B. 9 June, 1782.
Elizabeth; b. 31 July, 1784; B. 16 Jan. 1785.
Isaac; b. 12 Nov. 1786; B. 4 Feb. 1787.[444]

Abraham Day was elected an overseer of the roads in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., on 9 Mar. 1779, and again on 14 Mar. 1780, when he was also elected constable of the upper end of the township.[445]

On 20 Mar. 1799, Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., he was appointed an executor of his brother Jared's will.[446]

Child of the first marriage, to Sarah:

234 i **ISAAC[7] DAY**, born 29 May 1775, Morristown, baptized 20 July 1775, Morristown,[447] and died 18 Aug. 1775, Morristown.[448]

Children of the second marriage, to Deborah:

235 ii **WILLIAM WINDS[7] DAY**, born 10 Mar. 1780, Morristown, baptized 2 July 1780, Morristown.[449]

---

443. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 282, "The Day Family."

444. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part II, The Combined Register, 55.

445. Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp.*, 46, 48 (transcription of record on 2:46, 2:48).

446. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:101–102.

447. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 172, baptisms, "[1755] July 20. Abraham Day & wf., ch. David, born June 25, 1775."

448. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 47, bill of mortality, "[1775] Aug. 18. Child of Abraham Day."

449. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 178, baptisms, "[1780] July 2. Abraham Day & wf., ch. William Windes, born March 10, '80."

236 iii **ABRAHAM**[7] **DAY**, born 23 Mar. 1782, Morristown, baptized 9 June 1782, Morristown.[450]

237 iv **ELIZABETH**[7] **DAY**, born 31 July 1784, Morristown, baptized 16 Jan. 1785, Morristown.[451]

238 v **ISAAC**[7] **DAY**, born 12 Nov. 1786, Morristown, baptized 4 Feb. 1787, Morristown.[452]

134. JARED[6] **DAY** (*Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 13 Feb. 1755, and baptized 16 Mar. 1755, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.[453] He signed his will 20 Mar. 1799, Barnards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., and it was proved 11 Oct. 1799.[454] He married 5 Mar. 1781, Morristown,[455] **MARY GILDERSLEEVE**, baptized 6 June 1762, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[456] daughter of Zophar Gildersleeve.

From Crayon:

> Jared, born Feb. 13, 1755, married Mary Gildersleeve Mar. 3, 1781. Had twin daughters, Anna, who married Jonathan Dayton, of Baskingridge, N. J., and had son the Hon. Wm. L. Dayton; Elizabeth, died at Baskingridge 1786.[457] Should Anna be Phebe? Should she be twin to Elizabeth? Crayon does not seem to quite match the records.

450. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 180, baptisms, "[1782] June 9. Abr. Day & wf., ch. Abraham, born March 23, '82."

451. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 183, baptisms, "[1785] Jan. 16. Abraham Day & wf., ch. Elizabeth, born July 31, '84."

452. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 187, baptisms, "[1787] Feb. 4. Abr. Day & wf., ch. Isaac, born Nov. 12, '86."

453. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 45, baptisms, "[1755] Mar. 16. Samuel Day & wf., ch. Jarerd [*sic*]."

454. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:101–102.

455. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 86, marriages, "[1781] Mar. 5. Jerud [*sic*] Day & Mary Gildersleeve."

456. *N.J. Births and Christenings Index, 1660–1931*, Mary Gildersleeve, female, christened 6 June 1762, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., father Zophar Gildersleeve, FHL 899807; *Colonial Families of Long Island, New York, and Connecticut: Vol. 3: Gildersleeve, First and Second Lines*, page images 1141–1142/2581, online at <Ancestry.com>, in Zophar's children's list: "46. Mary, baptised 6 June, 1762, died before 1809; married 5 March, 1781 to Jared Day."

457. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 282, "The Day Family."

An abstract of his will:

1799, Mar. 20, Day, Jared, of Bernards Twsp., Somerset Co., clockmaker; will of. Wife, Mary, 1/3 of real and personal, during her life; then to be divided among my children. To my 2 sons, Ezekiel and Lott (my youngest), each 2 shares of real and personal; and they to be put out to a trade. Residue to be divided between my 4 daughters, i.e., Sarah Day, Elizabeth Day, Phebe Day and Sophronie Day. Children to be educated and no division of estate made until youngest is of age. Executors—wife, Mary, and brothers, Abraham Day and Jehiel Day. Witnesses—Cornelius Smith, James Hanvil, Richard Bell. Proved Oct. 11, 1799. Lib. 39, p. 431.

1799, Oct. 10. Inventory, $323.95; made by Cornelius Smith and David Edwards. File 1104R.[458]

Known children (mostly in will order, sons followed by daughters):

239 i **EZEKIEL[7] DAY**.

+ 240 ii **DALE LOT[T][7] DAY**, born about 1785 or 1795, near Morristown, Morris Co., N.J. He was apparently the youngest child, not of age on 20 Mar. 1799, when his father signed his will. He married **SYBIL RUSSELL**, and had four children. ***This is Jackie White's line.***

241 iii **SARAH[7] DAY**.

242 iv **ELIZABETH[7] DAY** (twin), died 1786, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J.

243 v ?**ANNA[7] DAY** (twin). Something is wrong here. Anna married Jonathan Dayton, according to Crayon. But if she is identical to Phebe (next) then she can't be twin to Elizabeth, who died in 1786, three years before Phebe was born.

244 vi **PHEBE[7] DAY**, born 22 Apr. 1789, New Jersey, died 4 Feb. 1871, Morris Twp., Morris Co., N.J.,[459] buried Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church Cem., Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J.,[460]

458. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:101–102.

459. *N.J. Deaths and Burials Index, 1798–1971*, Phebe Dayton [Phebe Day], born about 1879, N.J., died 4 Feb. 1871, Morris [presumably Twp.], Morris Co., N.J., marital status single [*sic*], father's name Day, FHL 584591.

460. *Find a Grave*, no. 70808810, gravestone photograph, by Celeste Simmons, Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church Cem., Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., plot 429, "Jonathan Dayton | born | Jan. 30, 1786, | died June 27, 1849. | Also his wife | Phebe Dayton, | born Apr. 22, 1789, | died Feb. 4, 1871."

married **JONATHAN DAYTON**, born 30 Jan. 1786, New Jersey, died 27 June 1849, and buried with his wife. They might have had son, William L.[8] Dayton (according to Crayon, with Phebe in place of Anna).

245 vii **SOPHRONIE[7] DAY**.

135. JEHIEL[6] DAY (*57Samuel[5] Day*, *Samuel[4] Day*, *Mary[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born 22 Jan. 1758, was baptized 26 Feb. 1758, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[461] died 25 July 1833, aged 75 years 6 months 14 days (which calculates to born 11 Jan. 1758), buried in Reading Cem., Reading, Hamilton Co., Ohio.[462] He married (1) 1779, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., an unknown woman, and married (2) — **PRESTON**.

From Crayon:

> Jehiel born Jan. 22, 1758, married at Mendharn 1779, removed to Springfield, Ohio, and died there after 1819.[463]

Jehiel Day witnessed his brother Ezekiel's will on 19 Dec. 1776, Morristown, Morris Co. On 20 Mar. 1799, Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., he was appoined an executor of his brother Jared's will.[464]

Jehiel Day registered an ear mark in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., in 1787.[465]

In Sept. 1808 Jehiel Day paid tax in Randolph Twp., Morris Co., N.J.[466]

In Oct. 1812 "Jehial" Day paid tax in Randolph Twp., Morris Co., N.J.[467]

---

461. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 53, baptisms, "[1758] Feb. 26. Sam'l Day & wf., ch. Jehial."

462. *Find a Grave*, no. 111170064, gravestone photographs, Reading Cem., Reading, Hamilton Co., Ohio, "In | memory of | Jehiel Day, | who departed this life | July 25th, 1833: | aged 75 years | 6 months and | 14 days | . . . ." An added plaque reads "Soldier | American | Revolution | Cincinnati Chapter | NSDAR." There is also an SAR marker, "SAR | 1775 | patriot."

463. Crayon, *Rockaway Records of Morris Co., N.J.*, 282, "The Day Family."

464. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:101–102.

465. Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp.*, 15 (transcription of record on p. 1:10).

466. *N.J. Compiled Census and Census Substitutes Index, 1643–1822*, Jehiel Day, 1808, Sept. Tax List, p. 2, Randolph Twp., Morris Co., N.J.

467. *N.J. Compiled Census and Census Substitutes Index, 1643–1822*, "Jehial" Day, 1812, Oct. Tax List,

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In July 1813 "Jehial" Day paid tax in Randolph Twp., Morris Co., N.J.[468]

In 1820 "Joheal" Day, over 45, resided in Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., Ohio, with a woman over 45, one boy and one girl 10–16, two males 16–18, one female 16–26, and one female 26–45.[469]

In 1830 "Jehial" Day, 80–90 [born 1740–1750], resided in Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., Ohio, with a woman 60–70, one male 40–50, and one female 20–30. Listed next is Jehiel Day Jr., 20–30, with a woman 20–30, and one female 10–15. And listed next is Samuel Day, 30–40, with a woman 20–30, and one boy under 5.[470]

On 5 Oct. 1832, Jehiel Day, 74, of Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., Ohio, swore an affidavit for his Revolutionary War service pension application. He cited several officers of the Morris Co., N.J., militia, claiming that he served monthly tours starting in early May 1776. He claims to have been born in 1758, Morris Co., N.J., and lived there until removing to Ohio about 18 years ago. The pension was granted (payments were made), despite troubles proving his length of service.[471]

On 1 Mar. 1832, Jehiel Day signed his will in Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., Ohio, and it was proved 7 Aug. 1833. (The original will was burned 29 Mar. 1884 in a courthouse fire, but reconstructed in this record from another copy.) It mentions "my son in law Josiah B. Day," "my widow [unnamed]," "her son Robert Preston," "my three children via Samuel Jehiel and C[?]ia," "my sons Samuel and Jehiel," "my daughter Cinthia," "my four children Josiah B Day, Samuel Day, and Cinthia Lyon and Jehiel Day."[472]

Children (in will order):

---

p. 5, Randolph Twp., Morris Co., N.J.

468. *N.J. Compiled Census and Census Substitutes Index, 1643–1822*, "Jehial" Day, 1813, July Tax List, p. 5, Randolph Twp., Morris Co., N.J.

469. U.S. census, 1820, Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., Ohio, r. 87, p. 335.

470. U.S. census, 1830, Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., Ohio, r. 132, p. 254A, FHL 337943.

471. *U.S. Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Warrant Application Files, 1800-1900*, Jehiel Day, N.J., S3254, images 107–120/742 online at <Ancestry.com>, cites NARA M804, r. 773.

472. *Ohio, Wills and Probate Records, 1786–1998*, images 433–435/532 online at <Ancestry.com>, will of Jehiel Day, Springfield Twp., Hamilton Co., Ohio.

246 i **SAMUEL[7] DAY**, born 1790–1800.
247 ii **CINTHIA[7] DAY**, born 1800–1810, married — **LYON**.
248 iii **JEHIEL[7] DAY**, born 1800–1810.

137. MARY[6] RIGGS (*58Thomas[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born about 1733, and died before 1778, according to her son Moses's Revolutionary War pension file. She married Rev. **WYLLYS PIERSON**, who was born about 1728, Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., N.J., son of Rev. John and Ruth (Woodbridge) Pierson,[473] grandson of Rev. Abraham Pierson, a founder of Yale University, and great-grandson of the prominent Newark associate, Rev. Abraham Pierson.

Rev. John Pierson was pastor of the First Presbyterian Church of Woodbridge, 1714–1752, then he became pastor of the Mendham, Morris Co., Presbyterian Church for 10 years, 1753–1762. John also served on the board of trustees of the College of New Jersey, which became Princeton. His wife, Mary, was daughter of Rev. Timothy and Mehitabel (Wyllys) Woodbridge.[474]

The following biography is interesting because it has Wyllys Pierson floating down the Ohio River from western Pennsylvania in the 1790s:

> Wyllis Pierson was named as a son of Rev. John Pierson in his will dated 22 Nov 1768 and proved 2 Sep 1770 in Hanover, Morris Co. NJ. Wyllis was also listed in the 1771/2 census for Morris Twp., Morris Co. NJ as being the head of a household with four males. His age was between 16 and 50. In a list of 1753 Freeholders in Morris Co. NJ (North Precinct which includes Bernardsville), a Willis Person (sic) is mentioned as being next door to Thos Riggs (Wyllis' father-in-law). In the will of Thomas Riggs of Bernardstown, Somerset Co. NJ dated 9 Dec 1788 and proved 15 Sept 1796, it mentions "the children my daughter had by Wyllys Pierson." They were to inherit one-third of his estate.
>
> In 1762, Wyllis was chosen as a trustee of the Rockaway (Morris Co.) NJ Presbyterian Church. According to Charlotte Gitner's article in the Detroit Society for Genealogical Research published in 1978, he was a

473. Wyllys is named as child in the will of John Pierson, dated 22 November 1768, Hanover, Morris Co. N.J., and proved 2 September 1770 [*N.J. Calendar of Wills,* 4:329–30].
474. Block, "Family of Rev. Abraham Pierson."

blacksmith as of August 1762 in Pequannock, Morris Co. and he bought a one-half interest in a gristmill on the Rockaway River which he planned to move to another, unspecified place. On 10 July 1772, the Inferior Court of Common Pleas of Morris Co. NJ declared Willis and six others "insolvent debtors." On 5 Feb 1771, Wyllys Pierson witnessed the renunciation of a will of a John Pierson of Hanover, Morris Co. NJ.

It appears that Wyllis Pierson may have moved to Western Pennsylvania near Fort Redstone as early as 1774, since he is mentioned in court records that year and witnessed a deed in 1775. The 1790 Federal Census lists a Willis Parson in Washington Co. PA. According to the Revolutionary War pension application of Moses Pierson (mentioned in Wyllis Pierson's will), he states that his mother died by 1778 and his father had moved to the Redstone Country of Pennsylvania. Subsequently, it is believed that he moved down the Ohio River to the Cincinnati area (Hamilton Co. OH), since many of his descendants settled there and his will was probated in this county in 1810.[475]

In 1790 "Willis Parson" resided in Washington Co., Pa., with two males over 16, one male under 16, and three females.[476]

"Willis" Pierson appears on a 1798 tax list for Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio.[477]

Wyllys Pierson is listed in an 1806 tax list for Warren Co. [border Hamilton Co.], Ohio.[478]

"Wyllis" Pierson is listed in an 1809 tax list for Turtlecreek Twp., Warren Co., Ohio.[479]

"Willis" Pierson is listed in an 1810 tax list for Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio.[480] But there is also a "Willys"Pierson listed in an 1810 tax list for "Turtle Creek" Twp., Warren Co., Ohio,[481] so perhaps one of these was son, Wyllys[7].

475. Block, "Family of Rev. Abraham Pierson."
476. U.S. census, 1790, Washington Co., Pa., r. 9, p. 254.
477. Ohio Census, 1790–1890.
478. Ohio Census, 1790–1890, 15.
479. Ohio Census, 1790–1890, 8.
480. *Ohio Census, 1790–1890*, cites "OH 1810 Washington Co. Census Index."
481. *Ohio Census, 1790–1890*, cites "OH 1810 Washington Co. Census Index." p. 48.

Wyllys Pierson wrote his will on 3 Apr. 1810, Hamilton Co., Ohio, and it was proved 13 Sept. 1810:[482]

> I give and bequeath to Mary my beloved wife one third part of all my Estate and Likewise her Side saddle that she now Rides on and then I give my well beloved Children all the Remainder as follows I give unto Abraham Ruth Hannah Eunice Moses Mary Elizabeth and Wyllys and I give unto these my beloved Children and equal divide or share one with another Except my wearing apparel which I give unto my three sons to be Equally divided by themselves as they see fit.

Known children, alive at their father's will, 3 Apr. 1810, in will order:

249 i **ABRAHAM**[7] **PIERSON**, born say 1752.

250 ii **RUTH**[7] **PIERSON**, born 10 June 1754 (calculated), died 28 Mar. 1833 (gravestone), aged 78 years 9 months 18 days, buried in Barbours Corners Cem., Chemung Co., N.Y., married **HENRY BREESE**, born 29 Aug. 1753, [son of John and Dorothy (Riggs) Breese,]died 3 June 1835, aged 81, buried next to Ruth.[483] [They had 10 children.]

251 iii **HANNAH**[7] **PIERSON**[, born 15 Feb. 1757, New Jersey, died 9 Apr. 1817, married **SAMUEL BREESE**, born 17 Apr. 1758, son of John and Dorothy (Riggs) Breese, died 21 July 1837]. [They had nine children.]

252 iv **EUNICE**[7] **PIERSON**, born say 1759.

253 v **MOSES**[7] **PIERSON**, born say 1761, died aged 49 years (say 1810), buried in Barbours Corners Cem., Chemung Co., N.Y.[484] He was a Revolutionary War veteran.

254 vi **MARY**[7] **PIERSON**, born say 1763.

255 vii **ELIZABETH**[7] **PIERSON**, born say 1765.

256 viii **WYLLYS**[7] **PIERSON**, born say 1767.

139. THOMAS[6] **RIGGS** (*58Thomas*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 13 Dec. 1742, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., and died 17 Oct. 1824, and was buried in the Presbyterian churchyard at Basking

482. Hamilton Co., Ohio, Wills, 5:292, cited by Block, "Family of Rev. Abraham Pierson."
483. Barbours Corners Cem., Chemung Co., N.Y., photos of gravestones on website.
484. Barbours Corners Cem., Chemung Co., N.Y., photos of gravestones on website.

Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J.[485] He married (1) 3 Mar. 1767, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[486] **RHODA TUTTLE**, who was born 25 June 1748, died 23 Apr. 1801, aged 52, and was buried in Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church cemetery.[487] Thomas married (2) 3 Nov. 1801[488] **SARAH (CARR) DUNLOP**, of Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.

Thomas Riggs Jr. witnessed the will of Richard Southard of Bernards Town, Somerset Co., N.J., on 6 Oct. 1783.[489]

Thomas "Rigg" or Riggs is listed on 1784–1785, 1789, 1790, 1792–1794, 1796–1797, and 1818 tax lists for Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J.[490]

Rhoda Riggs, wife of Thomas, was "dismissed or deceased" from the First Presbyterian Church of Mendham in an unspecified year, but surely 1801.[491]

On 25 Oct. 1824 Sarah Riggs, "the widdow," rejected administration of Thomas's estate.[492]

On 1 Jan. 1828, Orphans Court, Somerset Co., N.J., a list of heirs at law of Thomas Riggs deceased, "late of the Township of Bernards in the

485. *Cem. Burial Records, Presbyterian Church of Basking Ridge*, "Riggs, Thomas, Rev. War vet. [born] 1742 [died] October 17, 1824."

486. *Combined Registers, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown*, 205, "Riggs, Thomas, of Baskingridge; married 3 Mar 1767 to Rhoda Tuttle."

487. Basking Ridge Presbyterian Cemetery records, "Riggs, Rhoda (wife of Thomas), d. Apr. 23, 1801, in 53rd yr."; *Cem. Burial Records, Presbyterian Church of Basking Ridge*, "Riggs, Rhoda, wife of Thomas, nee Tuttle [born] 1748 [died] April 23, 1801."

488. Newspaper index, NJHS, "Riggs, Thomas, 1801, On Tuesday the 3rd inst. By the Rev. Amzi Armstrong, Mr. Thomas Riggs of Basking Ridge to the widow Dunlop of Mendham, *Gen. of Lib.*, 20 Nov. 1801." The name Sarah Carr comes from Wallace, so the identification of Sarah Carr with widow Dunlop is tentative.

489. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 6:366.

490. Jackson, *N.J. Tax Lists 1772–182,* 3:2680, 2682–83.

491. Wright, "Membership in Manual to 1855," 222.

492. *New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, images online, Somerset Co., Unrecorded Estate Papers, 8958–9114, no. 8983, Estate of Thomas Riggs, no. 147, Equity Papers, "We the widdow and those of the heirs who can conveniently attend with [?] have mutually & foundly agreed that Wm Van Duren & John Brees Esqrs should adminster in the estate of Thomas Riggs decd | Oct 25th 1824 | Witness | Saml S Doty | [signe] Sarah Riggs | Isaac T Riggs | Stephen Riggs | Eunice Riggs."

County of Somerset," was presented, in response to a petition by heir Isaac T. Riggs: "Moses Riggs, Thomas Riggs, Stephen Riggs, Eunice Riggs who hath intermarried with Moses Peirson and Samuel Riggs." Children and heirs: "John Kinnan, Thomas R Kinnan & Rhoda R Kinnan Grand children & Children of Sarah Kinnan late daughter of s^{d} dec^{d} and that since the decease of the said Thomas, Stephen Riggs has departed this life leaving Issue, Irena, Sally Ann, Daniel, Elizabeth, David, Julietta, Joseph & Hannah all of whom are minors: and that Samuel Riggs hath also departed this life leaving Issue, Nancy, Eunice, Rhoda, Temperance, Ann, Abraham, Amy and Sarah all minors."[493]

Children of the first marriage, to Rhoda:[494] [exact birthdates are suspect]

257 i **SARAH**[7] **RIGGS**, born 19 Aug. 1768, died before 1 Jan. 1828, when the heirs were listed in Orphans Court, Somerset Co., N.J.,[495] married **THOMAS KINNAN**, and had at least four children:[496] (1) Thomas Riggs[8] Kinnan, baptized 21 July 1809, Presbyterian Church, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J.; (2) Rhoda Riggs[8] Kinnan, baptized with brother Thomas; (3) Sally[8] Kinnan, baptized with brother Thomas; (4) Betsey Lindsley[8] Kinnan, baptized 28 Oct. 1810, Presbyterian Church, Basking Ridge; (5) John[8] Kinnan, who was listed as an heir in the 1. Jan. 1828 Orphan's Court document.

258 ii **MOSES**[7] **RIGGS**, born 6 July 1770 (calculated), died 1 June 1853, aged 82 years 10 months 26 days, and was buried in Pleasant Grove

493. *New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, images online, Somerset Co., Unrecorded Estate Papers, 8958–9114, no. 8983, Estate of Thomas Riggs, no. 156, Account Papers.

494. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 20.

495. *New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, images online, Somerset Co., Unrecorded Estate Papers, 8958–9114, no. 8983, Estate of Thomas Riggs, no. 156, Account Papers, 1 Jan. 1828, Somerset Co., N.J., "Sarah Kinnan late daughter of s^{d} dec^{d}."

496. *Dr. Robert Finleys [sic] Marriage from June 1795 to 1817*, baptisms, 20, "Kiernan [struck through everywhere and replaced with Kinnan] | Kiernan, Thomas Riggs, son Thomas, July 21, 1809 | Kiernan, Rhoda, [*sic*] Riggs, dau Thomas July 21, 1809 | Kiernan, Sally, dau Thomas July 21, 1809 | Kiernan, Betsey Lindsley, dau Thomas Oct. 28, 1810"; *N.J. Births and Christenings Index, 1690–1931*, Thomas Riggs Kinnan, Rhoda Riggs Kinnan, Sally Kinnan, all baptized 21 July 1809, and Betsey Lindsley Kinnan, baptized 28 Oct. 1810, all at Presbyterian Church, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., father Thomas Kinnan, FHL 982039.

Cem., Pike Co., Ill.[497] He married (2, probably) 10 May 1834, Pike Co., Ill.,[498] Mrs. **NANCY A. (—) FUGATE**, born 26 Nov. 1762 (calculated), died 6 Dec. 1864, aged 82 years 10 days, was buried in Old Barry Cem., Barry, Pike Co., Ill.[499]

Eliza Fugate married 28 Apr. 1839, Pike Co., Ill., Aaron Woodward.[500]

Moses Riggs is listed in tax lists for 1793–1794 and 1796–1797 for Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., and is listed for 1803, 1805-1806, and 1808 for Bridgewater Twp., Somerset Co.[501]

From a history of Pike Co., Ill.:

> The pioneer who first located here [Pittsfield Twp.] was Joel Moore. He erected a little cabin on the northeast corner of sec. 12; then came Ephraim Cannon and Moses Riggs, all of whom became prominent in the early history of the county, and located on secs. 20 and 23 respectively. In 1833 a site was chosen in this township by a special commission of the Legislature for the location of the county seat [Pittsfield].[502]

In 1840 Moses Riggs, 70–80, resided in Pike Co., Ill., with a woman, 50–60.[503]

On 3 Nov. 1840 Moses Riggs bought from the U.S. government 40 acres in NWSE of Section 10, Twp. 5S, Range 6W of the Meridian, at Quincy, Ill.[504]

In 1860 Nancy Riggs, 77 [born about 1783], born in Kentucky, resided in Pleasant Vale, Pike Co., Ill., in the household of "Elizah"

497. *Find a Grave*, no. 145977429, gravestone photograph, Pleasant Grove Cem., Pike Co., Ill., "Moses Riggs | died | June 1, 1853 | Aged 82 Yrs. | 10 Mos. 26 ds."

498. *Ill. Marriages, 1790–1890*, Mrs. Nancy Fugate to Moses Riggs, 10 May 1834, Pike Co., Ill., FHL 1314769.

499. *Find a Grave*, no. 79341149, gravestone photograph, Old Barry Cem., Barry, Pike Co., Ill., "Nancy A. Riggs | died | Dec. 6, 1864 | aged | 82 Yr^{s}. 10 Dy^{s}."

500. *Ill. Marriages, 1790–1890*, Eliza Fugate to Aaron Woodward, 28 Apr. 1839, Pike Co., Ill., FHL 1314769.

501. Jackson, N.J. Tax Lists 1772–1822, 3:2682; N.J. Compiled Census and Census Substitutes Index, 1693-1890, .

502. History of Pike Co., Ill., 649.

503. U.S. census, 1840, Pike Co., Ill., r. 67, p. 140.

504. *U.S. General Land Office Records, 1796-1907*, Moses Riggs, accession no. IL4010__.009.

Woodward, 37, born in Missouri, with twins, Henry, 13, and Harvey, 13, both born in Illinois.[505]

259 iii **ISAAC TUTTLE[7] RIGGS**, born 26 Oct. 1772, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., resided in Somerset Co., N.J., on 1 Jan. 1828 for the listing of heirs of his father Thomas, deceased, in Orphan's Court, died 1 Apr. 1850, La Grange, Brown Co., Ill., married about 1802 **SHUA LINDSLEY**, born about 1778, died 26 Mar. 1820, and was buried in Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church cemetery.[506]

Contradiction?: He married **SHUAH RAYNOR**, born 27 Jan. 1779, daughter of David Raynor of Long Island, and died 26 Mar. 1820. They had four children.[507]

Isaac "Rigg" or Riggs is listed on 1794 and 1796–1797 tax lists for Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J.[508]

On 25 Oct. 1824 Isaac T. Riggs, heir, rejected administration of his father Thomas's estate.[509]

On 1 Jan. 1828, Somerset Co., N.J., Isaac T. Riggs, heir, listed the heir of his late father Thomas's estate.[510]

+ 260 iv **STEPHEN[7] RIGGS**, born about 4 Mar. 1775, near Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., married **PHOEBE RAYNOR/RAINER**, and had eight children.

261 v **THOMAS[7] RIGGS**, born 21 June 1778, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., died about 1851 in Illinois.[511] He appears, as Thomas Riggs

505. U.S. census, 1860, Pleasant Vale PO, Pleasant Vale Twp., Pike Co., Ill., r. 219, p. 844, dw. 798, fam. 798.

506. *Cem. Burial Records, Presbyterian Church of Basking Ridge*, "Riggs, Shua, wife of Isaac T., nee Lindsley [born] 1778 [died] March 26, 1820."

507. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 45.

508. Jackson, New Jersey Tax Lists 1772–1822, 3:2680–81.

509. *New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, images online, Somerset Co., Unrecorded Estate Papers, 8958–9114, no. 8983, Estate of Thomas Riggs, no. 147, Equity Papers, "We the widdow and those of the heirs who can conveniently attend with [?] have mutually & foundly agreed that Wm Van Duren & John Brees Esqrs should adminster in the estate of Thomas Riggs decd | Oct 25th 1824 | Witness | Saml S Doty | [signe] Sarah Riggs | Isaac T Riggs | Stephen Riggs | Eunice Riggs."

510. *New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, images online, Somerset Co., Unrecorded Estate Papers, 8958–9114, no. 8983, Estate of Thomas Riggs, no. 156, Account Papers, 1 Jan. 1828, Somerset Co., N.J., "Isaac T Riggs one of the Children and heirs at law of Thomas Riggs decd."

511. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 46.

Jr., on the 1818 tax list for Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., so moved after then.[512]

+ 262 vi **SAMUEL[7] RIGGS**, born 28 Aug. 1781, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., married **ZERVIAH SEWARD**, and had seven children.

263 vii **EUNICE[7] RIGGS**, born 8 June 1784, married (1) after her father's death, specifically after 25 Oct. 1824 when she, as Eunice Riggs, rejected administration of his estate,[513] Rev. **MOSES PIERSON**, married (2) — **SANDERS**.

Moses Pierson, born 9 June 1765, Somerset Co., N.J., died late Feb. 1834, married in Kentucky, applied 10 Feb. 1834, aged 69, Vigo Co., Ind., for a Revolutionary War pension, claiming service as a wagoner when entering the war at age 13 in 1777. But Moses died 10 to 15 days after applying for the pension. The application was rejected because he did not serve six months. An affidavit in the file, dated 5 July 1836, Pittsfield, Pike Co., Ill., by Moses Riggs and Isaac Riggs, states that they knew Moses Pierson's service and that he was raised by their father in Somerset Co., N.J.[514]

264 viii **DANIEL LEWIS[7] RIGGS**, born 1785 24 Mar. 1786, died 4 Oct. 1798, aged 12, and buried in Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church cemetery.[515]

265 ix **JOHN MEEKER[7] RIGGS**, born 27 Aug. 1788, died young.

---

512. N.J. Census, 1772–1890.

513. *New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, images online, Somerset Co., Unrecorded Estate Papers, 8958–9114, no. 8983, Estate of Thomas Riggs, no. 147, Equity Papers, "We the widdow and those of the heirs who can conveniently attend with [?] have mutually & foundly agreed that Wm Van Duren & John Brees Esqrs should adminster in the estate of Thomas Riggs decd | Oct 25th 1824 | Witness | Saml S Doty | [signe] Sarah Riggs | Isaac T Riggs | Stephen Riggs | Eunice Riggs."

514. *Genealogical Records: Midwest Pioneers, 1600s–1800s*, Moses Pierson, "REF: Pens. R.8247 N.J.; Rej. Pens. List (1852) p. 409—(deceased since)—not 6 mo. service." This pension abstract also mentions that Moses Pierson lived in Ky. after the Revolutionary War, where he served again in the Indian Wars.

515. Basking Ridge Presbyterian Cem. records, "Daniel (son of Thomas and Rhoda), d. Oct. 4, 1798, in 13th yr."; *Cem. Burial Records, Presbyterian Church of Basking Ridge*, "Riggs, Daniel, son of Thomas and Rhoda [born] 1785 [died] October 4, 1798"; *Dr. Robert Finleys [sic] Marriages from June 1795 to 1817*, 35, deaths, "Riggs, Daniel, son of Thomas Oct. 4, 1798 13 yrs," also "Rantus, — a black man of Thomas Riggs Sept. 6, 1808," and "Riggs, — [the name P[r?]eam has been written in above the dash] black boy of Mr. Sept. 21, 1815."

140. JONATHAN[6] **RIGGS** (58*Thomas*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 19 June 1745, Somerset Co., N.J. His Revolutionary War pension was paid to 4 Mar. 1836,[516] presumably shortly before the time he died. He married [proof?] **MARY HAMPTON**. Jonathan was a Revolutionary War soldier in the New Jersey continental line.

On 17 July 1776, Brice Riky, of Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., signed his will, with Jonathan Riggs as one of the witnesses. The will was proved 8 Sept. 1777.[517]

On 6 Nov. 1779, Jonathan Riggs of Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., became a bondsmen for the estate of Thomas Hampton, of Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., who died intestate. Administrators of the estate were Deborah Hampton of Mendham and James Hamptom of Basking Ridge.[518] The Hamptons were probably kinsmen of Jonathan's wife.

On 27 Nov. 1783, Jonathan Riggs of Somerset Co., posted bond for Peter Bebout as administrator of the estate of Sarah Howell of Somerset Co., who died intestate. Jonathan Riggs and Abel Cory made an inventory of the estate on 24 Nov. 1783.

"Joth'n" Riggs shared pew number 8 with three others in 1769–1776 in the Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church.[519]

Jonathan "Rigg" is listed on a 1784 tax list for Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J.[520]

In 1800 Jonathan Riggs, over 45, resided in Derry, Westmoreland Co., Pa., with a woman over 45, one girl under 10, two females 10–16, two males and two females 16–26.[521]

In 1810 Jonathan Riggs, over 45, resided in Irwin, Venango Co., Pa., with a woman over 45, two females 16–26, and one female 26–45. Next

516. Jonathan Riggs Revolutionary War Pension File.
517. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:424.
518. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:222.
519. Nettie Allen, "Pew Holders of Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church, 1783–1786," *GMNJ*, 6(1931):106–7. There is a Allen, Miss Nettie, "Pew Holders of Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church 1769–1776," *GMNJ* 5(1930):97–98 and also 6(1931):106–7, but I can't find the other date range. I am assuming that the date range should be 1769–1776, not 1783–1786, because of the matching page numbers.
520. Jackson, New Jersey Tax Lists 1772–1822, 3:2680.
521. U.S. census, 1800, Derry Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., r. 41, p. 1222.

to him is listed Jonathan Riggs Jr., 26–45, with a woman 26–45, three boys and two girls under 10.[522]

In 1820 Jonathan Riggs, over 45, resided in Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio, with a woman over 45, one female 16–26, and one female 26–45. In the same locale is listed Jonathan Riggs Jr., 26–45, with a woman 26–45. Nearby was Joseph Riggs, over 45, with a woman 26–45, two boys and one girl under 10, one female 10–16, and one male 26–45.[523]

Jonathan Riggs was listed in tax returns for Trumbull Co., Ohio, in 1821–1822, 1824–1831, and 1833. Jonathan Riggs Jr. was listed for 1821–1822, 1824–1831, and 1833. And "heirs of Jonathan Riggs" were listed for 1826, 1828–1829. Most of these were for Hubbard Twp.[524]

Jonathan Riggs applied 24 Jan. 1833, Mercer Co., Pa., for a Revolutionary War pension. Here is the abstract of his pension file:

> [Riggs] Jonathan, NJ Line, S22952, sol was b 19 Jun 1745 in Somerset Co NJ & he lived there at enl & later moved to Washington Co PA then to Westmoreland Co PA where he lived at [*sic*] number of yrs then moved to Venango Co PA then moved to Mercer Co PA where he appl 24 Jan 1833, in 1847 one Thomas H. Riggs was of New Bedford in Mercer Co PA but no relationship to sol was given.[525]

Here is Jonathan's affidavit in his pension file:

> Pennsylvania | County of Mercer } ss
>
> On this 24th day of January 1833. Personally appeared ~~in open Court~~ before Alexander Brown Esq[r] one of the Judges of the court of common pleas of Mercer County ~~same setting~~ Jonathan Riggs a resident of Sandy Creek Township in Mercer County and State of Pennsylvania aged 87 years, who being first duly sworn according to law, doth on his oath, make the following declaration, in order to obtain the benefit of the act of Con-

522. U.S. census, 1810, Irwin Twp., Venango Co., Pa., r. 53, p. 504.

523. U.S. census, 1820, Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio, r. 89, p. 620. Jr. is listed on p. 622. Joseph is listed on p. 624.

524. Ohio Tax Records, 1800–1850, Jonathan Riggs.

525. White, *Genealogical Abstracts of Revolutionary War Pension File*, 3:2889. The pension file makes clear, in a letter signed by the said Thomas H. Riggs, that Jonathan had a widow and children. The letter seeks to obtain the arrears due from 4 Mar. 1836 to his death.

gress passed June 7, 1832. The he entered the service of the United States under the following named officers, and served as herein stated. That the last of May or in June 1775 he was called out and entered the service in the Militia in Summerset [*sic*] County in the State of New Jersey In Cap^{t} Baileys Company lieutenant Samuel Vance. This deponent served as a Sergeant. We first marched To Quibble Town and routed the Enemy and prevented them from getting [*sic*] forrage [*sic*] had a schirmish [*sic*] with them with the Enemy, and was Bearing arms on through the summer untill [*sic*] about the middle of August. When he was called out to Amboy on a months Tour under Cap^{t} Degrats–Alexander Kirkpatrick Lieu^{t} to defend the Frontiers, had several schirmishes with the Enemy and still Bearing arms, he was situated in a Neighbourhood which was infested with a set of Tories who wished to supply the Enemy with provision, on that account he with 8 or 10 of them that were always ready and scarce a week but they were called to meet the Tories, and sometimes twice a week, in that way he was Engaged untill october 1776 [7 overwritten with the 6] When he marched under Cap^{t} Johnston to Stephen [Carsnam?], on the road from Bonbrook to Woodbridge, to rout the Britins [*sic*] from giting [*sic*] forrage, that we killed two of them in a schirmish—he was out frequently that fall and winter. Again in May or June, 1777 he was called out on a months Tour marched under Cap^{t} M Coy [*sic*] to Newark was stationed there—and he was on picket Guard Ceder [*sic*] Swamp Ferry, on Hackensack River, when Fort Washington was taken, heard the cannon Roar. Shortly after that he was called to Connecticut farms when they were Burnt—Shortly after he was called out under Cap^{t} M^{c}Coy, marched to Springfield attacked the British at Bartleys Bridge, followed them to Elizabeth Town and destroyed their Redoubts—Co^{l} Taylor was our commander—Again he was called out once or twice to Springfield ~~the~~ in the course of the Winter—The next time he went out under Cap^{t} Cook, marched to Munmoth [*sic*] Battle in 1778 [9 changed into the 8] Gen^{l} Whyner commanded—and in the summer of 1779 he was called out on a months Tour under Cap^{t} Parker—Israel Rickey Lieu^{t} W^{m} Thompson Ensign, we were stationed on ~~Statten Island~~ the Scotch Plains we had a schirmish with the British, they drove us and burned the sumerset [*sic*] Court House, was still Bearing arms till late in the fall of 1779, was stationed at Elizabeth Town—He then Volunteered under Lieu^{t} Rickey, went over to Statten [*sic*] Island, Took two or three of the Greens Forces—prisoners and then returned General Dickson

commanded at that time. These service [*sic*] and many others not mentioned, the is so long past [*sic*] and memory much failed, that it is impossible to recollect dates particularly. He has no documentary evedince [*sic*] of his service, he once had a memorandom of Battle and different things, but has lost [*sic*], he knows of no person living in any reasonable distance, that could prove his service for him, and he is unable to look after any of thim [*sic*]. Says he is certain that he was in actual service not less than two years and six months, and thinks more than three years, and claims Sergeants pay. Says he is too infirm to attend Court.

Question. Where & in what year were you born? Ans[w] Born June 19 1745. In Summerset County in New Jersey. He says his Birth was recorded in his Fathers Bible, which he often saw.

Says he moved from Jersey to Washington C[o] then to Westmorelan [*sic*] County Penn[a] lived there a number of years, then to Venango County, and now lives in Mercer County. Says he always served for himself as stated above.

He hereby relinquishes all claims to any pension or annuity whatever to Except the present, and declares that his name never was on the pension list, roll of any Agency whatever.

[signed] Jonathan Riggs

Sworn and subscribed | before me the day and | year above written

[signed A Brown

[On 28 Jan. 1833 this was formally acknowledged by Eliab Axtell and Isaac Holloway of Sandy Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa.][526]

Known child:

+ 266 i **JONATHAN[7] RIGGS**, born 1775–1794, married probably **DRUSILLA —**, and had at least one child.

142. JOSEPH[6] RIGGS (61?*David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1])[527] was born 24 Apr. 1740,[528] died 21 or 28 (gravestone) Feb. 1829,[529] and

526. Jonathan Riggs Revolutionary War Pension File.

527. Joseph[6] was the great-grandfather of John Hankins Wallace, author of Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 11.

528. John Riggs Family Bible, "Births of my Father's family—Joseph Riggs my father was born April

was buried in the First Presbyterian Church (Brainerd) Cem., Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[530] (see also Revolutionary War record below). He married[531] **LEAH COSART [COSAD]** (*5Annah*[3], *Philip*[2], *Isaac*[1] *Cox*), who was born 8 July 1743,[532] baptized 28 Aug. 1743, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[533] daughter of Jacob and possibly Annah (Cox) Cosart,[534] and died 27 Feb. (gravestone) 1827,[535] and was buried with her husband. The Joseph mentioned in the 1776 will of Joseph[5] (*Edward*[4]) who was childless, might have been the current Joseph[6].

On 2 Aug. 1773 Joseph Riggs, living near Cranberry, Middlesex Co., N.J., posted a notice of a runaway servant, John Letteridge, 20, born in Ireland in the *New-York Gazette-Mercury*.[536]

Joseph Riggs, Revolutionary War patriot, was buried in the First Presbyterian Church Cem., Cranbury, N.J.[537]

Placeholder: — Johnson married 4 Aug. 1791, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[538] — Riggs.

24–1740." Thanks to Henry Hoff, editor of the *Register*, for alerting me on 2 Aug. 2010 to this Bible in the NEHGS manuscript collection, which he has since published (see bibliography).

529. John Riggs Family Bible, "My Father Joseph Riggs Died Feb 21–1829."

530. *Find a Grave*, no. 39452150, gravestone photograph, by Betsy (Norris) Banzen, Brainerd Cem., Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J., "Sacred | to | the memory of | Joseph Riggs, | who died | February 28th 1829, | in the 89[th] year of | his age. | Also | to | the memory of | Leah Riggs, | who died | February 27th 1827, | in the 84[th] year of | her age."

531. Leah Cosart, "wife of Joseph Riggs," is mentioned in the will of her father Jacob Cosart, made 4 Feb. 1772, Bridgewater, Somerset Co., and proved 2 May 1772 [*N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 5:110]. The will mentions Jacob's wife Annah, sons Jacob, Samuel, Job, Anthony, daughter, Annah, "wife at present to Onisimus, alias Simeon Bell," Mary Sutton, Leah, "wife of Joseph Riggs," grandson, Abraham Lewis, executors: sons Samuel and Anthony, friend Thomas Terril, witnesses: Thomas Coon, Philip Wineans, Edward Ferrel.

532. John Riggs Family Bible, "Lear [*sic*] Cosad my Mother born July 8th 1743."

533. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I*, 6, baptisms, "[1743] Aug. 28. Jacob Cusat [*sic*] of Succasunny, ch. Lea."

534. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 2:114, John Riggs [perhaps John[5] Riggs (*36Edward*[4])] witnessed the will of David Cosort [Cassart], on 10 June 1736, Somerset Co., proved 13 Jan. 1740, which mentions son, Jacob, and daughter, Leah, both deceased, indicating a long relationship between the Riggs and Cosart families in Somerset Co.

535. John Riggs Family Bible, "Lear [*sic*] Cosad Riggs my Mother died –1827."

536. "Genealogical Data from N.-Y. Gazette-Mercury, 1773," *Record* 103(1972):106.

537. *Abstract of Graves of Revolutionary Patriots*, Joseph Riggs, First Pres. Ch. Cem., Cranbury N.J.

538. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J.*, 1744–1891, 69, "[1791] Aug. 4 — Johnson

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

Placeholder: David Riggs married 9 May 1805, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[539] Margaret Appleget.

Placeholder: Theodosia Riggs was born 1795 (calculated), died 22 May 1860, aged 75, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[540] married 14 July 1810, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[541] Andrew Applegate.

Children (from the John Riggs Family Bible):

267 i **ELIZABETH[7] RIGGS**, born 29 Sept. 1762,[542] died 4 Dec. 1834,[543] buried in Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., Allegheny Cem.,[544] married — **HANKINS**.

She was perhaps the Elizabeth Riggs who married (first, second?) 2 Oct. 1799, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[545] **THOMAS PHILIPS**.

+ 268 ii **EDWARD[7] RIGGS**, born 21 May 1764,[546] died 4 Oct. 1843,[547] possibly the Edward Riggs born in New Jersey who settled in Washington Co., Pa., married **MARY HIGBEE**, and had four children.

269 iii **LUCRETIA[7] RIGGS**, born 30 July 1766,[548] died 25 Nov. 1768.[549]

---

to — Riggs."

539. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J.*, 1744–1891, 75, "[1895 [sic]] May 9 David Riggs to Margaret Appleget."

540. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, deaths, 104, "[1860] [May] 22 Theodosia Applegate, 75, widow of Andrew Applegate."

541. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J.*, 1744–1891, 79, "1810 | July 14 Andrew Applegate to Theodosia Riggs."

542. John Riggs Family Bible, "Elizabeth Riggs eldest child born Sept. 29–1762."

543. John Riggs Family Bible, "Elizabeth Hankins my Sister Died."

544. *Find a Grave*, no. 49775201, no gravestone photographs, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., Allegheny Co., Pa., unsourced info (but probably from her gravestone): Elizabeth Riggs born 29 Sept. 1762, died 4 Dec. 1834. A problem is that this Elizabeth apparently had no other surname than Riggs.

545. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J.*, 1744–1891, 71, "[1799] Oct. 2 Thomas Philips to Elizabeth Riggs."

546. John Riggs Family Bible, "Edward Riggs born May 21st 1764."

547. John Riggs Family Bible, "Edward Riggs my brother died Oct. 4–1843."

548. John Riggs Family Bible, "Lucretia Riggs born born [*sic*] July 30th 1766."

549. John Riggs Family Bible, "Lucretia Riggs my Sister died Nov 25–1768."

+ 270 iv **JOHN**[7] **RIGGS**, born 25 Mar. 1769, New Jersey, married (1) **SOPHIA VAN WICKLE**, and had five children, married (2) **MARY DRAKE**, and had 10 children, and married (3) **HANNAH LYON**.
271 v **JACOB**[7] **RIGGS**, born 23 Apr. 1771,[550] died 5 Nov. 1774.[551]
272 vi **JANE**[7] **RIGGS**, born 15 June 1773,[552] died 1777.[553]
273 vii **MARY**[7] **RIGGS**, born 15 June [or Dec.] 1775,[554] died __,[555] married — **WARN**.
+ 274 viii **LEWIS**[7] **RIGGS**, born 22 Aug. 1778, married **IDA BERGEN**, and had at least four children.
+ 275 ix **HANNAH**[7] **RIGGS**, born 19 Apr. 1782, married **ELIJAH DAVIS**, and had at least three children.

144. PHINEAS[6] **RIGGS** (*61David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 1747, Basking Ridge, died 8 Jan. 1813, and was buried in First Baptist Church Cem., Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J.[556] He married[557] **MARY STOUT**, who was born 30 Sept. 1745 (calculated), daughter of David and Mary (Stout) Stout, and died 13 Feb. 1816, aged 70 years 4 months 13 days, and was buried next to Phineas.

Known child of eight or 10:

---

550. John Riggs Family Bible, "Jacob Riggs born [ ] A.D. 1771." The full date is from Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 25.

551. John Riggs Family Bible, "Jacob Riggs my brother Died –." The date is from Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 25.

552. John Riggs Family Bible, "Jane Riggs born June 15th 1773."

553. John Riggs Family Bible, "Jane Riggs my Sister Died 1777."

554. John Riggs Family Bible, "Mary Riggs born June 15–1775 ['Dec.' written below 'June']" She is not listed in Wallace.

555. John Riggs Family Bible, "Mary Warn (Sister) died."

556. "Mercer Co. Gravestones," *GMNJ* 64(1989):16, "Riggs, Phenias [*sic*], d. Jan. 8, 1813, in 66th yr.; wife Mary, d. Feb. 13, 1816, aged 70.4.13. Phenias' death date in Woodward & Hageman is in error. | Riggs, Samuel, d. 1824, in 54th yr.; wife Elizabeth, d. 1827, in 57th yr. Elizabeth's inscription not in church list. In plot with Phenias Riggs." "Woodward & Hageman" refers to Woodward and Hageman, *History of Burlington and Mercer Counties, N.J.*, 779, which has Phineas's death 18 Jan. 1813.

557. Stout, *History of the Stout Family*, 23, "I now mention David, the fourth son of James [Stout]. He was born in the year 1719, and was married to Mary Stout, his first cousin, the daughter of Joseph Stout, by whom he had a son George and a daughter Mary. . . . His eldest daughter Mary married to Phineas Riggs, and had by him I think ten very promising children."

276 i ?**BENJAMIN**[7] **RIGGS**, born about 1769, New Jersey, died Dec. 1849, Arcadia, Wayne Co., N.Y., aged 81,[558] married 23 Oct. 1796, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[559] **ELIZABETH COMBS**.

+ 277 ii **SAMUEL**[7] **RIGGS**, born about 1771 15 Mar. 1770, Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., married **ELIZABETH ATCHLEY**, and had perhaps at least two children.

278 iii ?**ELIZABETH**[7] **RIGGS**, married 2 Oct. 1799, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[560] **JOHN PERRINE**.

145. DAVID[6] **RIGGS** (${}_{61}$*David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 8 Nov. 1749, near Basking Ridge, married **SARAH**[4] **TREMBLEY** (${}_{4}$*Sarah*[3], *Philip*[2], *Isaac*[1] *Cox*), daughter of Peter and Sarah[3] (Cox) Trembley. See appendix E for the Cox family.

A will for Philip Cox, of Blue Hills, Somerset Co., dated 10 Mar. 1785 and proved 20 Sept. 1785, mentions "my grand Daughter, Sarah Riggs" and "my great grand Son Peter Riggs, son of David and Sarah Riggs."[561] See appendix E for a transcription of the will.

According to Wallace,[562] Sarah Cox was David's wife, a "near relative" of David's mother, Elizabeth Cox. But I have no proof that Elizabeth Cox married David[5] Riggs, and it appears (although not proved) that Sarah Trembley, not Cox, was David[6] Riggs's wife. From the appendix it is clear that the Cox, Trembley, Cosart, and Riggs families were intertwined, but I suspect not exactly as Wallace describes. It is clear that Sarah Trembley, David's wife I think, was daughter of Sarah (Cox) Tremblay, and that this Sarah Cox was daughter of Philip Cox (who had a son Isaac), but I have not found an Elizabeth Cox, daughter of Philip Cox.

Also according to Wallace, David and "Sallie" "lived in Monmouth County for some years, and there is a tradition that their eldest son was

558. U.S. census, 1850, mortality schedule, Arcadia, Wayne Co., N.Y., p. 348, line 32, "Benj[n]" Riggs, age 81, born N.J., died Dec., a farmer, of consumption, ill for one yr.

559. *N.J. Marriages, Colonial Era, 1665–1800*, "Combs, Elizabeth, and Benjamin Riggs 1796 Oct. 23."

560. *N.J. Marriages, Colonial Era, 1665–1800*, "Perrine, John, and Elizabeth Riggs 1799 Oct. 2."

561. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 6:99–100.

562. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 11, 24.

born the day of the battle and not far from the battlefield of Monmouth. About the close of the century the family removed to what became Wayne County, N.Y. [*sic*] For the details of the family we have nothing but the dim recollections of the descendants." I can't discern whether Wallace's version became the adopted history of the Wayne County Riggses, or vice versa.

Known or possible children, of eight:[563]

+ 279 i **PETER**[7] **RIGGS**, born before his great-grandfather Philip Cox's will of 1785.[564] He is therefore probably the Peter Riggs, born 28 June 1778, Monmouth Co., N.J., who married **HARRIET DUNHAM**, and had 10 children.

+ 280 ii ?**SOLOMON**[7] **RIGGS**, born 3 Nov. 1783, New Jersey, married (1) **LYDIA —**, and had at least one child, married (2) **CHRISTIANA —**.

281 iii **P. C.**[7] **RIGGS**. We know that the Peter Riggs born 28 June 1778 had a brother P. C. Riggs.[565] This fits the Phineas Cox Riggs of Wallace.

146. PHILIP[6] **RIGGS** ($_{61}$?*David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1744, Somerset Co., N.J., and died in 1821, age 77, Yates Co., N.Y. (see biography below) or in Aug. 1834, Geneva, Ontario (or Seneca) Co., N.Y. (Lucretia Riggs pension file). [There is a problem here: I use the biography as a source for his fifth wife being Mrs. Radley, and I use the Lucretia but the biography claims Philip died in 1821, while the Rev. War file claims his death in 1834. One or the other is wrong. Which is it?). He

563. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 24, lists eight children, probably the source of this number: "Peter, b. June 28, 1778, m. Harriet Savage; four sons, two daughters. | Phineas Cox, b. April 21, 1794, m. Asenah Smiley; seven children. | William, b. about 1780, m. Betsey Tomkins; five children. | Solomon, b. about 1782, had three children, d. at Brookville. | Phoebe, b. about 1784, m. Elijah Holcomb, had nine children. | Polly, b. about 1786, m. James Pollock, Ontario County. | Sally, b. about 1790, m. Gilbert Van Mater, Wayne County, N.Y. | Dorcas, b. about 1792, m. John Reed, Wayne County, N.Y.; had issue." N.B., Wayne Co., N.Y., is probably a Wallace error for Wayne Co., Mich.

564. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 6:99–100.

565. Horste and Wilson, *Water Under the Bridge*, 394, contains the transcription of a letter written 22 Jan. 1837, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., by Peter Riggs, which mentions, "While we lay at Cleveland I had a line from Brother P. C. Riggs that you were at his house or in Horben Crick." It also mentions "Brother Minor Savage," and [son] Dunham [Riggs].

is mentioned in the 1776 will of Joseph[5] (*Edward*[4]). He married (see argument in the next paragraph) (1) say 1771 and definitely before about 1778 (putative son John was born in 1779) **MARY/POLLY PIERCE**.

Philip Riggs and Mary, his wife, were admitted 30 Aug. and 29 July 1788, respectively, as communicant members of the Reformed Dutch Church, Smithfield, Northampton Co., Pa.[566] She died in Pennsylvania before 1795, when he moved to Yates Co., N.Y. (see biography below). But see his oath of allegiance in Northampton Co., Pa., in 1796 below.

There was a Philip "Ricks" and wife, Mary Pierce, who had four children baptized at the Smithfield church on 29 July 1788: John, born 29 Apr. 1779; Hanna, born 17 Oct. 1781; Elizabeth, born 2 Oct. 1783; and Susannah, born 27 Feb. 1786.[567] Since Mary, Philip Riggs's wife became a communicant on that same day, it is surely the case that Philip Ricks was Philip Riggs, and hence Mary Pierce was his wife. All this is supported by the Yates County biography below (q.v.).

Philip Riggs married four more times (see the biography below): (2) **HETTY SMITH**; (3) — (—) **INGLES**; (4) **POLLY SMITH**; and (5) May 1820, Caneadea, Allegany Co., N.Y.,[568] **LUCRETIA (—) RADLEY**, who was born about 1766, New York.[569]

---

566. "Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pennsylvania," *Record* 57(1926):69, "1788 July 29. The following persons were admitted as communicant members: 59. Mary Riggs, wife of Philip Riggs. . . . 1788 Aug. 30. 61. Philip Rigs."

567. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 106, "[date] 1788 July 29. [nos.] 245 | 246 | 247 |248 [parents] Philip Ricks | Mary Pierce [children] John, b. 29 Apr. 1779 | Hanna, b. 17 Oct. 1781 | Elizabeth, b. 2 Oct. 1783 | Susannah, b. 27 Feb. 1786."

568. Revolutionary War Pension File, W 26,381, Bounty Land Warrant 5081–160–55, Lucretia Riggs, affidavit of 7 Mar. 1854 by her oldest son James Radley, states that she married Jacob Radley, had seven children by him, he died about 1807, she married 1820 Philip Riggs, who died Aug. 1834, affidavit by Lucretia Riggs, 82, made 23 Aug. 1848 states that she married Jacob Radley on 10 Sept. 1784, Nobletown (near Barrington), N.Y., that he died 11 Sept. 1807, Leicester, Livingston Co., N.Y., that she married Philip Riggs in May 1820, Caneadea, Allegany Co., N.Y., and he died Aug. 1834, Geneva, N.Y.

569. In 1850 Lucretia Riggs, 84, born in N.Y., resided in the household of Jacob Radley, 48, a farmer born in N.Y., and his family, in Allegany Co., N.Y., suggesting that she was "widow Radley" who married Philip Riggs [U.S. census, 1850, Caneadea, Allegany Co., N.Y., r. 475, p. 197B, dw. 240, fam. 253.]; Revolutionary War Pension File, W 26,381, Bounty Land Warrant 5081–160–55, Lucretia Riggs, affidavit of 2 Apr. 1855, states that she is age 90, of Caneadea, Allegany Co., N.Y., her first husband was Jacob Radley, deceased, that she receives a pension for his service (no. 62351,

One record purports the following: That two of Philip's wives are buried at Benton Rural Cem.: (a) Mrs. — Riggs, died 1796; and (b) Mrs. — (Brown) (Riggs), a widow from New London, Conn., died 1800.[570] Their being wives number two and three would be consistent with the fourth wife being still alive in the 1850 census (and contrary to Wallace who claimed that Philip lost all five of his wives to death.)

From an 1873 history of Yates Co., N.Y.:

> An interesting and important family in the early settlement about Benton Centre, was that of Phillip [*sic*] Riggs, who came a widower from Pennsylvania in 1795, and settled on lot 116, near opposite the residence of David H. Buell. His children were David, Reuben, Benjamin, John, Mary, Hannah, Anna, Betsey and Susan. They were a family of intelligence and superior qualites of character. David married Betsey Jayne of Pennsylvania and settled on the east side of the homestead lot where he remained till 1819, and then moved to Indiana. He was a prominent member and deacon of the Baptist Church. One of his sons, William S, [*sic*] married Eunice, a daughter of David Brown of Benton, and emigrated to Michigan.
>
> Reuben and Benjamin emigrated while single to Angelica, N.Y., and became prominent in that locality. John married Nancy, daughter of Levi Benton, and settled about 1800 on the south side of lot 116, now known as the Judd farm. They also moved to Angelica where they kept a public house several years, and afterwards returned to Benton, where he died, leaving one child, Saluvia. His widow married Ezra Rice. They emigrated to Michigan, and returned and died in Benton.
>
> Mary married Robert Patterson.
>
> Hannah married George Armstrong and settled in Seneca.

---

dated 5 Apr. 1854), and is now the widow of Philip Riggs, deceased, and requests bounty lands for his Revolutionary War service.

570. *Benton Rural Cem.: Burials*, "Rice Nancy Benton Riggs in Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y.# 1830 Wife of John Riggs; married 2nd Ezra Rice; daughter of Levi & Molly Benton | Riggs — Mrs. # 1796 about Wife of Philip Riggs | Riggs — Brown Mrs. # 1800 about Wife of Philip Riggs; a widow from New London, Ct. | Riggs Amanda # 1807 D ae about 7; daughter of John & Nancy Riggs | Riggs John # 1815 Son of Phillip & Polly Pierce Riggs [buried at Angelica] | Riggs Salvia 1805 B1802 [daughter of John & Nancy Riggs]." The # means "no actual gravestone found; information given all found elsewhere." [ ] means "information not on gravestone; found elsewhere."

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

Betsey married Joseph Jones, the Quaker, an early surveyor and hatter. They settled near the Friend's mill, and afterwards in Penn Yan, where he pursued his trade as a hatter. He was much employed as a surveyor, and as a referee in regard to disputed lines and landmarks, and in the division of lands. He also surveyed several townships in Allegany county, and the Indian Reservation at Tonawanda when it passed out of Indian ownership. He was held in high respect. Their children were Mary, Rachel K., Elizabeth R., Samuel K., Joseph R. and Richard M. Mary married Richard Snell of Lockport. Their children are Rachel, Elizabeth, Martha and Caleb. Rachel K. married Dr. Stephen Dean of Hamburg, N.Y., where she died leaving three children, Sophia L., John W. and Arthur M. Elizabeth R. married Isaac Baker of Hamburg, where she died, leaving two children, Charles and Mary J. Samuel K. married Mary A. Buckley of Milo, and finally emigrated to Sparta, Wisconsin, where both died leaving one child, Mary E. Joseph R. was a physician, and married Anna Baker of Hamburg, and both are deceased.

Richard M. Jones married Rachel Kester of Hamburg, lived there for a time and moved to Penn Yan. He joined the 148th Regiment in the war, served usefully and faithfully as a soldier, and died in 1865, at the age of fifty-two, in the Point of Rocks hospital, Virginia. Their children are Joseph, Augusta M., William K. and Sophia E. Joseph is a graduate of Genesee College, and is entitled to high credit for working his own way through. He was principal of the Dansville Seminary for some time, and was associated for one or two years with O. A. Bunnell, in the editorial and business control of the Dansville Advertiser. He married Susan A. George of Dansville, and emigrated to Waterloo, Iowa, where he is principal of an important school, and a local preacher of the Methodist faith. They have two children Lewis B. and Winnifred. Augusta M. married Royal G. Kinner of Penn Yan. Their children are Josephine L. and Royal E.

Joseph Jones, the surveyor, married in 1819 a second wife, Susan Atkinson, of Junius, N.Y., and they had three children Joshua W., Susan A. and Ann N. Joshua W. married Cordelia Webster of Hamburg. They have one child, Sarah A. Susan A. married Leverett Holbrook, now a physician in Chicago. Ann N. married Samuel Jennings and also resides in Chicago.

Anna Riggs married Moses Van Campen of Pennsylania, a tailor, and lived for a time on the present premises of Samuel G. Gage, and after-

wards moved to Fairview, Erie county, Pennsylvania. Their children were Mary, Hannah, Benjamin and John.

Susan Riggs married Armstrong Hart of Benton, a hatter. They removed to Farmington, N.Y., where she died leaving four daughters, Mariah, Eliza, Emma and Susan A. Mr. Hart removed to Missouri, where he married a widow Murphy, and died leaving three sons, Albert J., Joseph F., and Epenetus. Maria married William Shattuck of Penn Yan, a lawyer, whose house and office stood on the present premises of B. W. Franklin. Shattuck was a Quaker, and he had a partner by the name of John Willey. He was one of the earliest lawyers in Penn Yan, and about 1825 moved to Prattsburg and thence to Warren county, Pennsylvania, where he engaged largely in land speculation. He was Lieutenant Colonel of the old 103d Regiment of Infantry, his commision bearing date June 3, 1820. This was no doubt before he became a Quaker. He now lives at Steamburg, Cattaraugus county. Their children were Sophia, Ann, Susan, John, Lydia, Emma, Philinda, Ellen, Clara and William. Eliza Hart married Dr. James Heermans of Milan, N.Y., long a noted citizen of Potter.

Phillip Riggs, the father of the foregoing family, died in 1821 at the age of seventy-seven. His first wife was Polly Pierce, the mother of all his children. He was afterwards married four times: to Hetty Smith, widow Ingles, Polly Smith, and widow Radley. His grand-daughter, Mrs. Orrin Shaw, daughter of Mary Patterson, relates that she had five grandmothers on the maternal side; and as her father's father had two wives, her husband's father two, and her husband a grandmother on the maternal side, she recognized ten grandmothers.[571]

On 22 Feb. 1789 "Phillip" Riggs was chosen deacon of the "Low Dutch Reformed congregation of Lower Smithfield."[572]

In 1790 Philip Riggs, over 16, resided in Lower Smithfield, Northampton Co., Pa., with two males under 16, and four females. Two names away is listed David Riggs, over 16, with two females.[573]

Philip's oath of allegiance, sworn 22 Apr. 1796, Northampton Co., Pa.:

571. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 220–23.
572. Canfield and White, Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa., 91.
573. U.S. census, 1790, Lower Smithfield Twp., Northampton Co., Pa., r. 8, p. 238.

> I Philip Rigs [*sic*] do Swear that I will Support the Constitution of the United States of America: The Constitution of the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania and That I will with Fidelity perform the Office of a Justice of Peace in the district consisting of the Township of Middle Smithfield in the County of Northampton
>
> [signed] Philip Riggs
>
> Taken & sworn the 22[d] day of April 1796
> Before me. [signed] John Arndt[574]

On 1 Feb. 1799 a petition from citizens of Jerusalem, Ontario Co., N.Y., requesting the creation of a township to be called Wilton, addressed to the Court of Sessions to be held at Canandaigua, N.Y., was signed by many persons including Ezra Rice, Daniel Brown, Levi Benton, David Riggs, [another] David Riggs, Philip Riggs, and Reuben Riggs.[575]

In 1800 Philip Riggs, 26–45, resided in Jerusalem, Ontario Co., N.Y., with one woman 26–45, two girls under 10, two males 16–26. There are two David Riggses listed on the same page.[576]

In 1801 Genesee Co. was derived from Ontario Co. Then in 1806 Allegany Co. was derived from Genessee Co.

In 1808 the list of freeholders for the town of Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y., includes Philip Riggs, Benjamin Riggs, and Moses Van Campen.[577]

On 6 Nov. 1809 administration of the estate of Benjamin Riggs of Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y., who died intestate, was granted to Moses Van "Camper" and Philip Riggs.[578]

---

574. Oaths of Allegiance, Northampton, Co., Pa., Archives, 17, Philip Riggs, digital photocopy courtesy of Sandra M. Hewlett CG, via email 21 Feb. 2017.

575. Aldrich, *History of Yates County*, Chapter 21, 351.

576. U.S. census, 1800, Jerusalem Twp., Ontario Co., N.Y., r. 28, p. 472. The first is 11000,11010; the second is 20200,21010 (the two pages are misaligned, but I believe these to be the readings).

577. Merrill, Allegany Co. and Its People, 407–8.

578. *Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in N.Y. State, 1787–1835*, Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y., 13, "Wills | Administrations Belmont, N.Y. Surrogate 23 June 1931 | page 9 orders minutes A": "Of the Estate of Benjamin Riggs Esquire of town of Angelica, Co. of Allegany, N.Y. died intestate, + Granted to Moses Van Camper [*sic*] & Philip Riggs as Admo[rs]. Seal Sixth Nov

Placeholder: On 15 Nov. 1785 Rhoda Riggs was married to Moses Chambers.[579] They had a child, Caty, born 8 May 1786, baptized 13 June 1786.[580] Their child, Margaret, born 5 May 1791, was baptized 15 June 1791.[581] Their child, Elizabeth, born 25 Mar. [1793], was baptized 26 May 1793.[582] Their child, Susannah, born Dec. 1794, was baptized 19 Apr. 1795.[583] All in Smithfield, Northampton Co., Pa.

Placeholder: In 1790 Moses Chambers, over 16, resided in Lower Smithfield, Northampton Co., Pa., with three females.[584]

Placeholder: On 20 Sept. 1787 "Rhody" Riggs was "admitted to the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper."[585]

Children of the first marriage, to Polly, as listed in *History of Yates County* order (males before females), unless order otherwise known:[586]

+ 282 i **DAVID**[7] **RIGGS**, married **BETSEY JAYNE**, and had at least one child.

283 ii **REUBEN**[7] **RIGGS**. According to the biography of Philip Riggs above, "Reuben and Benjamin emigrated while single to Angelica, N.Y., and became prominent in that locality."

On 20 Oct. 1803, in Angelica, Genesee (later Allegany) Co., N.Y., Reuben Riggs submitted a bill for $32.81 for his service as a constable and for two guards escorting a defendant to court in Leicester for the period 22–23 Sept. 1803.[587]

1809."

579. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 95, "1785. Nov. 15. 31. Moses Chambers to Rhoda Riggs, after proclamation of the banns."

580. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 105, "[date] [1786] June 13. 224 [parents] Moses Chambers | Rhody [*sic*] Riggs [child] Caty, b. 8 May 1786."

581. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 107, "[date] 1791 June 15. [no.] 291 [parents] Moses Chambers | Rody [*sic*] Riggs [child] Margaret, b. 5 May 1791."

582. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 108, "[date] 1793 May 26. [no.] 307 [parents] Moses Chambers | Rhody [*sic*] Riggs [child] Elizabeth, b. 25 March."

583. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 108, "[date] 1795 Apr. 19. [no.] 319 [parents] Moses Chambers | Rhody [*sic*] Riggs [child] Susannah, b. Dec. 1794."

584. U.S. census, 1790, Lower Smithfield Twp., Northampton Co., Pa., r. 8, p. 237.

585. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 93. Perhaps she was the Rhoda Reid for whom the Riggses served as guardians.

586. "David, Reuben, Benjamin, John, Mary, Hannah, Anna, Betsey and Susan."

587. Merrill, Allegany Co. and Its People, 73.

On 10 Nov. 1806, the first court of Allegany Co. (formed officially on 7 Apr. 1806) was held in Angelica. Reuben Riggs was one of the first grand jurors called, and one of the two judges of the court was (his brother-in-law) "Major Moses Van Campen, a noted border man of the revolution, a famous scout and Indian fighter of New York and Pennsylvania, and a surveyor of no mean attainments."[588]

284 iii **BENJAMIN**[7] **RIGGS**, died before 6 Nov. 1809, Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y.

From an 1896 history of Allegany Co., N.Y.:

> February 25, 1805, the town of Angelica was formed from Leicester, in territorial extent being 12 miles wide and and 34 miles long, and was represented on the board of supervisors on the first day of October by Benjamin Riggs; the session being at Batavia.[589]

In 1808 Benjamin Riggs served as County Treasurer of Allegany Co.[590] The list of freeholders for Angelica in 1808 includes Philip Riggs, Benjamin Riggs, and Moses Van Campen.[591]

In 1809 Benjamin Riggs was a juror for the Court of General Sessions of the Peace or the Court of Common Pleas of Allegany Co.[592]

Benjamin Riggs of Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y., died intestate, and administration of his estate was granted 6 Nov. 1809 to Moses Van "Camper" and Philip Riggs.[593]

+ 285 iv **MARY**[7] **RIGGS**, born 6 Oct. 1770, married **ROBERT PATTERSON**, and had 10 children.

+ 286 v **JOHN**[7] **RIGGS**, born 29 Apr. 1779, married **NANCY BENTON**, and had at least two children.

---

588. Merrill, Allegany Co. and Its People, 246–47.

589. Merrill, *Allegany Co. and Its People*, 248, 405, 407, 424.

590. Merrill, Allegany Co. and Its People, 296.

591. Merrill, Allegany Co. and Its People, 407–8.

592. Merrill, Allegany Co. and Its People, 73.

593. *Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in N.Y. State, 1787–1835*, Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y., 13, "Wills | Administrations Belmont, N.Y. Surrogate 23 June 1931 | page 9 orders minutes A": "Of the Estate of Benjamin Riggs Esquire of town of Angelica, Co. of Allegany, N.Y. died intestate, + Granted to Moses Van Camper [*sic*] & Philip Riggs as Admo^rs. Seal Sixth Nov 1809."

287 vi **HANNA[H]**[7] **RIGGS**, born 17 Oct. 1781, baptized 29 July 1788, Reformed Dutch Church, Smithfield, Pa.,[594] married **GEORGE ARMSTRONG**, born 1775–1794.

In 1820 George Armstrong, 26–45, resided in Seneca, Ontario Co., N.Y., with a woman 26–45, one boy and one girl under 10, and two girls 10–16.[595]

+ 288 vii **ANNA**[7] **RIGGS**, married **MOSES VAN CAMPEN**, and had four children.

+ 289 viii **ELIZABETH/BETSEY**[7] **RIGGS**, born 2 Oct. 1783, married **JOSEPH JONES**, and had six children.

+ 290 ix **SUSANNAH/SUSAN**[7] **RIGGS**, born 27 Feb. 1786, married **ARMSTRONG HART**, and had four children.

147. JOSIAH[6] **RIGGS** (*67Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 18 May 1736, Stamford, Conn.[596] He married **EXPERIENCE DAVIS**, and had three, perhaps five, children.

From the Whitney genealogy:

> "[Josiah] a hair-dresser and wig-maker, who worked most of his time as a farm-laborer . . . He lived at North Salem, Westchester Co., N.Y., and there died and was buried. One tradition makes his residence in Fairfield, Conn., before he moved to North Salem. Another says that he died in Boston, Mass."[597]

In 1790 Josiah Riggs, over 16, resided in North Salem Twp., Westchester Co., N.Y., with four free white females.[598]

Children:[599]

291 i **REBECCA**[7] **RIGGS**, born in North Salem, Westchester Co., N.Y., where she lived and died, never married.

---

594. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 106, "[date] 1788 July 29. [nos.] 245 | 246 | 247 |248 [parents] Philip Ricks | Mary Pierce [children] John, b. 29 Apr. 1779 | Hanna, b. 17 Oct. 1781 | Elizabeth, b. 2 Oct. 1783 | Susannah, b. 27 Feb. 1786."

595. U.S. census, 1820, Seneca, Ontario Co., N.Y., r. 28, p. 504, 10010 12010.

596. Stamford VRs, 1:33, "[Riggs] Josiah, s. Miles & Elizabeth, b. May 18, 1736."

597. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 48–49.

598. U.S. census, 1790, North Salem Twp., Westchester Co., N.Y., r. 6, p. 202.

599. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 134.

+ 292 ii **MILES**[7] **RIGGS**, born about 1770, North Salem, N.Y., married **LYDIA NORTHROP**, and had five children.

293 iii **ELIZABETH**[7] **RIGGS**, born North Salem, N.Y., married her cousin, **JAMES LEASON**, son of Prudence (Riggs) Leason, and lived and died in Ridgefield, Conn.

294 iv ?**POLLY**[7] **RIGGS**. Not verified.

295 v ?**JOSIAH**[7] **RIGGS**. Not verified.

148. JOSEPH[6] **RIGGS** (*67Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 18 May 1738, Stamford, Conn.,[600] and died 15 June 1805.[601] He married (1) 4 Aug. 1761, New Canaan, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[602] **MARY KEELER** (*Hannah Whitney*, *John Whitney*) his cousin (Joseph was Joseph Riggs (*Elizabeth Whitney*, *John Whitney*)), who was baptized 16 May 1742, New Canaan, daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Whitney) Keeler, of Norwalk, Fairfield Co. Hannah Whitney and her sister Elizabeth Whitney, Miles's wife, were great-granddaughters of Henry Whitney, the founder of the Whitney family in Norwalk.[603] "The fact that she [Mary] was not alluded to in her father's will, 14 Nov. 1764, indicates that she died before that date; and it seems probable that she died before 1 May 1763, at which date he joined the church in New Canaan."[604]

He married (2) 18 Sept. 1764, Wilton, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[605] **MARGARET RESSEGUIE**, both of Norwalk. Margaret was born 20

600. Stamford VRs, 1:36, "[Riggs] Joseph, s. Miles & Elizabeth, b. May 18, 1738."

601. *TAG*, 32:50, 32. Ancestor Table, Conklin Mann, "48. Joseph[6] Riggs, 1738–1805, Stamford & Norwalk, Conn. | 49. Margaret[3] Resseguie, 1741–1841"; Morris, *Resseguie Family*, 26–27.

602. Bailey, *Early Conn. Marriages*, 4:23.

603. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 13, 22–24, 46 (main entry), 48–49, 72, 134–38, 374–80; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 13–14, cites the "wonderful genealogical work, the 'Whitney family'"; *Cem. Transcriptions*, record 327, George Gray, Titicus Graveyard, "Joseph Riggs, b. 18 May 1738, m. 4 Aug. 1761, Mary, dau. of Daniel Keeler, who m. Hannah Whitney, bp. 16 May 1742, d. before 1764."

604. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 46; Bougton, Genealogy of the Families of Rockwell and Keeler, 16.

605. Bailey, *Early Conn. Marriages*, Wilton, 71, "Joseph Riggs & Margaret Russeque [*sic*], Sept. 18, 1764"; Wilton Congregational Church, VRs, *Conn. Nutmegger*, 24:395, "Resseguie Margaret [married name] Riggs [notes] of Ridgefield, m. 1764 Joseph R.," also 24:395, "Riggs Joseph [notes] m. 18 Sep 1764 Margaret Resseguie"; *Conn. Church Record Abstracts, 1630–1920*, Wilton, Fairfield Co., "[Riggs,] Joseph, m. Margaret Rusequie ["or Resseque"], Sept. 18, 1765, 2:16."

Feb. 1741,[606] daughter of Alexander Resseguie Jr. and Thankful Belden,[607] and died 10 Oct. 1841 or 1842, Ballston, N.Y.[608]

In 1790 Joseph Riggs, over 16, resided in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn., with three females.[609]

Problem: *The Resseguie Family* genealogy has Jonathan as the only son of Mary Keeler, and doesn't list Daniel at all. It gives the following children to the second marriage, to Margaret Resseguie: (1) James[7] Riggs,; (2) Miles[7] Riggs; (3) Ira[7] Riggs; (4) Timothy[7] Riggs; (5) Sarah[7] Riggs; and (6) Esther[7] Riggs.[610] I shall follow the Whitney genealogy for Daniel as it proves that Daniel was grandson of Daniel Keeler, Mary's father. The Keeler genealogy agrees with (probably copies) the Whitney genealogy. I shall leave Jonathan unresolved. And I shall use the Resseguie genealogy for Margaret's children. Note that Esther and James are children in both accounts, but the Whitney genealogy questions James.

Child of the first marriage, to Mary Keeler:[611]

+ 296 i **DANIEL[7] RIGGS**, born about 1760 or 1762, married **SUSANNAH LOBDELL**, and had children.

Child of the first or second marriage: [see note in red above]:[612]

+ 297 ii ?**JONATHAN[7] RIGGS**, married **ESTHER KEELER**, and had four children.

606. Morris, *Resseguie Family*, 22–23.

607. Wilton Congregational Church, VRs, *Conn. Nutmegger*, 24:204, "Belden Thankful [married name] Resseguie [died] 1757 [notes] m. 1738 Alexander Resseguie, widow 1757," also 24:395, "Resseguie Alexander [join date] 1752 [notes] of Ridgefield, m. 16 Feb 1738 Thankful Belden, school comm. Dec 1752."

608. *TAG*, 32:50, 32. Ancestor Table, Conklin Mann, "48. Joseph[6] Riggs, 1738–1805, Stamford & Norwalk, Conn. | 49. Margaret[3] Resseguie, 1741–1841"; Morris, *Resseguie Family*, 26–27.

609. U.S. census, 1790, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn., r. 1, p. 296 (in pencil).

610. Morris, *Resseguie Family*, 26–27.

611. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 135; Boughton, Genealogy of the Families of Rockwell and Keeler, 51.

612. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 135; Boughton, Genealogy of the Families of Rockwell and Keeler, 51.

Children of the second marriage, to Margaret Resseguie [see note in red above]:[613] (all items in red below, unless otherwise indicated are from the Resseguie genealogy)

+ 298 iii **JAMES**[7] **RIGGS**, born 29 June 1765, baptized 8 Aug. 1765, Wilton, Fairfield Co., Conn., married **SARAH MILES**, and had nine children.

299 iv ?**MILES**[7] **RIGGS**, born 10 Sept. 1767 (calculated), died 12 May 1840, aged 72 years 8 months 2 days, buried in Groton, Tompkins Co., N.Y.,[614] married **SUSE —**, who was born 22 June 1766 (calculated), Connecticut, and died 2 Sept. 1857, aged 91 years 2 months 11 days, and was buried in Groton.

In 1850 Suse Riggs, 84, born in Connecticut, resided in Groton, Tompkins Co., N.Y., with Marilda, 41, born in Tompkins Co. Nearby resided Ira Riggs, 58, born Saratoga Co., N.Y.[615]

300 v **IRA**[7] **RIGGS**, born 24 Nov. 1769, baptized 21 Feb. 1770, Wilton, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[616] died 23 Dec. 1771.

301 vi **TIMOTHY**[7] **RIGGS**, born 29 Oct. 1772, baptized 23 Dec. 1772, Wilton, Fairfield Co., Conn.[617]

302 vii ?**SARAH**[7] **RIGGS**, born 6 May about 1778, Connecticut, married **RAYMOND TAYLOR**, born about 1770, Connecticut, and had at least four children.

In 1850 Raymond Taylor, 80, born in Connecticut, resided in West Troy, Albany Co., N.Y., with Sarah, 72, born in Connecticut, and with Minetta, 46, Morgan S., 44, James R., 32, and Maria, 33,

613. Morris, *Resseguie Family*, 26–27.

614. Tompkins County Gravestones, Town of Groton, *Record*, 54:81, "Miles Riggs, d. May 12, 1840, aged 72 yrs., 8 mos., 2 days. | Suse, wife of Miles Riggs, d. Sept. 2, 1857, aged 91 yrs., 2 mos., 11 days."

615. U.S. census, 1850, Groton, Tompkins Co., N.Y., r. 605, p. 128B, dw. 110, fam. 121. Ira resided in dw. 112, with Sally, 55, born in Canada, Emma A., 13, born in Tompkins Co., and two others.

616. *Conn. Church Record Abstracts, 1630–1920*, Wilton, Fairfield Co., "Riggs, Ira, ch. Joseph, bp. Feb. 21, 1770; another ch., bp. ( ) 24, 1779, 3:54."

617. *Conn. Church Record Abstracts, 1630–1920*, Wilton, Fairfield Co., "[Riggs,] Timothy, ch. Joseph, bp. Dec. 23, 1772, 3:54."

all four born in New York. There was also a laborer in the household.[618]

303 viii **ESTHER**[7] **RIGGS**, born 18 June 1784, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[619] died May 1862, West Troy, N.Y., married **JEDEDIAH BECKWITH**, born about 1786, Connecticut, as his second wife, and had no children.

In 1850 "Jedadiah" Beckwith, 66, a carpenter and joiner born in Connecticut, resided in Saratoga, Saratoga Co., N.Y., with Esther, 65, born in Connecticut, and with Elizabeth Johnson, 11, born in New York. Next door was Kingsley Beckwith, 40, and his family.[620]

152. MILES[6] **RIGGS** (*67Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born [possibly 20 May] 1748, Norwalk, Conn., died 17 or 20 Sept. 1836, Norfolk, and was buried in South End Cem. there (see below).[621] He married (1) 28 Feb. 1775, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn.,[622] **MARTHA [PATTY] BULL**, of Harwinton, Conn., who was born in 1750, and died 9 Sept. 1778, Norfolk.[623] He married (2) 20 Apr. (or June) 1779, Norfolk,[624] **ABIGAIL (COWLES) MILLS**, who died 12 Nov. 1833, Norfolk (see below), and was buried in South End Cem.

Miles, son of Miles Riggs, was "of age" [14] on 26 Oct. 1762 to choose David Rockwell, his "Father in Law," of Ridgefield to be his "Gardain [*sic*]," implying Miles Jr. was born about 1748.[625]

---

618. U.S. census, 1850, West Troy village, Watervliet town, Albany Co., N.Y., r. 474, p. 133, dw. 544, fam. 877.

619. Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn., VRs [FHL 1435730], 2:57, "Esther the Daughter of Joseph & Margaret Riggs was born June 18th 1784."

620. U.S. census, 1850, Saratoga, Saratoga Co., N.Y., r. 592, p. 278, dw. 547, fam. 622. Kingsley resdied in dw. 548.

621. However, Hatcher, *Abstract of Graves of Revolutionary Patriots*, 3:xx, has him buried in Grantville Cem., Norfolk; Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, 550, interview with Norman[8] Riggs, "Miles Riggs died September 17, 1836, aged 88." See appendix D.

622. Norfolk VRs, 1:10, "[Riggs] Miles, m. Marther [*sic*] Bell*, Feb. 28, 1775 *(Note says 'Bull')"; Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, 550, interview with Norman[8] Riggs, "He [Miles Riggs] married first Patty Bull; they had three children." See appendix D.

623. Norfolk VRs, 1:14, "[Riggs] Marther [*sic*], w. Miles, d. Sept. 9, 1778."

624. Norfolk VRs, 1:10, "[Riggs] Miles, m. wid. Abigal [*sic*] Mills, Apr. 20, 1779"; Bailey, *Early Conn. Marriages*, 65, Norfolk, "Miles Riggs & Abigail Mills, June, 1779."

625. Danbury, Conn., Probate Records, 2: 146, "In Danbury for the District of Danbury october

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

From the Whitney genealogy and backed up by the interview with Norman[8] Riggs in 1900 (see appendix D):

> Miles Riggs, b. in Norwalk, Conn., 20 May 1748; a carpenter and joiner, and later, a farmer; married Patty Bull, of Harwinton, Conn., who was born in 1750. They settled in 1772, in the south-east corner of the town of Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., on a farm which is still, in 1875, owned and occupied by his descendants. He was, at three different times, in the service of his country, in the Revolutionary War, and each time honorably discharged. The family tradition says that once, on coming home from the army, he found two of his three children lying dead in the house, and his wife so ill that she died before the next morning; but the tradition has failed to preserve the date, or the names of the children. He married (2d), Abigail Cowles, widow of Eden Mills. She died at their home in Norfolk, 12 Nov. 1833. He died there, 20 Sept. 1836. They were buried in the South End Cemetery, in Norfolk. He was at White Plains, and also at the capture of Burgoyne.[626]

A company muster roll shows Pvt. Miles Riggs on duty in Capt. David Beebe's Company, Col. Roger Enos's Regiment of Connecticut State Troops in service in the Revolutionary War, engaged for three months. The roll is dated 19 July 1778, White Plains, N.Y., for duty June 25–19 July 1778. Another is dated 8 Aug. 1778, Ft. Arnold, for the same outfit. And a third is dated 5 Sept. 1778, Ft. Clinton, for the same outfit.[627]

In 1800 Miles Riggs, over 45, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman (Abigail?) over 45, and with one girl (Delina) under 10, one female and two males (Lewis and Eden) 10–16, and two

---

the 26th AD 1762 Miles Riggs Son to miles Riggs Decd. being of age [i.e., 14] for the Choise of a Gardain and having made Choise of his Father in Law David Rockwell of Ridgfield in sd District to be his Gardain."

626. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 49; Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, 550, for another version (see appendix D); Bailey, *Early Conn. Marriages*, 1:65, Norfolk, "Joseph Mills & Abigail Cowles, Oct 18, 1775." This is not the correct marriage record. Our Abigail was widow of Eden Mills, or so it is claimed.

627. Compiled Service Records of Soldiers Who Served in the American Army during the Revolutionary War, 1776–1783, NARA M881, Conn., Enos' Regiment State Troops, Miles Riggs, muster roll images online at <www.footnote.com>.

males (Joseph and Miles) 16–26.[628] This suggests that Abigail, wife of Miles[7] was the one female 10–16.

In 1810 Miles Riggs, over 45, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman over 45, and with one male and one female 10–16. Eden Riggs and Joseph Riggs are also listed there.[629]

In 1830 Miles "Rigs," 80–90, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman 70–80. Eden "Rigs" and Joseph "Rigs" are also listed there.[630]

Known child of three of the first marriage, to Martha Bull:[631]

304 i **MILES[7] RIGGS**, born 20 Dec. 1777, Norfolk, Conn.,[632] married 19 Oct. 1797, Norfolk,[633] **ABIGAIL BENEDICT**, and had children. According to the interview with Norman[8] Riggs, "His surviving child, Miles, settled in Canada and lived to be nearly ninety years old."[634]

Children of the second marriage, to Abigail (Cowles) Mills:

+ 305 ii **JOSEPH[7] RIGGS**, born 2 Feb. 1780, Norfolk, Conn., married **ANNIS CLARK**, and had probably five children.

+ 306 iii **EDEN[7] RIGGS**, born 30 June 1785, Norfolk, Conn., married **THANKFUL HARMON**, and had children.

307 iv **LEWIS[7] RIGGS**, born 16 Jan. 1789, Norfolk, Conn.,[635] married (1) **FANNIE OLMSTEAD**, and had children, married (2) **SARAH (BURKE) LILLEY**.

308 v —[7] **RIGGS**, died Feb. 1791, Norfolk, Conn., "and was buried in the South End Cem. According to the sexton's record, which was sold

628. U.S. census, 1800, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 2, p. 745.
629. U.S. census, 1810, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 2, p. 175.
630. U.S. census, 1830, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 11, p. 484.
631. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 135–36, mentions two other children who "died, according to tradition, at some time during the Revolutionary War."
632. Norfolk VRs, 1:11, "[Riggs] Miles, Jr., 1st s. Miles, b. Dec. 20, 1777."
633. Norfolk VRs, 1:10, "[Riggs] Miles, Jr., m. Abigal [*sic*] Benedict, Oct. 19, 1797, by Asahel Humphry, J.P."
634. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, 550, interview with Norman[8] Riggs. See appendix D.
635. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 136–37.

in Winsted, for paper-stock, in 1862, 'An infant of Miles Riggs was buried 9 Feb. 1791.'"[636]

309 vi **DELANA/DELINA[7] RIGGS**, born 6 Oct. 1796, Norfolk, Conn.,[637] married 12 Jan. 1825, Norfolk or Winchester, Conn.,[638] **HENRY PINNEY**, and had at least one child. According to the interview with Norman[8] Riggs, "a daughter, Delina, who married a Mr. Harvey [*sic*], lived and died in Texas."[639]

In 1860 Henry Pinney, 60, a merchant born in Connecticut, resided in Tidwells Creek, Hunt Co., Tex., with his wife Delina, 63, born in Connecticut and with Gilbert, 35, a physician born in Connecticut with $5,000 real and $7,350 personal estates, and with Harriette, 29, born in Ohio, and with Gilbert C., 10, Henry B., 8, John L., 6, Enny M., 4, Anna, 1, and [unnamed female], 1, all six born in Illinois. There were also two boarders, a stock raiser and a schoolteacher, in the household.[640]

157. CYRENUS[6] RIGGS (*70Joseph[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born 1750, Orange, Essex Co., N.J., and died 4 Oct. 1825, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y.[641] He married **ESTHER CRANE**, who was born about 1753, daughter of Samuel and Keziah (Baldwin) Crane.[642]

636. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 137.

637. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 137.

638. Norfolk VRs, 2:4, "[Riggs] Delana, of Norfolk, m. Henry Pinney, of Colebrook, Jan. 12, 1825, by Rev. F. Marsh, of Winchester"; Winchester VRs [Barbour, 53:17–84], "Riggs, Delana, of Norfolk, m. Henry Pinney, of Colebrook, Jan. 12, 1825, by Rev. Frederick Marsh."

639. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, 550, interview with Norman[8] Riggs. See appendix D.

640. U.S. census, 1860, Tidwells Creek PO, Beat No. 1, Hunt Co., Tex., r. 1298, p. 285, dw. 112, fam. 122.

641. Index to Obituaries and Deaths in Newspapers of Schenectady Co., N.Y., "[Riggs] Cyrenus – Oct 4, 1825 | CB [Cabinet] Oct 12, 1825:3."

642. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 9:236–37, will 1 Feb. 1797 (proved 10 Apr. 1797) of Mary (Baldwin) Lyon, of Lyon's Farms, Essex Co., mentions her sister "Kozia" (Baldwin) Crane, wife of Samuel Crane, and her children, Samuel Crane Jr., Timothy Crane, and Esther Riggs; Baldwin, *Baldwin Genealogy*, 306, "Keziah [daughter of Nathaniel Baldwin], m. Crane, and had three ch.: (311) Samuel, (312) Timothy, and (313) Esther m. Riggs."

Esther died 27 Dec. 1817, Amsterdam, [Montgomery Co.?,] N.Y., aged 64.[643]

From a 1911 history of the Mohawk-Hudson River valley:

> Cyrenus, son of Joseph (2) and Abigail Riggs, was born in Orange, New Jersey, in 1750. He was a soldier in the war of the revolution from Bergen county, New Jersey. In 1791 he removed to Amsterdam, New York. He married Esther Crane. Children: Isaac, born Nov. 8, 1779, see forward; Electa, born in 1781, married David Crane; Ogden, born in 1783, married Joanna Crane; Abraham, born in 1785 [*sic*]; and Mary, born in 1787.[644]

Cyrenus Riggs was in the Bergen Co., N.J., militia in the Revolutionary War.[645]

"Cyrenius" [Syrenius] Riggs appears on the tax lists of Newark Twp., Essex Co., N.J., for the years 1779–1783.[646]

In 1790 "Cyrenius" Riggs resided in New Windsor, Ulster Co., N.Y., with 1 male over 16, 3 males under 16, and 1 female.[647]

Children:[648]

+ 310 i **ISAAC**[7] **RIGGS**, born 8 Nov. 1779, New Jersey, married **CATHARINE SEAMAN**, and had at least three children.

311 ii **ELECTA**[7] **RIGGS**, born about 1781, died 3 Nov. 1842, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y.,[649] married **DAVID CRANE**, who died 24 Aug. 1855, Schenectady.[650] "Lecta," her husband David, and he

643. *Centinal of Freedom*, [no date given]: Mrs. Esther Riggs, consort of Mr. Cyrenus Riggs, 27 December 1817, at Amsterdam, New York, in 64th yr., biographical card file, NJHS.

644. Reynolds, *Hudson–Mohawk Valley Families*, 155. [Seems to parrot Wallace.]

645. Stryker, Official Register of the Officers and Men of New Jersey in the Revolutionary War, 734.

646. N.J. Census, 1772–1890.

647. U.S. census, 1790, New Windsor, Ulster Co., N.Y., r. 6, fam. 331 [top of page labeled "Newburgh"].

648. Reynolds, *Hudson–Mohawk Valley Families*, 155. [Seems to parrot Wallace.]

649. *Index to Obituaries and Deaths in Newspapers of Schenectady Co., N.Y.*, "[Riggs] Electa (Riggs) Crane – Nov 3, 1842 | CB [*Cabinet*] Nov 8, 1842:3 [Mrs. David]."

650. Index to Obituaries and Deaths in Newspapers of Schenectady Co., N.Y., "[Crane] David – Aug 24, 1855 | CB [Cabinet] Aug 28, 1855:3."

oldest son are mentioned in the 1813 will of Electa's sister, Experience Smith (q.v.).

+ 312 iii **SAMUEL OGDEN[7] RIGGS**, born about 1783, married **JOANNA CRANE**, and had children.

313 iv **MARY ANN LOUISE[7] RIGGS**, born about 1787.

+ 314 v **ABRAHAM[7] RIGGS**, born about 1789, New York, married **SARAH —**, and had at least six children.

160. CALEB SMITH[6] RIGGS (*70Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born about 1762 (according to his death notices), Orange, Essex Co., N.J., died 26 June 1826, Newark, Essex Co., aged 64.[651] He had written a will with codicil in Essex Co. in 1826.[652] Caleb married, before his father-in-law's will of 1 Sept. 1799, **ABIGAIL JOHNSON BURNET**,[653] born about 1777, New Jersey, daughter of Dr. William, Jr., and Joanna (Alling) Burnet,[654] who died after 1860 census (see below) as a resident of Newark.

Caleb was surely a namesake of Rev. Caleb Smith, who was the second pastor of the Mountain Society of Orange, 1748–1762,[655] and baptized at least one child of Joseph[5] Riggs, Caleb's sister and just older sibling, Experience[6] Riggs.[656] Since Rev. Caleb Smith died 22 Oct. 1762, Caleb Smith Riggs perhaps was born just afterward and named as a memorial.

---

651. *The Patterson Intelligencer*, Patterson, Passaic Co., N.J., July 6, 1826, cited in Proctor, *Family Chronicles of the Paterson Intelligencer Newspaper, Marriages and Deaths, 1825 – 1856*, "Died on Monday the 26th ult., at his residence in Newark, Caleb S. Riggs, Esq. in the 64th year of his age. He was a native of this country"; *New Jersey Eagle* [no date given]: "He was a native of this Co., and for many yrs. an eminent counselor at law, in the city of New York," biographical card file of NJHS; *Centinal of Freedom*, 27 June 1826, biographical card file, NJHS; *Library Catalog for Georgetown University*, lists Riggs, Caleb S. (Caleb Smith), 1756–1825, *In the Court for the Trial of Impeachments and the Correction of Errors between John B. Murray, appellant [microform] : and Caleb S. Riggs . . . .* This library also lists Riggs, Caleb S. (Caleb Smith), 1756–1825, *To the free electors of Kings County. : Having seen a handbill . . .*, which is also in the Library of Congress.

652. Index of Wills & Inventories, Vol. I, Essex Co., 463, 11783G.

653. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 9:54; Wallace, Riggs Genealogy, 15, 21–2.

654. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 9:54; Parker, Descendants of Thomas Burnet or Burnett, 1615–1684, of Southampton, L.I.

655. Hoyt, The Mountain Society, 274.

656. Wickes, History of the Oranges, 151–52.

Dr. William Burnet Sr. was an eminent man, surgeon-general of the Revolutionary Army, then member of the Continental Congress. His youngest son, Abigail's uncle, was David Gouveneur Burnet who became the first president of the Republic of Texas in 1836.[657]

"Smith" Riggs is listed as a member of the Essex Co., N.J., militia, along with "Arund," Benjamin, and "Perminus" Riggs, probably Caleb's cousins, Arunah[6], Benjamin[6], and Parmenas[6] Riggs, sons of Caleb's uncle Daniel[5] Riggs. Listed in the Bergen Co. militia is Cyrenus Riggs, who was probably Caleb's brother, based on his unusual name.[658]

Wallace states that Smith Riggs, probably Caleb, was a Revolutionary War soldier, that Caleb S. Riggs was born about 1755, had a family of one son and six daughters (all unnamed), two of whom died unmarried, that he was a prominent lawyer in New York, especially active in the chancery court, and that he probably died about 1825 when his name ceases to appear in the records.[659] The age range reported by Wallace, 1755–1825, although widely repeated (sometimes as 1756–1825), is slightly in error, as indicated above. That Caleb was active in the New York area, as an attorney and a politician, is evident from the items below:

Caleb S. Riggs was a witness 8 Nov. 1787 to the will of Cornelius Roome of New York.[660]

In 1792 Caleb S. Riggs of New York City and County, N.Y., was listed as a patron of the New York Law Book.[661]

On or just before 13 Apr. 1793 Caleb S. Riggs was appointed a commissioner of New York City.[662]

William Burnet of Newark, Essex Co., N.J., wrote his will 1 Sept. 1799, designating as executors his wife, "Joannah Burnet," his daughter,

657. Burnet, Dr. William Burnet and his sons Jacob, Issac and David, 1640–1938, 56–65.
658. Stryker, Official Register of the Officers and Men of New Jersey in the Revolutionary War, 734.
659. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 21–2. See below for seven daughters, not six.
660. Abstracts of Wills on File in the Surrogate's Office, City of New York, Vol. 14, 1786–1796, 141.
661. Maryly B. Penrose, "New York Law Book Patrons in 1792," *Record* 118(1987):152.
662. *The Farmer's Register*, Kingston, Ulster Co., N.Y., Saturday, 13 Apr. 1793, <newspaperabstracts.com/ny/ulster/1793/APR.html>. Can't find this website now.

Abigail Johnson Riggs, his son, Joseph Burnet, and his son-in-law, Caleb S. Riggs. The will was proved 9 Jan. 1800, but all the executors refused to serve.[663]

On 26 Apr. 1800 Caleb felt compelled to have a handbill printed, addressed to the electors of King Co., defending what he determined to be slanderous assaults on his name resulting from a presentation he had made to the governor of New York in Albany.[664]

In 1800 Caleb S. Riggs, 26–45, resided in New York City with two young women, 16–26, one boy and one girl under 10, one young man, 16–26, and two slaves.[665]

Caleb S. Riggs was an alderman of New York City in 1803. The New-York Historical Society has four documents attesting to this, reports of meetings of the Common Council, held 27 Jan. [two reports], 31 Jan., and 14 Feb. 1803.[666]

In 1810, 1811, 1813, and 1814, Caleb [S.] Riggs [Esq.] resided in Newark Twp., Essex Co., N.J., according to tax lists of those years.[667] As the following items from the Newark town meeting records strongly show, Caleb was a very visible person in Newark:[668]

12 Apr 1813	Caleb S. Riggs, Esquire, permission to erect fence. [205]
10 Apr 1820	Caleb S. Riggs chosen street commissioner. [223]
10 Apr 1820	Caleb S. Riggs chosen overseer of the highways. [224]
9 Apr 1821	Caleb S. Riggs in committee re town docks. [224]
9 Apr 1821	Caleb S. Riggs in committee re new burying ground. [225]
9 Apr 1821	Caleb S. Riggs in committee re building a town house. [225]
9Apr 1821	Caleb S. Riggs chosen street commissioner. [226]
11 Jun 1821	Caleb S. Riggs in committee re town docks. [227]

663. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 9:54.

664. Library Catalog for Georgetown University, lists Riggs, Caleb S. (Caleb Smith), 1756–1825, *To the free electors of Kings County.: Having seen a handbill, . . .* , which is also in the Library of Congress.

665. U.S. census, 1800, ward 2, New York City, New York Co., N.Y., r. 23, p. 677.

666. Collections of the New York Historical Society for the year 1885, 312–17.

667. *N.J. Census, 1772–1890*, cites the Aug. 1810, Sept. 1811, July 1813, and July 1814 tax lists in the *N.J. Tax Lists Index 1772–1822*.

668. *Town Records of Newark*, 205–53, page numbers in square brackets.

11 Jun 1821	Caleb S. Riggs chosen street commissioner. [228]
1823	Caleb S. Riggs in committee reassessor dispute. [230]
1823	Caleb S. Riggs in committee re town's vacant lands. [231]
1823	Caleb S. Riggs chosen street commissioner. [232]
1823	Caleb S. Riggs chosen overseer of the highways. [232]
1824	Caleb S. Riggs, Esq. in committee re vacant lands. [233]
1824	Caleb S. Riggs chosen street commissioner. [234]
1824	Caleb S. Riggs chosen overseer of the highways. [234]
1824	Caleb S. Riggs in committee re town market. [234]
11 Apr 1825	Caleb S. Riggs chosen street commissioner. [236]
1 Oct 1825	Caleb S. Riggs, Esquire in committee re town house. [238]
10 Apr 1826	Caleb S. Riggs chosen street commissioner. [240]
12 Apr 1830	Town committee instructed to settle with the collector and assessor agreeable to the written opinion of C. S. Riggs et al, on file. [253]

At a meeting on 30 Mar. 1814, Jamaica, Queens Co., N.Y., a committee of electors from the first and second wards of New York City met to choose a candidate for representative to Congress from the first congressional district. Caleb S. Riggs was chosen secretary of this committee.[669]

On 12 Apr. 1817 Caleb S. Riggs freed a slave named Gitty, 28, in New York.[670]

About 1818 [when the document was printed], Caleb S. Riggs and two others apparently were sued by a relative of a deceased whose bankrupt estate they had been assigned to handle.[671]

On 3 Aug. 1820, Abigail Johnson Riggs, wife of Caleb S., was discharged from the Fifth Avenue Presbyterian Church of New York City to the First Presbyterian Church of Newark. She had joined on 8 Jan. 1810.[672]

669. *Commercial Advertiser*, New York, N.Y., 6 Apr. 1814.

670. "New York State Manumissions," *Record* 109(1978):230, "Riggs, Caleb S.—Gitty, 28—4/12/1817—119:289."

671. Library Catalog for Georgetown University, lists Riggs, Caleb S. (Caleb Smith), 1756–1825, *In the Court for the Trial of Impeachments and the Correction of Errors between John B. Murray, appellant [microform] : and Caleb S. Riggs, Samuel Ward, and Charles McEvers, Jun., ...*

672. "Fifth Ave. Pres. Ch., N.Y.C.," *Record* 108(1977):42, "Riggs, Abigail Johnson, wf. Caleb S. j. 8

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

When Gen. Gilbert Motier, better known as the Marquis de Lafayette, made a triumphal return visit to America, he toured Newark on 23 Sept. 1824, and was greeted there by a committee of 14 Newark notables, including Caleb S. Riggs.[673]

In 1830 Abigail J. Riggs, 50–60, resided in Newark, Essex Co., N.J., with one female 5–10, two females 10–15, one female 15–20, two males and five females 20–30, and another female 50–60.[674]

On 14 Aug. 1849 Edward S. Riggs signed his will in Washington Co., N.C. In it he appointed as executor, Dr. Hardy Hardison. It mentions his brother-in-law, William Kent, of New York, his mother, Mrs. Abigail J. Riggs, of Newark, New Jersey, his sister, Jane Trimble (under the laws of New York), his nephew, Edward R. [perhaps P.] Trimble, his brother-in-law, Josiah Collins, and his nephew, Josiah Collins Jr. An undated codicil changed the executor to be his brother-in-law, Josiah Collins, of North Carolina. All proceeds of the estate were to be held in trust by William Kent for Jane Trimble or her heirs, after paying off a bond owed to Abigail J. Riggs.[675]

In 1850 "Abigal" J. Riggs, 73, born in New Jersey with real estate worth $10,000, resided in Newark, Essex Co., N.J., with Emma Riggs, 49, born in New York, and with Julia Riggs, 32, born in New Jersey. There were also three Irish non-family members in the household.[676] Emma Riggs was perhaps another daughter, who would have been born about 1801, New Jersey. She, however, is not mentioned in the 1849 will of Edward S. Riggs.

Jan. 1810, conf.; dis. 3 Aug. 1820 to 1st Pres. Ch., Newark."

673. Narratives of Newark in N.J., 1666–1916, 260.

674. U.S. census, 1830, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., r. 79, p. 325.

675. From Chowan Co. Original Wills 1694–1938 C. R. 024.801.18, photocopy from the N.C. State Archives, dated 1 Feb. 1990, courtesy of Marie Riggs Myers, contains "Will of E. S. Riggs Recorded in Book C. 344, 345. & 356 [sic]." Chowan Co. is across Albemarle Sound from Washington Co. Witnesses for the will were Isaac and George A. Wagener and W. S. Pennington, and those for the codicil were William Kent, and Henrietta R. and W. S. Pennington. The probate papers attached, in very poor penmanship, are not dated, but state that the codicil was proved by James Kent, who was probably William's son.

676. U.S. census, 1850, south ward, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., r. 447, p. 196, dw. 113, fam. 141.

In 1860 Abigail Riggs, 83, born in New Jersey with real and personal estates valued at $10,000 and $3,000, respectively, resided in Newark, Essex Co., N.J., with Emma Riggs, 60, born in New Jersey, Jane Trimble, 48, born in New York, Edward Trimble, 15, born in New York, Helen Trimble, 11, born in New York, and Isaac P. Trimble, 52, a physician born in Pennsylvania. Also in the household were three servants.[677]

Children, in partial order:

315 i **EDWIN**[7] **RIGGS**, born 5 Aug. 1797 (calculated), died 24 Aug. 1797, New York City, aged 19 days.[678]

316 ii ?**EMMA**[7] **RIGGS**, born about 1801, New York, She is not mentioned in her brother Edward's will of 1849. She resided with her mother at age 49 in Newark in the 1850 census (q.v.) and with the Isaac Trimble family in the 1870 census, age 70, also in Newark.

+ 317 iii **HELEN**[7] **RIGGS**, born 18 May 1802, New York, married **WILLIAM KENT**, and had one child.

+ 318 iv **HENRIETTA**[7] **RIGGS**, born 30 Nov. 1806, married **WILLIAM C. WALLACE**, and had four children.

+ 319 v **MARY**[7] **RIGGS**, born Mar. 1808, New York, married **JOSIAH COLLINS III**, and had six sons.

320 vi **WILLIAM BURNET**[7] **RIGGS**, born about 1813, died 8 Jan. 1823, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., aged 10.[679]

+ 321 vii **JANE**[7] **RIGGS**, born about 1816, New York, married **ISAAC P. TRIMBLE**, and had two children.

322 viii **JULIA**[7] **RIGGS**, born about 1818, New Jersey, died 12 Aug. 1854, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.[680] She is not mentioned in her brother Edward's will of 1849. She resided with her mother at age 32 in Newark in the 1850 census (q.v.).

+ 323 ix **ELIZABETH**[7] **RIGGS**, born about 1820, New York, married **JOHN HENRY HOBART**, and had two children.

---

677. U.S. census, 1860, ward 6, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., r. 689, p. 99, dw. 437, fam. 897.

678. "Deaths Recorded by the First Presbyterian Church, New York City," *Record* 139(2008):153, "[1797] [Aug.] 24 Edwin, son of Calep [*sic*] S. Riggs & Abigail his Wife, died [*blank*] aged 19 days."

679. *Deaths from the New York Post,* "1/14/1823 Newark, Wednesday, William Burnett Riggs, s. Caleb S., 10y"; *Centinal of Freedom*, Newark, N.J., [no date given]: "Jan. 8, 1823 | Riggs, William Burnet | son of Caleb S. Riggs, Esq. | Aged 10 yrs.," biographical card file, NJHS.

680. *Deaths from the New York Post,* "8/15/1854 Morristown, N.J. 12th Julia dau of late C S Riggs of Newark N.J."

324 x **JOANNA[7] RIGGS**, died 27 Nov. 1831, Newark, Essex Co., N.J.[681]

325 xi **EDWARD S.[7] RIGGS**, died after signing his will on 14 Aug. 1849, Washington Co., N.C., as described above. He is known because of this will, which mentions no lineal heirs.

164. ARUNAH [ARAUNAH][6] RIGGS (*71Daniel*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 1 Sept. 1751,[682] died 28 Sept. 1822, aged 71 years.[683] He married 2 Nov. 1791, New Providence, Essex Co., N.J.,[684] **ANNAR [ANER] CONNET**, who was born about 1742, and died 9 Jan. 1823, aged 81 years.[685] "Aruna" is mentioned in the 1786 will of his father, Daniel Riggs.

The marriage was quite late for both Arunah and Annar, suggesting that perhaps it applied to a following generation, but the names match the Bible record, especially her unusual one. Daniel's will suggests that both Arunah and Benjamin were still unmarried in 1786: "if Aruna or Benjamin or Either of them dies with out Ishue." It is consistent with a late marriage for Arunah.

According to a genealogy of the Daniel Dod family, in a sketch of Maj. Caleb Dod of Bloomfield, Essex Co., N.J.:

> In the possession of George A. Halsey, 3rd, is an indenture, 1767, by which Araunah, son of Daniel Riggs, is apprenticed for 5 years to Caleb Dod, blacksmith, the boy to get a Bible, a new suit of clothes, and be permitted to make his own tools in the sop at the end of service.[686]

---

681. *Newark Monitor*, Newark, N.J., 6 Dec. 1831: "Nov. 27, 1831 | Riggs, Miss Joanna, youngest dau. of Caleb S. | Riggs, Esq., dec'd | died in Newark," biographical card file, NJHS; also cites *Sentinel of Freedom*, Newark, N.J., 29 Nov. 1831; and *New Jersey Eagle*, Newark, N.J., 2 December 1831.

682. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Sunday September 1st in the year 1751 we had A seccond [*sic*] son born named Araunah."

683. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Departed our Son Araunah Riggs September 28 AD 1822 aged 71 years."

684. "Records of the Presbyterian Church at New Providence, N.J., Kept by Rev. Jonathan Elmer, 1763–1793," *GMNJ*, 19(1944):22, "[1791] Riggs, Araunah, & Aner Connet, Nov. 2."

685. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Araunhs [*sic*] wife Annar Riggs Died January 9th aged 81 years." The preceding death entry is dated 28 September 1822, the succeeding 1823, and the deaths are listed in chronological order.

686. Dodd and Folsom, *Dod Genealogy*, 26.

Arunah [Arinah, Aruna, Arina, Runa, Asriah, Avuna] Riggs appears on the tax lists of Newark Twp., Essex Co., N.J., for the years 1779–1783, 1789–1790, 1793, and 1795–1796. Arunah [Areunah, Arcunah] appears on the lists of Orange Twp., Essex Co., for the years 1810–1815.[687] "Arusia" Riggs appears on the 1821 Orange Twp. list, and Anna Riggs on the 1920 Orange Twp. list, where the latter could be a corruption of either Arunah or Annar.[688]

The name of "Araunah" Riggs appears on a list of the proprietors and associates of the school in South Orange, dated 25 July 1814. Also on this list is the name of Amos Terrill. The 1809 daybook of the general store in South Orange lists the following customers: Araunah Riggs, Lydia Riggs, "Parmenus" Riggs, Amos "Terrell."[689]

165. PARMENAS [PARMENUS][6] **RIGGS** (*71Daniel*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 8 June 1753,[690] and died in May 1801, aged 48 years.[691] Parmenas (Sr.) signed his will 19 Apr. 1801, Newark Twp., Essex Co., N.J., and it was proved 26 May 1801.[692] He married **LYDIA —**, who is not mentioned in the will but is deduced from the records for the maintenance of their son, Daniel, who was declared a lunatic in 1806. There is an accounting item dated 1805, "For cash paid his [Daniel's] mother for board and Clothing." See child Daniel for further details. Dower was paid to Lydia each year for at least the years 1811–1818.[693]

The 1801 will mentions Parmenas's daughters, Phebe, "Lydea," and Mary, all under 21 years of age (stated as such) and unmarried, and his sons, Daniel and "Permenas," who shared alike in the division of plantation land and a salt meadow. Executors were Joseph Pierson Jr., Aaron Crowell, and Nathan Squier. Witnesses were Job Brown, Abner Crowell, and Samuel Brown.

687. Jackson, N.J. Tax Lists 1772–1822, 3:2681–82; N.J. Census, 1772–1890.
688. Jackson, N.J. Tax Lists 1772–1822, 3:2681.
689. Foster, The Evolution of the School District of South Orange and Maplewood, 33, 44–46.
690. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Friday June 8th 1753 we had a third Son born named Permenas N S."
691. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Departed this life our son Permenus [sic] May AD 1801 aged 48 years."
692. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 10:370.
693. Essex Co., N.J., Estate Records, FHL 927342, item 1087 (the Daniel Riggs file).

The name Parmenas, meaning "constant," is from the New Testament, for a deacon mentioned in Acts 6:5.

"Perminus" Riggs is listed as a member of the Essex Co., N.J., militia in the Revolutionary War.[694]

David Banks, quartermaster, Newark, issued a certificate 30 Mar. 1780 to "Permenus" Riggs for services provided 31 Jan. 1780, namely for one day of carting, for $10.[695] Similarly "Purmens" Riggs was issued a certificate 29 Apr. 1780 for services rendered 20 Feb. 1780, namely rental of a barn, for $177.[696]

Parmenas is mentioned in the 31 Oct. 1786 will of his father, Daniel, as receiving land in Morris Co.[697]

Parmenas [Permenas, Permonas, Parminas, Peirminas, Perinemas, Peirneiuas, Parmenar] Riggs appears on the tax lists of Newark Twp., Essex Co., N.J., for the years 1779–1783, 1789, 1793, and 1795–1796.[698] He appears briefly in the Newark town meeting records:[699]

26 Apr 1790	Paiminus [Parmenus] Riggs overseer of the highways. [168]
11 Apr 1796	Parmenus Rigg chosen overseer of the highways [175]

Guardianship records help to establish the birth dates of Parmenas's children. See the arguments below.[700]

Children, ordered by the analysis above:

326 i **ELIAS[7] RIGGS**, baptized 16 May 1783, Mountain Society, Orange, Essex Co., N.J.[701] He is not mentioned in his grandfather's will of

694. Stryker, Official Register of the Officers and Men of New Jersey in the Revolutionary War, 734.

695. Stratford and Wilson, Certificates and Receipts of Revolutionary N.J. Records of N.J., 2:222, certificate 225.

696. Stratford and Wilson, Certificates and Receipts of Revolutionary N.J. Records of N.J., 2:225, certificate 287.

697. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 7:189.

698. N.J. Census, 1772–1890.

699. *Town Records of Newark*, 168, 175, page numbers in square brackets.

700. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 32–33, lists the children and their estimated birth years as: Daniel, 1778; Parmenas, 1780; Phebe, 1784; Lydia, 1787; and Mary, 1790. Wallace does not mention Elias.

701. Wickes, *History of the Oranges*, 210, "1783. . . . May 16. Elias, son of Permenas Riggs."

1786, nor in his father's will of 1801, so presumably died before before or in 1786.

327 ii **PHEBE[7] RIGGS**, born 1785–1786. She signed her name 2 Apr. 1804 on a request in Essex Co., N.J., that Nathan Squier of Essex Co. be her guardian. She was 14 or older but not yet 21 on that date, so she was born after 2 Apr. 1783 but on or before 2 Apr. 1790.[702] Since she is mentioned in her grandfather Daniel's will of 13 Oct. 1786, she was born before that date. She was not yet 21 in 1806 during her brother Daniel's lunacy hearing, so she was born after about 1785 (and the same goes for her siblings Parmenas, Lydia, and Mary).

There was a marriage in Essex Co., 13 Dec. 1808, of Phebe Riggs to James Crane, who might have been this Phebe.[703]

328 iii **DANIEL[7] RIGGS**, born 1786–1790. He signed his name 15 Feb. 1804 on a request in Essex Co., N.J., that John Lindsley of Essex Co. be his guardian. He was 14 or older but not yet 21 on that date, so he was born after 15 Feb. 1783 but on or before 15 Feb. 1790.[704] Since he is not mentioned in his grandfather Daniel's will of 13 Oct. 1786, he was born after that date.

Daniel's mother, Lydia, wrote the following petition to the Chancellor of New Jersey, probably in late 1805 prior to 22 Nov. 1805 when the Chancellor first responded:[705]

> The Petition of Lydia Riggs Humbly Showeth That Daniel Riggs of the Township of New Ark, County of Essex and State of New Jer-

702. Essex Co., N.J., Estate Records, FHL 927337, item 411, bond 2 Apr. 1804 by Nathan Squier and Moses Hedden both of Essex Co., for $500, as regards the request of Phebe Riggs, 14 or older, daughter of Parmenus Riggs, deceased, late of Essex Co., that Nathan Squier be made her guardian until she reached the age of 21. The request by Phebe, and signed by her, is in the file.

703. Essex Co., N.J., County Court Records, FHL 1301979–80, Phebe Riggs to James Crane, as online at *Marriage Index: N.J. Marriages, 1680–1900*.

704. Essex Co., N.J., Estate Records, FHL 927337, item 400, bond 15 Feb. 1804 by John Lindsley Esq. and Josiah Baldwin both of Essex Co., for $2,500, as regards the request of Daniel Riggs, 14 or older, son of Parmenus Riggs, deceased, late of Essex Co., that John Lindsley be made his guardian until he reached the age of 21. The request by Daniel, and signed by him, is in the file. Also an accounting on 26 Sept. 1808 by John Lindsley, listing payments to Amos Terrill [Parmenas's brother-in-law], John Lindsley himself, and "For cash paid his mother for board and Clothing" in 1805.

705. Everything in the remainder of this sketch for Daniel from Essex Co., N.J., Estate Records, FHL 927342, item 1087.

> sey (your petitioners son) now is and for the Space of Nine Months last past, has been so far deprived of his reason and understanding that he is rendered altogether unfit and unable to govern himself or to manage his affairs . . . [signed] Lydia Riggs.

This was followed by an affidavit, signed 14 Feb. 1806 by John Lindsley (his guardian) and Amos Terrill (his uncle), verifying Lydia's claim. On 17 Feb. 1806, Joseph Bloomfield, the Chancellor (and Governor) of New Jersey, formed a commission of three to ascertain Daniel's state. The commission met on 1 Mar. 1806, with 12 jurors, and found the claim of lunacy valid and designated Daniel's heirs to be his brothers and sisters, Parmenus, Phebe, Lydia, and Mary, "infants under the age of twenty one years." Then Bloomfield officially found Daniel a lunatic on 22 Mar. 1806.

The lunacy commission found that Daniel was entitled (before the finding of lunacy) to "one equal half of an undivided tract of land on the east side of the first mountain containing about ninety acres and consisting of Meadow arable and woodland on which is a house and Barn also one equal undivided half a tract of land situated on the first Mountain adjoining the before mentioned lott containing about thirty acres consisting of arable and woodland likewise an equal undivided half of a lot of Salt meadow adjoining Bound Creek containing about five acres."

An Apr. 1806 record reports the appointing of a guardian for Daniel Riggs, lunatic. The record reports a petition to sell lands, presumably Daniel's inheritance to pay for his upkeep.[706]

On 22 June 1810 the undivided properties of Daniel and Parmenas (Jr.) were put on sale, the highest bidders to be the purchasers. On 29 Aug. 1810, Daniel's undivided half was purchased by his guardian Jabez Pierson, and Parmenas's half was purchased by his guardian Jabez D. Kilborn. Each half was sold for $2,000, half in cash and half secured by a mortgage on the respective properties. Since the guardians were the purchasers, the cash was paid to themselves.

706. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Orphans Court Records, B:52, "Daniel Riggs Apl 1806 Lunatic order app'g Gdn & Gdn a/c [according to] Petition to sell lands etc."

On 31 Aug. 1810, Jabez Pierson, guardian of "Daniel Riggs lunatic," sold to John P. Durand[707] of Newark and John Inhel of New York.[708] See brother Parmenas's sketch for a similar purchase by the same purchasers.

On 28 June 1819 Enoch Ball was bonded as the guardian of the lunatic Daniel and tasked with care of his estate.

329 iv **LYDIA[7] RIGGS**, born 1786–1790. She signed her name 2 Apr. 1804 on a request in Essex Co., N.J., that Nathan Squier of Essex Co. be her guardian. She was 14 or older but not yet 21 on that date, so she was born after 2 Apr. 1783 but on or before 2 Apr. 1790.[709] Since she is not mentioned in her grandfather Daniel's will of 13 Oct. 1786, she was born after that date.

On 22 Oct. 1810 Lydia Riggs sold to John P. Durand[710] of Newark and John Inhel of New York "one equal undivide[d] third part of fifty in Orange."[711] This suggests that she reached 21 on that date or shortly before, implying birth about 1789. Compare the sketches of her brothers Daniel and Parmenas for land sales to the same purchasers. I do not understand why it was only a "third part."

---

707. This was probably John Durand, 1745–1813, prominent in the Oranges, Essex Co., father of famous artist, Asher Brown Durand [Smith, *Dr. John Durand and His Family*, 138–43], but the middle initial P. is not a familiar one to me nor does "of Newark" seem quite accurate for John Durand, who moved from Newark when he was about 11. John Durand had a son, John, but he would have been only 16 in 1810. However, that there was a close connection between the families is evident from the name of another of John Durand's sons, Jabez Pierson Durand.

708. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Essex Deeds, R:550, "Jabez Pierson Gdn etc. to J. P. Durand & John Inhel Gdn of Daniel Riggs lunatic Receipt by Jabez Pieron [*sic*] Aug 31, 1810."

709. Essex Co., N.J., Estate Records, FHL 927337, item 412, bond 2 Apr. 1804 by Nathan Squier and Moses Hedden both of Essex Co., for $500, as regards the request of Lydia Riggs, 14 or older, daughter of Parmenus Riggs, deceased, late of Essex Co., that Nathan Squier be made her guardian until she reached the age of 21. The request by Lydia, and signed by her, is in the file.

710. This was probably John Durand, 1745–1813, prominent in the Oranges, Essex Co., father of famous artist, Asher Brown Durand [Smith, *Dr. John Durand and His Family*, 138–43], but the middle initial P. is not a familiar one to me nor does "of Newark" seem quite accurate for John Durand, who moved from Newark when he was about 11. John Durand had a son, John, but he would have been only 16 in 1810. However, that there was a close connection between the families is evident from the name of another of John Durand's sons, Jabez Pierson Durand.

711. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Essex Deeds, S:438, "date Oct 22, 1810 Lydia Riggs to John P. D & John Inhel Com $33 sells one equal undivide [*sic*] third part of fifty in Orange."

330 v **PARMENAS [PARMENUS][7] RIGGS**, born 1790–1801, probably about 1797. On 6 Feb. 1804 in Essex Co., N.J., John Lindsley of Essex Co. was bonded as Parmenas's guardian. He was under 14 on that date, so he was born after 6 Feb. 1790.[712] He was born before 19 Apr. 1801, the date of his father's will in which he is mentioned.

In June 1806, in a record for "Parmenias" Riggs, there was reported a division of real estate.[713]

Lydia Riggs was made guardian of minor "Parmenias" Riggs in May 1808.[714]

On 16 Jan. 1809 an order was issued revoking the letters of guardianship enjoyed by Lydia Riggs, and Jabez "Kilburn" was made guardian of Parmenus.[715]

On 31 Aug. 1810 Jabez D. Kilburn, guardian of "Parmenas Riggs an infant," sold "large tracts in Orange" and a meadow to John P. Durand[716] of Newark and John Inhel of New York.[717] See brother Daniel's sketch, where it is seen that Kilburn [Kilborn] had purchased the undivided half of the late Parmenas Sr.'s lands on 28 Aug. 1810.

---

712. Essex Co., N.J., Estate Records, FHL 927337, item 401, bond 6 Feb. 1804 by John Lindsley Esq. and Josiah Baldwin both of Essex Co., for $2,500, the former having been appointed guardian of Parmenus Riggs, under 14, son of Parmenus Riggs, deceased, late of Essex Co. An accounting was made on 26 Sept. 1808 by John Lindsley. A petition was filed in Parmenus's behalf on 2 Apr. 1810 by his then guardian, Jabez D. Kilburn.

713. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Orphans Court Records, A:329, and B:63, "Parmenias Riggs June 1806 Division of R. E. Renunciation of Ex^{r} & Ex^{r} a/c [according to] B–196–Apl 1808 [B:196, Apr. 1808]."

714. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Orphans Court Records, A:33, "Parmenias Riggs May 1808 minor Lydia Riggs Gdn."

715. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Orphans Court Records, A:43, "[Parmenus Riggs] Jan 16, 1809 Jabez N. or D. Kilburn Gdn."

716. This was probably John Durand, 1745–1813, prominent in the Oranges, Essex Co., father of famous artist, Asher Brown Durand [Smith, *Dr. John Durand and His Family*, 138–43], but the middle initial P. is not a familiar one to me nor does "of Newark" seem quite accurate for John Durand, who moved from Newark when he was about 11. John Durand had a son, John, but he would have been only 16 in 1810. However, that there was a close connection between the families is evident from the name of another of John Durand's sons, Jabez Pierson Durand.

717. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Essex Deeds, R:547, "Jabez D. Kilburn Gdn to John P. Durand of Newark and John Inhel of N.Y. Gdn of Parmenas Riggs an infant sells large tracts in Orange & an meadow 1000 cash & 1000 mtge. [mortgage] receved [*sic*] by Kilburn Aug 31, 1810."

A Parmenas Riggs, 32, a chairmaker born in South Orange, N.J., enlisted 4 July 1829, Richmond, Va., for six years, served as a private in Company C, 1st Artillery Regiment at Ft. Monroe, Va., until his death on 19 July 1832.[718] This Parmenas fits the current one, implying he was born about 1797.

However, an alternative birthdate of about 1794 arises from a different enlistment record for him. There was a Parmenas Riggs, grocer, in New York City in 1815.[719]

331 vi **MARY**[7] **RIGGS**, born 1790–1801. On 6 Feb. 1804 Nathan Squier of Essex Co. was made her guardian. She was under 14, so she was born after 6 Feb. 1790.[720] She was born before 19 Apr. 1801, the date of her father's will in which she is mentioned.

There was a marriage in Essex Co., 1 Nov. 1813, of Mary Riggs to George Downing, who might have been this Mary.[721] On the other hand, if she had died prior to 22 Oct. 1810, it would be clear why Lydia sold on that date a "third part" of undivided (hence inherited) land. The same could be said for sister Phebe, however.

167. PHEBE[6] **RIGGS** (*71Daniel*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 16 Nov. 1757,[722] and died before 4 June 1823,[723] aged 66 [*sic*] years

---

718. *U.S. Army, Register of Enlistments, 1798–1914*, 1828 Jan.–1835, A–Z, 154, "6. Riggs Parmenas [age] 32 [eyes] hazle [sic] [hair] sandy [complexion] light [height] 5 8 [born] New Jersey South Orange [occupation] Chairmaker [enlisted] [1829] July 4th Richmond [by] Capt. Hutter [for what period] 6 years [regiment and company] 1 Art C. [died] 19th July '32 [remarks] At Fort Monroe Va (Private)." There is also a similar enlistment record for him (as Parmenas or Parmenius), 26, born South Orange, N.J., enlisted 9 Nov. 1820, Philadelphia for 5 yrs. with service at Ft. Monroe and Norfolk. This places his birthdate at about 1794.

719. N.Y. Genealogical Records, 1675–1920, cites D. Longworth, Longworth's American Almanac, New-York Register, and City Directory (New York, 1815), 357.

720. Essex Co., N.J., Estate Records, FHL 927337, item 413, bond 2 Apr. [apparently crossed out] or 6 Feb. 1804 by Nathan Squier and Moses Hedden both of Essex Co., for $500, the former having been appointed guardian of Mary Riggs, under 14, daughter of Parmenus Riggs, deceased, late of Essex Co.

721. Essex Co., N.J., County Court Records, FHL 1301979–80, Mary Riggs to George Downing, as online at *Marriage Index: N.J. Marriages, 1680–1900*.

722. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Wensday [*sic*] November 16th 1757 we had A Daughter born named Phebe."

723. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Administrators Records, A:227, "Phebe Terrell June 4, 1823 Betsey Terrell adx order laying a/c [according to] over OCR F–7 Apl 1826 order to settle a/c OCR F–60

5 months 10 days.[724] She married, before her father's 1786 will, **AMOS TERRILL**, who wrote his will 14 July 1816, Orange Twp., Essex Co., N.J., proved 14 Oct.1816.[725]

Amos was perhaps the son of Samuel and Mary (—) Terrill of the Borough of Elizabeth, Essex Co. Samuel Terrill wrote his will 25 Sept. 1764, which mentions his two youngest sons, Amos and John, and was witnessed by John Riggs. Inventory on Samuel's estate was made 7 Jan. 1765 by John Riggs and Henry Bonnel. However there was a John Terrill of the same borough, who wrote his will 4 Aug. 1761, which mentions his two youngest sons, Jacob and Amos.[726] It is not clear who John Riggs was. (Perhaps he was the John[5] Riggs in the Janeway account books, but he was of Somerset Co.)

Amos Terrill witnessed 5 Dec. 1777, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., the will of Ezekiel Tichenor.[727]

In the Newark town meeting of 8 Apr. 1805, Amos "Terril" was chosen one of many overseers of the highways.[728]

In his 1816 will, Amos mentioned his wife, Phebe, her father, Daniel Riggs, and five acres of land left to Phebe by Daniel. The will also mentions Amos's son, Elias Riggs Terrell, who inherited the Orange "farm and plantation" and a woodland, and Amos's daughters, Betsey, Rhoda, Mary, Abby, Sally, Hannah, and Phebe, all unmarried at the time. Witnesses were Zadock Squier, David Brown, and Nathan Squier. Executors were Elias Riggs Terrill and Aaron Brown.

A deed dated 4 Mar. 1818 establishes the structure of some of this family. On that date James H. Clark of New York City and Mary Clark, his wife, sold to Montgomery R. Bartlett of New York City, for $900, land in South Orange, Essex Co. The land consisted of 2/7 undivided

---

June 1826"; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 14, has her death 2 May 1823.

724. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Departed this life our Daughter Phebe 1823 aged 66 years 5 months and 10 days." The calculated death date is 26 Apr. 1824, suggesting the given 66 years should be 65 years.

725. Transcription of the Amos Terrill will NJHS, Bruen Collection, Manuscript Group 1418, Lee & Rigg Family, folder 6 of 20, cites Essex Wills, B:227.

726. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 4:425.

727. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 5:527.

728. Town Records of Newark, 190.

farm lots formerly belonging to Elias Riggs Terrell, deceased, half of which now belonged to Mary Clark, "one of the heirs of late Amos Terrell dec'd," and the other half to Sarah Bartlett, "as another heir of sd Amos Terrell," but conveyed recently to James H. Clark. The land is further described as "being the same farm which was devised to sd Elias Riggs Terrell by will of his father Amos Terrell." Hannah Terrill was witness to the deed.[729]

Children, in the order of the 1816 will:

332 i **ELIAS RIGGS[7] TERRILL**, probably named for Rev. Elias Riggs (as were many boys). He died before 2 Aug. 1817, when his brothers-in-law, Nehemiah Baldwin and Montgomery R. Bartlett, were appointed administrators of his estate.[730]

333 ii **BETSEY[7] TERRILL**, was appointed administratrix of her sister Phebe's estate 4 June 1823,[731] so was unmarried at that time.

+ 334 iii **RHODA[7] TERRILL**, born about 1783, married **NEHEMIAH BALDWIN**, and had eight children.

335 iv **MARY[7] TERRILL**, married **JAMES H. CLARK**, of New York City.

336 v **ABBY[7] TERRILL**.

337 vi **SARAH [SALLY][7] TERRILL**, married **MONTGOMERY R. BARTLETT**, of New York City, after her father's will of 14 July 1816 and before the 4 Mar. 1818 purchase of land from James H. and Mary (Terrill) Clark.

338 vii **HANNAH[7] TERRILL**, witnessed the deed on 4 Mar. 1818 between two of her sisters, so was unmarried at that time.

339 viii **PHEBE[7] TERRILL**.

168. HANNAH[6] RIGGS (*71Daniel[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born 13 Aug. 1759,[732] and died 1795.[733] She married, before her

729. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Essex Co. Deeds, D2:735, transcription of the deed of "Mch 4, 1818."

730. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Administrators Records, A:134, "Elias Riggs Terrell Aug 2, 1817 N. Baldwin & M R. Bartlett Adm[r] order May 1818 order revoking letter to M. R. B. Adm Book A–149 May 11, 1818 N. B. Adm[r] order to settle a/c [according to] OCR. F–123 Sept 1826."

731. NJHS, MG 1418, 6/20, Administrators Records, A:227, "Phebe Terrell June 4, 1823 Betsey Terrell ad[x] order laying a/c [according to] over OCR F–7 Apl 1826 order to settle a/c OCR F–60 June 1826."

father's 1786 will, **ABRAM [ABRAHAM] BRUEN [BROWN]**, who was born 7 Apr. 1760, son of Obadiah and Hannah (Wood) Bruen.[734]

An Abraham Bruen is listed in Capt. Abraham Lyon's company, Second regiment, Essex Co. militia during the Revolutionary War.[735]

The case *Day vs. Kingsland* in the New Jersey Chancery Court, submitted 13 May 1898, and filed 2 Sept. 1898, covers a disputed right of a person to sell a particular parcel of land:

> Complainant's title to the lands is derived through proceedings for the partition of lands between the heirs of one Daniel Riggs. Daniel Riggs, who died seized of the premises in the year 1786, by his will, dated in October of that year, devised the premises in question to his son, Benjamin, and his heirs, with the provision that if he died without issue that the land given to Benjamin "shall fall to my surviving heirs." Benjamin died in 1854 without issue, and the bill for partition among the heirs of Daniel Riggs surviving Benjamin was filed August 25th, 1855. In this bill for partition it was alleged that Elias Bruen, John Bruen and Rachael Bruen, three of the children of Hannah Bruen (a deceased daughter of Daniel Riggs), removed to the city of Philadelphia more than thirty years previous to the filing of the bill, and had not been heard from in that time, and that said Elias, John and Rachael Bruen long since departed this life without leaving lawful issue, and that one Daniel Jenkins, who was made defendant, was the only heir-at-law then living of the said Hannah Bruen. Neither of these three persons, nor any persons as their heirs, were made defendants to the bill. If living they would each have

732. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Munday [*sic*] August 13th 1759 we had A second Daughter born named Hannah."

733. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Departed this life our daughter Hannah 1795 aged 40 years." Calculated birth year is 1755.

734. Notes, unsourced, NJHS, Bruen Collection, manuscript group 1418, Lee & Rigg Families, folder 6 of 20: "Abraham Brown b Apl 7, 1760 md Hannah dau of Daniel and Sarah (Lamson) Riggs who was b Aug 13, 1759. Abraham B son of Obadiah and his 2nd wife Hannah Wood, his 1st wife was Doran[s?] Brown"; copied from a manuscript by Edith Tuller Riggs, Charles C. Gardiner Collection, N. J. Families 1600–1900, reel 18: Pike–Rog, NEHGS microfilm F 133 G27 1978, Riggs, children of Hannah and Abraham Bruin [sic]: Sally, Polly, Elias, Rachel alias Sochey, and John.

735. Officers and Men in the Revolutionary War, Part I, Official Roster of State Troops and Militia, 523.

been entitled to one-twentieth of the premises sought to be partitioned. An ancient witness, Mrs. Hannah Bell, called before the master in the partition proceedings, who knew the family of Hannah Bruen, and who was then in her eighty-fourth year, testified that John Bruen, one of the children of Hannah, died young without children; that Elias went away to the South or West and she had never heard from him since 1820, and that when she last heard from him he was not married. She also testified that Rachael went away more than fifty years previously and ha never been heard of since.[736]

Children, the first three in the order listed in the case *Day vs. Kingsland*:

340 i **ELIAS**[7] **BRUEN**, perhaps he born about 1789, New Jersey, residing in 1850 in Harrison Co., Va., with his family, including daughter, Hannah, 19.[737]

341 ii **JOHN**[7] **BRUEN**, perhaps he born about 1791, New Jersey, residing in 1850 in Grant Co., Ky., with his family.[738]

342 iii **RACHAEL**[7] **BRUEN**.

343 iv ?**SALLY**[7] **BRUEN**.

344 v ?**POLLY**[7] **BRUEN**.

170. BENJAMIN[6] **RIGGS** (*71Daniel*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 18 Dec. 1763,[739] and died in 1854 without issue.[740] He married 4 Feb. 1790[741] **HANNAH —**, who was born 3 Jan. 1769,[742] and died 27 Jan. 1838, aged 69 years 24 days.[743] Benjamin was mentioned in the 1786

736. *Day vs. Kingsland*, 135–36.

737. U.S. census, 1850, Harrison Co., Va., r. 950, p. 160A, dw. 791, fam. 791.

738. U.S. census, 1850, Grant Co., Ky., r. 201, p. 330B, dw. 573, fam. 574.

739. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Sunday December 18th 1763 we had A fifth son born named Benjamin" and "Benjamin Riggs born December 18 1763."

740. *Day vs. Kingsland*, 135, "Benjamin died in 1854 without issue, and the bill for partition among the heirs of Daniel Riggs surviving Benjamin was filed August 25th, 1855."

741. Daniel Riggs Bible, "They [after Benjamin and Hannah] were married February 4 1790."

742. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Hannah Riggs born January 3 1769."

743. Daniel Riggs Bible, "Hannah Wife of Benjamin Reggs [sic, transcriber has interlined "e?"] departed this life January 27th 1838 Aged 69 years and 24 days." Calculated birth date is 3 Jan. 1769.

will as without issue then and as receiving land in Morris Co. He was the keeper of the family Bible.[744]

Benjamin Riggs appears in the tax lists of Newark Twp., Essex Co., N.J., for the years 1789–1790 and 1793. In 1793 Benjamin Riggs is listed also in "Winsor" Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J. In 1796 he is listed in Middlesex Co., unknown township, and in 1808–1809 he appears on the lists of East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co.[745]

Capt. Richard Reid's 1793 Middlesex Co., N.J., company of militia contains the following privates: Benjamin, David, John, and Samuel "Reiggs." The same four appear on a list of "all and every free able-bodied white male citizen . . . within the Township of Windsor."[746]

744. There is an item in the Daniel Riggs Bible that the author does not yet understand, so it will be recorded here for future reference: "Benjamin Riggs Ward son of Matthias and Mary Ward born October 29 1803 | Benjamin R. Ward died October 5th 1828 aged 24 years 11 months and 5 days."

745. N.J. Census, 1772–1890.

746. *Compiled Records of the Middlesex Co., N.J. Militia, 1791–1795*, 51, 118. The surname for all four is spelled "Riggs" on p. 118.

SEVENTH GENERATION

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

193. EPHRAIM[7] **SANDERS [SAUNDERS]** (84*Keziah*[6] *Dod*, *Stephen*[5] *Dod*, *Elizabeth*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 1760–1770 (1830 and 1840 census). He married **SARAH RODGERS**, who was born about 1772, New Jersey. There was at least one grandson, Dr. Frank Ford[9] Sanders.[747]

The history of Morris Co. of 1882 has this to say about Keziah, daughter of Stephen Dod, and her child, Ephraim, Jr.:

> One of his daughters, Keziah, married Ephraim Sanders, father of Captain Ephraim Sanders. . . .
>
> Captain Ephraim Sanders inherited from his mother much of the Dod ingenuity. He learned his trade of his uncle [Lebbeus] Dod, and was long a leading mechanic in iron, and general blacksmith. . . . The wife of Captain Sanders was Sarah Rodgers. Her mother was a Sweazy and her father a direct descendant of John the martyr. There were born to them numerous sons and daughters. Their eldest daughter, Nancy, who married Samuel Loree Axtell, is still living (1881), in the 89th year of her age–sole survivor not only of her father's family but almost of her generation. Two of Captain Sanders's sons graduated at Yale. One of them, Rev. E. D. Saunders, D. D., of Philadelphia, was the founder of the Presbyterian hospital in that city. Dr. Frank Ford Sanders, M. D., of Morristown, a graduate of Princeton, is a grandson of Captain Sanders. . . .
>
> One of his [William Phoenix] daughters, Lydia, married Hon. Henry C. Sanders, youngest son of Captain Ephraim Sanders. At his death he was the largest landholder in Mendham. His widow lives on the old Sanders homestead, and is not only an able and interesting woman but one of the very best and most successful farmers in Mendham township.[748]

747. History of Morris Co., 243–44.
748. History of Morris Co., 243–44.

Ephraim Sanders was taxed on land in Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J. [near Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J.], in 1790, 1792, 1793, and 1796.[749]

An ear mark was registered to Ephraim Saunders Jr. in 7 Jan. 1795, Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J.[750]

In 1830 Ephraim Sanders, 60–70, resided in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with a woman 40–50 [?, Sarah would have been 58], two males 20–30, one female 15–20, one male 10–15, and one male 5–10. Listed next to Ephraim is Samuel L. Axtell, probably his son-in-law. There is a Rufus Sanders, 30–40, on the same census page.[751]

In 1840 Ephraim Sanders, 70–80, resided in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., with a woman 60–70 [Sarah, 68], one female 20–30, one male 15–20, and two males 10–15.[752]

In 1850 Sarah Sanders, 78, born in New Jersey, resided in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Sarah A., 36, born in New Jersey, and Ezra S. Day, 26, a farmer born in New Jersey.[753]

Known children, in the order listed in the 1882 Morris Co. history:[754]

+ 345 i **NANCY**[8] **SANDERS**, born 23 Dec. 1792, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., married **SAMUEL LOREE AXTELL**, and had 14 children.

346 ii **?SARAH A.**[8] **SANDERS**, born about 1814, New Jersey, suggested by the 1850 census, with support from the 1830 and 1840 censuses.

347 iii **EPHRAIM DOD**[8] **SANDERS [SAUNDERS]**, born about 1815, New Jersey, married **HANNAH P. —**, born about 1820, New Jersey, and had at least one child: Courtland[9], born about 1841, Virginia.

In 1850 Ephraim D. Sanders, 35, a clergyman ["O. S. Presb"] born in New Jersey, resided in Pottsville, Schuylkill Co., Pa., with Hannah P., 30, born in New Jersey, and with Courtland, 9, born in

749. N.J. Census, 1792–1890.
750. Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp.*, 87 (transcription of page 2:130).
751. U.S. census, 1830, Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 82, p. 44.
752. U.S. census, 1840, Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 257, p. 270.
753. U.S. census, 1850, Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 458, p. 126B, dw. 232, fam. 262.
754. History of Morris Co., 243–44, 248.

Virginia. They resided in the household of William and Catharine (—) Howell, he a physician.[755]

348 iv **HENRY C.**[8] **SANDERS**, born about 1811, New Jersey, the youngest son [doesn't make sense], married **LYDIA H. PHOENIX**, daughter of William Phoenix, and had three children. She was still living in about 1882 [publication date of the Morris Co. history].

In 1850 Henry C. Sanders, 39, a farmer born in New Jersey with $11,500 real estate, resided in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Lydia H., 32, born in New Jersey, Josephus W., 10, Franklin F., 6, and Mary P., 4, all four born in New Jersey. There were five other people, all with different surnames, also in the household.[756]

205. DANIEL[7] **DAY** (*111?Jonathan*[6] *Day*, *?Joseph*[5] *Day*, *?Paul*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) died between 12 Apr. 1760 and 10 June 1760, the dates of his will and its proof, in Mendham, Morris Co., N.J. He married **MARY —**. [Daniel is another weak link in the Day family. No source is known verifying that he is son of Jonathan. Littell gives conflicting information, p. 116.]

Daniel Day of "Mendum," Morris Co., N.J., signed his will 12 Apr. 1760, proved 10 June 1760. In it he mention his wife, "Marey," and his children, "Benjamin, Samuel, Desire, Timothy, Daniel, "Zekiel," Artemas, Nehemiah, Jeremiah, and "Marcy," the last five being under age. His sons, Benjamin and Samuel Day were appointed executors. The witnesses were William Minthorn, John Daniel, and Brice Riky.[757]

Daniel Day had an ear mark registered in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., on 4 Dec. 1759, with the notation that "Timothy Day has this mark."[758] So the mark was taken by his son, Timothy, at Daniel's death.

Children:[759]

---

755. U.S. census, 1850, North West Ward, Pottsville, Schuylkill Co., Pa., r. 827, p. 352, dw. 594, fam. 619.

756. U.S. census, 1850, Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 458, p. 126A, dw. 230, fam. 260.

757. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, vol. 3, 1751–1760, 88.

758. Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp.*, 25 (transcription of record on 1:17).

759. Carrell, "The Day Family of Mendham", 56–57; Littell, *First Settlers*, 116. They have the same list of children except Carrell omits Jeremiah, and Littell has Keziah instead of Desire. Their ordering differs from the that of the will. For example, Littell's order is: Benjamin, Samuel, Artemas,

349 i **BENJAMIN[8] DAY**, married (1) 3 July 1751 **ABIGAIL DARLING**,[760] daughter of Thomas Darling, and had five children. Benjamin then married (2) 19 July 1770, New Providence, Essex [now Union] Co., N.J.,[761] **ELIZABETH ROBERTS**, daughter of John Roberts, and had four more children. Benjamin was a justice of the peace. He died Sept. 1783, New Providence.[762]

Elizabeth Day and Stephen Day of Morris Co. were appointed on 16 Sept. 1783 administrators of the estate of Benjamin Day, of Morristown, who died intestate. Fellowbondsman was Moses Day of Morristown. Witness was Sarah Bayles.[763]

350 ii **SAMUEL[8] DAY**, born 1730, went to Washington Co., Pa., about 1755. [Check this. There are lots of Samuel Day records in Mendham after 1755.] [Also, a Samuel Day was named executor of Daniel's will in 1760.]

351 iii **DESIRE[8] DAY**.

352 iv **TIMOTHY[8] DAY**, born 1737, married **MEHETABEL MERRY**, daughter of John Merry, and had two children,[764] including (1) Israel[9] Day, baptized 22 Dec. 1765, Morristown.[765] Timothy ran a tavern in Chatham, Morris Co., N.J. Both were buried in Madison, Morris Co.

As already mentioned, Timothy took up his father's ear mark. Another record of him in the Mendham Twp. records shows that he registered an ear mark on 1 Jan. 1762, probably his father's former ear mark.[766]

353 v **DANIEL[8] DAY**, died 1781, married **MARY —**, and had five children.

Timothy, Daniel Jr., Ezekiel, Jeremiah, Nehemiah, Mary, Keziah, Hannah, David. Carrell has the same order, but with the exceptions noted.

760. Littell, *First Settlers*, 116, has her name Elizabeth Darling, instead of Abigail.

761. "Records of the Presbyterian Church at New Providence," *GMNJ* 18(1943):90, "[1770] Day, Benjamin, Esq[r]., & Elizabeth Robearts, July 19."

762. "Records of the Presbyterian Church at New Providence," *GMNJ* 19(1944):65, "[1783] Day, Benjamin, Esq[r]., died "beginning of Sept." "

763. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 6:114.

764. Littell, *First Settlers*, 116–17.

765. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 101, baptisms, "[1765] Dec. 22. Timo. Day & wf., Israel."

766. Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp.*, 25, 27 (transcription of records on 1:17, 1:20).

Daniel Day of Morristown, Morris Co., signed his will on 25 Apr. 1781, proved 6 Jun 1781. In it he mentioned his wife, Mary, his sons, John, Timothy, daughters, Sally, Abigail, and Mary. The daughters were underage.[767]

354 vi **EZEKIEL**[8] **DAY**.

+ 355 vii ?**ARTEMAS**[8] **DAY**, [born 16 June 1745, Morristown,] married **BETHANY AXTELL**, and had ten children. This family moved to Washington Co., Pa.

356 viii ?**PHEBE**[8] **DAY**, married 7 Jan. 1767, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[768] **HENRY AXTELL**.

357 ix **NEHEMIAH**[8] **DAY**, born 1747, died 1 Apr. 1837, married **PHEBE LOREE**, born 1751, daughter of Job Loree, and died 15 Nov. 1841. They had five children.

358 x **JEREMIAH**[8] **DAY**.

359 xi **MARY [MARCY]**[8] **DAY**.

360 xii **HANNAH**[8] **DAY**. Not mentioned in father's will, so perhaps died young.

361 xiii **DAVID**[8] **DAY**. Not mentioned in father's will, so perhaps died young.

233. MAHLON[7] **DAY** (*132Samuel*[6] *Day*, *Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 17 or 27 Aug. 1790, Morristown, baptized 24 Oct. 1790, Morristown,[769] and died at sea (see item below) 27 Sept. 1854. He married 22 June 1815, Trenton, Mercer Co., N.J.,[770] **MARY KERR**, who was born about 1790, England.

In 1850 Mahlon Day, 60, born in New Jersey, with $65,000 real estate, resided in New York City, New York Co., N.Y., with Mary, 60,

767. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 6:114.

768. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I, 46, marriages, "[1767] Jan. 7. Henry Axtil [sic] & Phebe Day."

769. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 191, baptisms, "[1790] Oct. 24. Sam. Day & wf., ch. Mahlon, born Aug. 17, '90."

770. *N.J. Marriage Records, 1670–1965,* Mahlon Day to Mary Kerr, 22 June 1815, Trenton, Mercer Co., N.J., FHL 5425515; *U.S. Newspaper Extractions from the Northeast, 1704–1930*, New York, *New York Weekly Museum*, image 427/908 online at <Ancestry.com>, "Day, Mahlon, of the firm of Day & Turner, printers of this city, mar. at Burlington, N.J., the 22d ult., to Miss Mary Kerr, of Burlington (July 1, 1815)."

born in England, Edward "L.," 26, merchant, Susan B., 27, Mary K., 21, Anna B., 19, all born in New York, and with two presumably domestics. Next door resided "Abm. P." Sands, 30, with Sarah A., 28, and their family.[771]

In a probate record proved in New York Surrogate's Court, 29 Dec. 1854 by executors William R. Thurston and Abraham B. Sands, named in the will of Mahlon Day who "departed this life at Sea in consequence of the Loss of the Arctic" on 27 Sept. 1854, listed the following heirs and next of kin:

> Sarah A. Sands wife of Abraham B. Sands Jane R. Thurston wife of William R. Thurston [esr?] Edward M. Day, Mary K. Day and Anna B. Day the children of the deceased severally residing in the city of New York except said Jane R. Thurston who resides with her said husband at Flushing Queens county N.Y. and that they are all of full age.[772]

An item in *Appletons' Cyclopedia of American Biography*:

> Day, Mahlon, publisher, b. in Morristown, N.J., 27 Aug., 1790; d. at sea, 27 Sept., 1854. He acquired a competence as a bookseller in New York city, and for fifteen years before his death devoted his life to charitable and educational objects. He was a member of the Society of Friends. He was lost in the wreck of the steamship "Arctic" off Cape Race, Newfoundland.[773]

From an article about Mahlon Day's books for children:

> Mahlon Day was born in Morristown, NJ, on 27 Aug 1790. He attended school at an academy where an older brother was a teacher. Since his mother was left a widow with seven children [I only know of five], Mahlon was not able to stay in school. He was apprenticed to a Morristown printer and learned the printing trade. He finished his apprenticeship in 1811 and later went to NY. By 1815 he started a business and got married. One

771. U.S. census, 1850, New York Ward 7 Dist. 1, New York Co., N.Y., r. 539, p. 122B, dw. 764, fam. 1681.

772. *N.Y. Wills and Probate Records, 1659–1999*, 112, image 5353/5808 online at <Ancestry.com>, Surrogate Court file for Mahlon Day, deceased.

773. *Appletons' Cyclopedia of American Biography, 1600–1889*, 112, image 130/808 online at <Ancestry.com>, item for Mahlon Day.

of his earliest publications was*Day's Bank Note List and Counterfeit Detector*, a reference guide of shaky banks and privately printed currency. He published this until about 1838. In his diary he referred to it as dull work, but a source of his bread and butter. He published school books, and about 1822 he began to publish the little children's books. Mahlon Day, an early New York printer, published from 1816 to 1844. Several addresses are given for his place of business: 35 Beaver Street, 84 Water Street, and finally three different numbers on Pearl Street, the last one being 374.

In 1820 he and his wife became members of the Society of Friends and both of them worked for the Society. He retired from active participation in his business about 1844. He devoted his time to charitable works. According to the *Manual of the Corporation of the City of New York for the Year 1850* he was a member of boards of The New York Institution for the Blind, The Society for the Reformation of Juvenile Delinquents, and The Association for the Benefit of Colored Orphans. In 1854, Day went to England with his wife and daughter to visit Mrs. Day's relatives and to attend the Yearly Meeting of the Friends. They were returning on the steamer "Arctic" which collided with the French propeller boat "Vesta" off Cape Race on 27 Sep 1854, and died.[774]

Children:

362 i **JANE R.**[8] **DAY**, born about 1820, New York, married **WILLIAM R. THURSTON**, born about 1817, New York, and had at least two children.

In 1850 William R. Thurston, 33, a farmer born in New York, resided in Flushing, Queens Co., N.Y., with Jane, 30, born in New York, William, 6, and Mary, 4, both born in New York, and with three presumably domestics.[775]

363 ii **SARAH A.**[8] **DAY**, born about 1822, New York, married **ABRAHAM B. SANDS**, born about 1820, New York, and had at least three children.

In 1850 "Abm. P." Sands, 30, a druggist born in New Jersey, with $50,000 real estate, resided in New York City, New York Co., N.Y., with Sarah A., 28, born in New York, Mahlon D., 8, Phillip J.,

774. *University of Rochester Library Bulletin*, Vol. 7, Spring 1952, no. 3, "Mahlon Day's Books for Children," by Margaret Toth, online at <bscp.lib.rochester.edu/3393>, accessed 23 June 2019.

775. U.S. census, 1850, Flushing, Queens Co., N.Y., r. 539, p. 123A, dw. 486, fam. 550.

6, and "Cath" B., 4, all born in New York, and with three presumably domestics. Next door resided Mahlon Day, 60.[776]

364 iii **SUSAN B.**[8] **DAY**, born about 1823, New York. She is not mentioned in the probate records.

365 iv **EDWARD M.**[8] **DAY**, born about 1824, New York.

366 v **MARY K.**[8] **DAY**, born about 1829, New York.

367 vi **ANNA B.**[8] **DAY**, born about 1831, New York.

240. DALE LOT[T][7] DAY (*134Jared*[6] *Day*, *Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1785 (bio, see below) or 1792 (from son John's obit. and age 82 at death from the bio below) or 1795 (1870 census), near Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., and died Mar. 1874, age 82, near Halleck Station, Nev. (see son John's obit.), and was buried in Woodland Cem., Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif. (son John's obit.). He married (according to the bio below) **SYBIL RUSSELL**, daughter (according to the bio below) of Hezekiah Russell, died in South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Ind., before the family moved west.

A 1906 biography of Dale:

> The widow of Mr. **[William Gaston] Hunt** was formerly Miss **Jennie Day**, a native of South Bend, Ind., whose family is well represented in California. Her father, **Dale Lot Day**, was born near Morristown, N.J., in 1785. The only [*sic*] son in the family of his parents, in young manhood he followed the westward trend of civilization and became a pioneer of Indiana. He remained in that state until 1850, in which year he brought his family across the plains, establishing them (two sons and two daughters) in Sacramento. Later he removed to Stockton, where he followed his trade of contractor and builder, erecting the first insane asylum of that city. His death occurred in Nevada at the advanced age of eighty-two years. His wife, formerly **Sybil Russell**, had died in South Bend, Ind., before their removal to the west. She was a member of a distinguished family of New Jersey, her father, **Hezekiah Russell**, having served as a patriot in the Revolutionary war. Of the Day family **Russell Day** became a prominent farmer in Yolo county, his death occurring in the city of

776. U.S. census, 1850, New York Ward 7 Dist. 1, New York Co., N.Y., r. 483, p. 282A, dw. 765, fam. 1682.

> Woodland in 1904; **Roland Day** died in Nevada; **Delighta** became the wife of **Charles Traver** and died in Sacramento in 1899; and Jennie became the wife of Mr. Hunt, whom she survives, now making her home at No. 753 Eighth street, corner of Brush street, in Oakland.[777] Of her three children **Alice Edith** became the wife of **L. D. Stephens**, one of the most prominent citizens of Woodland, Yolo county; **Rowena D.** married **E. J. DuPue**, of San Francisco; and **Alvis G.**, born in Yolo county, April 19, 1859, was educated in the University of California and a commercial college of Sacramento, graduating from the latter institution in 1875, when he engaged in the grain and warehouse business with his father. Mrs. Hunt is a member of the First Congregaional Church of Oakland, in charge of Dr. Brown, and is prominent in the social life of the city. About fifteen years ago she and her husband took a trip around the world, visiting all the interesting points of Europe, as well as the other continents, a well-deserved recreation after their years of effort toward a competence, and in which they took much pleasure. Mrs. Hunt has many friends both in Oakland and in her old home in Woodland, and is beloved by both old and young for her many excellent qualities.[778]

From a history of St. Joseph Co., Ind. (an extended quotation from "A writer in the *St. Joseph Valley Register*, in 1876, when the minds of men were being drawn to historical events, thus writes of the early days of South Bend:")

> "Capt. **Lot Day**, settled in this county in the fall of 1831 or spring of 1832. He also emigrated to this county from the southern part of this State, 'I yander on Whitewaters.' His worldly possessions consisted principally in a large family of robust, healthy children, about equally divided as to gender. At first he engaged in farming. After a year or two he moved into town and went to brick-making and contracting for such job work as he could get to do. He was a man of more than an ordinary share of good common sense, public-spirited and patriotic. The Whigs of that day thought him a little slipery in politics, but in every other relation he was always regarded as an honest and upright man, a kind and good neighbor, ever ready at any moment to respond to the call of chari-

777. Now obliterated by the giant I-980 to I-880 freeway interchange.

778. From the sketch of William Gaston Hunt in Guinn (1906), 449–451.

> ty. By his kindness and shrewdness he soon gained popular favor, and in 1833 he was elected one of the Board of County Commissioners, and held the office by repeated elections until 1842, when he was elected Sheriff of the county. This office he held for two terms. In 1847 he was elected from this senatorial district, then composed of St. Joseph, Marshall, and Fulton counties, to the State Senate. He served out his term of three years, and shortly afterward moved to Oregon, where he lived for many years, following his old trade of brick-maker. Two or three years ago, after he had arrived at the age of eighty years, while on a visit to one of his sons in Nevada, he parted this life."[779]

Placeholder: "Sebbil" Day, born about 1800, died 6 June 1840, aged 40 years 6 months, was buried in lot 2, block 6 of the City Cem., South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Ind.[780] Her calculated birth date is 6 Dec. 1799. There is also a "Sebbil" R. Day, born about 1843, died 27 Jan. 1844, aged 1 year, in the same plot in the same cemetery.[781] Note that Sebbil R. Day could not have been a child of Sebbil Day, because the elder Sebbil had died over three years earlier.

In 1830 Lot Day, 30–40 (born 1790–1800), resided in Jackson Twp., Wayne Co., Ind., with a woman 30–40, one boy and two girls under 5, one boy and two girls 5–10, one male and one female 10–15.[782]

In 1840 Lot Day, 40–50 (born 1790–1800), resided in St. Joseph Co., Ind., with a woman 40–50, one boy and two girls under 5, two boys 5–10, one female 10–15, one male [perhaps Lot Day Jr.] and two females 15–20, five males and one female 20–30, with seven of them involved in manufacturing and trade. He is listed with one "Primary and Common" school with 40 "Scholars at the Public Charge."[783]

---

779. *History of St. Joseph County, Indiana,* page images online at <Ancestry.com>, 844, 854–855.
780. *Find a Grave*, no. 165752338, no gravestone photograph, but apparently from a gravestone because it mentions "age 40 years 6 months" and gives a plot no., City Cem., South Bend, St. Joseph Co, Ind., plot: Lot 2, Block 6.
781. *Find a Grave*, no. 165752396, no gravestone photograph, but apparently from a gravestone because it mentions "age 1 year" and gives a plot no., City Cem., South Bend, St. Joseph Co, Ind., plot: Lot 2, Block 6.
782. U.S. census, 1830, Jackson Twp., Wayne Co., Ind., r. 29, p. 101.
783. U.S. census, 1840, St. Joseph Co., Ind., r. 94, p. 32, FHL 7730.

In 1870 Lot Day, 75, a laborer born in New Jersey, resided alone in Woodland, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif. William G. Hunt, 38, resided next door.[784]

Placeholder: Lot Day Sr. married 8 Sept. 1870, Yolo Co., Calif.,[785] Mary Canterburry.

Children (in the order listed in the biography):

+ 368 i **RUSSELL[8] DAY**, born 28 Apr. 1817, New York, married (1) **ANN ELIZA —**, and had one (perhaps adopted) child, married (2) **ABIAH RUDGERS**.

369 ii **ROLAND[8] DAY**, died in Nevada.

+ 370 iii **MARY ANN[8] DAY**, born about 1819, New York, married (1) **WILLIAM NORTON**, and had at least two children, married (2) **SIMEON WRIGHT HOPKINS**. ***This is Jackie White's line.***

+ 371 iv **LOT[T][8] DAY JR.**, born 24 Apr. 1823, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, married (1) **ANNA (NORTON) WRIGHT**, married (2) **CELINE —**.

+ 372 v **DELIGHTY [DELIGHTA] S.[8] DAY**, born 1825 or about 1827, Indiana, married **CHARLES TRAVER**, and had at least one child.

+ 373 vi **JOHN[8] DAY**, born 9 Nov. 1831, St. Joseph Co., Ind., married an unknown person.

+ 374 vii **JENNIE [JANE] G.[8] DAY**, born Jan. 1835, South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Ind., married **WILLIAM GASTON HUNT**, and had three children.

260. STEPHEN[7] RIGGS (*139Thomas[6], Thomas[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born about 4 Mar. 1775, near Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., died 31 Aug. 1827, aged 52, and was buried in Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church cemetery.[786] Stephen married 23 Apr. 1809, Somerset

784. U.S. census, 1870, Woodland PO, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., r. 93, p. 448B, dw. 701, fam. 682.

785. *Web: Western States Marriage Index, 1809–2011*, groom Lot Day Sr., bride Mary Canterburry, 8 Sept. 1870, Yolo Co., Calif., p. 143; *Calif. County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849–1980*, image online, Yolo Co., Marriages, 1850–1905, "Day Senr. Lot [to] Mary Canterburry 143;" *Calif. County Marriages, 1850–1952*, image online, Yolo Co., Calif., Marriages, D:143, licensed 5 Sept. 1870, "Lot Day Sen. with Mary Canterburry," married 8 Sept. 1870, by J. Gruwell MG.

786. Basking Ridge Presbyterian Cem. records, "Riggs, Stephen, d. Aug. 31, 1827, in 53rd yr.";

Co.,[787] **PHEBE RAYNOR/RAINER**, who was born about 1790, died 24 Apr. 1833, and was buried in Basking Ridge Presbyterian Church cemetery.[788]

On 25 Oct. 1824, Somerset Co., N.J., Stephen Riggs, heir, rejected administration of his father Thomas's estate.[789]

On 1 Jan. 1828, Somerset Co., N.J., it was stated in Orphans Court that "Stephen Riggs has departed this life leaving Issue, Irena, Sally Ann, Daniel, Elizabeth, David, Julietta, Joseph & Hannah all of whom are minors."[790]

In 1830 "Phoebe" Riggs, 40–50, resided in Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., with one girl under 5, one boy and one girl 5–10, one boy and one girl 10–15, and one male and two females 15–20.[791]

Children, in Orphan's Court order (Wallace gives the full dates unsourced[792]):

375 i **IRENE[8] RIGGS**, born after 1 Oct. 1807 since she and all his siblings were minors (using 21 for males and females as definition of minor) in the 1 Oct. 1828 list of heirs. But she was presumably also born at least nine months after her parents' marriage on 23 Apr. 1809, or about Jan. 1810. This is consistent with Wallace's claim that she was born 10 May 1810, died 4 Aug. 1853.

Cem. Burial Records, Presbyterian Church of Basking Ridge, "Riggs, Stephen [born] 1774 [*sic*] [died] August 31, 1827."

787. *N.J. Marriages, 1684–1895*, "Stephen Riggs Phebe Roynor [*sic*] 23 Apr 1809 Somerset NJ"; Somerset Co., N.J., County Clerk Records, FHL 1023875, Stephen Riggs to Phebe Roynor [*sic*], as online at *Marriage Index: N.J., 1680–1900; Dr. Robert Finleys [sic] Marriages from June 1795 to 1817*, "Riggs, Stephen & Phebe Raynor Apr. 23, 1809."

788. *Cem. Burial Records, Presbyterian Church of Basking Ridge*, "Riggs, Phebe, wife of Stephen, nee Rainer [born] 1790 [died] April 24, 1833."

789. *New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, images online, Somerset Co., Unrecorded Estate Papers, 8958–9114, no. 8983, Estate of Thomas Riggs, no. 147, Equity Papers, "We the widdow and those of the heirs who can conveniently attend with [?] have mutually & foundly agreed that Wm Van Duren & John Brees Esqrs should adminster in the estate of Thomas Riggs decd | Oct 25th 1824 | Witness | Saml S Doty | [signe] Sarah Riggs | Isaac T Riggs | Stephen Riggs | Eunice Riggs."

790. *New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, images online, Somerset Co., Unrecorded Estate Papers, 8958–9114, no. 8983, Estate of Thomas Riggs, no. 156, Account Papers.

791. U.S. census, 1830, Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., r. 83, p. 108.

792. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 46.

376 ii **SARAH ANN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1811–1828 13 June 1812, died 5 Dec. 1845.

+ 377 iii **DANIEL LINDSLEY**[8] **RIGGS**, born 11 June 1815, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., married **SARAH W. EDWARDS**, and had seven children. He went to Oregon in 1853 and moved his family in 1858.

378 iv **ELIZABETH**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1811–1828 17 July 1817, never married.

379 v **DAVID RAYNOR**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1811–1828 23 Aug. 1819, died 11 June 1836. He is probably the David Riggs who died intestate and for whose estate Daniel L. Riggs (surely Daniel Lindsley Riggs, his brother) was appointed administrator 20 July 1836 (so consistent with Wallace), Newark, Essex Co., N.J.[793]

380 vi **JULIETTA**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1811–1828 28 Oct. 1821, never married.

381 vii **JOSEPH**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1811–1828 27 Oct. 1824, died 28 Feb. 1833.

382 viii **HANNAH**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1811–1828 20 Jan. 1827, died 8 May 1833.

262. SAMUEL[7] **RIGGS** (*139Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 28 Aug. 1781, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., died prior to 4 Mar. 1828 (see Orphan's Court item below) in Green Pond, Rockaway Twp., Morris Co., N.J.[794] He married **ZERVIAH SEWARD**, of Walnut, Grove, Morris Co., N.J.[795]

Samuel Riggs, or "Samuerl Rige," is listed on tax lists in 1803, 1805–1806, and 1818 for Bernards Twp., Somerset Co.[796]

Placeholder: Probate issued on 13 May 1825 for a Samuel Riggs, in Morris Co., with Jeremiah Riggs as executor.[797]

On 1 Jan. 1828 a list of heirs given in Orphan's Court, Somerset Co., N.J., states, "Samuel Riggs hath also departed this life leaving Issue,

793. *New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, Essex Co., Unrecorded Estate Papers, 5496–5612, no. 5500, image online, sworn affidavit by Daniel L. Riggs that David Riggs died without a will and that he is the administrator of David's estate, sworn in Newark, before the Surrogate, on 20 July 1836

794. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 45. On p. 20, his birth is given as 22 Aug. 1781.

795. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 45.

796. Jackson, *N.J. Tax Lists 1772–1822*, 3:2680, 2682.

797. *Morris Co., N.J., Surrogate Court*, probated estates, Samuel Riggs, issued 13 May 1825, executor Jeremiah Riggs, docket 22 26, A:300.

Nancy, Eunice, Rhoda, Temperance, Ann, Abraham, Amy and Sarah all minors."[798]

On 4 Mar. 1828, in Orphan's Court at Bridgewater, Somerset Co., N.J., "Zervia" Riggs was made guardian of the following children: "Nancy B. Eunice M. Rhoda T. over 14 & Tempy Ann, Abraham S. Amy Maria Riggs, and Sarah Renan Riggs Infants under the age of fourteen children of Samuel Riggs late of the County of Somerset deceased," signed Zerviah Riggs.[799]

In 1830 "Wid^{w}" Riggs, 30–40 [born 1790–1800], resided in Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., with one boy 10–15 [Abraham], and two girls 5–10 [Amy and Sarah].[800] If this is Zerviah, one wonders where the other children in her 1828 guardianship are. But Tempy and Ann, born say 1814, would be about 16 and could possibly have been married in 1830. And the older children likewise.

Children in Orphan's Court order:

383 i **NANCY B.**[8] **RIGGS**, born before 1814.
384 ii **EUNICE M.**[8] **RIGGS**, born before 1814.
385 iii **RHODA TUTTLE**[8] **RIGGS**, baptized 8 Nov. 1812, Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J.[801]
386 iv **TEMPERANCE ANN**[8] **RIGGS**, born after 1814.
387 v **ABRAHAM S.**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1815–1820, assuming the widow in 1830 was Zerviah.

---

798. *New Jersey, Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, images online, Somerset Co., Unrecorded Estate Papers, 8958–9114, no. 8983, Estate of Thomas Riggs, no. 156, Account Papers.

799. *N.J. Wills and Probate Records, 1785–1924*, image online, Somerset Unrecorded Estate Papers, no. 8984, estate of (title on the envelope holding the papers): "Amy M. Riggs | Abraham S. Riggs | Eunice M. Riggs | Nancy B. Riggs | Rhoda T. Riggs | Tempy A. Riggs | Sarah R. Riggs," which doesn't match the list of children in the enclosed guardianship bond paper. The title on folded paper in the envelope is: "Zervia Riggs Guar^{n} of Nancy, Eunice & Rhoda over 14 Tempy Ab^{m} Amy & Sarah Riggs under 14 } Guar Bond | [different handwriting] Abraham S., Amy M, Nancy B, Eunice M, Rhoda T, Tempy A, and Sarah R Riggs | Filed . . . . The actual guardian bond is as transcribed above, dated 4 Mar. 1828, bondsmen Joseph D. Caster and George Colyer.

800. U.S. census, 1830, Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., r. 83, p. 104.

801. *Dr. Robert Finleys [sic] Marriage from June 1795 to 1817*, baptisms, 25, "Riggs | Riggs, Eunice, dau Jane Nov. 4, 1810 | Riggs, Rhoda Tuttle, dau Samuel Nov. 8, 1812 | Riggs, — child black man Richard Dec. 11, 1814." I do not know who Jane Riggs, or Richard Riggs was.

388 vi **AMY MARIA**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1820–1825, assuming the widow in 1830 was Zerviah. Perhaps the Amy/Amey M. (born about 1821, N.J.) or "Emma Mariale Riggs" who married David W. Ward, and had daughter Sarah Ann Ward, who was born 20 May 1849, Mendham, and who married Andrew J. Davis, and who died in Brown Co., Ill. The Wards lived in Mendham in 1850.

389 vii **SARAH RENAN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1820–1825, assuming the widow in 1830 was Zerviah.

266. JONATHAN[7] **RIGGS** (*140Jonathan*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 1775–1794, and probably died before the 1830 census and probably about 1825 or 1826 since "heirs of Jonathan Riggs" were listed in the tax records for Trumbull Co., Ohio, for 1826 and 1828–1829.[802]. He married **DRUSILLA —**, who was born about 1789, Virginia, died 30 Oct. 1851 (gravestone), aged 62 years, and was buried in Old North Cem., Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio.[803]

In 1830 Drusilla Riggs, 40–50 [born 1780–1790], resided in Hubbard Twp., Trumbull Co., Ohio, with one male and one female 15–20 [born 1810–1815], one male 10–15 [born 1815–1820], and two males 5–10 [born 1820–1825].[804]

In 1840 John Riggs, 20–30, resided in Hubbard Twp., Trumbull Co., Ohio, with a woman 20–30, an older woman 40–50, and two males 10–15 [born 1825–1830].[805]

In 1850 John Riggs, 37, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $1,460 real estate, resided in Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio, with "Drazilla," 61, born in Virginia, Mary, 35, born in Pennsylvania, and William B., 20, a farmer born in Ohio.[806]

Known children:

802. *Ohio Tax Records, 1800–1850*, heirs of Jonathan Riggs.

803. *Find a Grave*, no. 91252298, gravestone photograph, by Donna White, Old North Cem., Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio, "Drusilla, | wife of | Jonathon [*sic*] Riggs | died | Oct. 30, 1851 | Ag'd 62 y'rs."

804. U.S. census, 1830, Hubbard Twp., Trumbull Co., Ohio, r. 141, p. 256.

805. U.S. census, 1840, Hubbard Twp., Trumbull Co., Ohio, r. 429, p. 180.

806. U.S. census, 1850, Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio, r. 733, p. 160B, dw. 45, fam. 46.

+ 390 i **JOHN**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1813, Pennsylvania, married **MARY E. —**, and had at least one child.

+ 391 ii **JONATHAN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 6 Sept. 1816, married **SARAH VAN FLEET**, and had at least one child.

268. EDWARD[7] **RIGGS** (142?*Joseph*[6], ?*David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 21 May 1764,[807] died 4 Oct. 1843,[808] aged 79, and was buried in the Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., South Park Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.[809] He was possibly the Edward Riggs born in New Jersey who settled in Washington Co., Pa., before his son John's birth there 18 Mar. 1800, and established the "Riggs farm" there on 25 Dec. 1801, and died there Sept. 1844 [this death date makes this item suspect]. The Edward Riggs of Washington Co., Pa., married **MARY HIGBEE**, who was born about 1764, New Jersey, and died 5 Nov. 1853, aged 89, and was buried next to her husband.[810] I did not find Mary in the 1860 census.[811] Note that there is an Elizabeth Riggs (q.v.) apparently buried in the Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem. whose birth date matches that of the sister of Edward[7] Riggs known definitely to be son of Joseph[6] Riggs.[812]

Geography: Allegheny Co., Pa., was formed in 1788 from parts of three counties, including Washington Co. In 1789 it gained from Washington Co. In 1796 Washington Co. was reduced in size; in 1800 both Allegheny and Washington Co. were reduced in size, but the border between them remained largely unchanged. In 1802 Washington Co.

807. John Riggs Family Bible, "Edward Riggs born May 21st 1764."

808. John Riggs Family Bible, "Edward Riggs my brother died Oct. 4–1843."

809. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Edward Riggs Sr. | died | Oct. 4, 1843 | aged 79 yrs | in affectionate remembrance | by son Edward."

810. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Mary | wife of | Edward Riggs Sr. | died Nov. 5, 1853 | aged 89 yrs."

811. *Find a Grave*, no. 61154621 and61154620, no gravestone photographs, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., Allegheny Co., Pa., by Gordon Hunter (cf. the gravestone photographs of son John in same cemetery), unsourced info (but probably from her gravestone): Mary died Nov. 1863.

812. *Find a Grave*, no. 49775201, no gravestone photographs, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., Allegheny Co., Pa., unsourced info (but probably from her gravestone): Elizabeth Riggs born 29 Sept. 1762, died 4 Dec. 1834.

gained slightly in size, but after that both counties remained unchanged.Currently these political divisions exist along the southern border of Allegheny Co. with Washington Co.: Upper St. Clair, Bethel Park, South Park, Pleasant Hills, Jefferson Hills, with West Mifflin in a second layer of divisions north of Jefferson Hills. Along the northern border of Washington Co., Pa., are the political divisions Robinson, Cecil, Peters, Union, and Gastonville, with Peters Twp. Directly across the border from Jefferson Hills, Allegheny Co. Library is currently in South Park Twp., Allegheny Co. California is a borough in Washington Co., but southeast in the county, not near Allegheny Co. Lone Pine Cem. is in Amwell Twp., Washington Co. Allen Twp., Washington Co. is along the eastern edge of the county and was derived from East Pike Run and Fallowfield Twps. in 1852.

This is from a 1926 history of Washington Co., Pa.:

> Peters Creek Baptist Church is the second oldest church in Washington County, having been constituted November 10, 1773, but at that time it was located at Library, Allegheny County. On this date the covenant was signed by the following: Rev. John Whittaker, minister; Thomas Applegate, J. Barrett, Henry Semmons, Peter Elrod, Christopher Miller, Mary Whittaker, Margaret Jaret, and Ailey Lemmons, members. Although the church was organized at Library, the congregation used as its first place of worship a log house on the Robert Estep property in what is now Union Township but then in Peters. On September 10, 1788, the congregation purchased a lot from John Cox, near the old Bradford muill, in what is now Peters Township, and a church was erected. It seems that at this time there were two branches of this church, one at Elizabethtown and the other at or near Gastonville. The latter was sold April 3, 1810, and a hewed log church was erected on another site donated by Rev. David Phillips at Library, which was used until 1832, when it was replaced by a brick church. . . .
>
> Peters Creek Christian Church, a mile and a half east of McMurray, grew out of the agitation in the Baptist churches about 1830, and its first members came from the Peters Creek Baptist congregation. The Christian congregation was organized in 1836 at the house of Edward Riggs, under the leadership of David Newmyre. They met in the houses of members for about three years, and in 1839 a brick church was erected on a lot east of

the present building. In 1858 the present frame meeting house was erected.[813]

Pleasant Valley Academy was established at Lone Pine in 1853, when that place was known as Pleasant Valley, after the Christian Church there, and from this the new school took its name. The founders were members of the Pleasant Valley (now the Lone Pine) Christian Church, for many yhears the leading congregation of this denomination in the county. Instrumental in founding the academy was Rev. Lyman P. Streator, pastor of the congregation at that time. A charter was granted to the Pleasant Valley Academy on November 26, 1853, by the local court, upon petition of David Frazee, Sr., Philo Paul, Samuel L. Hughes, David Bane, David Slusher, David McElhinney, David McDonough, Lyman P. Streator, and Edward Riggs. These were to act as trustees until $2,000 should be subscribed.[814]

The First Christian Church [of California, Pa.] may be said to date back to 1858 when Edward Riggs moved to the town and began to declare the goswpel to his neighbors. This resulted in the organization of a congregation on March 24, 1859, in his home. This society began to hold meetings in the old school house, January 7, 1866, where it continued until the present edifice was erected. The present pastor is Rev. Thomas Wood.[815] There have been more than one Edward Riggs. See next.

The first settlers in what is now Allen Township were William and Edward Riggs, who came there from Maryland in 1773. William was accompanied by his wife, Mary Downdson Riggs.[816]

This is from an 1889 history of Allegheny Co., Pa.:

David Riggs, farmer, postoffice Library, was born May 3, 1822, in Washington county, Pa., a son of John and Mary (Phillips) Riggs. John was born March 13, 1800, in Washington county, on the farm now owned by his son David, on which he passed his entire life save a few years; he died Feb. 28, 1848. His wife was born in Washington county, Pa., April 13, 1800, and died Jan. 25, 1882. David's grandfather, Edward Riggs, a

813. Forrest, History of Washington Co., Pa., 1:627–28.
814. Forrest, History of Washington Co., Pa., 1:664.
815. Forrest, History of Washington Co., Pa., 1:723.
816. Forrest, History of Washington Co., Pa., 1:46.

native of New Jersey, settled on the Riggs farm Dec. 25, 1801, and died in September, 1844; his wife, nee Mary Higbee, died in May, 1853. [Continued in the sketch of Edward's son John (q.v.)].[817]

In 1790 "Edw[d]" Riggs, over 16, resided in "that part of Alleghany [*sic*] County taken from Washington [Co.]" (in 1789), with two females.[818]

In 1790 "Ed." Riggs, over 16, resided in Washington Co., Pa., one male under 16, another male over 16, and six females, and one slave, for a total of 10 persons. Listed next is James Riggs.[819] However, as noted, there might have been more than one Edward Riggs in Washington Co., Pa., at this time.

In 1800 Edward Riggs, 26–45 [Edward, 36], resided in Peters Twp., Washington Co., Pa., with a woman 26–45 [Mary, 36], two boys under 10 [born 1790–1800, John, born 1800], and two girls 10–16 [born 1784–1790], plus one other free person, for a total of seven persons.[820] He was the only Edward Rigg[s] listed in Pennsylvania in 1800, and his age is in the right range. Peters Twp. is located along the north edge of Washington Co., abutting the part that was taken by Allegheny Co. in 1789. He was possibly assigned the wrong county in this potentially ambiguous area, not actually moving between 1790 and 1810.

In 1810 "Edw[d]" Riggs, over 45, resided in Mifflin Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with a woman over 45, two boys and two girls under 10, and one boy 10–16.[821]

In 1820 Edward Riggs, over 45 [Edward, 56], resided in Mifflin Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with a woman over 45 [Mary, 56], one girl under 10, one female 10–16, two males 16–18, one male 18–26 [John, 20], and one female 16–26, for a total of eight persons.[822]

In 1830 Edward Riggs Sr., 60–70, resided in Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with a woman 60–70, and one female 10–15. Next to him

817. Cushing, History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 2:469–70.
818. U.S. census, 1790, "Portion Taken From Washington," Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 9, p. 18.
819. U.S. census, 1790, Peters Twp., Washington Co., Pa., r. 9, p. 195, 21601. James has 11100.
820. U.S. census, 1800, Peters Twp., Washington Co., Pa., r. 44, pp. 844–45, 20010 02010.
821. U.S. census, 1810, Mifflin Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 44, p. 149.
822. U.S. census, 1820, Mifflin Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 97, p. 129.

are listed Edward "Rigg," and John "Rigg."[823] Joseph Riggs is listed on the next census page (q.v.).

In 1840 Edward Riggs, 70–80 [Edward, 76], resided in Jefferson, Allegheny Co., Pa., with a woman 70–80 [Mary, 76], and one free colored person 24–35.[824]

In 1850 Mary Riggs, 86, born in New Jersey, resided in Peters Twp., Washington Co., Pa., in the household of Eliza [*sic*] Townsend, 66, a male farmer born in Ireland with $3,960 real estate, and Nancy, 63, Elizabeth, 23, Margaret Ann, 21, and William, 19, all born in Ireland [ditto marks might actually be meant to represent Pennsylvania or Virginia; see the 1860 census].[825]

Children:[826]

+ 392 i **NANCY[8] RIGGS**, born 20 June 1787, Pennsylvania, married **ELIJAH TOWNSEND**, and had 12 children.

+ 393 ii **JOSEPH[8] RIGGS**, born about 1795, Pennsylvania, married **SARAH COOPER**, and had five children.

+ 394 iii **JOHN[8] RIGGS**, born 18 Mar. 1800, Washington Co., Pa., married **MARY PHILLIPS**, and had 11 children.

+ 395 iv **EDWARD[8] RIGGS**, born about 1803, Pennsylvania, married **HESTER —**, and had at least nine children.

270. JOHN[7] RIGGS (*142Joseph[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 25 Mar. 1769,[827] New Jersey, and died 20 Apr. 1854.[828]

---

823. U.S. census, 1830, Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 144, p. 251.

824. U.S. census, 1840, Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 439, p. 132. John Riggs is listed next. Joseph Riggs on p. 134.

825. U.S. census, 1850, Peters Twp., Washington Co., Pa., r. 833, p. 48A, dw. 71, fam. 71; U.S. census, 1860, Bowes Hill PO, Peters Twp. Washington Co., Pa., r. 1192, p. 814, dw. 972, fam. 971, lists "Elija" "Townsan," 75, born Pa., Nancy, 73, born Va. [Pa.?], Elizabeth, 20, born Va., Margaret A., 18, born Va., with "wm" "Townsan," 27, next door, born Pa.

826. Cushing, *History of Allegheny Co., Pa.*, 2:469; Cushing, *Genealogical and Biographical History of Allegheny Co., Pa.*, 344, "He [Edward] had four children: Edward, John, Joseph and Mary [*sic*] (Mrs. Elijah Townsend)."

827. John Riggs Family Bible, "John Riggs born March 25th 1769."

828. John Riggs Family Bible, "[different handwriting] John Riggs Died April 20th 1854 aged 85 years 26 days."

He married (1) 14 Mar. 1793[829] **SOPHIA VAN WICKLE**, who was born 16 Aug. 1771,[830] and died 12 July 1807.[831] He married (2) 20 Jan. 1811[832] **MARY DRAKE**, who was born 1 Feb. 1791,[833] and died 22 Sept. 1843.[834] He married (3) 24 Oct. 1844[835] **HANNAH LYON**, who was born about 1798, New York.

From a history of Wayne Co., N.Y.:

> At a special town [town of Sodus] meeting in 1799, held at the house of John Riggs, . . . were chosen school commissioners. Sheep marks were registered by . . . , Evert Van Wickle, ...[836]

In 1799 John Riggs was listed among 50 persons on the tax roll of Wayne Co., N.Y., as reported in the same history of Wayne Co.:

> The settlers were doubtless located in Lyons village, on the road from there to Sodus Point, at the Point, and on the Palmyra road, with very few exceptions.[837]

In 1800 the first tavern was established in Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., by John Riggs.[838] On 2 Jan. 1800 the First Presbyterian Church of Lyons was formed at the house of John Riggs. John Van Wickle and others were chosen trustees. The legal organization of the First Presbyterian Church took place 23 Oct. 1809, with John Riggs one of the 22 constituent members.[839]

---

829. John Riggs Family Bible, "John Riggs was married to Sophia Van Wickle March 14–1793."
830. John Riggs Family Bible, "My Family Sophia Van Wickle my 1st wife born Aug. 16th 1771."
831. John Riggs Family Bible, "Sophia Van Wickle my first wife died July 12–1807."
832. John Riggs Family Bible, "John Riggs was married to Mary Drake 2nd wife January 20th 1811."
833. John Riggs Family Bible, "Mary Drake's children She was born Feb. 1st 1791."
834. John Riggs Family Bible, "Mary Drake my Second wife Died September 22nd 1843."
835. John Riggs Family Bible, "John Riggs married to Hannah Lyon 3rd wife October 24–1844."
836. Cowles, Landmarks of Wayne Co., N.Y., 199.
837. Cowles, Landmarks of Wayne Co., N.Y., 199–200.
838. Cowles, *Landmarks of Wayne Co., N.Y.*, 238, *Grip's Historical Souvenir of Lyons, N.Y.*, 87, "John Riggs' farm house was the first tavern in Lyons. Opened to Accommodate new comers in 1800, it was not with the view of making it a permanent tavern. The old house served the original purpose—a farmers' dwelling—until it passed into the hands of the Joppa Land Company, which in 1821, tore it down and rebuilt on its site an hotel."
839. Cowles, Landmarks of Wayne Co., N.Y., 247; Old Houses and Churches of Wayne Co., N.Y., 54.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1800 John Riggs, 26–45, resided in Sodus, Ontario (later Wayne) Co., N.Y., with a woman 16–26, and one male and one female under 10, and two slaves.[840]

In 1810 "Jno" Riggs, 26–45, resided in Sodus, Ontario Co., N.Y., with one male and one female under 10, one male and one female 10–16, and one female 16–26.[841]

In 1820 John Riggs, over 45, resided in Lyons, Ontario Co., N.Y., with a woman 26–45, and with two males and two females under 10, and one male 10–16. Listed next is Benjamin Riggs, over 45, with a woman 26–45, three females under 10, one female 10–16, one male 16–18, and one male 18–26.[842]

In 1830 John Riggs, 60–70, resided in Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., with a woman 30–40, and with one male and one female under 5, one male and one female 5–10, one male 10–15, and one male 15–20.[843]

In 1840 John Riggs, 70–80, resided in Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., with a woman 40–50 [Mary], and with one male and two females 5–10, one female 10–15, one male and one female 15–20.[844]

In 1850 John Riggs, 82, a farmer born in New Jersey with $7,000 real estate, resided in Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., with Hannah, 52, born in New York, and with Jane, 16, Mary, 19, and Lewis Day, 17, all three born in New York.[845]

Children of the first marriage, to Sophia:

396 i **JOSEPH**[8] **RIGGS**, born 16 Mar. 1794,[846] died 20 May 1794.[847]

397 ii **ANN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 14 June 1795,[848] married 10 Sept. 1811[849] **ELIAS HULL**.

---

840. U.S. census, 1800, Sodus, Ontario Co., N.Y., r. 28, p. 340.
841. U.S. census, 1810, Sodus, Ontario Co., N.Y., r. 33, p. 854.
842. U.S. census, 1820, Lyons, Ontario Co., N.Y., r. 62, p. 108.
843. U.S. census, 1830, Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., r. 117, p. 117.
844. U.S. census, 1840, Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., r. 56, p. 350.
845. U.S. census, 1850, Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., r. 613, p. 423A, dw. 246, fam. 257.
846. John Riggs Family Bible, "Joseph eldest son born March 16–1794."
847. John Riggs Family Bible, "Joseph oldest son died May 20–1794."
848. John Riggs Family Bible, "Ann born June 14th 1795."
849. John Riggs Family Bible, "Ann Riggs married to Elias Hull Sept. 10th 1811."

+ 398 iii **JOHN**[8] **RIGGS JR.**, born 11 Apr. 1798, married **ALMA CROUL**, and had eight children.

399 iv **LEAH**[8] **RIGGS**, born 28 Mar. 1802,[850] died 25 Sept. 1823.[851]

+ 400 v **REUBEN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 23 Sept. 1804, married (1) **JUDITH CARMAN**, married (2) **SARAH —**. He had at least five children total.

Children of the second marriage, to Mary:

401 vi **MARY ANN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 28 Oct. 1811,[852] died 11 Dec. 1826.[853]

402 vii **JOSEPH**[8] **RIGGS**, born 12 Nov. 1813,[854] died Nov. 1882,[855] married 16 Aug. 1837[856] **MARY A. SMITH**.

403 viii **LEWIS**[8] **RIGGS**, born 24 Dec. 1815,[857] married 19 Jan. 1837[858] **ALVIRA GILBERT**.

404 ix **ELIZABETH**[8] **RIGGS**, born 7 Aug. 1818,[859] died 17 June 1822.[860]

405 x **PAMELIA**[8] **RIGGS**, born 12 Nov. 1820,[861] died 27 Sept. 1859,[862] and was buried in the Pioneer Cem., Hopewell, Ontario Co., N.Y.[863]

406 xi **CAROLINE ELIZABETH**[8] **RIGGS**, born 2 Apr. 1826,[864] died 14 Oct. 1881,[865] married 10 Oct. 1848[866] **AUSTIN CHILDS**.

+ 407 xii **WILLIAM DRAKE**[8] **RIGGS**, born 7 Apr. 1823, New York, married **KATHARINE HARTMAN**, and had at least one child.

---

850. John Riggs Family Bible, "Lear [*sic*] born March 28th 1802."
851. John Riggs Family Bible, "Leah died Sept. 25th 1823."
852. John Riggs Family Bible, "Mary Ann born October 28–1811."
853. John Riggs Family Bible, "Mary Ann Died Dec 11–1826."
854. John Riggs Family Bible, "Joseph born November 12–1813."
855. John Riggs Family Bible, "[different handwriting] Joseph Riggs Died November–1882."
856. John Riggs Family Bible, "Joseph Riggs married Mary A. Smith August 16–1837."
857. John Riggs Family Bible, "Lewis born Dec. 24th 1815."
858. John Riggs Family Bible, "Lewis Riggs married Alvira Gilbert Jan. 19 1837."
859. John Riggs Family Bible, "Elizabeth born Aug 7–1818."
860. John Riggs Family Bible, "Elizabeth Died June 17–1822."
861. John Riggs Family Bible, "Pamelia born Nov. 12–1820."
862. John Riggs Family Bible, "Pamelia Riggs Died Sept. 27, 1859."
863. *Hopewell Pioneer Cem.*, "Riggs | Cem. Lot 74 | Pamelia, dau. of John & Mary, d. –Sep 27 1859, age 38 yrs."
864. John Riggs Family Bible, "Caroline Elizabeth born April 2nd 1826."
865. John Riggs Family Bible, "[different handwriting] Caroline E. Childs Died October 14th 1881."
866. John Riggs Family Bible, "Caroline Riggs Married to Austin Childs October 10 A.D. 1848."

408 xiii **SPENCER CONE[8] RIGGS**, born 11 May 1829,[867] New York, died 27 Oct. 1874,[868] married 15 Dec. 1850[869] **MARY HARTMAN**. Spencer resided with his brother, William, in the 1850 census.

409 xiv **MARY[8] RIGGS**, born 27 July 1831,[870] New York.

410 xv **JANE[8] RIGGS**, born 17 Apr. 1834,[871] New York. She was perhaps the Jennie L. Riggs who died 28 Mar. 1877.[872]

274. LEWIS[7] RIGGS (*142Joseph[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 22 Aug. 1778,[873] and died 1876.[874] He married 1 Apr. 1802, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[875] **IDA BERGEN**, born 1780–1790.

In 1830 Lewis Riggs, 40–50, resided in East Windsor, Middlesex Co., N.J., with a woman 40–50, a boy 5–10, a male 10–15, one male and one female 15–20.[876]

In 1840 Lewis Riggs, 60–70, resided in Monroe, Middlesex Co., N.J., with a woman 50–60, one female 5–10, one male 15–20, and one female 20–30, one "free colored" female under 10, and one female slave, 36–54. Elias Riggs, 20–30, resided next door with a woman 20–30, two boys and one girl under 5, one boy 5–10, one male and one female 10–15.[877]

In 1850 Lewis Riggs, 72, a farmer born in New Jersey with $7,000 real estate, resided in Monroe, Middlesex Co., N.J., in the household of "W[m]" S. Riggs, 29 (q.v.).[878]

On 18 Mar. 1857 Lewis Riggs signed a petition to the Presbytery of New Brunswick "in April next you take the necessary steps for organizing

867. John Riggs Family Bible, "Spencer Cone born May 11–1829."
868. John Riggs Family Bible, "[different handwriting] Spencer C. Riggs Died October 27th 1874."
869. John Riggs Family Bible, "Spencer C. Riggs married to Mary Hartman Dec. 15–1850."
870. John Riggs Family Bible, "Mary born July 27–1831."
871. John Riggs Family Bible, "Jane born Apr. 17–1834."
872. John Riggs Family Bible, "[different handwriting] Jennie L. Riggs Died March 28–1877."
873. John Riggs Family Bible, "Lewis Riggs born Aug. 22nd 1778."
874. John Riggs Family Bible, "Lewis Riggs my Brother Died – 1876."
875. Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891, 73, "[1802] April 1 Lewis Riggs to Ida Bergen."
876. U.S. census, 1830, East Windsor, Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 83, p. 292.
877. U.S. census, 1840, Monroe, Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 136, p. 256.
878. U.S. census, 1850, Monroe, Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 455, p. 135B, dw. 204, fam. 204.

a Presbyterian Church in this place; to be called the First Presbyterian Church of Hightstown." Also signing were "Wm." S. Riggs, Cornelia Ann Riggs, G. B. Riggs, Sarah A. Riggs, Elias Riggs, Rachel Riggs, Lewis Riggs Jr., and Margaret E. Riggs.[879] The additional eight signers appear to be four couples, the first two representing two children of Lewis. Perhaps the other two do too—i.e., Elias and Lewis Jr. were also sons of Lewis. The naming implies it.

In 1858 Lewis and Ida Riggs, both admitted 11 May 1805 to the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J., were dismissed to Hightstown, N.J.[880]

In 1870 Lewis Riggs, 91, a boarder born in New Jersey, resided in Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., in the household of William S. Riggs, 49. A Rachel Riggs, 57, born in New Jersey, resided nearby.[881]

An 1876 indexed land ownership map of Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., shows W. S. Riggs and G. B. Riggs with 100 acres each.[882]

A history of the First Presbyterian Church, Hightstown, N.J., contains a photograph titled "Edward W. Riggs' Sunday School Class," with this additional explanation:

> The William S. Riggs family also has held continuous membership in First Church for a period of 100 years: the record is given below. . . .
>
> [The photo] Taken in the 1910's. Mr. Riggs' father, William M., was the son of William S. and Cornelia Ann Riggs, charter members. Mr. Riggs' son, Harold, was a member of First Church also.
>
> Little Miss Deborah Bearse, a member of our Cradle Roll, is a great grand daughter of Edward Riggs: she is the sixth generation in direct line from William S. and Cornelia Ann Riggs. Each generation has been connected with First Church. Her mother, Charlotte Riggs Bearse, was baptized by Dr. Tyack in First Church.

879. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Hightstown, N.J., 1857–1957, 120–21.

880. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, members in communion, 131, "220. Lewis Riggs 1805 dis. Hightstown, 1858," and "229. Ida Riggs 1805 [empty]," and 154, "[Names of Communicants, April 1, 1857] Lewis Riggs May 11, 1805 Ex. Hightstown 1858." I have assumed that Ida had the same dates as Lewis.

881. U.S. census, 1870, Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., r. 871, p. 28A, dw. 247, fam. 247. Rachel resided in dw. 242.

882. U.S., Indexed County Land Ownership Maps, 1860–1918.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

Note: Lewis E. Riggs, a member of First Church, is also a grandson of William S. and Rachel [*sic*] Riggs.[883]

In 1957 the "First Church Membership Roll" lists "Mr. Edward W. Riggs" and "Mr. and Mrs. Lewis E. Riggs."[884]

Children:

411 i **JOHN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 12 Nov. 1802, baptized 23 Jan. 1803, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[885]

412 ii **JOSEPH**[8] **RIGGS**, born 22 Aug. 1804, baptized 30 Sept. 1804, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[886] He must have died before the second Joseph was born 1 June 1816.

+ 413 iii **HELENOR/HELENA**[8] **RIGGS**, born 15 Sept. 1806, married **ANTHONY APPLEGATE [APPELGET]**, and had at least three six children.

414 iv **MARIE/MARIA**[8] **RIGGS**, born 18 July 1808, baptized 21 Aug. 1808, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[887] married 13 Jan. 1829, Cranbury Presbyterian Church,[888] **JOHN CHAMBERLAIN**.

+ 415 v **ELIAS**[8] **RIGGS**, born 15 Sept. 1811, married **RACHEL BAIRD**, and had four children.

416 vi **CATHARINE VOORHIES**[8] **RIGGS**, born 4 Nov. 1813, baptized 12 Dec. 1813, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[889] died 29 Mar. 1853, Monmouth Co., N.J.,[890] married 12

883. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Hightstown, N.J., 1857–1957, 66.

884. History of the First Presbyterian Church, Hightstown, N.J., 1857–1957, 142.

885. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, baptisms, 26, "John | b. Nov. 12, 1802 || Lewis & Ida Riggs || [1803] | [Jan.] 13."

886. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, baptisms, 29, "Joseph | b. Aug. 22, 1804 || Lewis & Ida Riggs || [1804] | [Sept.] 30."

887. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, baptisms, 39, "Marie | b. July 18, 1808 || Lewis & Ida Riggs || [1808] | [Aug.] 21."

888. Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891, 93, "[1829] Jan. 13 John Chamberlain to Maria Riggs."

889. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, baptisms, 54, "Catharine Voorhies | b. Nov. 4, 1813 || Lewis & Ida Riggs || [1813] | [Dec.] 12."

890. Symmes, *History of the Old Tennent Church*, 294, "[names] Catharine V. (Riggs) Duncan, w. John T., [died] Mar. 29, 1853 [age] Born Nov. 4, 1813."

Mar. 1834, Cranbury Presbyterian Church,[891] **JOHN T. DUNCAN**, born 12 Nov. 1812, died 31 Jan. 1887, Monmouth Co., N.J.[892]

417 vii **JOSEPH**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1 June 1816, baptized 7 July 1816, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[893]

+ 418 viii **GEORGE BERGEN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 27 Aug. 1818, baptized 10 Oct. 1818, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J., married **SARAH A. —** and had at least two children.

+ 419 ix **WILLIAM S.**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1821, New Jersey, married **CORNELIA ANN MOUNT**, and had at least four children.

275. HANNAH[7] **RIGGS** (*142Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 19 Apr. 1782,[894] and died __.[895] She married 8 May 1802, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[896] **ELIJAH DAVIS**, who was born 1770–1780.

In 1819 Elijah Davis appears on the East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., June tax list for that year.[897]

In 1830 Elijah Davis, 50–60, resided in East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with a woman 40–50.[898]

In 1840 Elijah Davis, 60–70, resided in East Windsor Twp., Mercer (formerly Middlesex) Co., N.J., with a woman 50–60.[899]

Known children:

891. Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891, 96, "[1834] March 12 John T. Duncan to Catherine [sic] Riggs."

892. Symmes, *History of the Old Tennent Church*, 294, "[names] John T. Duncan, [died] Jan. 31, 1887 [age] Nov. 12, 1812."

893. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, baptisms, 60, "Joseph | b. June 1, 1816 || Lewis & Ida Riggs || [1816] | July 7."

894. John Riggs Family Bible, "Hannah Riggs born April 19–1782."

895. John Riggs Family Bible, "Hannah Davis (sister) died."

896. Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891, 73, "[1802] May 8 Elijah Davis to Hannah Riggs."

897. *N.J. Census, 1643–1890*, Elijah Davis, Middlesex Co., E. Windsor "Townshiptax List," 1819, June Tax List, p. 8, database NJH Tax Lists Index 1772–1822.

898. U.S. census, 1830, East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 83, p. 286.

899. U.S. census, 1840, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., r. 52, p. 254.

+ 420 i **ABIJAH**[8] **DAVIS**, born 6 May 1804, Middlesex Co., N.J., married his second cousin **ELIZA[BETH] ANN**[8] **RIGGS** (?*Samuel*[7]), and had eight children.

421 ii **ELIZA**[8] **DAVIS**, born 22 Apr. 1806, baptized 15 June 1806, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[900]

+ 422 iii **JOHN R.**[8] **DAVIS**, born 8 Aug. 1808, New Jersey, married **ELIZABETH —**, and had at least three children.

277. SAMUEL[7] **RIGGS** (*144Phineas*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1771 15 Mar. 1770, Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., died 23 Aug. 1824, aged 53, and was buried in the plot with his parents. He married 11 May 1799, Monmouth Co., N.J.,[901] **ELIZABETH ATCHLEY**, who was born about 1771, died 1827, aged 56, and was buried next to Samuel.[902]

It is possible that they were the parents of Eliza A. Smith who married Abijah Davis (*Hannah*[7]), thus making Eliza and Abijah second cousins. Eliza's obituary (in Abijah's sketch, q.v.) states that her parents were Samuel and Elizabeth Riggs, and that she and Abijah stopped in 1838 in Greene Co., Ill., and lived near Benjamin Riggs, suggesting that perhaps Samuel had a son Benjamin. Since Benjamin resided with Mary (Riggs) Catt in 1850, it is further possible that Mary too was a child of this family.

Known or suggested children:

423 i ?**MARY**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1801, New Jersey, married 8 Oct. 1846, Jersey Co., Ill,[903] **CHARLES THOMAS CATT**, born about 1811, England. Benjamin A. Riggs (next) resided with them in the 1850 census. See Benjamin's sketch for details.

+ 424 i ?**BENJAMIN A.**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1 Oct. 1811, New Jersey, married **CYNTHIA LEIGH**, and had four children.

---

900. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, baptisms, 33, "Eliza | b. Apr. 22, 1806 || Elijah & Hannah Davis || [1806] | [June] 15."

901. Gibson and Gibson, *Marriages of Monmouth Co., N.J., 1795–1843*, 86, "Riggs, Samuel – Elizabeth Atchley . . . 5–11–1799."

902. "Mercer Co. Gravestones," *GMNJ* 64(1989):16, "Riggs, Samuel, d. 1824, in 54th yr.; wife Elizabeth, d. 1827, in 57th yr. Elizabeth's inscription not in church list. In plot with Phenias Riggs."

903. *Ill. Marriages, 1790–1860*, Mary Riggs to Charles Thomas Catt, 8 Oct. 1846, Jersey Co.

+ 425 ii ?**ELIZA[BETH] ANN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 28 June 1817, Hightstown, Mercer (before 1838, Middlesex) Co., N.J., married her second cousin **ABIJAH**[8] **DAVIS** (*Hannah*[7]), and had eight children. See Abijah's sketch for continuation of this line. Note, however, that Elizabeth would have been about 46 at Eliza's birth.

279. PETER[7] **RIGGS** (142*David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born before his great-grandfather Philip Cox's will of 1785, Somerset Co., N.J.[904] He is therefore possibly the Peter Riggs, born 28 June 1778 (gravestone), Monmouth Co., N.J., died 5 May 1863,[905] and was buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.,[906] who married 1816, New York (gravestone), **HARRIET DUNHAM**, who was born 20 Jan. 1793, New York (gravestone), daughter of Cornelius and Lucy (Willey) Dunham, and died 11 or 14 Apr. 1862, and was buried next to her husband. Monmouth Co., N.J., abuts Somerset Co., N.J., with Monmouth south of Somerset. And Somerset is south of, and abuts, Essex Co., N.J. Monmouth seems too far afield.

Cornelius Dunham

Cornelius Dunham of Waterloo, Seneca Co., N.Y., served in the Revolutionary War as a private in the company commanded by Capt. Baldwin in the regiment commanded by Col. Swift in the Connecticut line for 11 months 18 days, from 1 July 1779. According to his Revolutionary War Pension File application he was born in 1763, Canaan, Litchfield Co., Conn., where he resided after the war until 1789, when he moved to New York, where he continued to live. His brother, Salathiel

904. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 6:99–100.

905. Ross and Catlin, *Landmarks of Wayne County and Detroit*, 236, "He died May 6, 1863, in his eighty-seventh year, having survived his wife but about one year, her death occurring April 14, 1862, aged seventy." These dates differ slightly from the gravestone for both Peter and Harriet.

906. *Find a Grave*, no. 38157482, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Riggs | married 1816, New York | Harriet Dunham | B – Jan. 20, 1793 | New York State | D – April 11, 1862 || Peter | B – June 28, 1778 | Monmouth, N.J. | D – May 5, 1863 || Parents of 10 children." But this is a new stone relative the people buried there. There are two older stones there but I can't read them from the photograph online.

Dunham, signed an affidavit in Tompkins Co., N.Y., supporting Cornelius's application. Cornelius received his pension.[907]

Canaan records show that Cornelius Dunham was born 28 Apr. 1763, son of James and Dinah, and these siblings are also listed: Cynthia and twin Pamela, Desire, Elizabeth, Isaac, James, Theophilus, and Salathiel (listed as a daughter).[908]

Cornelius married Lucy Willey. Cornelius died 22 Oct. 1835 (gravestone), and was buried in the Dunham Cem., Waterloo, Seneca Co., N.Y.[909] Lucy died 22 Oct. 1835 (gravestone), and was buried there too.[910]

According to a history of families in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich.:

> Cornelius Dunham sent his son Hiram to visit the Michigan territory in 1833. He journeyed to Van Buren Township, where he purchased two parcels of land (160 acres) along what would later become Haggerty Road. . . . Since Hiram had no heirs at the time of his death, the newly purchased property was given to his father, Cornelius. Cornelius in turn, gave the parcels to his two daughters, Clarissa (Dunham) Savage and Harriet (Dunham) Riggs.[911]

This is backed up by his will, signed 27 Apr. 1835, proved 29 Dec. 1835:

> In the name of God, I Cornelius Dunham of the town of Waterloo in County of Seneca . . . Farmer . . . | Thirdly – I will, order and direct that my beloved wife Lucy Dunham be provided for . . . | 4thly – $150

907. *Rev. War Pension and Bounty-Land Warrant Application Files*, NARA M804, RG 15, Conn., Corneoius Dunham, no. S12828.

908. *Conn. Town Birth Records pre-1870 (Barbour Collection)*, Canaan Vital Records, 1735–1852, "Cornelius [Dunham], s. James & Dinah, b. Apr. 28, 1763 A 9."

909. *Find a Grave*, no. 27564652, gravestone photograph by Daryl VerStreate, Dunham Cem., Waterloo, Seneca Co., N.Y., "In memory of | Cornelius | Dunham. | who died Oct. 22, | 1835 | aged 72 years."

910. *Find a Grave*, no. 117392312, gravestone photograph by Paul Sutton Kamalsky, Dunham Cem., Waterloo, Seneca Co., N.Y., "Lucy Willey, | formerly wife of | Cornelius Dunham | Died Oct. 26 | 1851 | [illegible]."

911. Horste and Wilson, *Water Under the Bridge: A History of Van Buren Twp.*, 306–307, courtesy of descendant Lori (Riggs) Fredona.

to daughter Charlotte Dell, wife of William Dell | 5thly – daughter Clarissa Savage, wife of Minor Savage . . . Lot No. . . . situate in the town of Huron in County of Wayne in the territory of Michigan . . . 68 acres and 12/100 acre of land. (same premises in month of June 1834 conveyed by John Pattee and his wife to Hiram Dunham my son and descended to me as heir to my said son, upon his decease) and it is my desire and will that the said land above bequeathed to my said Daughter after my death of said daughter, Clarissa Savage [*sic*] said land shall be equally divided among her children then living | daughter – Clarissa Savage $50.00 | daughter Harriet Riggs, wife of Peter Riggs, parcel of land being east half of south west quarter of section No. 25 township No. 3, south of range No. 8 east containing 82 acres and ½ acre of land, in same Co. of Wayne, in Territory of Michigan, conveyed by deed bearing 22 day of Oct. 1834 by Marvin Wilcox and his wife to Hiram Dunham and which descended to me as father and heir . . . land shall be in no way liable for debts of Peter Riggs. | Balance of estate be divided between son Royal Dunham, daughter Cynthia Dunham and Jerusha Dunham. | Son Royal Dunham and daughter Cynthia Dunham, Executors | Will dated 27 April 1836.[912]

Peter Riggs

A Peter "Rigs" witnessed a will in Caldwell Twp., Essex Co., N.J., on 30 Nov. 1805.[913]

In 1820 Peter Riggs [c42], 26–46, resided in Lyons Twp., Ontario Co., N.Y., with a woman 26–46 [Harriet, c27], one boy [Dunham, c0] and one girl [Cynthia, c2] under 10, and one male 10–16. There was a Solomon Riggs, 26–42, listed on the same page (and two Bockovers or Bockovens).[914] The one male 10–16 would not have been a son if Peter and Harriet had married in 1816.

In 1830 Peter Riggs [c52], 50–60, resided in North East Twp., Northumberland Co., Pa., with a woman 30–40 [Harriet, c37], and with one

912. Online at <Ancestry.com>, package 107, Seneca Co. Surrogate's Office, Waterloo, N.Y., Will Book A:386, Cornelius Dunham. Omissions are as presented in the text provided on the site.
913. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 10:466–67.
914. U.S. census, 1820, Lyons Twp., Ontario Co., N.Y., r. 62, p. 114, enumerated 7 Aug. 1820, Solomon's enumeration was 210020, 200100.

boy [Hiram, c4] and two girls [Sarah, c3, Harriet, c0] under 5, two boys [Gilbert, c8, Loren, c6] 5–10, one male [Dunham, c10] and one female [Cynthia, c12] 10–15.[915]

From a Wayne Co., Mich., gazetteer for Van Buren Twp.:

> The town was settled in 1821 . . . Later settlers were . . . Peter Riggs, who came from New York in 1836 and who died in 1863, Gilbert Riggs, his son, born in 1822, who came with his father and who is now living.[916]

The following excerpt is from an extensive Riggs listing in a 1977 history of Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich. I include it because it shows the danger of trusting genealogies just because they are in print:

> No history of Van Buren Township would be complete without the story of the Peter Riggs family. It can be traced to an unnamed ancestor who departed England as a stowaway on a sailing ship in 1665, about the time of the Black Plague in London. To chronicle the entire Riggs family would fill volumes and tax the capabilities of an experienced biographer.
>
> Peter Riggs was the son of David Riggs II and Sarah (Cox) Riggs.[917]

This book then proceeds to give a 20-page detailed genealogy of the Peter Riggs family of Van Buren Twp. It reads with great authenticity, probably because it was gathered from the memories of living descendants (in about, say, 1976). I shall therefore proceed to be highly guided by this document. However, the early parts of the genealogy, shown above, are either completely bogus or—if true—I am pursuing entirely the wrong line. A DNA test on the Y-chromosome of a living Riggs male descendant of this line would decide the question with high probability. [Note added 3 Aug. 2022: We now have the DNA of a male descendant—see the DNA Evidence section—and he indeed matches the Edward[1] Riggs Modal Signature at 66 of 67 markers and is thus considered a match. I therefore remove the ? that I have included for several years in the Peter[7] Riggs descent from David[6] Riggs.]

---

915. U.S. census, 1840, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 260, p. 212.
916. Ross and Catlin, Landmarks of Wayne County and Detroit, 616t.
917. Horste and Wilson, *Water Under the Bridge: A History of Van Buren Twp.*, 393–404, courtesy of descendant Lori (Riggs) Fredona.

The early parts hence raise the red flag that perhaps this entire document is hearsay and to be separately proved, and not taken at face value. The authors make this statement at the beginning of their book: "Old township and city records have been searched, and hundreds of people have shared their memories. In some instances, time has dulled the edges of these recollections, but all of the facts in this book are true to the best of our knowledge." My take is therefore that much of it is likely to be shown to be true, but unfortunately requires further reference to records for absolute verification. Another case in point is the final sentence quoted above. I suspect this is derived from Wallace's problematical 1901 Riggs genealogy. I have shown elsewhere in this book the various problems with this putative ancestry of Peter Riggs. (However, Wallace has Peter married to Hannah Savage.)

Peter Riggs served in the War of 1812 in the 2nd Regiment (Swift's Regiment), New York Militia, as a sergeant.[918] Peter Riggs of Van Buren, Mich., applied (date unknown) for equipment reimbursement for the War of 1812 in New York, and was allowed $60.[919]

In 1840 Peter Riggs, 60–70, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with a woman 40–50 [Harriet, c47], and with two boys [William, c4] and one girl [Emmeline, c1] under 5, one girl [Hester, c6] 5–10, one male [Hiram, c14] and two females [Sarah, c13, Harriet, c10] 10–15, two males [Gilbert, c18, Loren, c16] 15–20, one male [Dunham, c20] 20–30.[920] So one boy under 5 is not accounted for (but see subsequent notes for George), and putative daughter, Cynthia, c22, is not listed (she was married in 1837 supposedly).

In 1845 Peter Riggs resided in Sylvan Twp., Washtenaw Co., Mich., according to the 1845 Michigan census.[921] This doesn't seem right, as

---

918. *War of 1812 Service Records*, Peter Riggs, company: 2 Regiment (Swift's) New York Militia, rank at induction sergeant, rank at discharge sergeant, roll box 175, roll exct. 602.

919. *N.Y. Military Equipment Claims, War of 1812*, no. 16,565, Peter Riggs, of Van Buren, Mich., allowed $60.00.

920. U.S. census, 1840, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 260, p. 212.

921. *Mich. Census, 1827–70*, Peter Riggs, Sylvan Twp., Wastenaw Co., 1845, p. 10, cites 1845 Mich. State Census index.

the current Peter was in Wayne Co. in the 1840 and 1850 federal censuses.

In 1850 Peter Riggs, 74, a farmer born in New York [*sic*] with $1,000 real estate, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with Harriet, 55, born in New York, Dunham, 30, Gilbert, 28, "Loran," 25, Hiram, 22, William, 14, Sally, 23, Harriet, 20, Ann, 16, all eight born in New York, and "Emaline," 10, and George, 5, both born in Michigan.[922] George is a puzzle, since Harriet apparently suffered a severe stroke in 1839, incapacitating her until her death in 1862.

In 1860 Peter Riggs, 83, a farmer born in New Jersey with $250 personal estate, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with Harriet, 66, born in New York. Next door resided Dunham Riggs, 39, a farmer born in New York with $8,000 real and $1,400 personal estates, and William, 22, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $2,500 real estate, Esther Ann, 25, born in Pennsylvania, and Emeline, 20, born in Michigan.[923]

Children[924] (I had doubts about these children until the DNA results came in, in Aug. 2022, see The DNA Evidence section):

426 i ?**CYNTHIA**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1819 11 Apr. 1818, Ellery, Chatauqua Co., N.Y., died 22 Sept. 1863, age 44, buried in Cade

922. U.S. census, 1850, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 366, p. 408B, dw. 225, fam. 225.

923. U.S. census, 1860, Belleville PO, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 564, p. 876, dw. 380, fam. 365. Dunham resided in dw. 379.

924. Items in red from Horste and Wilson, *Water Under the Bridge: A History of Van Buren Twp.*, 393–404, courtesy of descendant Lori (Riggs) Fredona, several mentions of Ellery Co., N.Y., are taken to be errors for Ellery, Chatauqua Co., N.Y.; email, 24 Feb. 2011, from Lori Fredona, "This is what I have on Peter and Harriet Riggs. At <findagrave.com>: Hillside Cemetery, Van Buren township, MI you can see the tombstones of many of the Riggs families. Also Coykendalls which are connected. As are many others, Pullen, Savage, and many more. | Peter and Harriet had 10 children: | Dunham born 29 May 1820 Ellery Co, New York | Gilbert 2 Jan 1882 [*sic*] Lyons, Wayne Co, NY M Marion Helen Ely | Loren 24 Apr 1824 Ellery Co, New York M Amanda Ely. | Hiram 14 Nov 1828 | William 24 May 1836 Erie County Penn. | Cynthia born 11 Apr 1818 Ellery Co, New York | Sarah Cox Riggs 14 Jan 1827 Ellery Co, New York | Harriet 3 Dec 1830 New York state. M Trumen [*sic*] Dean | Hester (Esther) Ann 10 May 1834 in Warren County Penn. | Emeline 10 May 1839 Michigan, shortly after her mother had a stroke (probably due to eclampsia as we know it today) | My father's line comes off the Loren tree."

Cem., Campbellvale, Middlesex Co., Ontario,[925] married 1837 **WILLIAM TOLES**, born about 1815, died 15 Nov. 1879, age 64, buried next to his wife,[926] and had 10 children. They resided in Mt. Bridges, Ontario, Canada.

In 1861 William Toles, 46, a farmer born in Upper Canada, resided in Carrador, Middlesex Co., Canada West (Ontario), with his wife, "Cythia," 43, born in the U.S., and with Peter, 23, a miller, Margaret, 21, Silas, 20, Harriet, 18, Olivia, 16, William Jr., 14, John, 10, and "Loron," 8, all eight being members of the family and born in Upper Canada. The ages are as of the "next birthday."[927]

Harriett Leman, 79, born about 1843, St. Thomas, Ont., daughter of William Toles and — Riggs, died 4 Jan. 1922, West Lorne, Elgin Co., Ont.[928]

+ 427 ii **DUNHAM**[8] **RIGGS**, born 29 May 1820, New York, married **JULIA A. CROUCH [CHROUCH]**, and had four children.

+ 428 iii **GILBERT**[8] **RIGGS**, born 2 Jan. 1822, Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., married **MARION HORTENSIA ELY**, and had five children, married (2) about 1869 **FRANCES B. (AVERILL) BABCOCK**.

+ 429 iv **LOREN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 14 Apr. 1824, Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N,.Y., married **FRANCES AMANDA ELY**, and had five children. This is my correspondent Lori Fredona's line.

+ 430 v **HIRAM**[8] **RIGGS**, born 14 Nov. 1828 or 14 Nov. 1827, Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N.Y., married **MARY A. HOUSE**, and had three children.

+ 431 vi **SARAH C.**[8] **RIGGS**, born 14 Jan. 1827, New York, married **SAMUEL E. CRAFT**, and had six children.

---

925. *Find a Grave*, no. 90696974, gravestone photograph, by Barbara Jean Lewis, Cade Cem., Campbellvale, Middlesex Co., Ontario, "Cynthia | wife of | W^m Toles | died | Sep. 22, 1863 | aged | 44 Years," also another stone, "In memory of | Cynthia | wife of | W^m. Toles | who died 22 Sept. | 1863 | Aged 44 Yrs. | [remainder cut off when remounted apparently]."

926. *Find a Grave*, no. 90697118, gravestone photograph, by Barbara Jean Lewis, Cade Cem., Campbellvale, Middlesex Co., Ontario, "William | Toles | died | Nov. 15, 1879 | aged | 64 Years."

927. Canada West census, 1861, Carrador, Middlesex Co., r. 1049, p. 76, lines 6–15.

928. *Ontario Death, 1869–1937*, Harriett Leman, died 4 Jan. 1922, West Lorne, Elgin Co., Ont., female, 79, born St. Thomas, Ont., buried West Lorne, father "Wm." Toles, mother Riggs, FHL 1907004.

+ 432 vii **HARRIET[8] RIGGS**, born 3 Dec. 1830, New York, married **TRUMAN A. DEAN**, and had four children.

433 viii **HESTER/ESTHER ANN[8] RIGGS**, born about 10 May 1834, Warren Co., Pa. or N.Y. She resided with her brother, William, in the 1860 census (q.v.).

+ 434 ix **WILLIAM R.[8] RIGGS**, born 24 May 1836, Erie Co., Pa., married (1) **ELLEN (BURT) MADEN**, and had no children, married (2) **HARRIET A. BULL**, and had five children.

435 x **EMELINE[8] RIGGS**, born 10 May 1839, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., died 12 Mar. 1920, Taylor, Wayne Co.,[929] and was buried 15 Mar. 1920, West Mound Cem., Taylor, married 6 May 1872, Detroit, Wayne Co.,[930] **CLARK WELLS**, born 14 May 1841 or 1842, Taylor, son of Chandler and "Nome" (Clark) Wells, and died 7 Mar. 1904, Taylor,[931] and buried 9 Mar. 1904, West Mound Cem. They had two children. She resided with her brother, William, in the 1860 and 1870 censuses (q.v.).

436 xi ?**GEORGE[8] RIGGS**, born about 1845, Michigan. Harriet would have been 52. Harriet suffered a paralytic stroke in 1839 and never recovered, so George is almost certainly not a son. However, he appears in the 1850 census, Harriet didn't die until 1862. The extensive Riggs treatment of Horste and Wilson, *Water Under the Bridge*, 393–414, does not mention George. He does not appear in the family in the 1860 census.

---

929. Death certificate, State of Mich., image posted online at *Find a Grave*, no. 11144861, no. 913, Emeline Riggs Wells, died 12 Mar. 1920, Taylor, Wayne Co., Mich., female, white, widowed, aged 80 yrs. 10 mos. 2 dys., born 10 May 1839, Van Buren Twp., father Peter Riggs, born N.J., mother Harriet Dunham, born U.S., informant F. C. Wells, of Wyandotte, buried 15 Mar. 1920, West Mound Cem.

930. *Mich. Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, "[no.] 1025 [date] May 6 1872 [place] Detroit [names] Charles [*sic*] Wells | Emaline [*sic*] Riggs [race] W | W [residences] Taylor Mich | Van Buren Mich [ages] 30 | 30 [birthplaces] Taylor Mich | Van Buren [occupation] Farmer [by] J. M. Arnold | Minister [witnesses] Mattie E. Arnold | Fannie Bates [of] Detroit | Detroit [recorded] March 1, 1879." But N.B. nearly this entire page is crossed out.

931. Death certificate, State of Mich., image posted online at *Find a Grave*, no. 11144860, no. 31, Clark Wells, died 7 Mar. 1904, Taylor, Wayne Co., Mich., male, white, married, aged 62 yrs. 9 mos. 23 dys., born 14 May 1842, Mich., father Chandler Wells, born Buffalo, mother "Nome" Clark, born unknown, informant Frank C. Wells, of Taylor, buried 9 Mar. 1904, West Mound Cem., 30 yrs. old at first marriage, parent of two children, with two living. A transcription on this site gives the mother's name as Nayome "Mamie" Clark.

280. SOLOMON[7] **RIGGS** (*142?David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 3 Nov. 1783 (gravestone), New Jersey, died 29 July 1873, and was buried in West Warsaw-Riggs Cem., Richardsville, Jefferson Co., Pa.[932] He married (1) **LYDIA —**, and had at least one child. He married (2) **CHRISTIANA —**, who was born about 1795 in Germany.

Solomon Riggs, of Warsaw, Jefferson Co., N.Y., made claim no. 12,800 for an unknown reason for expenses incurred in the War of 1812, and was allowed $65.[933]

In 1843 among the taxables in Warsaw Twp., Jefferson Co., Pa., were Solomon Riggs, John N. Riggs, Davis E. Riggs, James L. L. Riggs. There was also a Nelson Riggs who settled in Warsaw Twp. in 1838.[934]

In 1820 Solomon Riggs, 26–45, resided in Lyons, Ontario Co., N.Y., with a woman, 26–45, two boys and two girls under 10, one boy 10–16, and one male 26–45. Peter Riggs, 110010, 10010, was listed nearby. Also in the same location were William Riggs, 000111, 11201, Joseph Riggs, 200010,21010, and David Riggs, 320010,11010. Also John Riggs, 210001,20010, and Benjamin Riggs, 001201,31010.[935]

In 1850 Solomon Riggs, 56 [*sic*], a farmer born in New York [*sic*], resided in Rose Twp., Jefferson Co., Pa., with Christiana, 55, born in Germany, and with Susanna Shoemaker, 12, born in Pennsylvania.[936]

In 1860 Solomon Riggs, 79, a farmer born in New Jersey, resided in Brown's Mills PO, Warsaw Twp., Jefferson Co., Pa., with Christiana, 65, born in Germany. Next door were J. A. Riggs, 39, a farmer born in New York with $2,000 real and $300 personal estates, with Mary W., 39, born in Pennsylvania, and with Lydia A., 12, David S., 10, John W., 9, Winfield S., 7, Sarah, 4, Amy, 1, and Solomon, 20, all born in Pennsylvania, and Franklin Morehed, 18, born in Pennsylvania.[937]

---

932. *Find a Grave*, no. 43765424, gravestone photograph, "Solomon | Riggs | Pvt | NY State | Militia | War of 1812 | Nov 3 1783 | Jul 29 1873."

933. Index of Awards on Claims of the Soldiers of the War of 1812, 399.

934. McKnight. *A Pioneer History of Jefferson Co., Pa.*, 406, Nelson listed on p. 492.

935. U.S. census, 1820, Lyons, Ontario Co., N.Y., r. 786, pp. 108, 110, 114.

936. U.S. census, 1850, Rose Twp., Jefferson Co., Pa., r. 786, p. 161B, dw. 1202, fam. 1217.

937. U.S. census, 1860, Brown's Mills PO, Warsaw Twp., Jefferson Co., Pa., r. 1118, p. 385, dw.

Known or possible children:

+ 437 i **DAVID C.[8] RIGGS**, born about 1815, New York, married **AMANDA HOLT**, and had at least seven children.

+ 438 ii **?JAMES L. L.[8] RIGGS**, born 20 May 1819, New York, married **MINERVA L. —**, born Jan. 1818, New York, and had at least five children.

282. DAVID[7] RIGGS (*146Philip[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) married[938] **BETSEY JAYNE**, who was born in Pennsylvania. They moved to Indiana in 1819.[939]

Known child:[940]

439 i **WILLIAM S.[8] RIGGS**, married **EUNICE BROWN**, daughter of David Brown. They emigrated to Michigan.

285. MARY[7] RIGGS (*146Philip[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 6 Oct. 1770 (calculated), Pennsylvania (1880 census for child Adelia), died 3 Oct. 1844, aged 73 years 11 months 27 days, and was buried in the Benton Rural Cem., Yates Co., N.Y.[941] She married 1788,

---

77, fam. 77. J. A. resided in dw. 76.

938. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 220.

939. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 220.

940. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 220.

941. *Benton Rural Cem.: Burials*, "Patterson Hiram R. 1831 Oct 3 D ae 24/5/27 [son of Robert & Mary Riggs Patterson] | Patterson John 1866 May 9 B 1790 Oct 14 | Patterson Mary [Riggs] 1844 Oct 3 D ae 73/11/27; wife of Robert Patterson [& daughter of Philip & Polly Pierce Riggs] | Patterson Robert 1846 Mar 14 D ae 83/7/22." The # means "no actual gravestone found; information given all found elsewhere." [ ] means "information not on gravestone; found elsewhere"; *Find a Grave*, no. 19986738, gravestone photograph, Benton Rural Cem., Benton Center, Yates Co., N.Y., "Mary, | wife of | [Robt?] Patterson | died | [Oct?]. 3[d] 1844 | [A]ged 73 years | [11?] M. & 27 D," with this note: "Mary's tombstone is lying flat on the ground. Unable to decipher the inscription below her name and dates at this time. She is buried in the center of 5 family members who buried together [*sic*]. From left to right John, Robert, Mary, Hiram and A. B.," and this unsourced information: born 7 Oct. 1770, Lancaster, Erie Co., N.Y., "Mary is a daughter of Phillip & Polly (Pierce) Riggs. She married in 1788 Robert Patterson in Lower Smithfield, Northhampton County, Pennsylvania. They had 10 children: Ira S, Elizabeth, John, William, Rhoda, Mary, Reuben R, Robert, Adelia A, and Hiram R Patterson."

Lower Smithfield, Northhampton Co., Pa.,[942] **ROBERT PATTERSON**, who was born 20 July 1762 (calculated), at sea (1880 census for daughter Adelia) probably enroute from Ireland, died 14 Mar. 1846, aged 83 years 7 months 22 days, and was buried in the Benton Rural Cem., Yates Co., N.Y.

From an 1873 history of Yates Co., N.Y.:

> Robert Patterson was of Irish birth, and married Mary, daughter of Phillip Riggs, at Lower Smithfield, Northhampton county, Pennsylvania, in 1788. He was an ingenious and noted mechanic, working with facility at most sorts of handicraft, but principally as a carpenter. As early as 1795 he worked on the Hopeton Mill, but did not bring his family to this county till a year or two later. They abode temporarily on Robert Chissom's place until he could erect a house on his own wilderness farm, on lot 43 in No. 8, where they moved soon after with their family of five children, subsequently increased to ten. They all reached adult age, and all married escept the youngest, Hiram R., who died at the age of twenty-four. The others were Elizabeth, John, William, Rhoda, Mary, Reuben R., Robert, Ira S. and Adelia A. Elizabeth married William, son of Thomas Howard of Benton, (now Torrey.) where she died, leaving one daugher, Sidna, who emigrated with her father to the Maumce [*sic*] Valley, Ohio. John was a carpenter and married Sarah Halsted. They settled at Niagara Falls, and he was a soldier throughout the war of 1812, during which his property was destroyed by fired. He received a land warrant for his military services, and afterwards resided in Hopeton, where he died.
>
> Rhoda married Daniel Shay and settled in Barrington, afterwards moving to Italy Hill, where he died leaving his widow with four children.
>
> Mary married Salmon Smith of Bradford, Steuben county, and settled adjoining Daniel Shay, in Barrington, afterwards moving to Dansville, N.Y., where he died. His family emigrated west.
>
> Robert went to New Orleans, where he married and died.
>
> Ira S. married Phoebe, daughter of James Scofield of Benton, resided on the homestead a few years, and emigrated with their family to Johnsonburg, Pennsylvania.

942. Cleveland, History of Yates County, 225.

Adelia A. is the wife of Orrin Shaw of Benton.[943]

In 1830 Robert Patterson, 60–70, resided in Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., with a woman 60–70 [Mary, 60], two males 20–30, and one female 5–10. Listed next is Oren Shaw, then William Patterson.[944]

Children:

440 i **ELIZABETH[8] PATTERSON**, born 13 Oct. 1788, baptized 19 Apr. 1789, Smithfield, Pa.,[945] died Benton (now Torrey), Yates Co., N.Y., married **WILLIAM HOWARD**, born 1780–1790 26 Jan. 1783, Yates Co., N.Y., son of Thomas Howard, and died 3 June 1833, Grand Rapids, Wood Co., Ohio, and had one child: (1) Sidna[9] Howard, a daughter.

In 1830 William Howard, 40–50, resided in Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., with a woman 40–50 [Elizabeth, 42], one girl under 5, one boy 5–10, five boys 10–15, one male and one female 15–20, four males 20–30, and one female 30–40. However, the total given of 14 doesn't match the actual count of 16.[946]

441 ii **JOHN[8] PATTERSON**, born 14 Oct. 1790, baptized 9 May 1791, Smithfield, Pa.,[947] died 9 May 1866, Hopeton, Yates Co., N.Y., buried in the Benton Rural Cem., Yates Co.,[948] married **SARAH HALSTED**.

442 iii **WILLIAM[8] PATTERSON**, born 1790–1800.

In 1830 William Patterson, 30–40, resided in Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., with a woman 20–30, a girl under 5, a boy and a girl 5–10, and one female 10–15.[949]

443 iv **RHODA C.[8] PATTERSON**, born 24 Oct. 17[94] (calculated), New York, died 26 Nov. 18[76?], aged 82 years 1 month 2 days, buried in

943. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 225–26.
944. U.S. census, 1830, Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 117, p. 304.
945. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 106, "[date] 1789 Apr. 19. [no.] 273 [parents] Roberd [*sic*] Patterson | Mary Riggs [child] Elizabeth, b. 13 Oct. 1788."
946. U.S. census, 1830, Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 117, p. 312.
947. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 107, "[date] 1791 May 9. [no.] 290 [parents] Robert Petterson [*sic*] | Mary Riggs [child] John, b. 14 Oct. 1790."
948. Find a Grave, no. 20833465, gravestone photograph, Benton Rural Cem., Benton Center, Yates Co., N.Y., "John Patterson | born | Oct. 14, 1790 | died | May 9, 1866.
949. U.S. census, 1830, Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 117, p. 304.

West River Cem., Italy, Yates Co., N.Y.,[950] married **DANIEL H. SHAY**, born 26 Apr. 1795 (calculated), New York, died 1 Feb. 1862, aged 66 years 9 months 6 days, buried in West River Cem.,[951] and had four children (the 1830 and 1840 censuses argue five children), including: (1) Mary[9] Shay, born about 1823, New York; and (2) Robert F.[9] Shay, born about 1825, New York, married Margaret —, born about 1831, New York, and had two children: (i) Daniel C.[10] Shay, born about 1851, New York; and (ii) David A.[10] Shay, born about 1855, New York.

In 1830 Daniel Shay, 30–40, resided in Barrington, Yates Co., N.Y., with a woman 40–50 [*sic*], a girl under 5, a boy and two girls 5–10 [Robert, 5, and Mary, 7], and one female 10–15.[952]

In 1840 Daniel Shay, 40–50, resided in Italy, Yates Co., N.Y., with a woman 40–50, a girl under 10–15, a boy and two girls 15–20, and one female 20–30.[953]

In 1850 Daniel Shay, 57, a laborer born in New York, resided in Italy, Yates Co., N.Y., with Rhoda C., 56, born in New York, and Mary, 27, and Jeannette, 9, both born in New York. In the same dwelling was Robert F. Shay, 25, a laborer born in New York with $1,000 real estate, with Margaret, 19, born in New York.[954] Jeannette[10] Shay was surely a granddaughter of Rhoda.

In 1860 Daniel Shay, 67, a farmer born in New York, resided in Italy Hollow, Yates Co., N.Y., with Rhoda, 65, born in New York, in the household of Robert F. Shay, 25, a farmer born in New York with $3,000 real and $500 personal estates, with Margaret, 30, born in New York, Daniel C., 9, and David A., 5, both born in New York.[955]

444 v **MARY[8] PATTERSON**, married **SALMON SMITH**.

445 vi **REUBEN R.[8] PATTERSON**.

446 vii **ROBERT[8] PATTERSON**, died New Orleans, La., married.

950. *West River Cem.*, "[Shay] — 18– Nov 26 D ae 82/1/2 [wife of] Da[niel Shay][broken stone]." A birth year of 1794 is consistent with the censuses.

951. *West River Cem.*, "Shay Daniel H. 1862 Feb 1 B1795; died age 66/9/6."

952. U.S. census, 1830, Barrington, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 117, p. 239.

953. U.S. census, 1840, Italy, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 351, p. 292.

954. U.S. census, 1850, Italy, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 618, p. 82A, dw. 36, fam. 37.

955. U.S. census, 1860, Italy Hollow PO, Italy, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 865, p. 779, dw. 356, fam. 241.

447 viii **IRA S.[8] PATTERSON**, born about 1798, New York, married **PHEBE A. SCOFIELD**, born about daughter of James Scofield, and had four children: (1) Jane A.[9] Patterson, born about 1838, New York; (2) Mary[9] Patterson, born about 1841, New York; (3) Rhoda[9] Patterson, born about 1843, New York; and (4) Angeline[9] Patterson, born about 1846, New York.

In 1850 Ira S. Patterson, 52, a carpenter born in New York with $300 real estate, resided in Cherry Grove, Warren Co., Pa., with "Phoebe" A., 30, Jane A. 12, Mary, 9, "Roda," 7, and Angeline, 4, all five born in New York.[956]

448 ix **ADELIA A.[8] PATTERSON**, born about 1807, New York, married **ORRIN/OREN SHAW**, born about 1804, Pennsylvania, son of Benjamin and Margaret (Powell) Shaw and grandson of Jeremiah Shaw who fought in the Revolutionary War.[957] Adelia and Oren had at least one child: (1) Charles[9] Shaw, born about 1835, New York. Adelia was apparently the informant for the Riggs, Shaw, and Patterson families to Cleveland, author of the Yates County history.

In 1830 Oren Shaw, 20–30, resided in Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., with a woman 20–30.[958]

In 1850 Oren Shaw, 46, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $3,700 real estate, resided in Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., with Adelia 43, born in New York, and Charles, 15, born in New York.[959]

In 1860 Orrin Shaw, 56, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $4,000 real and $1,000 personal estates, resided in Benton Center, Yates Co., N.Y., with Adelia A., 53, born in New York, and Charles, 24, and Mary Huffman, 23, both born in New York.[960]

In 1870 Orrin Shaw, 65, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $4,600 real and $2,000 personal estates, resided in Rushville, Yates Co., N.Y., with Adelia A., 68 [*sic*], born in New York.[961]

956. U.S. census, 1850, Cherry Grove, Warren Co., Pa., r. 832, p. 362B, dw. 2003, fam. 2006.
957. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 223–25.
958. U.S. census, 1830, Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 117, p. 304.
959. U.S. census, 1850, Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 618, p. 131B, dw. 508, fam. 538.
960. U.S. census, 1860, Benton Center PO, Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 885, p. 454, dw. 235, fam. 223.
961. U.S. census, 1870, Rushville PO, Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 1120, p. 425, dw. 365, fam. 397.

In 1880 Oren Shaw, 75, a farmer born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Rhode Island and a mother in New York, resided in Rushville, Yates Co., N.Y., with his wife, Adelia A., 73, born in New York of a father born in "Atlantic Ocean," and mother in Pennsylvania. There was also a domestic servant in the household.[962]

449 x **HIRAM R.[8] PATTERSON**, born 6 Apr. 1807 (calculated), died 3 Oct. 1831, aged 24 years 5 months 27 days, buried in the Benton Rural Cem., Yates Co., N.Y.[963]

286. JOHN[7] RIGGS (*146Philip[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 29 Apr. 1779, baptized 29 July 1788, Reformed Dutch Church, Smithfield, Pa.,[964] died Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., before 26 Sept. 1815 when administration of his estate was granted to Nancy Riggs, presumably his wife,[965] and was buried in Benton Rural Cem., Yates Co., N.Y. That his daughter, Saluvia, was alive when he died suggests he died between 1802 and 1805, her lifetime, but daughter Amanda should have been alive then too. He married **NANCY BENTON**,[966] who was daugh-

962. U.S. census, 1880, Benton, Yates Co., N.Y., ED 215, r. 949, p. 347D, dw. 42, fam. 44.

963. *Benton Rural Cem.: Burials*, "Patterson Hiram R. 1831 Oct 3 D ae 24/5/27 [son of Robert & Mary Riggs Patterson] | Patterson John 1866 May 9 B 1790 Oct 14 | Patterson Mary [Riggs] 1844 Oct 3 D ae 73/11/27; wife of Robert Patterson [& daughter of Philip & Polly Pierce Riggs] | Patterson Robert 1846 Mar 14 D ae 83/7/22." The # means "no actual gravestone found; information given all found elsewhere." [ ] means "information not on gravestone; found elsewhere."

964. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 106, "[date] 1788 July 29. [nos.] 245 | 246 | 247 |248 [parents] Philip Ricks | Mary Pierce [children] John, b. 29 Apr. 1779 | Hanna, b. 17 Oct. 1781 | Elizabeth, b. 2 Oct. 1783 | Susannah, b. 27 Feb. 1786."

965. *Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in N.Y. State, 1787–1835*, Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y., 26–27, "Wills | Administrations Belmont, N.Y. Surrogate 23 June 1931 | pages 70–71 orders minutes A": "adm Of the Estate of John Riggs of town of Angelica, Co. Allegany, died intestate. Granted to Nancy Riggs as Admix & to William Geiger as Admor. ["no[fl?]" in a circle]. Seal 26 Sept 1815."

966. *Benton Rural Cem.: Burials*, "Rice Nancy Benton Riggs in Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y.# 1830 Wife of John Riggs; married 2nd Ezra Rice; daughter of Levi & Molly Benton | Riggs — Mrs. # 1796 about Wife of Philip Riggs | Riggs — Brown Mrs. # 1800 about Wife of Philip Riggs; a widow from New London, Ct. | Riggs Amanda # 1807 D ae about 7; daughter of John & Nancy Riggs | Riggs John # 1815 Son of Phillip & Polly Pierce Riggs [buried at Angelica] | Riggs Salvia 1805 B1802 [daughter of John & Nancy Riggs]." The # means "no actual gravestone found; information given all found elsewhere." [ ] means "information not on gravestone; found elsewhere."

ter of Levi and Molly (–) Benton, and died 1830, and was buried in Benton Rural Cem. Nancy married second Ezra Rice.[967]

In 1810 John Riggs, 26–45, resided in Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y., with a man and a woman 26–45, a male over 45, a girl under 10, and a male 16–26, and one slave.[968]

Known children:[969]

450 i **AMANDA[8] RIGGS**, born about 1800, died 1807, aged 7, buried in Benton Rural Cem.

451 ii **SALVIA/SALUVIA[8] RIGGS**, born 1802, died 1805, buried in Benton Rural Cem.[970]

288. ANNA[7] RIGGS (*146Philip[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) married[971] **MOSES VAN CAMPEN**.

Children:[972]

452 i **MARY[8] VAN CAMPEN**.

453 ii **HANNAH[8] VAN CAMPEN**.

454 iii **BENJAMIN[8] VAN CAMPEN**.

455 iv **JOHN[8] VAN CAMPEN**.

---

967. *Benton Rural Cem.: Burials*, "Rice Nancy Benton Riggs in Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y.# 1830 Wife of John Riggs; married 2nd Ezra Rice; daughter of Levi & Molly Benton | Riggs — Mrs. # 1796 about Wife of Philip Riggs | Riggs — Brown Mrs. # 1800 about Wife of Philip Riggs; a widow from New London, Ct. | Riggs Amanda # 1807 D ae about 7; daughter of John & Nancy Riggs | Riggs John # 1815 Son of Phillip & Polly Pierce Riggs [buried at Angelica] | Riggs Salvia 1805 B1802 [daughter of John & Nancy Riggs]." The # means "no actual gravestone found; information given all found elsewhere." [ ] means "information not on gravestone; found elsewhere."

968. U.S. census, 1810, Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y., r. 30, p. 3, 00121 10010.

969. *Benton Rural Cem.: Burials*, "Rice Nancy Benton Riggs in Angelica, Allegany Co., N.Y.# 1830 Wife of John Riggs; married 2nd Ezra Rice; daughter of Levi & Molly Benton | Riggs — Mrs. # 1796 about Wife of Philip Riggs | Riggs — Brown Mrs. # 1800 about Wife of Philip Riggs; a widow from New London, Ct. | Riggs Amanda # 1807 D ae about 7; daughter of John & Nancy Riggs | Riggs John # 1815 Son of Phillip & Polly Pierce Riggs [buried at Angelica] | Riggs Salvia 1805 B1802 [daughter of John & Nancy Riggs]." The # means "no actual gravestone found; information given all found elsewhere." [ ] means "information not on gravestone; found elsewhere."

970. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 221.

971. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 222.

972. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 222.

289. ELIZABETH/BETSEY[7] **RIGGS** (*146Philip*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 2 Oct. 1783, and baptized 29 July 1788, Reformed Dutch Church, Smithfield, Pa.[973] She married[974] **JOSEPH JONES**.

Children:[975]

456 i **MARY**[8] **JONES**, married **RICHARD SNELL**, and had four children: (1) Rachel[9] Snell; (2) Elizabeth[9] Snell; (3) Martha[9] Snell; and (4) Caleb[9] Snell.

457 ii **RACHEL K.**[8] **JONES**, died in Hamburg, N.Y., married Dr. **STEPHEN DEAN**, and had three children: (1) Sophia L.[9] Dean; (2) John W.[9] Dean; and (3) Arthur M.[9] Dean.

458 iii **ELIZABETH R.**[8] **JONES**, died in Hamburg, N.Y., married **ISAAC BAKER**, and had two children: (1) Charles[9] Baker; and (2) Mary J.[9] Baker

459 iv **SAMUEL K.**[8] **JONES**, died in Sparta, Wis., married **MARY A. BUCKLEY**, and had one child: (1) Mary E.[9] Jones.

460 v **JOSEPH R.**[8] **JONES**, a physician, married **ANNA BAKER**.

461 vi **RICHARD M.**[8] **JONES**, born about 1814, New York, died in 1865, Point of Rocks Hospital, Virginia, age 52, married **RACHEL KESTER**, born about 1813, New York, and had four children: (1) Joseph[9] Jones, born about 1838, New York; (2) Augusta M.[9] Jones, born about 1844, New York; (3) William K.[9] Jones, born about 1852, New York; and (4) Sophia E.[9] Jones, born about 1854, New York.

In 1850 Richard M. Jones, 36, a butcher born in New York, resided in Milo, Yates Co., N.Y., with Rachel K., 37, born in New York, and with Joseph, 12, and Augusta M., 6, both born in New York, and with Rachel K. Deare, 47, born in New York.[976]

In 1860 Richard M. Jones, 46, a butcher born in New York with $200 personal estate, resided in Penn Yan, Yates Co., N.Y., with

973. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 106, "[date] 1788 July 29. [nos.] 245 | 246 | 247 |248 [parents] Philip Ricks | Mary Pierce [children] John, b. 29 Apr. 1779 | Hanna, b. 17 Oct. 1781 | Elizabeth, b. 2 Oct. 1783 | Susannah, b. 27 Feb. 1786."

974. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 222.

975. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 220–22.

976. U.S. census, 1850, Milo, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 618, p. 226A, dw. 758, fam. 815.

Rachel K., 47, born in New York, and with Joseph, 22, a post office clerk, Augusta M., 16, William K., 8, and Sophia E., 6, all four born in New York.[977]

290. SUSANNAH/SUSAN[7] RIGGS (*146Philip*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 27 Feb. 1786, baptized 29 July 1788, Reformed Dutch Church, Smithfield, Pa.,[978] and died say 1822 in Farmington, Ontario Co., N.Y.[979] She married[980] say 1803 **ARMSTRONG HART**, who died 24 Dec. 1829, St. John's, Franklin Co., Mo., who signed his will on 26 Nov. 1829, Franklin Co., Mo., and died before the recordings of it on 3 and 5 May 1830.[981] After Susannah's death, "Mr. Hart removed to Missouri, where he married a widow Murphy, and died leaving three sons, Albert J. [*sic*], Joseph F. [*sic*], and Epenetus."[982] His will mentions his (unnamed) wife and that she inherited from the estate of Isaac Murphy, and also "my three sons, Albert, Epenetus and Joseph. Af-

977. U.S. census, 1860, Penn Yan PO, Milo, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 885, p. 622, dw. 779, fam. 767.

978. Canfield and White, *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Smithfield, Pa.*, 106, "[date] 1788 July 29. [nos.] 245 | 246 | 247 |248 [parents] Philip Ricks | Mary Pierce [children] John, b. 29 Apr. 1779 | Hanna, b. 17 Oct. 1781 | Elizabeth, b. 2 Oct. 1783 | Susannah, b. 27 Feb. 1786."

979. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 222.

980. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 222.

981. Franklin Co., Mo., Wills, A:66–70.

982. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 222; *U.S. General Land Office Records, 1796–1907*, 160 acres issued to Armstrong Hart, 1 Apr. 1829, Mo., accession no. MO0040__.186; unsourced materials give his birth as about 1775, Geneva, Ontario Co., N.Y., and his second marriage to Nancy Todd in about 1823, Franklin Co., Mo., and the three sons by her as Albert Gallatin Hart, Epenetus Hart, and Joseph Todd Hart; U.S. census, 1850, Franklin Co., Mo., r. 399, p. 73A, dw. 836, fam. 836, lists Nancy Hart, 60, born N.C., in the household of Albert G. Hart, 26, born Mo., Catharine, 24, born Tenn., Samuel, 1, born Mo., and Joseph, 22, born Mo.; U.S. census, 1860, St. Johns, Franklin Co., Mo., r. 619, p. 398, dw. 1031, fam. 1031, lists Nancy Hart, 70, born Ky., in the household of "Ephenetus" Hart, 33, born Mo., and his family; U.S. census, 1870, Washington PO, Franklin Co., Mo., r. 775, p. 373A, dw. 898, fam. 841, lists Nancy Hart, 75, born Ky., in the household of Joseph T. Hart, 43, born Mo., and his family. A partially sourced document, a biography of Isaac Murphy, online at <Ancestry.com> states: "In January of 1821, at the age of 41, Isaac died unexpectedly, his life of adventure cut short by an apparent heart attack. Isaac left no will. His widow Nancy and her brother Isaiah Todd were appointed by the Court in Franklin County to administer the estate, and at first Isaiah Todd was also appointed guardian of Isaac and Nancy's three minor children." Inspection of this document would show whether Isaiah is actually described as a brother there, thus proving Nancy's maiden name.

ter my three sons are raised and become of age, I will to them and my four daughters in New York, to wit, Maria, Eliza, Emmy and Susan Ann."

Children:[983]

+ 462 i **MARIA[H][8] HART**, born 22 Jan. 1804, Milo, New York, married **WILLIAM SHATTUCK**, and had 10 children.

+ 463 ii **ELIZA[8] HART**, born about 1806, New York, married **JAMES HEERMANS [HERMANS]**, and had eight children.

464 iii **EMMA[8] HART**.

465 iv **SUSAN ANN[8] HART**.

292. MILES[7] RIGGS (*147Josiah*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1770, North Salem, N.Y., died 20 Dec. 1817, North Salem, and was buried in North Salem Cem. He married about 1790, North Salem, **LYDIA NORTHROP**, who was born 4 Apr. 1774, Ridgefield, Conn., daughter of Thomas and Melicent (Keeler) Northrop, and who died 9 Sept. 1845, Weston, Conn., at the house of her daughter, Mrs. Irena (Riggs) Canfield.

Children:[984]

+ 466 i **HARVEY[8] RIGGS**, born 9 Dec. 1794, North Salem, N.Y., married **DEBORAH LYON**, and had four children.

467 ii **IRENA[8] RIGGS**, born 18 Apr. 1795, North Salem, married 1 Nov. 1823, North Salem, **HENRY CANFIELD**, who was born 26 Oct. 1799, Reading Conn., son of Josiah and Abigail (Sanford) Canfield.

+ 468 iii **JOSIAH ANSON[8] RIGGS**, born 13 June 1799, North Salem, N.Y., married **HESTER/HETTIE ANN MARTIN**, and had 14 children.

469 iv **HENRY[8] RIGGS**, born 28 Nov 1802, North Salem, N.Y., died 5 Apr. 1873, North Salem, married (1) **HARRIET GRAY**, who was born 25 Oct. 1812, North Salem, died 16 May 1860, North Salem. He married (2) **CHARLOTTE BAXTER**, born about 181[3?], New York, daughter of Marcus and Abby (Truesdell) Baxter. Henry had no children.

In 1840 Henry Riggs, 30–40, resided in North Salem, Westchester Co., N.Y., with a woman 60–70.[985]

983. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 222.

984. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 374–75.

In 1870 Henry Riggs, 68, a mason born in New York, resided in North Salem, Westchester Co., N.Y., with Charlotte, 5[7?], born in New York, and with a laborer.[986]

470 v **HORACE[8] RIGGS**, born 25 July 1806, North Salem, N.Y., married (1) in Fishkill, N.Y., **CAROLINE MARTIN**, daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Tidd) Martin, and who died 25 Oct. 1835, and was buried at Green Haven, Beekman, N.Y. He married (2) in Kent N.Y., **JULIA SURINE**. They lived at Matteawan, N.Y., without children.

In 1850 Horace Riggs, 41, a mason born in New York, resided in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with Julia, 39, born in New York, and with Caroline, 15, born in New York.

296. DANIEL[7] RIGGS (*148Joseph[6], Miles[5], Joseph[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born about 1760 (widow's pension application) or 1762 (gravestone), and died 6 June 1793, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn.[987] He married 9 Sept. 1784, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[988] **SUSANNAH LOBDELL**, who was born 9 July 1758, daughter of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Smith) Lobdell, and who died 5 Aug. 1841.[989]

From the Whitney genealogy:

> Daniel Riggs, b. in Norwalk, Conn., about 1762; a farmer; was given six pounds, in the will of Daniel Keeler, 14 Nov. 1764, and called "my loving grandson"; married, 9 Sept. 1784, in Ridgefield, Conn., Susanna Lobdell, born in Ridgefield, 9 July 1758, dau. of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Benedict) Lobdell. They settled at Ridgefield, where he was accidentally

985. U.S. census, 1840, North Salem Twp., Westchester Co., N.Y., r. 353, p. 235.

986. U.S. census, 1870, North Salem Twp., Westchester Co., N.Y., r. 1118, p. 488A, dw. 269, fam. 285.

987. Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn., VRs [FHL 1435730], 2:206, "Daniel Riggs (Killed at Ridgfi[ng? possibly overwriting "eld"] June 6th AD1793"; Revolutionary War widow's pension application (q.v.); *Cem. Transcriptions*, record 327, George Gray, Titicus Graveyard, "Daniel Riggs, 1762–6.June 1793, m.9.Sept.1784, Susannah Lobdell, 9.July 1758–5.Aug.1841, He Served in the Revolution, Conn.R.s, 37, 53, 316." Titicus is just next to Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn.

988. Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn., VRs [FHL 1435730], 2:155, "Daniell [*sic*] Riggs & Susannah Lobdell were Married Septemr 9th 1784."

989. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 135; *Cem. Transcriptions*, record 327, George Gray, Titicus Graveyard; Ridgefield VRs [Barbour, 36:137–304], 1:236, "[Riggs] Susan [*sic*], d. Aug. 5, 1841, ae 83 y."

killed, while raising a building, 6 June 1793. She dwelt, for many years, with her daughter, Mrs. Polly (Riggs) Gray; and during the last five years of her life, with her g. dau., Mrs. Sarah Ann (Gray) Roberts, of Ridgefield. She died there, 5 Aug. 1841, aged 83 years. He was a soldier in the Revolution.[990]

An affidavit from the Revolutionary War pension file application file for Susannah, wife of Daniel Riggs:

State of Connecticut | Fairfield County } ss Town of Ridgefield. On this Eighteenth day of October One thousand Eight hundred and thiry Eight, personnaly appeared before the Count of Probate for the District of Danbury in said County and State (the same being a Court of Record) Susanna Riggs a resident of said town of Ridgefield Aged Eighty Years, who being duly sworn according to Law, doth on her Oath in Open Court make the following declaration in Order to obtain the benefit of the provision, made by the Act of Congress passed July 7th 1838 Entitled "An Act granting half pay and pensions to certain widows"—that she is the Widow of Daniel Riggs who was a private in the Army of the Revolution—that the Father of said Daniel Riggs removed in the Town of Ridgefield from [Coil?]town in Said County before the Close of the War—And that the said Daniel resided in the Town of South Salem in the County of Westchester and State of New York—And that her acquaintance with the said Riggs commenced when he visited his father—that when he was about Seventeen years of Age, and in the Spring of the year 1777—he the said Daniel Riggs then living in said South Salem enlisted, as a [dess?]ing the war's man into the New York line of the Continental Army—have Often heard him tell the Name of his Captain but cannot now recollect his name, And have also freuently heard him speak of being under Gen. McDougal – Said Riggs frequently visited Ridgefield on furlough when she as often saw him—At the Close of the War said Riggs received a discharge from Gen. Washington—That said Riggs also received a Certificate entitling him to bounty Land in Said State of New York that a Short time previous to his death he sold for a trifling consideration Said Bounty Land to a Gentleman of the Name of McKnight, by Whence the discharge aforesiad was placed upon the files in the Clerks office in the County of Cayu-

990. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 135.

ga. Subsequent to the death of Said Riggs, Said McKnight Called upon her, and in Order to prevail upon her to Sign a Certain paper offered her Sundry valuable presents—his object being as she afterwards [Caron?]ed to obtain the back pay due to her Said husband—

She further declares that she was married to Said Daniel Riggs on the Ninth day of September One thousand Seven hundred and Eighty four—at Ridgefield aforesaid by John Benedict a Justice of the Peace—And that Said Daniel Riggs was killed while assisting to raise a large building in Said Ridgefield on the Sixth day of June One thousand Seven hundred and Ninety three—that she was not Married to him priot to his leaving the service, but the Marriage took palce previous to the first day of January One thousand Seven hundred and Ninety four, and at the time above Stated

[signed] Susanna [her X Mark] Riggs

[Acknowledged 18 Oct. 1838, Fairfield Co., Conn., by Gilead G. Taylor, clerk.]

[Followed by a copy of Gen. Washington's discharge of Daniel, a commendation for his two years and six months of service.]

[Followed by a marriage certificate of "Daniel Riggs & Susannah Lobdell were married Septem[r] ninth One Thousand Seven hundred and Eighty four" in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn.].[991]

Susannah Riggs, widow of Daniel Riggs, a private, is listed in the U.S. pensioners in Connecticut for 1836–1841, her pension having commenced on 4 Mar. 1836.[992]

Children:[993]

+ 471 i **SAMUEL[8] RIGGS**, born 20 May 1785, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn., married **ELIZABETH HAIGHT**, and had nine children.

+ 472 ii **ISAAC[8] RIGGS**, born 5 Mar. 1787 about 1789, Ridgefield, Conn., married **MARINDA SMITH**, and had five children.

473 iii **POLLY[8] RIGGS**, born 6 July 1791, died 3 Dec. 1828, married 1810 **LOCKWOOD GRAY**, born 1783, Delaware, died 14 June 1857, son

991. *Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Warrant Application Files*, NARA M804, New York, Daniel Riggs, widow Susanna Riggs, W17537.

992. U.S. Pensioners, 1818–1872, Daniel Riggs.

993. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 375–76.

of Gilead and Sarah (Beers) Gray. They had eight children, including: (5) George[9] Gray, born 15 Apr. 1820, died 5 Dec. 1887, aged 67 years 7 months 14 days, and buried in Titicus Graveyard, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn.[994]

+ 474 iv **DANIEL[8] RIGGS**, born about 16 May 1793, Ridgefield, Conn., married **LUMEREC RYERSON**, and had two children.

297. JONATHAN[7] RIGGS (*148?Joseph[6], Miles[5], Joseph[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) married 1 Jan. 1792, Norwalk, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[995] **ESTHER KEELER**.

Children:

475 i **JULIA[8] RIGGS**, born 5 Jan. 1793, Norwalk, Fairfield Co., Conn.[996]

476 ii **JAMES[8] RIGGS**, born 13 Apr. 1794, Norwalk, died 2 Oct. 1795, Norwalk.[997]

477 iii **JOHN WOODWARD[8] RIGGS**, born 29 Jan. 1796, Norwalk.[998]

478 iv **ESTHER[8] RIGGS**, born 4 Feb. 1798, Norwalk.[999]

298. JAMES[7] RIGGS (*148Joseph[6], Miles[5], Joseph[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 29 June 1765 (calculated), baptized 8 Aug. 1765, Wilton, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[1000] died 9 Feb. 1854, aged 88 years 7 months 11 days,[1001] and was buried in Sherman Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.[1002] He married 22 Jan. 1789 **SARAH MILES**, born 15 Oct.

994. *Cem. Transcriptions*, record 327, George Gray, Titicus Graveyard, "George Gray, d.5.Dec.1887 ae 67yrs.7mos.14ds. (b.15.Apr.1820, son of Lockwood Gray, b.in Delaware, 1783, d.14.June 1857, m. 1810, Polly Riggs, 6.July 1791-3.Dec.1828, gr.son of Gilead Gray m.Sarah Beers . . .)."

995. Norwalk VRs [*Barbour*, 32:1–156], LR18:3, "[Riggs] Jonathan, m. Esther Keeler, Jan. 1, 1792."

996. Norwalk VRs, LR18:3, "[Riggs] Julia, d. Jonathan & Esther, b. Jan. 5, 1793."

997. Norwalk VRs, LR18:3, "[Riggs] James, s. Jonathan & Esther, b. Apr. 13, 1794; d. Oct. 2, 1795."

998. Norwalk VRs, LR18:3, "[Riggs] John Woodward, s. Jonathan & Esther, b. Jan. 29, 1796."

999. Norwalk VRs, LR18:3, "Riggs, Esther, d. Jonathan & Esther, b. Feb. 4, 1798."

1000. *Conn. Church Record Abstracts, 1630–1920*, Wilton, Fairfield Co., "[Riggs,] James, ch. Joseph, bp. Aug. 8, 1765; another ch., bp. Feb. 22, 1769, 3:54."

1001. Sherman VRs, 5:136, "[Riggs] James, d. Feb. 9, 1854, age 88 y. 8 m."

1002. *Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection*, "Riggs, James Riggs; died Feb. 9, 1854; aged 88 years 7 months and 11 days," Sherman Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.; *Find a Grave*, no. 25932543, gravestone photograph, by Karen Kelly, Center Cem., Sherman, Fair-

1770 (calculated), daughter of Stephen and Mary (Gunn) Miles of New Milford, Litchfield Co., Conn.,[1003] and died 15 or 16 Apr. 1853, aged 82 years 6 months,[1004] and was buried in Sherman Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.[1005] (All items in red below, unless otherwise indicated, are from the Resseguie genealogy.)

In 1820 James Riggs, over 45, resided in Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., with a woman over 45, one boy and one girl 10–16, and one female 16–26.[1006]

In 1830 James Riggs, 60–70, resided in Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., with a woman 50–60, one girl under 5, one male and three females 20–30. On the same census page is Miles Riggs 30–40, with a woman 20–30.[1007] Miles, born 1790–1800, could comfortably be a son of James, and could be Joseph Miles Riggs, in fact.

In 1840 "Ja^{s}" Riggs, 70–80, resided in Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., with a woman 60–70. He is listed next to Stephen Riggs, 40–50, with a woman 40–50.[1008]

In 1850 James "Rigs," 85, a farmer born in Connecticut with $2,000 real estate, resided in Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., in the household of Thomas Hall, 60, born in Connecticut, Ann, 56, born in Connecticut, and their family: Jane, 20, Sarah, 19, and Miles R., 17, all born in Connecticut. A few families later has Sarah "Rigs," 80, born in Connecticut, in the household of George Woodruff, 50, born in Connecticut, Rebecca, 50, born in Connecticut, and their family: John N., 14, Oliver

---

field Co., Conn., "James Riggs | died | Feb. 9, 1830 | AE 88 Yrs. 7 Mos. | & 11 Ds. | Sarah, | wife of | James Riggs | died April 15, 1853 | AE 82 Yrs. & 6 Mo's."

1003. *TAG*, 32:50, 32. Ancestor Table, Conklin Mann, "50. Stephen[5] Miles, 1747–1825, New Milford, Conn. | 51. Mary[5] Gunn, 1747–1782"; *Families of Ancient New Haven*, 1185, Miles Family, "Stephen, b 19 Feb 1746/7 NMV, d 31 Jan 1825; Census (NM) 3-3-4; m(1) Mary da. Abner & Mary Gunn, who d 18 May 1782 ae. 35 NMT; . . . Children: . . . Sarah (m Riggs) . . . ."

1004. Sherman VRs, 5:135, "[Riggs] C( ), Mrs., d. Apr. 15, 1853, age 82."

1005. *Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection*, "Riggs, Sarah Biggs [*sic*]; wife of James Riggs, died April 15, 1853 aged, 82 years and 6 months," Sherman Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.

1006. U.S. census, 1820, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., r. 1, p. 102.

1007. U.S. census, 1830, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., r. 6, p. 155.

1008. U.S. census, 1840, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., r. 22, p. 304.

F., 9, and James, 4, all born in Connecticut.[1009] This implies that Ann and Rebecca were daughters of James and Sarah.

Known children of nine [most of the items in red are from Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 37]:

+ 479 i **STEPHEN H.**[8] **RIGGS**, born 13 Sept. 1790 (calculated), New York or Connecticut, married **MINERVA STONE**, and had at least one child.

480 ii ?**ALTA**[8] **RIGGS**, born 2 Nov. 1792, died 19 May 1828, New Milford, Litchfield Co., Conn.,[1010] buried Center Cem., New Milford,[1011] married 15 Mar. 1821, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[1012] **ISAAC HINE**.

481 iii **ANN**[8] **RIGGS**, born 27 Jan. 1795 (gravestone), Connecticut, died 1876, and buried in Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[1013] married 24 Apr. 1828, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[1014] **THOMAS HALL**, born 1790 (gravestone), Connecticut, died 1871, buried with Ann. They had at least three children: (1) Jane[9] Hall, born about 1830, Connecticut; (2) Sarah[9] Hall, born about 1831, Connecticut; and (3) Miles R.[9] Hall, born about 1833, Connecticut. One suspects that Miles R. Hall was Miles Riggs Hall in honor of his uncle.

482 iv **JOSEPH MILES**[8] **RIGGS**, born 9 Feb. 1797, married 30 Nov. 1820, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[1015] **DAPHNE HOLMES**.

483 v ?**REBECCA**[8] **RIGGS**, born 1800 (calculated), Connecticut, died 5 Nov. 1875, aged 75 years,[1016] and buried in Center Cem.,

---

1009. U.S. census, 1850, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., r. 37, p. 51B, dw. 154, fam. 170. Thomas Hall resided in dw. 160.

1010. *Conn. Hale Cem. Inscriptions and Newspaper Notices, 1629–1934*, 27 May 1828, Mrs.Alta Hine, New Milford, wife of Isaac, age 36; also, Center Cem., New Milford, "Hine, Alta, wife of Isaac, born Nov. 2, 1792, died May 19, 1828."

1011. *Find a Grave*, no. 48644224, gravestone photograph, by Richard M. Clarke, Center Cem., New Milford, Litchfield Co., Conn., "Alta | wife of | Isaac Hine | born Nov. 2nd 1792 | died May 19th 1828 | [second wife of Isaac]."

1012. Sherman VRs, 4:39, "[Riggs,] Alta, m. Isaac Hine, Mar. 15, 1821." Also 4:24, "Riggs, Alta, adm. ch. Mar. 6, 1814." She would have been 11 by my estimate, so perhaps her parents died at about this time, casting doubt on James being her father.

1013. *Find a Grave*, no. 26707678, gravestone photograph, by Karen Kelly, Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., "Thomas Hall | 1790–1871 Ann Riggs | his wife | 1795–1876 | Hall."

1014. Sherman VRs, 1:131, "[Hall] Thomas, m. Ann Riggs, Apr.24, 1828, by Maltby Galston."

1015. Sherman VRs, 4:39, "Riggs, Joseph Miles, m. Daphne Holmes, Nov. 30, 1820."

Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[1017] married **GEORGE WOODRUFF**, born about 1800, Connecticut,[1018] died 5 May 1877, Sherman.[1019] They had at least four children: (1) George N.[9] Woodruff, born about 1825, Connecticut; (2) John N.[9] Woodruff, born about 1836, Connecticut; (2) Oliver F.[9] Woodruff, born about 1841, Connecticut; (2) James[9] Woodruff, born about 1846, Connecticut.

In 1860 George Woodruff, 60, a farmer born in Connecticut with $2,300 personal and $2,400 real estates, resided in Danbury PO, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., with Rebecca, 60, born in Connecticut, and with George N., 35, and John N., 25, both farmers born in Connecticut.[1020]

484 vi ?**JAMES WOOSTER**[8] **RIGGS**, born 13 Aug. 1799, married **MARY ANN DE REMER**.

485 vii ?**PHOEBE MARGARET**[8] **RIGGS**, born 27 Mar. 1803, married **BENJAMIN BRIGGS**.

486 viii ?**ISAAC**[8] **RIGGS**, born 18 Aug. 1805 (calculated), died 4 Apr. 1839, aged 33 years 7 months 17 days, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.,[1021] buried in Center Cem., Sherman,[1022] married 30 Nov. 1828, Sherman,[1023] **CORNELIA LOUISA LEACH**, and had at least two children: (1) George Leach[9] Riggs, died 29 Jan. 1838, Sherman;[1024]

1016. *Cem. Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collection*, "Woodruff Rebecca Woodruff, wife of George Woodruff; died Nov. 5, 1875; aged 75 years —?, ? (Similar stone, close to above, down (The above stones, from George W. Little down, were alike and small))," Sherman Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.

1017. *Find a Grave*, no. 25977343, no gravestone photograph, Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., unsourced: "death: Nov. 5, 1875 | Inscription: | wife of George Woodruff, ae 75."

1018. *Find a Grave*, no. 25977363, no gravestone photograph, Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., unsourced: "death: May 5, 1877 | Inscription: | ae 77."

1019. *Conn. Church Record Abstracts, 1630–1920*, George Woodruff, died 5 May 1877, Sherman, Conn., vol. 104.

1020. U.S. census, 1860, Avon, Oakland Co., Mich., r. 556, p. 454, dw. 214, fam. 214.

1021. Sherman VRs, 5:128, "[Riggs,] Isaac, d. Apr. 4, 1838, age 34."

1022. *Find a Grave*, no. 25973642, gravestone photograph, by Karen Kelly, Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., "In | memory of | Isaac Riggs | who died | Apr. 4, 183[8] | [age]d 3[6] [y]rs. [7] m[s]. | [&] 17 d[s]."; *Cem. Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collection*, "Riggs, Isaac Riggs; died April 4, 1839, aged 33 years, 7 months and 17 days, Sherman Center Cem."

1023. Sherman VRs, 1:132, "[Leach,] Cornelia, m. Isaac Briggs [*sic*], b. of Sherman, Nov. 30, 828, by Jabez Treadwell, J.P.."

1024. Sherman VRs, 5:127, "[Riggs,] George, child of Isaac, d. Jan. 29, 1838."

and (2) Mary Frances[9] Riggs, born 25 Dec.1829 (calculated), died 27 July 1835, aged 5 years 7 months 2 days, Sherman.[1025]

487 ix ?**LAURA CANDACE**[8] **RIGGS**,[1026] born 8 May 1808 (gravestone), died 7 Mar. 1895, buried next to her husband (as his second wife), married **PETER FRANCIS LEROY**, born 11 Dec. 1808 (gravestone), New York, died 9 Nov. 1895, Avon, Oakland Co., Mich.,[1027] son of Levi and Sarah (—) Leroy, and buried in Mount Avon Cem., Rochester, Oakland Co., Mich.[1028]

In 1850 Peter F. LeRoy, 41, a farmer born in New York with $3,000 real estate, resided in Avon, Oakland Co., Mich., with Laura C., 41, born in Connecticut, and with "W^m^" Hay, 12, James L., 10, Ann E., 8, Edward H., 5, and Alfred R., 3, all born in Michigan. Next door resided James Riggs, 32, born in Mich.[1029]

In 1860 Peter F. Leroy, 51, a farmer born in New York with $3,600 personal and $1,200 real estates, resided in Avon, Oakland Co., Mich., with Laura C., 52, born in Connecticut, and with "W^m^" H., 22, James L., 20, Anna E., 18, Edward H., 16, and Alfred R., 14, all born in Michigan. Next door resided James Riggs, 32, born in Mich.[1030] Alfred's name might be Alfred Riggs Leroy.

1025. Sherman VRs, 5:126, "[Riggs,] Mary Frances, d. July 27, 1835, age 4 y. 8 m. 3 wks." ; *Cem. Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collection*, "Riggs, Mary Frances Riggs; daughter of Isaac and Cornelia L. Riggs; died July 27, 1835; aged 5 years 7 months and 2 days, Sherman Center Cem."

1026. We know that Laura C. Riggs married P. F. Leroy from the marriage record of their son, Alfred R. Leroy [*Mich. Marriages, 1868–1925*, image online, Alfred R. Leroy, born 1848, Avon, Mich., to Anna I. Lattimer, 30, born about 1861, Bradford, Ont., 25 Mar. 1891, Pontiac, Oakland Co., Mich., groom's parents P. F. Leroy and Laura C. Riggs, bride's parents Wm. Lattimer and unknown.] Also from the death certificate for their daughter Anna Eliza Hayes [*Mich. Death Certificates, 1921–1952*, Anna Eliza Hayes, died 1 Apr. 1931, Washington, Macomb Co., Mich., age 89, widow, born 5 Mar. 1842, Mich., father Peter F. Leroy, mother Laura Riggs.] Also from another for their son Edward Harris Leroy [*Mich. Death Certificates, 1921–1952*, Edward Harris "Le Roy," died 26 Aig/ 1922, Pontiac, Oakland Co., Mich., age 77, widower, born about 1845, Avon, Mich., father Peter "Le Roy," mother Laura C. Riggs.]

1027. *Mich., Deaths and Burials Index, 1867–1995*, Peter F.Leroy, born about 1808, N.Y., died 9 Nov. 1895, Avon, Oakland Co., Mich., age 87, farmer, white, married, father Levi Leroy, mother Sarah Leroy, FHL 973983.

1028. *Find a Grave*, no. 31253503, gravestone photograph, by Richard Churchill LeRoy, Mount Avon Cem., Rochester, Oakland Co., Mich., "Peter F.LeRoy | Dec. 11, 1808 | Dec. 9, 1895 | Ann | Mar. 9, 1817, | June 21, 1838, | Laura C. | May 8, 1808 | died Mar. 7, 1895 | wives of above.."

1029. U.S. census, 1850, Avon, Oakland Co., Mich., r. 359, p. 77B, dw. 963, fam. 976.

1030. U.S. census, 1860, Avon, Oakland Co., Mich., r. 556, p. 454, dw. 214, fam. 214.

488 x ?ELIJAH BELDEN[8] RIGGS, born 2 Nov. 1810 (calculated), died 5 Oct. 1815, aged 4 years 11 months, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn.[1031] The name Belden reappears (unproved) with a son of Stephen H.[7] Riggs.

305. JOSEPH[7] RIGGS (*152Miles[6], Miles[5], Joseph[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 2 Feb. 1780, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn.,[1032] and died in 1846, aged 67, in Norfolk.[1033] He married **ANNIS CLARK**, who was born about 1788, Burlington, Conn., and died 29 Feb. 1864, Norfolk, aged 75.[1034]

In 1810 Joseph Riggs, 26–45, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman 26–45, and with one girl under 10.[1035]

In 1820 Joseph Riggs, 26–45, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman 26–45, a male and a female over 45 (who were possibly Joseph's parents), two girls and two boys under 10, one male 10–16, and a female 16–26.[1036] Listed three persons away was Eden Riggs.

In 1830 Joseph "Rigs," 40–50, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman 40–50, one male and two females 10–15, one male and one female 15–20, and one male 20–30.[1037]

In 1840 Joseph Riggs, 60–70, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman 50–60, and one male and two females 20–30.[1038]

In 1850 Annis Riggs, 62, born in Connecticut, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., in the household of Norman Riggs, 35, a farmer born in Connecticut with $5,000 worth of real estate, and with Mercy,

1031. Sherman VRs, 4:22, "[Riggs,] Belden, d. Oct. 5, 1815, age 4 y. 11 m."
1032. Norfolk VRs, 1:11, "[Riggs] Joseph, 1st s. Miles & Abigal [*sic*], b. Feb. 2, 1780."
1033. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx.
1034. Norfolk, Conn., Births, Deaths, and Marriages [FHL 1,503,193], 4:169, "[1864] February 29th Mrs. Annis Riggs [age] 75 white [born] Burlington Ct. [residence] Norfolk Ct. [cause] Lung-fever"; Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx, Mrs. Joseph Riggs, died Feb. 1864, aged 75.
1035. U.S. census, 1810, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 2, p. 175.
1036. U.S. census, 1820, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 1, p. 383.
1037. U.S. census, 1830, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 11, p. 484.
1038. U.S. census, 1840, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 25, p. 225.

25, born in New York, and Joseph, 1, born in Connecticut.[1039] I conclude from this that Annis was Norman's mother.

Children:[1040] [Only Norman established outside *Whitney Family*]

489 i ?**GEORGE WASHINGTON**[8] **RIGGS**, born 25 May 1808, Norfolk, married 1830, Norfolk, **MARIETTA WOOD**, sister of Lucinda Wood (see brother Chauncey).

+ 490 ii ?**CHAUNCEY**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1810 25 Jan. 1811, Norfolk, Conn., married 1830, Norfolk, **LUCINDA WOOD**, sister of Marietta Wood (see brother George).

+ 491 iii **NORMAN**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1815 10 May 1816, Norfolk, Connecticut, married (1) 2 May 1848, Otisco, N.Y., **MERCY/MARY MATILDA COWLES**, and had two children, married (2) **BETSEY L. —**.

492 iv ?**MARY**[8] **RIGGS** (twin), born 14 May 1819, Norfolk, married 21 Apr. 1840, Norfolk,[1041] **FREDERICK BRONSON**.

493 v ?**MARIA**[8] **RIGGS** (twin), born 14 May 1819, Norfolk, married 25 Sept. 1844, Norfolk,[1042] **LUMAN FOOT**, born about 1821, Connecticut.

In 1850 Luman Foot, 29, a tanner born in Connecticut, resided in Canaan, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Maria, 30, born in Connecticut, with four other tanners in the household.[1043]

306. EDEN[7] **RIGGS** (${}_{152}$*Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 30 June 1785, Norfolk, Conn.[1044] and died Oct. 1861, aged 76, in Norfolk.[1045] He married **THANKFUL HARMON**, who was born about 1786, Massachusetts, and died June 1866, aged 80, Norfolk.[1046]

In 1810 Eden Riggs, 16–26, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman 16–26, and with one boy under 10 (Lewis).[1047]

1039. U.S. census, 1850, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 42, p. 161, dw. 265, fam. 280.
1040. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 377–78.
1041. Norfolk VRs, 2:23, "[Riggs] Mary, m. Frederick Bronson, Apr. 21, 1840, by Rev. J. Eldridge."
1042. Norfolk VRs, 2:23, "[Riggs] Maria, of Norfolk, m. Luman Foot, of Canaan, Sept. 25, 1844, by Alfred E. Ives."
1043. U.S. census, 1850, Canaan, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 42, p. 64, dw. 950, fam. 1026.
1044. Norfolk VRs, 1:11, "[Riggs] Eden, 2nd s. Miles & Abigal [*sic*], b. June 30, 1785."
1045. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx.
1046. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx, Mrs. Eden Riggs, died June 1866, aged 80.
1047. U.S. census, 1810, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 2, p. 175.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1820 Eden Riggs, 26–45, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman 26–45, two boys (Hiram and Miles[8]) under 10, and one male 10–16 (Lewis).[1048] Listed three persons away is Joseph Riggs.

In 1830 Eden "Rigs," 40–50, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman 40–50, one male 10–15, and one male 15–20.[1049]

In 1840 Eden Riggs 50–60, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with a woman 50–60, one girl under 5, and two males and one female 20–30. Joseph Riggs is listed on the same page.[1050]

In 1841 Eden Riggs was a representative from Norfolk to the General Assembly.[1051]

In 1850 Eden Riggs, 65, a farmer born in Connecticut with $1,300 worth of real estate, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Thankful, 64, born in Massachusetts. Another family in the household was that of Hiram H. Riggs, 32 (q.v.), and that of Miles Riggs, 31 (q.v.).[1052]

In 1860 Eden Riggs, 75, a farmer born in Connecticut with $3,300 worth of real estate and $800 worth of personal estate, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Thankful, 74, born in Massachusetts, and with laborer Joseph Hubbard, 46, born in Connecticut. "Henry" H. Riggs resided in the same dwelling.[1053]

Children:

+ 494 i **LEWIS[8] RIGGS**, born about 1808, Connecticut, married **ELIZA ANN CLARK**, and had 10 children.

+ 495 ii **HIRAM HARMON[8] RIGGS**, born about 1818, Connecticut, married (1) **MARY A. KILBANE**, and had two children. He married (2) **LAURA MARILLA KILBOURNE**, and had at least one child.

1048. U.S. census, 1820, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 1, p. 383.

1049. U.S. census, 1830, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 11, p. 484.

1050. U.S. census, 1840, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 25, p. 225.

1051. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx.

1052. U.S. census, 1850, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 42, p. 158, dw. 223, fam. 231. Hiram and Miles were heads of families 232 and 233 in the same dwelling.

1053. U.S. census, 1860, PO South Norfolk, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 82, p. 834, dw. 347, fam. 355. Henry H. Riggs was head of fam. 354 in the same dwelling.

+ 496 iii **MILES**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1819, Connecticut, married **ESTHER POTTER**, and had at least two children.

310. ISAAC[7] **RIGGS** (*157Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 8 Nov. 1779, New Jersey, died 18 June 1850, Fonda, Schenectady Co., N.Y.,[1054] and was buried in St. George's Cem., Schenectady, Schenectady Co.[1055] He married 1808 **CATHARINE SEAMAN**, who was born about 1784, New York, died 3 Jan. 1872, aged 88, and was buried in St. George's Cem.

From an 1860 history of Schenectady, N.Y., about its newspapers:

> The *Schenectady Cabinet* was commenced in Jan. 1809, by Isaac Riggs. In 1850 it passed into the hands of Stephen S. Riggs, who continued it until 1857.
>
> *Freedom's Sentinel* was issued during the campaign of 1840, by Stephen S. Riggs.[1056]

In 1810 Isaac Riggs, 26–45, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with a woman, 26–45, one boy under 10, one boy and one girl 10–16, and one male 16–26.[1057]

In 1820 Isaac Riggs, 26–45, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with a woman, 26–45, two boys and two girls under 10, one boy 10–16, and one male 18–26 and one female 16–26.[1058]

In 1830 Isaac Riggs, 50–60, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with two women, 40–50, one woman 70–80, one girl 5–10, two boys 10–15, two males and two females 15–20, and one male 20–30.[1059]

On 8 July 1830, Schenectady Co., N.Y., Issac Riggs of Schenectady, Schenectady Co., witnessed the will of Daniel J. Toll.[1060]

1054. Index to Obituaries and Deaths in Newspapers of Schenectady Co., N.Y., "[Riggs] Isaac – Jun 18, 1850 | CB [Cabinet] Jun 25, 1850:2."

1055. *St. George's (Episcopal) Cem., Schenectady*, "Riggs Isaac Monday, November 08, 1779 Tuesday, June 18, 1850 | Riggs (Seaman) Catharine Seaman Isaac Wednesday, January 03, 1872 In her 89th Year."

1056. French, *Gazetteer of the State of N.Y.*, 575.

1057. U.S. census, 1810, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 37, p. 934.

1058. U.S. census, 1820, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 65, p. 121.

1059. U.S. census, 1830, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 116, p. 200.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1840 Isaac Riggs, 60–70, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with a woman 50–60, one female 10–15, one male and two females 20–30, one female 40–50, and one male 50–60.[1061]

In 1850 Isaac Riggs, 70, a printer born in New Jersey, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with Catharine, 66, born in New York, and with Margaret Seamen, 62, born in New York. In the same dwelling was Stephen S. Riggs, 41.[1062] Margaret was Catharine's sister (see will abstract next).

In Dec. 1846 Isaac Riggs of Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., signed his will mentioning "my Son James Riggs," "my wife Catharine and her Sister Margaret Seaman," "to my Son Stephen S. Riggs my Printing establishment," "my Son William," "my two daus Mary S. wife of Henry M. Brown and Caroline wife of Vernon Cuyler," "my Dau Mary S. Brown, till her Son Isaac arrive at Age." It was proved 1 Aug. 1850. "At time of Will, testator was about Age 61 [*sic*] yrs."[1063]

In 1860 Catharine Riggs, 75, born in New York, with $4,000 and $500 worth of real and personal estates, respectively, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with Margaret Seaman, 70, and Kate Riggs, 16, both born in New York.[1064]

In an 1841–1842 directory for Schenectady are listed:

> Riggs, Isaac, farmer, 23 Union.
> Riggs, James, publisher of the *Cabinet*, 23 Union.
> Riggs, Stephen S., Cashier, Mercantile Bank, 31 State.
> Riggs, William H., publisher of the *Cabinet*, 29 Ferry.[1065]

Children:[1066]

1060. Schenectady Co., N.Y., Wills, F:381–82, from Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in N.Y. State, 1787–1835, 765–66.

1061. U.S. census, 1840, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 337, p. 361.

1062. U.S. census, 1850, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 594, p. 113, dw. 223, fam. 247 [should be 248].

1063. Schenectady Co., N.Y., Wills, F:473–76, from Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in N.Y. State, 1787–1835, 790–91.

1064. U.S. census, 1860, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 858, "Page No. 26 [and 27]," dw. 160, fam. 207. Catharine Peterson, 40, was fam. 206.

1065. *Schenectady, N.Y., City Directory: 1841–1842*, 575.

+ 497 i **STEPHEN SEAMAN**[8] **RIGGS**, born about May 1809, New York, married **JULIA HANNIN/HAMNER VEDDER**, and had at least four children.

498 ii **MARY S.**[8] **RIGGS**, born 31 July 1812, married **HENRY M. BROWN**, and had at least one child: (1) Isaac[9] Brown.

499 iii **JAMES**[8] **RIGGS**, born 13 Feb. 1815, died 21 Aug. 1854, Chicago, Cook Co., Ill.,[1067] married (1) **ELIZABETH BENSON/BENSEN**, born about 1817, died 4 or 5 Oct. 1841, buried in Vale Cem., Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y.,[1068] married (2) 22 May 1843 **ANNA ODELL**, and had three children, including Anna Odell[9] Riggs, born 20 May 1855, died 24 Aug. 1855.[1069]

500 iv **CAROLINE**[8] **RIGGS**, married 10 May 1932, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y.,[1070] **VERNOR CUYLER**, and had at least one child: (1) Catharine Elizabeth[9] Cuyler, born 28 July 1834, baptized 24 July 1835, Albany, N.Y.[1071]

501 v **WILLIAM H.**[8] **RIGGS**, married **JELLICA COONS**.

312. SAMUEL OGDEN[7] **RIGGS** (*157Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1783, and died 17 June 1845, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y.[1072] He married **JOANNA CRANE**, who died 6 Jan. 1830, Schenectady.[1073]

1066. Reynolds, Hudson–Mohawk Valley Families, 155.

1067. *Index to Obituaries and Deaths in Newspapers of Schenectady Co., N.Y.*, "[Riggs] James – Aug 21, 1854 | CB [*Cabinet*] Aug 29, 1854:3 [in Chicago, IL]."

1068. *Vale Cem. Records*, "Elizabeth Benson, wife of James Riggs, died Oct. 4, 1841, aged 24 years"; *Index to Obituaries and Deaths in Newspapers of Schenectady Co., N.Y.*, "[Bensen] Elizabeth (Bensen) Riggs – Oct 5, 1841 | CB [*Cabinet*] Oct 5, 1841:3 [Mrs. James]"; *Find a Grave*, no. 15996427, gravestone photograph, by Thomas Dunne, Vale Cem., Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., "Elizabeth Bensen | Wife of | James Riggs | Died October 4 1841 | Aged 24 years."

1069. *Index to Obituaries and Deaths in Newspapers of Schenectady Co., N.Y.*, "[Riggs] Anna Odell – Aug 24, 1855 | CB [Cabinet] Aug 28, 1855:3 [infant]."

1070. *10,000 Vital Records of Central New York, 1813–1850*, 64, "2308. Cuyler, Vernor (Dr.) of Albany m 5/10/32 Caroline Riggs, dau of Isaac, Esq., in Schenectady (3-5/22)."

1071. Vosburgh, *Records of the First Presbyterian Church in the City of Albany, NY*, baptisms by J. N. Campbell, 83, "[date] [1835] July 24 [child] Catharine Elizabeth [parents] Vernor Cuyler & Caroline Riggs [birth] July 28, 1834."

1072. *Index to Obituaries and Deaths in Newspapers of Schenectady Co., N.Y.*, "[Riggs] Samuel O. – Jun 17, 1845 | CB [Cabinet] Jun 24, 1845:3."

1073. *Index to Obituaries and Deaths in Newspapers of Schenectady Co., N.Y.*, "[Riggs] Samuel O. – Jan

In 1810 Samuel O. Riggs, 26–45, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., with a woman, 16–26, a woman over 45, and one male 16–26.[1074]

Samuel O. Riggs served as a sergeant in Prior's Regiment, New York Militia, in the War of 1812.[1075]

Samuel O. Riggs and David Crane served as two of the witnesses to the will of Lewis Phillips of Florida, Montgomery Co., N.Y., dated 28 Sept. 1816, proved 22 Mar. 1820.[1076]

In 1820 Samuel O. Riggs, 26–45, resided in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., N.Y., with a woman, 26–45, two boys under 10, one boy 16–18, and one male 18–26.[1077]

On 18 Dec. 1824, Schoharie Co., N.Y., Samuel O. Riggs was appointed one of the administrators of the estate of Elijah Priest, "late of town of Schoharie, co. of Schoharie, died intestate." The other administrators appointed were his wife, Rachel Priest and his son-in-law, Stephen Hatfield.[1078]

In 1830 Samuel O. Riggs, 40–50, resided in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., N.Y., with two women, 40–50, two boys and one girl under 5, two boys 5–10, and one boy 10–15.[1079]

In 1840 Samuel Riggs, 50–60, resided in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., N.Y., with a woman, 30–40, one male 15–20, two males 20–30, and one male 30–40.[1080]

314. ABRAHAM[7] **RIGGS** (*157Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1789, New York, and probably died before the 1860 census. He married **SARAH —**, born about 1788, New York.

6, 1830 | CB [*Cabinet*] Jan 13, 1830:3 [Mrs. Samuel O.]."

1074. U.S. census, 1810, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., r. 29, p. 181.

1075. *War of 1812 Service Records*, Samuel O. Riggs, roll box 175, roll exct. 602.

1076. "Abstracts of Wills, Montgomery County, N.Y.," *Record* 57(1926):170.

1077. U.S. census, 1820, Schoharie, Schoharie Co., N.Y., r. 65, p. 187.

1078. Schoharie Co., N.Y., Wills, C:91–93, from Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in NY State, 1737–1835, 335–36.

1079. U.S. census, 1830, Schoharie, Schoharie Co., N.Y., r. 116, p. 12.

1080. U.S. census, 1840, Schoharie, Schoharie Co., N.Y., r. 338, p. 156.

In 1830 Abraham Riggs, 30–40, resided in Glenville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with a woman, 30–40, two boys and one girl under 5, and two boys and one girl 5–10.[1081]

In 1840 Abraham Riggs, 50–60, resided in Glenville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with a woman, 40–50, one boy under 5, one boy and one girl 5–10, one boy and one girl 10–15, three males 15–20, and one female 20–30.[1082]

In 1850 "Abram" Riggs, 61, a shoemaker born in New York with $500 in real estate, resided in Glenville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with Sarah, 62, born in New York, and with Ogden, 29, a laborer, "Syrenus," 25, a carpenter, Louisa, 22, Charles, 20, Electa, 18, and John, 13, all six born in New York.[1083]

In 1860 "Sahah" Riggs, 62, resided with Ogden R., 38 in Glenville (q.v.).[1084] Sahah was probably Ogden's mother, Sarah, but her age is off by a decade in that case.

Children:

+ 502 i **OGDEN R.**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1821, New York, married **HARRIET —**, and had at least five children.
503 ii **CYRENUS**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1825, New York.
504 iii **LOUISA**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1828, New York.
505 iv **CHARLES**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1830, New York.
506 v **ELECTA**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1832, New York.
507 vi **JOHN**[8] **RIGGS**, born about 1837, New York.

317. HELEN[7] **RIGGS** (160*Caleb Smith*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 18 May 1802, New York, and died 18 Aug. 1870, Fishkill, N.Y.[1085] She married 2 Nov. 1826, Newark, Essex Co., N.J.,[1086]

1081. U.S. census, 1830, Glenville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 116, p. 266.
1082. U.S. census, 1840, Glenville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 337, p. 310.
1083. U.S. census, 1850, Glenville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 594, p. 240, dw. 497, fam. 515 [should be 248].
1084. U.S. census, 1860, Glenville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 858, "Page No. 18," dw. 139, fam. 145.
1085. Dwight, "Rogers Lineage," *Record* 16(1885):12.
1086. *Centinal of Freedom*, Newark, N.J., 7 November 1826: "Nov. 2, 1826 | Riggs, Helen, dau. of Caleb S. Riggs | to | Kent, William | Counsellor at Law, of New York | by | Rev. William T.

WILLIAM KENT, who was born 2 Oct. 1802, Albany, N.Y., and died 4 Jan. 1861, Fishkill.[1087]

William witnessed the codicil of his brother-in-law Edward's will of 14 Aug. 1849 and managed the estate. James Kent, probably William's son, proved the codicil in probate, all as previously mentioned.

In 1850 "Wm" Kent, 47, a judge born in New York with real estate valued at $16,000, resided in New York Co., N.Y., with "Hellen," 45, born in New York, and with James, 19, a student born in New York. Also in the household were three women born in Ireland, Eliza McSweeny, 20, Ann Farmer, 25, and Mary Stokes, 23. There is also a woman who was probably William's mother, Eliza Kent, 82, born in New York.[1088]

In 1860 William Kent, 57, an attorney and counselor born in New York with real and personal estates valued at $20,000 each, resided in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with "Hellen," 57, born in New York, and with James, 30, a farmer born in New York with real and personal estates valued at $9,000, and $32,372, respectively, who was with Sarah I., 27, born in New York, and with James, 6, Edwin C., 4, and William, 2, all three born in New York. Also in the household were seven domestics all born in Ireland.[1089]

Child:[1090]

508 i **JAMES**[8] **KENT**, born 21 Sept. 1830, New York, married 30 Apr. 1853 **SARAH IRVING CLARK**, born about 1833, New York, daughter of Edwin Clark and Sarah (Sanders) Irving, and had four children: (1) James[9] Kent, born 2 Apr. 1854, New York; (2) Edwin Clark[9] Kent, born 2 Aug. 1856, New York; (3) William[9] Kent, born 19 Mar. 1858, New York; and (4) William Irving[9] Kent, born 8 Jan. 1861.

Hamilton," biographical card file, NJHS; Dwight, "Rogers Lineage," *Record* 16(1885):12, has the marriage on 2 Nov. 1821, corrected to 2 Nov. 1826 on p. 164.

1087. Dwight, "Rogers Lineage," *Record* 16(1885):12.

1088. U.S. census, 1850, ward 18, New York Co., N.Y., r. 557, p. 111, dw. 669, fam. 1664.

1089. U.S. census, 1860, Matteawan PO, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 742, p. 750, dw. 2519, fam. 2849.

1090. Dwight, "Rogers Lineage," *Record* 16(1885):12–13, 164, for all information here, and which see for the succeeding generation (p. 164 contains corrections).

318. HENRIETTA[7] **RIGGS** (160*Caleb Smith*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 30 Nov. 1806 (calculated), died 30 Dec. 1846, aged 40 years 1 month, Chatham, Morris Co., N.J.[1091] She married 6 May 1833, Newark, Essex Co., N.J.,[1092] **WILLIAM C. [CLAY?] WALLACE**, of Chatham, who was born 4 July 1804, Savannah, Georgia, son of William and Sarah (Clay) Wallace, who moved to Newark in about 1805.[1093] Henrietta's children are not mentioned in her brother Edward's will of 1849.

In 1840 William C. Wallace, 30–40, resided in Springfield Twp., Essex Co., N.J., with two other males and three females 30–40, one girl under 5, one boy and one girl 10–15, and one male and one female 20–30.[1094]

In 1850 William C. Wallace, 46, a farmer born in New Jersey with $10,000 worth of real estate, resided in Springfield Twp., Essex Co., N.J., with Sarah, 11, Mary, 9, and William, 7, all born in New Jersey. There were also four domestics and two laborers in the household.[1095]

In 1860 "Wm" C. Wallace, 56, a farmer born in Georgia with real and personal estates valued at $129,000 and $15,000, respectively, resided in Millburn, Essex Co., N.J., with Sarah, 21, and Mary C., 19, both born in New Jersey. There were also two domestics and a farm laborer in the household.[1096]

1091. *Deaths from the New York Post,* "12/31/1846 Chatham N J Dec 30 Henrietta w of William C Wallace and dau of late Caleb S Riggs 40y 1m."

1092. *Marriages from the New York Post, 1801–1890,* "[posted] 1833, 4/27, Monday morning Newark, N.J. by Rev Wm. T. Hamilton, William C Wallace of Chatham to Henrietta Riggs dau of late Caleb S., of former place [presumably an announcement]"; *Sentinel of Freedom*,Newark, N.J., 7 May 1833: "May 6, 1833 | Riggs, Henrietta | dau. of late Caleb S. Riggs | to | Wallace, William C. of Chatham, N. J. | by | Rev. Wm. T. Hamilton," biographical card file, NJHS. The *Centinal of Freedom* changed its name to *Sentinel of Freedom*.

1093. Ricord and Ricord, Biography and Genealogical History of the City of Newark and Essex Co., N.J., 1:274–75, gives marriage date as 29 Apr. 1833.

1094. U.S. census, 1840, Springfield Twp., Essex Co., N.J., r. 251, p. 356, fam. 262.

1095. U.S. census, 1850, Springfield Twp., Essex Co., N.J., r. 450, p. 263, dw. 27, fam. 29.

1096. U.S. census, 1860, Millburn PO, Millburn Twp., Essex Co., N.J., r. 690, p. 211, dw. 375, fam. 422.

William was alive about 1898, when the Ricord history was published. He was at the time the oldest living graduate of Princeton, from which he graduated in 1823. He was a banker in Newark.[1097]

Children:[1098]

509 i **WILLIAM[8] WALLACE**, who probably died young, before 1843 (see William below).
510 ii **SARAH[8] WALLACE**, born about 1839, New Jersey.
511 iii **MARY COLLINS[8] WALLACE**, born about 1841, New Jersey, probably named for her aunt.
512 iv **WILLIAM[8] WALLACE**, born about 1843, New Jersey, so probably the first child William died young.

319. MARY[7] RIGGS (*160Caleb Smith[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born Mar. 1808,[1099] New York, died 29 Apr. 1872 at Somerset Place, Washington Co., N.C.,[1100] and was buried in St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Edenton, Chowan Co., N.C. (just across Albemarle Sound from Washington Co.).[1101] She married 11 Aug. 1829, Newark, Essex Co., N.J.,[1102] **JOSIAH COLLINS III**, who was born 1808,[1103] North Carolina, son of Josiah and Rebecca (Daves) Collins, and who died 17 June 1863, Hillsborough, Orange Co., N.C.,[1104] and was buried next to Mary in Edenton.[1105]

1097. Ricord and Ricord, Biography and Genealogical History of Newark, 1:274–75.
1098. Ricord and Ricord, Biography and Genealogical History of Newark, 1:275.
1099. Notes taken by Rickey Riggs at St Paul's Episcopal Church, Edenton, Washington Co., N.C., from gravestones, email to me 7 Jan. 2005.
1100. Somerset Place: A Time Line: 1860–1865.
1101. Rickey Riggs, Edenton gravestones, email 7 Jan. 2005.
1102. *Marriages from the New York Post, 1801–1890,* "[posted] 1829, 8/12, Newark, Tuesday eve by Rev Mr Hamilton, Josiah Collins Jr of Edenton, N.C. to Mary Riggs, dau of late Caleb S."; *Centinal of Freedom*, Newark, N.J., 18 August 1829: "Aug. 11, 1829 | Riggs, Mary, dau. of late Caleb S. Riggs, Esq. | to | Collins, Joseph, Jr. | of Edenton, N. C.," biographical card file, NJHS.
1103. Rickey Riggs, Edenton gravestones, email 7 Jan. 2005.
1104. *Weekly Standard*, Raleigh, Wake Co., N.C., 24 June 1863, article datelined Fri., 19 June 1863, "We regret to learn that Josiah Collins, Sr., Esq., died very suddenly in Hillsborough, Wednesday morning last"; *Somerset People, A Time Line: 1860–1865.*
1105. Rickey Riggs, Edenton gravestones, email 7 Jan. 2005.

Mary and Josiah resided in the Collins Mansion on the Somerset Place plantation, on Lake Phelps near Creswell, Washington Co., N.C. The plantation is now a North Carolina historic site. Josiah inherited the plantation, after his father's death in 1839, with 12,400 acres and, according to a contemporaneous record (see 1840 census below), 281 slaves.[1106]

Mary and Josiah had six sons, of whom three survived. Two of their sons, Edward Collins and Hugh Collins, died by drowning at less than age 10 in a canoeing accident in a canal in front of the Collins home, as did two slave children.[1107] Three other sons, Josiah IV, George, and Arthur Collins all joined the Confederate Army in the Civil War.[1108]

In 1830 Josiah Collins "Jun^{r}," 20–30, resided in Washington Co., N.C., with another male 20–30, and with 227 slaves.[1109] So he had not yet brought his new wife to the plantation.

In 1840 Josiah Collins, 30–40, resided in Washington Co., N.C., with a woman 30–40, five boys under 5, two boys and one girl 5–10, one boy 10–15, three males and one female 20–30, and two other males 30–40, and 281 slaves.[1110]

In the will dated 14 Aug. 1849 of Edward S. Riggs, a pair of large pistols are bequeathed to brother-in-law, Josiah Collins.

In 1850 Josiah Collins, 42, a planter born in North Carolina with real estate valued at $150,000, resided in Cool Spring District, Washington Co., N.C., with Mary, 42, born in New York, and with "Geo. P.," 14, "W^{m}K.," 12, both born in New York, and Arthur, 8, born in North Carolina. There were also five others in the household, including a clergyman and a theology student.[1111] The 1850 slave schedules list 288 slaves owned by Josiah Collins.[1112]

1106. Somerset Place: A Time Line: 1840–1843.
1107. Somerset Place: A Time Line: 1840–1843.
1108. Somerset Place: A Time Line: 1840–1843.
1109. U.S. census, 1830, Washington Co., N.C., r. 125, p. 563.
1110. U.S. census, 1840, Washington Co., N.C., r. 373, p. 17. The total given is 299 persons, but should be 298.
1111. U.S. census, 1850, Cool Spring District, Washington Co., N.C., r. 648, p. 88, dw. 369.
1112. U.S. census, 1850, slave schedules, Cool Spring District, Washington Co., N.C., pp. 930–36.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1860 Josiah Collins "Sn[r]," 52, a planter born in North Carolina with real estate valued at $200,000 and a personal estate valued at $250,000, resided in Mackeys Ferry, Washington Co., N.C., with Mary, 52, born in New York, and with Josiah Collins "Jn[r]," 29, a lawyer with personal estate worth $16,000, Sarah R., 26, married [to Josiah Jr.] within the year, both born in North Carolina, George P., 24, a planter with personal estate worth $5,000, born in North Carolina, and "Arter," 17, born in North Carolina. There were also four others in the household, including a clergyman.[1113] The 1860 slave schedules list 328 slaves owned by Josiah Collins.[1114]

In 1870 Mary Collins, 62, born in New York, resided in the household of Arthur Collins, 28, a farmer born in North Carolina with real and personal estates valued at $18,000 and $4,000, respectively, in Sunnyside, Cool Spring Twp., Washington Co., N.C.[1115]

Children:

+ 513 i **JOSIAH[8] COLLINS IV**, born about 1831, North Carolina or New Jersey, married **SARAH R. JONES**, and had six children.

+ 514 ii **GEORGE P.[8] COLLINS**, born about 1836, New York or North Carolina, married **ANNE —**,and had seven children.

515 iii **WILLIAM KENT[8] COLLINS**, born 6 July 1837, New York or North Carolina, died 5 Oct. 1857, aged 20 years 8 months, from a horseback riding accident, and buried buried in St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Edenton, Chowan Co., N.C.[1116]

516 iv **ARTHUR[8] COLLINS**, born 9 Feb. 1842, North Carolina, died 6 July 1915, and buried in St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Edenton, Chowan Co., N.C.[1117]

1113. U.S. census, 1860, Mackeys Ferry PO, Washington Co., N.C., r. 648, p. 88, dw. 523, fam. 523.

1114. U.S. census, 1860, slave schedules, Washington Co., N.C., pp. 22–26 [or 409–11, by alternative numbering].

1115. U.S. census, 1880, Sunnyside PO, Cool Spring Twp., Washington Co., N.C., r. 1164, p. 705, dw. 220, fam. 220.

1116. Rickey Riggs, Edenton gravestones, email 7 Jan. 2005.

1117. Rickey Riggs, Edenton gravestones, email 7 Jan. 2005.

In 1870 Arthur Collins, 28, born in North Carolina, resided in Sunnyside, Cool Spring Twp., Washington Co., N.C.[1118] His mother, Mary, 62, live with him.

517 v **EDWARD RIGGS**[8] **COLLINS**, died from drowning aged 10 years 9 months, Somerset Place, Washington Co., N.C., and buried in St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Edenton, Chowan Co., N.C.[1119]

518 vi **HUGH DAVIS**[8] **COLLINS**, died from drowning with his brother, Edward, Somerset Place, Washington Co., N.C., and buried in St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Edenton, Chowan Co., N.C.[1120]

321. JANE[7] **RIGGS** (160*Caleb Smith*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1816, New York. She married 31 Mar. 1841, Mercer Street Church, New York City,[1121] **ISAAC P. TRIMBLE**, M.D, who was born about 1807, Pennsylvania.

In 1850 Isaac Tremble, 43, an horticulturist born in Pennsylvania, resided in Livington, Columbia Co., N.Y., with Jane, 34, born in New York, and with Edward, 5, and Helen, 1, both born in New York. Also in the household were Nelly Bert, 30, born in New York, Ann Hadder, 38, born in Ireland, and John Irish, 40, a laborer born in Ireland.[1122]

In 1860, as previously mentioned, Isaac P. Trimble, 52, a physician born in Pennsylvania, resided in Newark, Essex Co., N.J., in the household of Abigail Riggs, 83, and with Jane Trimble, 48, born in New York, and with Edward, 15, and Helen, 11, both born in New York.[1123]

In 1870 Isaac Trimble, 60, a physician born in Pennsylvania with $20,000 real and $30,000 personal estates, resided in Newark, Essex Co., N.J., with Jane, 54, born in New York, and with Edward R., 25, a hotel

1118. U.S. census, 1880, Sunnyside PO, Cool Spring Twp., Washington Co., N.C., r. 1164, p. 705, dw. 220, fam. 220.

1119. Rickey Riggs, Edenton gravestones, email 7 Jan. 2005.

1120. Rickey Riggs, Edenton gravestones, email 7 Jan. 2005.

1121. *Sentinel of Freedom*, Newark, N.J., 6 Apr. 1841: "Mar 31, 1841 | Riggs, Jane, Dau of late Caleb S. Riggs, Esq., | formerly of Newark, N. J. | to | Trimble, Isaac P., M.D. | At Mercer St. Church, N. Y. | By Rev. Dr. Skinner," biographical card file, NJHS.

1122. U.S. census, 1850, Livington, Columbia Co., N.Y., r. 491, p. 150, dw. 104, fam. 105.

1123. U.S. census, 1860, ward 6, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., r. 689, p. 546A, dw. 437, fam. 897.

clerk, and Helene K., 20, both born in New York, and with Emma Riggs, 70, born in New York.[1124]

Children:

519 i **EDWARD R.**[8] **TRIMBLE**, born about 1845, New York. He inherited a double-barreled gun from his uncle, Edward S. Riggs, from the will of the latter signed 14 Aug. 1849. So the R. might stand for Riggs.

520 ii **HELEN[E] K.**[8] **TRIMBLE**, born about 1849, New York.

323. ELIZABETH[7] **RIGGS** (160*Caleb Smith*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1820, New York. She married 10 Jan. 1844, Trinity Church, Newark, Essex Co., N.J.,[1125] **JOHN HENRY HOBART**, who was born 1 Oct. 1817, New York, New York Co., N.Y., and died 31 Aug. 1889, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., aged 71.[1126] Elizabeth is not mentioned in her brother Edward's will of 14 Aug. 1849.

In 1850 John H. Hobart, 33, an Episcopalian minister born in New York, resided in the household of Eliza Duryea, 45, born in New York, in New York Co., N.Y., with Elizabeth Hobart, 30, born in New York, and with Mary, 5, and John H., 4, both born in New York.[1127]

In 1870 John H. Hobart, 50, a clergyman born in New York with real and personal estates valued at $50,000 and $10,000, respectively, resided in Irvington, Essex Co., N.J., with Elizabeth, 50, born in New York, and with Mary C., 22, born in New York, and John H., 21, born in North Carolina.[1128]

Children:

521 i **MARY C.**[8] **HOBART**, born about 1845, New York.

1124. U.S. census, 1870, ward 13, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., r. 882, p. 99, dw. 163, fam. 351.

1125. *Sentinel of Freedom*, Newark, N.J., 16 January 1844: "Jan 10, 1844 | Riggs, Elizabeth, Dau. of the late Caleb S. Riggs. | to | Hobart, John Henry | by Rev. Bishop Ives at Trinity Church | Newark, N. J.," biographical card file, NJHS.

1126. Riggs, *Leo Riggs His Book*, 73, for Rev. John Henry Hobart's birth and death, unsourced.

1127. U.S. census, 1850, ward 5, New York Co., N.Y., r. 537, p. 46, dw. 429, fam. 682.

1128. U.S. census, 1870, Irvington PO, Millburn Twp., Essex Co., N.J., r. 860, p. 261, dw. 259, fam. 300.

522 ii **JOHN H.**[8] **HOBART**, born about 1846, New York or North Carolina.

334. RHODA[7] **TERRILL** (*167Phebe*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1783, and died after 1874.[1129] She married **NEHEMIAH BALDWIN**, who was born 4 Nov. 1783, at the homestead in South Orange, Essex Co., N.J., of Aaron and Sarah (Baldwin) Baldwin,[1130] and who died 26 Oct. 1839.[1131]

Children:[1132]

523 i **ELIZA**[8] **BALDWIN**, died young.

524 ii **AARON LUDLOW**[8] **BALDWIN**, died young.

525 iii **AARON RIGGS**[8] **BALDWIN**, died young.

526 iv **SAMUEL A.**[8] **BALDWIN**, born 7 Apr. 1808, South Orange, resided in 1875 in Newark. He married (1) **LETITIA DAVIS WARD**, and had four children, then married (2) **MARY ADDIS**, and had four more.[1133]

527 v **AMARINTHA**[8] **BALDWIN**, married **CALEB HAMILTON**, of Orange, and had three children, all surnamed Hamilton: (1) Edward[9], who married and had children in Newark; (2) Frederick[9], who went west; and (3) Alma[9], born 1814, lived 1881 in Newark, unmarried. Both Amarintha and Caleb died before 1881 [publication date of Baldwin].

528 vi **PHEBE LOUISA**[8] **BALDWIN**, married **TIMOTHY W. MULFORD**, of Orange, and died leaving five daughters and one son. Timothy was living in 1874.

529 vii **MARY ELIZABETH**[8] **BALDWIN**, died young.

530 viii **GEORGE WHITNEY**[8] **BALDWIN**, born 4 Apr. 1828, South Orange, resided in June 1875 in Newark, married 20 Sept. 1855 **LUCY DORRANCE**, of Scotland, Connecticut, and had five children, all

1129. Baldwin, *Baldwin Genealogy*, 550, "who, 1874, in her ninety-first year, lives with her son George W."

1130. Whittemore, The Founders and Builders of the Oranges, 43.

1131. Baldwin, *Baldwin Genealogy*, 550.

1132. Baldwin, Baldwin Genealogy, 550; Whittemore, The Founders and Builders of the Oranges, 43.

1133. Baldwin, *Baldwin Genealogy*, 591–92.

surnamed Baldwin: (1) Ella Louisa[9], died aged 5; (2) Carrie M.[9]; (3) Mary Lilian[9]; (4) Albert Dorrance[9]; and (5) Louisa Alma[9].[1134]

1134. Baldwin, *Baldwin Genealogy*, 592.

EIGHTH GENERATION

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

345. NANCY[8] **SANDERS** (*193Ephraim*[7] *Sanders*, *Keziah*[6] *Dod*, *Stephen*[5] *Dod*, *Elizabeth*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 23 Dec. 1792, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.,[1135] and died 4 Dec. 1881, aged 89, Mt. Clemens, Macomb Co., Michigan.[1136] She married 29 Mar. 1812, Mendham,[1137] **SAMUEL LOREE AXTELL**, who was born 11 Nov. 1791, on the Axtell homestead in Mendham Twp.,[1138] son of Silas and Elizabeth (Loree) Axtell,[1139] and who died 21 June 1855, Mt. Clemens.[1140] Both Nancy and Samuel are buried in Mt. Clemens.

From the Axtell genealogy, about Samuel L. Axtell:

> On the twenty ninth of March, 1812, while yet wanting several months of his majority he was married to Miss Nancy Sanders, oldest child of Captain Ephraim Sanders, whose homestead was on the Washington Turnpike, two and a half miles east of the Village of Mendham. . .
>
> On the eleventh day of October, 1816, in company with his father and father-in-law with their teams, he left Mendham with his family consisting of his wife and two children, for the tedious journey of nearly 600 miles over the Alleghany Mountains and beyond. After getting over the mountains the party stopped in Washington County, Pennsylvania, and spent six days visiting among the Axtells and Sanderses, who had emigrated from Morris County a few years before. They arrived at the end of their journey on the fourteenth day of Nov., 1816, having been on the road twenty-eight days, and thirty-four days after leaving Mendham.
>
> His first location was in a settlement some five or six miles from Columbus [Ohio], but, on the fifteenth of Apr., 1817, he moved into the village, which had but a few years before been made the capital of the state. Here he built himself a dwelling house and continuted to reside until Apr.

1135. The Axtell Record, 13.
1136. The Axtell Record, 16; *History of Morris Co.* (Munsell, 1882), 243.
1137. The Axtell Record, 8, 16.
1138. The Axtell Record, 9.
1139. The Axtell Record, 8.
1140. The Axtell Record, 15–16.

> 26, 1819, when he sold his village property and lived in his old neighborhood until the beginning of 1820, when he bought eighty acres of land on Indian Run, Jersey Twp., Licking County, and moved upon it. On the twentieth of May, 1820, he acted as clerk of the first town-meeting ever held in that township. He continued to reside in Jersey Twp. until the death of his father, which occurred September 29, 1823, made it necessary for him to return to New Jersey. In the latter part of the autumn of that year he preformed [sic] the journey on foot. The next spring it was thought advisable to send for his family, therefore his father-in-law made a journey into Ohio after them. Taking the family, consisting of the mother and six children, the youngest five months old, and as many household goods as could be loaded into a two-horse covered wagon, he started for Mendham, where they arrived on the first Monday in June, 1824, after a tedious journey of three weeks. . . .
>
> Here [on the old homestead in Mendham] he continued to reside until the spring of 1841, when he moved his family consisting of his wife and nine children to Clinton Twp., Macomb County, Michigan, where he purchased 160 acres of land on the "Clinton and Kalamazoo canal," half way between the villages of Mt. Clemens and Utica.[1141]

In 1830 Samuel L. Axtell, 30–40, resided in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with a woman 30–40, two males 15–20, one female 10–15, one male and one female 5–10, and two females under 5.[1142]

355. ARTEMAS[8] DAY (_205_*?Daniel*[7] *Day*, *?Jonathan*[6] *Day*, *?Joseph*[5] *Day*, *Paul*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) [was born 16 June 1745, Morristown,] [died 18 Apr. 1803, Mendham,] married 22 Jan. 1767, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,[1143] **BETHANY AXTELL**, and had 10 children. His will was proved 17 June 1803. He was a captain in the Revolutionary War. His widow and children moved to Washington Co., Pa.

The Mendham town records have several mentions of Artemas. The number at the right is the page from Book 1: Ear Marks, or Book 2:

1141. The Axtell Record, 13–14.

1142. U.S. census, 1830, Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 82, p. 44.

1143. *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J., Part I,* 46, marriages, "[1767] Jan. 21. Artemas Day of Mendham, & Bethany Axtel."

Mendham Twp. Book, of the town records documenting the corresponding event.[1144]

11 Mar. 1777	Overseer of roads	41
16 Feb. 1778	Strays	148
19 Feb. 1784	Strays	188
14 Mar. 1786	Moderator [4 mentions]	61
11 Apr. 1791	Collector [2 mentions]	67
8 Apr. 1793	Judge of appeal	69
14 Apr. 1794	Judge of appeal	133

368. RUSSELL[8] **DAY** (*205Dale Lot*[7] *Day*, *Jared*[6] *Day*, *Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 28 Apr. 1817 (calculated), New York, and died 9 Jan. 1903, Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., aged 85 years 8 months 12 days, and was buried (burial permit) 12 Jan. 1903, City Cem., Woodland.[1145] He married (1) **ANN ELIZA —**, who was born about 1827, New York. He married (2) 4 Feb. 1875, Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif.,[1146] **ABIAH RUDGERS**, who was born about 1844, New York.

In 1860 Russell Day, 45, a farmer born in New York with $1,300 real and $2,570 personal estates, resided in Cacheville, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., with "Annaliza," 33, born in New York, and with Daniel Barns, 15, born in Tennessee, and Frank Stewart, 5, born in Indiana. Next door was Charles Traver, 32.[1147]

In 1870 Russell Day, 54, a farmer born in New York with $5,000 real and $3,000 personal estates, resided in Woodland, Cache Creek Twp.,

1144. Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., Transcribed from County and Twp. Minute Books*, 43, 55, 60, 62, 88, 92, 101. There may be more entries; these are those that appear on a page with a Riggs record.

1145. *Calif. Death and Burial Records from Select Counties, 1873–1987*, image online, Yolo Co., burial permit, 12 Jan. 1903, R. Day, aged 85 yrs. 8 mos. 12 dys., male, white, married, farmer, born N.Y., died Woodland, 9 Jan. 1903, of apoplexis, medical attendant E. D. Curtis, interred City Cem.

1146. *Web: Western States Marriage Index, 1809–2011*, groom Russell Day, bride Abiah Rudgers, 4 Feb. 1875, Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., vol. E:66; *Calif. County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849–1980*, image online, Yolo Co., Marriages, 1850–1905, "Rudgers Abiah [to] Russell Day Feb 4 1875 [by] W Pendegast [where] Woodland E 66."

1147. U.S. census, 1860, Cacheville PO, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., r. 72, p. 589, dw. 357, fam. 357.

Yolo Co., Calif., with Ann E., 41, born in New York, and with Frank [*sic*], 15, born in Indiana. Frank Day, 15, was perhaps Frank Stewart, 5, in the preceding census. Next door was Charles Traver, 41.[1148]

In 1880 Russell Day, 63, a farmer born in New York of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Connecticut, resided in Woodland Pct., Yolo Co., Calif., with his wife, Abiah, 36, born in New York of New York natives.[1149]

Child of the first marriage (possibly adopted):

531 i **FRANK[9] DAY**, born about 1855, Indiana.

370. MARY ANN[8] DAY (*205Dale Lot[7] Day, Jared[6] Day, Samuel[5] Day, Samuel[4] Day, Mary[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born about 1819, New York. She married (1) 10 Sept. 1841, St. Joseph Co, Ind.,[1150] **WILLIAM NORTON**, who was born about 1808, New York. She married (2) 23 Dec. 1860, Yolo Co., Calif.,[1151] **SIMEON WRIGHT HOPKINS**, who was born about 1807, Vermont, and died 1873, Sacramento Co., Calif.[1152] ***One of these is Jackie White's line.***[1153]

1148. U.S. census, 1870, Woodland PO, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., r. 93, p. 446B, dw. 624, fam. 608.

1149. U.S. census, 1880, Woodland Pct., Yolo Co., Calif., ED 156, r. 86, p. 284D, dw. 310, fam. 314.

1150. *Ind. Marriage Index, 1800-1941*, William Norton to Mary Ann Day, 10 Sept. 1841, St. Joseph Co., Ind.

1151. *Calif. County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849–1980*, image online, Yolo Co., Marriages, 1850–1905, "This is to Certify that I united in Matrimony Simneon W. Hopkins to Mary Ann Norton in Yolo County Cal. on the 23d day of Decr 1860 W. M. Dodson, Minister of the Gospel;" *Web: Western States Marriage Index, 1809–2011*, Mary Ann Norton to Simeon Hopkins, 23 Dec. 1860, Yolo Co., Calif., vol. C1:72, marriage ID 1491457.

1152. *U.S. Presbyterian Church Records, 1701–1970*, image online, Westminster Presbyterian Church, Sacramento Co., Calif., Session and Register, 1852–1936, lists Simeon W. Hopkins, died apparently in 1873, two removed from Lot Day apparently deceased the same year (possibly Lot[7] Day who died 1874).

1153. Email from Jackie White, 8 June 2019, George Day and Mary Riggs son, Samuel Day who married Abigail Carter; their son Samuel, who married Mary Elizabeth Cory; Jared Day (I have his will abstract) who married Mary Agnes Gildersleeve; Dale Day who married Sybil Russell and their daughter, Mary Ann who married my great grandfather." I have yet to vet the items in red.

In 1850 "W^m^" Norton, 42, a machinist born in New York, resided at the jail with Lot Day Jr., 27, sheriff (q.v.), in Portage Twp., St. Joseph Co., Ind., and with Mary Ann, 31, born in New York, George, 6, and Lot D., 4, both born in Indiana.[1154]

On 18 June 1866, Simeon Wright Hopkins, 59, a farmer born in Vermont, residing in Washington Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., registered to vote.[1155]

In 1870 Simeon W. Hopkins, 63, a journeyman carpenter born in Vermont with $150 personal estate, resided in Woodland, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., with Mary A., 53, born in New York, and with Dwight S., 30, a journeyman carpenter born in Indiana with $1,000 real estate, Alsen W., 26, a railroad engineer born in Indiana, Ella, 15, and Charles T., 13, both born in California, and George, 26, a railroad engineer, and Lot, 24, a civil engineer, both born in Indiana.[1156] George and Lot Hopkins were surely George and Lot D. Norton, from Mary's first marriage.

In 1880 Mary A. Hopkins, 64, a widow born in New York of New York natives, resided in Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., in the household of her nephew, L. D. Stephens, 44, a grain dealer born in Missouri of Kentucky natives, his wife, Alice E., 25, born in California of a father born in North Carolina and a mother in Indiana, his daughter, Rowena A., 2, born in California, and one servant.[1157]

A family genealogy of the Hopkins family has this [unvetted by me]:

> 212. Simeon Wright[7] (Matthew[6], Nehemiah[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Stephen[2], John[1]), b. at Rutland, Vermont, or Cayuga County, New York, 21 April 1807; m. 2 January 1831, Harriet Fowler, b. 10 April 1814, eldest daughter of John and Elizabeth Fowler. She d. near Sacramento, California, 27 April 1857; he d. at Yreka, California, 24 October 1872.

1154. U.S. census, 1850, Portage Twp., St. Joseph Co., Ind., r. 171, p. 3B, dw. 42, fam. 42.

1155. *Calif. Voter Registers, 1866–1898*, Yolo Co., 1867–1890, "[no.] 78 [name] Hopkins, Simeon Wright [age] 59 [born] Vermont [occupation] Farmer [local residence] Washington [registered] June 14, 1866 Sworn."

1156. U.S. census, 1870, Woodland PO, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., r. 93, p. 432A, dw. 364, fam. 471, FHL 545592.

1157. U.S. census, 1880, Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., ED 156, r. 86, p. 273B, dw. 137, fam. 140.

He resided in Licking County, Ohio, South Bend, Indiana, and on 15 February 1852, started across the plains for California, where he died twenty years later.

Children:

433. Ludd[8], . . .
Austa[8], . . .
Jay[8], . . .
434. Simeon Dwight[8], b. 17 October 1838.
435. Alsen Wright[8], b. 12 December 1842, at South Bend; m. Sarah E. High.[1158]
Harriet Celia[8], . . .
Elizabeth Elsie[8], . . .
435. Ella Elizabeth[8], b. 12 June 1855, near Sacramento; . . . .[1159]

Known children of the first marriage, to William Norton:

532 i **GEORGE[9] NORTON**, born about 1844, Indiana.
533 ii **LOT[T] D.[9] NORTON**, born about 1846, Indiana, married (2) 10 Jan. 1914, Seattle, King Co., Wash.,[1160] **IDA F. SCHWIETZER**, born

1158. Timothy Hopkins, *John Hopkins of Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1634, and Some of His Descendants*, Palo Alto: Stanford University Press, 1932, 352–353, page images posted on *Find a Grave*, no. 57312704, Jeduthan D. Hopkins, brother of Simeon Wright Hopkins, book page images also available online at *John Hopkins of Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1634, and some of his descendants*, <Ancestry.com>.

1159. Timothy Hopkins, *John Hopkins of Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1634, and Some of His Descendants*, Palo Alto: Stanford University Press, 1932, 352–353, page images posted on *Find a Grave*, no. 57312704, Jeduthan D. Hopkins, brother of Simeon Wright Hopkins, book page images also available online at *John Hopkins of Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1634, and some of his descendants*, <Ancestry.com>; supported by U.S. census, 1860, Washington Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., r. 72, p. 600, dw. 429, fam. 429, FHL 803072, lists S. W. Hopkins, 53, born Vt., D. S., 22, male, born Ind., Ella, 5, born Calif., and two others, next door to Ludd Hopkins, 28, born Ohio; also by U.S. census, 1850, Portage Twp., St. Joseph Co., Ind., r. 171, p. 8B, dw. 111, fam. 111, lists Simeon W. Hopkins, 43, born Vt., Harriet, 36, born N.Y., Ludd, 19, born Ohio, Jay, 14, and Simeon D., 10, and Alsen H., 7, all born Ind.

1160. *Wash. Marriage Records, 1854–2013*, image online, King Co., Marriages, 1914, Jan.–Apr., Seattle, license no. 41862, groom: Lott D. Norton, 69, of San Francisco, white, widower, civil engineer, his second marriage, born in Ind., father "W^m^" Norton, born N.Y., mother Mary Ann Day, born Md. [*sic*], bride: Ida F. Schwietzer, 57, of Seattle, white, single, housewife, her first marriage, born Germany, father "W^m^" Schwietzer, born Germany, mother Ernestine Ernst, born in Germany, married 10 Jan. 1914, at "Residence" (presumably hers), by John E. Humphries, Judge of the Supe-

about 1857, Germany, daughter of William and Ernestine (Ernst) Schwietzer.

371. LOT[T][8] DAY JR. (205*Dale Lot*[7] *Day*, *Jared*[6] *Day*, *Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 24 Apr. about 1823, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, died 13 Apr. 1882, Alameda Co., Calif.,[1161] and was buried in Mountain View Cem., Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif.[1162] He married (1) 25 May 1850, Indiana,[1163] **ANNA (NORTON) WRIGHT**, who was born about 1830, Pennsylvania. He married (2) **CELINE —**, who was born about 1835 26 Jan. 1831, Richfield Springs, Otsego Co., N.Y., died 7 Jan. 1888, Alameda Co., Calif., and was buried with her husband.[1164] She signed her will 31 Dec 1887, Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., and it was proved 6 Feb. 1888.

In 1850 Lot Day Jr., 27, sheriff, born in Ohio, resided at the jail in Portage Twp., St. Joseph Co., Ind., with Anna N., 20, born in Pennsylvania, and Sarah [who is she? sister? sister-in-law?], 29, born in Ohio, and with "W[m]" Norton, 42, a machinist born in New York, Mary Ann Norton, 31, born in New York, George Norton, 6, and Lot D. Norton, 4, both born in Indiana.[1165] N.B. William Norton married 10 Sept. 1841, St. Joseph Co, Ind., Mary Ann Day.[1166]

In 1860 Lot Day Jr., 37, deputy warden of the Northern Indiana State Prison with $500 personal estate, born in Ohio, resided in Michigan City, La Porte Co., Ind. He was listed with the prisoners.[1167]

---

rior Court.

1161. *Calif. Wills and Probate Records, 1850–1953*, Alameda Co., Probate packet 380, images 82–188/3120 online, particularly image 107.

1162. *Find a Grave*, no. 175693839 and 175693786, no gravestone photograph, Mountain View Cem., Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., unsourced.

1163. *Ind. Marriages, 1810–2001*, Lot Day to Anna N. Wright, 25 May 1850, Indiana, FHL 1503389, p. 218.

1164. *Find a Grave*, no. 175693839 and 175693786, no gravestone photograph, Mountain View Cem., Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., unsourced.

1165. U.S. census, 1850, Portage Twp., St. Joseph Co., Ind., r. 171, p. 3B, dw. 42, fam. 42.

1166. *Ind. Marriage Index, 1800-1941*, William Norton to Mary Ann Day, 10 Sept. 1841, St. Joseph Co., Ind.

1167. U.S. census, 1860, Michigan City PO, Michigan City Twp., La Porte Co., Ind., r. 275, p. 453, dw. 690, fam. 655.

In 1860 Anna N. Day, 30, wife of the deputy warden, born in Pennsylvania, resided in Michigan City, La Porte Co., Ind., with Eliza W., 9, Frank R., 7, and Adalade, 2, all born in Indiana, and one domestic.[1168]

Placeholder: On 11 Mar. 1861, San Joaquin Co., Calif., Lot Day married Mary Griswold, both of Stockton.[1169]

On 19 June 1875 Lott Day Jr., 52, born in Ohio, a hotel keeper, of Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., registered to vote.[1170]

In 1880 Lot Day, 57, a boarding house manager born in Indiana of Indiana natives, resided in Woodland, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., with his wife, Celine, 45, born in New York of New York natives, and with his son, Frank, 27, "works at Wells Fargo," born in Indiana, and with nine roomers and two housekeepers.[1171]

On 3 Feb. 1882 Lott Day Jr. signed his will in Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., and it was proved 22 May 1882. It mentions "conveying all the real estate owned by me in the State of Indiana . . . to my son Frank R. Day," "my wife Celine Day," and "my grand son Elwood Day Bender the son of my deceased daughter Lizzie W. Bender."[1172] According to a probate packet in the same archive, we know that Lott died 13 Apr. 1882, Alameda Co., Calif.[1173]

On 31 Dec 1887 Celine Day signed her will in Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., and it was proved 6 Feb. 1888. It mentions "Annie Celine Day daughter of Frank R. Day," and "Frank R Day Son of my Husband." John A. Nash was her executor, who also filed in St. Joseph Co., Ind.[1174]

1168. U.S. census, 1860, Michigan City PO, Michigan City Twp., La Porte Co., Ind., r. 275, p. 413, dw. 349, fam. 333, FHL 803275.

1169. *Calif. Select Marriages, 1850–1945*, Lot Day to Mary Griswold, 11 Mar. 1861, San Joaquin Co., Calif., FHL 824097; Western States Marriage Record Index, Lot Day to Mary Griswold, 11 Mar. 1861, San Joaquin Co., Calif., both from Stockton, Calif.

1170. *Calif. Voter Registers, 1866–1898*, "[voting no.] 2914 [register no.] 10936 [name] Day, Jr., Lott [age] 52 [born] Ohio [occupation] Hotel keeper [address] Oakland No. 2 [registered] June 19, 1875."

1171. U.S. census, 1880, Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., ED 9, r. 61, p. 171B, dw. 12, fam. 13.

1172. *Calif. Wills and Probate Records, 1850–1953*, Alameda Co., Record of Wills etc., image 337/683 online at <Ancestry.com>, 472–473, will of Lott Day Jr., of Oakland, 3 Feb. 1882, proved 22 May 188 380

1173. *Calif. Wills and Probate Records, 1850–1953*, Alameda Co., Probate packet 380, images 82–188/3120 online, particularly image 107.

1174. *Calif. Wills and Probate Records, 1850–1953*, Alameda Co., Probate packet 1727 (132 images),

Children of the first marriage, to Anna:

534 i **ELIZA W.**[9] **DAY**, born about 1853, Indiana, died before her father's will of 3 Feb. 1882, married 13 Apr. 1869, Sacramento, Sacramento Co., Calif.,[1175] **W. S. BENDER**, and had at least one child: (1) .

535 ii **FRANK ROBERTS**[9] **DAY**, born about 1853, Indiana, and had at least one child: (1) Annie Celine[10] Day, born about 1884. Celine Day's heirs were, according to the petition in her probate packet date 11 Jan. 1888: "Frank R. Day aged about 30 years, resident of Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, State of California; Annie Celine Day aged about four years, resident of Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, State of California." Frank married (2, presumably) 5 Jan. 1891, Monterey Co., Calif.,[1176] **JESUS OLIVER**, born about 1863, California.

On 4 Oct. 1890 Frank Roberts Day, 37, born Indiana, a civil engineer in Monterey, registered to vote in Monterey Co., Calif.[1177] And similarly for 1892 and 1896.

536 iii **ADALADE**[9] **DAY**, born about 1858, Indiana, not mentioned in her father's will.

371. DELIGHTY [DELIGHTA] S.[8] **DAY** (*205Dale Lot*[7] *Day*, *Jared*[6] *Day*, *Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 1825 (gravestone) or about 1827 (obit.), Indiana, died 18 Jan. 1899 (obit.), Sacramento, Sacramento Co., Calif., and was buried Sacramento City Cem., Sacramento.[1178] She married 20 Mar. 1848, St. Joseph Co., Ind.,[1179]

---

will papers, images 681–685/3053 online, and petition papers, images 711–713/3053 online, see also images 634ff/3053, misindexed; *Ind. Wills and Probate Records, 1798–1999*, St. Joseph Co., images 653–658/855 online.

1175. *Calif. County Marriages, 1850–1952*, Sacramento Co., C:513, DS 4640202, image 430/541 online at <www.FamilySearch.org>, W. S. Bender to Lizzie W. Day, licensed 12 Apr. 1869, married Sacramento City, 13 Apr. 1869, by J. E. Durnill MG.

1176. *Calif. County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849–1980*, Monterey Co., image 14/67 online at <Ancestry.com>, "[date] January 5th 1891 [locality] Monterey [names of parties] Day Frank R. | Oliver Jesus [residences] Monterey | Monterey [ages] 37 | 28 [places of nativity] Indiana | California [by whom married] H. S. Snodgrass [residence] Monterey [official station] Minister [date of record] Jany 13th 1891."

1177. *Calif. Voter Registers, 1866–1898*, Monterey Co., image 210/630 online at <Ancestry.com>.

1178. *Find a Grave*, no. 63849802, gravestone photograph, by Eric Watson, Sacramento City Cem.,

CHARLES TRAVER, who was born 1825 (gravestone), Ohio, died 1906, and was buried with his wife.

In 1850 Charles Traver, 25, a trader born in Ohio, resided on the Cosumnes River, Sacramento Co., Calif., with Delighty, 25, born in Indiana, and with two traders, William Miller, 29, born in Pennsylvania, and James McCollum, 29, born in New York.[1180]

In 1860 Charles Traver, 32, a farmer born in Ohio with $2,600 real and $18,340 personal estates, resided in Cacheville, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., with Delighty, 32, born in Indiana, and with Lott Norton, 14, born in Indiana. Next door was Russell Day, 45, born in New York.[1181]

In 1870 Charles Traver, 41, a farmer born in Ohio with $16,000 real and $3,000 personal estates, resided in Woodland, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., with "Della," 41, born in Indiana, and with Travin, 11, born in Kentucky. Next door was Russell Day, 54, born in New York.[1182]

In 1880 Charles Traver, 55, a sheep raiser born in Ohio of parents of unknown nativities, resided in Blue Rock Pct., Mendocino Co., Calif., with his wife, "Dillie" S.[C?], 55, born in Indiana of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Connecticut, and with John Day, 48, a widower farmer, with same nativities as Dillie, and with five other boarders and hands. Next door was Lott Day Norton, 34, born in Indiana of a father born in New York and a mother in Ohio, his wife, Emma, 32, born in Iowa of a father born in Maryland and a mother in Ohio, son, Claud, 7, and daughter, Dillie, 5, both born in California.[1183]

Sacramento, Sacramento Co., Calif., plot: lot 395, "Charles Traver | 1825–1906 | M^rs D. S. Traver | 1825–1899 | Traver."

1179. *Ind. Marriage Collection, 1800–1941*, Delighty S. Day to Charles Traver, 20 Mar. 1848, St. Joseph Co., Ind.

1180. U.S. census, 1850, on th "Consumnes" River, Sacramento Co., Calif., r. 35, p., 245A, dw. 6, fam. 6.

1181. U.S. census, 1860, Cacheville PO, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., r. 72, p. 590, dw. 358, fam. 358.

1182. U.S. census, 1870, Woodland PO, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., r. 93, p. 446B, dw. 625, fam. 609.

1183. U.S. census, 1880, Blue Rock Pct., Mendocino Co., Calif., ED 61, r. 68, p. 247D, dw. 129,

An obituary for Delighty:

> Traver—in this city, Jan 18 1899, Delighty S., wife of Charles Traver, sister of Mrs. W. G. Hunt, Russel [sic] and John Day of Woodland and the late Mary Ann Hopkins, a native of Indiana, age 72 yrs. Friends and acquaintances are respectfully invited to attend the funeral Friday at 3 pm from the English Lutheran Church, Sixteenth, between J and K. Friends may view the remains at her late residence, 1210 K Street, Friday morning, from 9 till 12 o'clock. Casket will not be opened in church, Interment in City Cemetery.[1184]

373. JOHN[8] **DAY** (*205Dale Lot*[7] *Day*, *Jared*[6] *Day*, *Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 9 Nov. 1831 (calculated), St. Joseph Co., Ind., and died 17 June 1901, in the home of his brother Russell, Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., aged 69 years 7 months 8 days, and was buried in Woodland Cem.[1185] He married an unknown person.

In 1860 John Day, 26, a stockraiser born in Indiana with $2,000 personal estate, resided in Stockton, Castoria Twp., San Joaquin Co., Calif., with nine other people.[1186]

An obituary for John:

> John Day, a native of St. Joseph county, Indiana, and 69 years, 7 months and 8 days of age, died at the residence of his brother, Russell Day, two and a half miles southeast of Woodland, Monday night. . . .
>
> The deceased was a son of Lot Day, who died near Halleck Station, Nevada, in March 1874, and was buried in the Woodland cemetery. John Day came from Indiana to California in 1850, with his father. He resided for a time in Stockton, then came to Woodland. Afterwards he moved to Nevada and engaged in stock-raising near Wadsworth. He was married in

---

fam. 130. Lott Day Norton resided in dw. 128.

1184. Obit., *Sacramento Bee*, Thurs., 19 Jan. 1899, p. 5, transcribed to *Find a Grave*, no. 63849802.

1185. *Calif. Death and Burial Records from Select Counties, 1873–1987*, Yolo Co., burial permit, image online, John Day, age 68 years, male, white, single, farmer, born Indiana, death "Near Woodland Cal," date of death "June 17/4 [sic]," cause epilepsy, medical attendant D. O. Bean, Coroner, interred Woodland Cem., document dated 19 June 190[1?].

1186. U.S. census, 1860, Stockton PO, Castoria Twp., San Joaquin Co., Calif., r. 64, p. 896, dw. 224, fam. 234, FHL 803064.

> Virginia City, and his wife died there, but we have been unable to ascertain his wife's name or the date of her marriage or death. After the death of his wife Mr. Day returned to California. Something over twenty years ago he was stricken with paralysis, which ever afterward affected one side. Nine years ago he returned to Woodland and after that made his home with his brother, Russell Day. . . .[1187]

374. JENNIE [JANE] G.[8] DAY (_205_*Dale Lot*[7] *Day*, *Jared*[6] *Day*, *Samuel*[5] *Day*, *Samuel*[4] *Day*, *Mary*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Jan. 1835 (1900 census), South Bend, St. Joseph Co., Ind., died 27 Apr. 1911, Yolo Co., Calif.,[1188] and was buried in Mountain View Cem., Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif.[1189] She married 1853 (see the bio) **WILLIAM GASTON HUNT**, who was born 12 Feb. 1827, Guilford Co., N.C., son of Asa and Diana (Stanley) Hunt, and died 1897 or 1899, Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., and was buried with his wife.

In 1870 William G. Hunt, 38, a farmer born in Maryland with $32,000 real and $2,000 personal estates, resided in Woodland, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., with Jane, 33, born in Indiana, and with Alice, 15, Rowena, 13, and Alvis, 11, all three born in California, and with one cook and one laborer. Lot Day, 75, resided next door.[1190]

In 1880 W. G. Hunt, 53, a grain dealer born in North Carolina, resided in Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., with his wife, Jennie G., 45, born in Indiana, and with his daughter, Rowena D., 24, and son, Alvis G., 22, both born in California, and with one servant.[1191]

1187. Obit., "Sudden Death. The Summons Came to John Day Monday Night," *Woodland Daily Democrat*, Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., Tues., 18 June 1901, image online at <Ancestry.com>, originally shared by cynthiarobbins1962, linked to John Lot Day.

1188. *Calif. Death Index, 1905–1939*, Jennie G. Hunt, born about 1835, died 27 Apr. 1911, age 76, Yolo Co., Calif.

1189. *Find a Grave*, no. 142710969, gravestone photograph, by Rachel Shaw, Mountain View Cem., Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., "W. G. Hunt | 1827–18990. | Jennie G. Hunt | 1835–1911 | Hunt."

1190. U.S. census, 1870, Woodland PO, Cache Creek Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., r. 93, p. 449A, dw. 702, fam. 683.

1191. U.S. census, 1880, Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., ED 156, r. 86, p. 277B, dw. 209, fam. 213.

In 1900 Jennie G. Hunt, 65, a widow born Jan. 1835 in Indiana of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Indiana, resided in Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., with her son, "Alvas" G., 42, a capitalist born Apr. 1858 in California of a father born in North Carolina, her daughter-in-law (and Alvas's wife of five years), Alice S., 29, born May 1871 in Kentucky of Kentucky natives, and her granddaughter Jennie G. Jr., 2, born May 1898 in California, and with one servant. Jennie had had four children, with three surviving. Alice had had the one child.[1192]

Known children of four:[1193]

+ 537 i **ALICE EDITH**[9] **HUNT**, born 11 Oct. 1854, California, married **LAWRENCE D. STEPHENS**, and had at least one child.

538 ii **ROWENA D.**[9] **HUNT**, born Mar. 1858, California, married about 1888 **EDGAR J. DUPUE**, born Dec. 1854, Illinois, and had two children.

In 1900 Edgar J. DuPue, 45, "Grain & Commission," born Dec. 1854 in Illinois of a father born in New York and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Cacheville Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., with his wife of 12 years, Rowena H., 41, born Mar. 1858 in California of a father born in North Carolina and a mother in Indiana, and with his daughters, Elva, 11, born Apr. 1889, and Correnah, 6, born July 1893, both born in California, and with one visitor and 18 servants. Rowena had had two children, with both surviving.[1194]

539 iii **ALVIS G.**[9] **HUNT**, born 19 Apr. 1858 or 1859, Yolo Co., Calif., married about 1895 **ALICE S. —**, born May 1871, Kentucky, and had at least one child: (1) Jennie G.[10] Hunt Jr., born May 1898, California.

377. DANIEL LINDSLEY[8] **RIGGS** (*260Stephen*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1])[1195] was born 11 June 1815 (gravestone),

1192. U.S. census, 1900, Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif., ED 363, r. ?, p. 81, sh. 6B, dw. 104, fam. 119, FHL 1240082.

1193. All details here from the sketch of William Gaston Hunt in Guinn (1906), 449–451, unless otherwise indicated.

1194. U.S. census, 1900, Cacheville Twp., Yolo Co., Calif., ED 195, r. ?, p. 2, sh. 2A, dw. 29, fam. 32, FHL 1240116.

1195. *Ore. Biographical and Other Index Card File*, Pioneer Index, image online, Daniel Lindsley

Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., N.J., died 13 Sept. 1883, Salem, Marion Co., Ore., aged 68 years 3 months 2 days, and was buried 16 Sept. 1883 in Pioneer Cem. there.[1196] Daniel married 24 Dec. 1836 **SARAH W. EDWARDS**, who was born 7 July 1814, Millburn, Essex Co., N.J., died 10 Feb. 1885, Portland, Multnomah Co., Ore., aged 70, and was buried 12 Feb. 1885 in Pioneer Cem. next to her husband.[1197]

A biographical note for Daniel describes his journey across the U.S. to the far west and back, twice:

> Daniel L. Riggs was born in Baskingridge, N. J., in 1815. Learned the carriage blacksmith trade in Newark. Married Sarah W. Edwards in 1836. Removed to New Haven, Connecticut, in 1837, and in 1838 to East Haven, where seven children were born to them—all but Theodore L. and Anna F. (Mrs. Geo. H. Himes) being deceased. In Apr., 1853, Mr. Riggs came by steamer to Oregon, and built the first steam flouring mill in the Willamette Valley, if not in the State. Returned to Connecticut in 1855, and came back to Oregon in 1858, bringing his family and settling at Eola, where he conducted a small machine shop until 1866, when he removed to Salem, where he lived until his death in 1883, carrying on the same branch of business. Mr. Riggs was an ingenious man, patenting several inventions, the most notable being that of a process of mending broken bells so as to retain their original tone. In 1876 he made a trip to Philadelphia with a view of mending the old Liberty bell, being inspired by the patriotic desire of hearing it peal forth once more. He had the

---

Riggs, born 11 June 1815, Basking Ridge, N.J., married 24 Dec. 1836, Sarah W. Edwards, came to Ore. 1853 from East Haven, Conn., via the Isthmus of Panama, located Eola, Polk Co., then to Salem in the Spring of 1866, occupation carriage blacksmith, machinist, died 13 Sept. 1853 [*sic*], remarks: "Built first steam saw mill and grist mill in Oregon, outside of Portland, 1853, for A.C.R. Shaw; returned to Conn., 1855, and brought family to Oregon, 1858. Eight in direct line from Edward Riggs, who came from England in 1633. Latter's sonm, was Sergeant Riggs, conspicuous in Pequod Indian War, 1637. Ancestors among the founders of Newark, N.J., 1650. His family consisted of a wife and four children—one son and three daughters."

1196. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, lot 144, space 1 SW, inscription: "Daniel L. Riggs | Born at | Baskingridge, New Jersey | June 11, 1815 | Died | Sept 13, 1883," obit.: "At Salem, Oregon, Sept. 13, 1883, D. L. Riggs, a pioneer of 1850, and father of Mrs. Geo. H. Himes, in the 69th year of his age. Newark, N.J., and New Haven, Conn., papers please copy. *Oregonian* 15 Sept 1883 2:3."

1197. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, lot 144, space 2 SW, inscription: "Sarah W. | Wife of | Daniel L. Riggs | Born at | Milburn, New Jersey | July 7, 1814 | Died | Feb. 10, 1885."

> support of Gen Hawley and other influential men, but the city authorities, who had the custody of the bell, claimed that it had fulfulled its mission, and hence would not permit the repair to be made.[1198]

In 1850 Daniel Riggs, 35, a blacksmith born in New Jersey with real estate worth $1,000, resided in East Haven, New Haven Co., Conn., with Sarah W., 35, born in New Jersey, and with Caroline, 10, Frances "F.," 8, Theodore 7, and Sarah, 3, a male [sic], all four born in Connecticut.[1199]

In 1860 D. L. Riggs, 45, a carriage maker born in New Jersey with real and personal estates worth $500 and $300, respectively, resided in Gold, Polk Co., Ore., with female S. W., 44, born in New Jersey, and with female F. E., 19, a school teacher, male T. L., 16, a clerk, female S. O., 13, and female A. F., 10, all four born in Connecticut.[1200]

In 1870 D. L. Riggs, 55, a machinist born in New Jersey with real and personal estates worth $3,000 and $2,500, respectively, resided in Salem, Marion Co., Ore., with female S. W., 55, born in New Jersey, and Susan O., 22, born in Connecticut.[1201]

In 1880 D. L. Riggs, 65, occupation "Ag Machine Shop," born in New Jersey of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Long Island, resided in South Salem, Marion Co., Ore., with his wife, Sarah W., 65, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives.[1202]

Children:[1203]

540 i **DAVID C.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 9 Dec. 1837, New Haven, New Haven Co., Conn., died 9 Dec. 1840, New Haven.

1198. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, notes for Daniel L. Riggs, cites "Lang 901, 902."

1199. U.S. census, 1850, East Haven Town, New Haven Co., Conn., r. 45, p. 177, dw. 318, fam. 336.

1200. U.S. census, 1860, Gold PO, Gold precinct, Polk Co., Ore., r. 1056, p. 540, dw. 160, fam. 138.

1201. U.S. census, 1870, Salem PO, South Salem precinct, Marion Co., Ore., r. 1287, p. 44, dw. 767, fam. 698.

1202. U.S. census, 1880, South Salem precinct, Marion Co., Ore., ED 79, r. 1082, p. 13B, dw. 17, fam. 17.

1203. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 70.

541 ii **CAROLINE L.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 13 May 1839, New Haven, New Haven Co., Conn., died 7 Oct. 1855, New Haven.

542 iii **FRANCES ELIZABETH**[9] **RIGGS**, born 6 Sept. 1840, New Haven, New Haven Co., Conn., died 12 Oct. 1860, Eola, Polk Co., Ore., aged 20 years 1 month 6 days, buried in Pioneer Cem., Salem, Marion Co., Ore.[1204]

+ 543 iv **THEODORE L.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 22 July 1843, New Haven, New Haven Co., Conn., married **SARAH LOVERY WARNER**, and had at least two children.

544 v **FREDERICK F.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 22 [Jan.] 1845 (calculated), died 22 [Oct.] 1846, East Haven, New Haven Co., Conn., aged 1 year 9 months.[1205]

545 vi **SARAH ORILLA**[9] **RIGGS**, born 10 June 1847, New Haven, New Haven Co., Conn., baptized 19 Mar. 1848, East Haven, New Haven Co., Conn.,[1206] died Apr. 1883, Portland, buried 1 May 1883, Pioneer Cem., Salem,[1207] married 23 June 1870, Salem, Marion Co., Ore., **ISAAC G. DAVIDSON**.

+ 546 vii **ANNA F.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 21 Sept. 1849, New Haven, New Haven Co., Conn., married **GEORGE H. HIMES**,[1208] and had 11 children.

390. JOHN[8] **RIGGS** (*266Jonathan*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1813, Pennsylvania, died shortly before 25 Feb. 1882 when his will was proved, Trumbull Co., Ohio. He is probably the J. Riggs buried in the Riggs plot that also contains his mother

1204. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, lot 144, space 3 NW, inscription: "Frances E. Riggs | dau. of D. L. & S. Riggs | died | Oct. 12, 1860 | age 20 years, 1 month, 6 days," obit.: "In Eola, Oct 12th, Frances E., daughter of Sarah W. and Daniel L. Riggs, aged 20 years. [New Haven and Newark papers please copy] *Oregon Statesman* 22 Oct 1860 3:2."

1205. East Haven VRs [Barbour, 10:113–224], DR, "Riggs, Frederic[k] F., s. Daniel, d. [Oct.] 22, 1846, ae 1 y. 9 m." Wallace has his birth 18 June 1845, New Haven.

1206. *Conn., Church Record Abstracts, 1630–1920*, "[Riggs] Sarah Orilla, child of Daniel S. [*sic*], bp. Mar. 19, 1848 (Entry crossed out) 1:74."

1207. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, lot 144, space 1 NW, notes: "Marriage – I. G. Davidson of Polk Co. & S. O. Riggs, m 23 June 1870 Lic. Dated 23 June 1870 (this is in 1870 apl.) Rec. 24 June 1874. At house of D. L. Riggs in Salem; O. Dickenson, M.G. Wit: D. L. Riggs & C. H. Dickinson #1669 pg 98," cites Marion Co., Ore., Marriages 2:23.

1208. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 70, "Hines."

Drusilla's grave (q.v.) and Mary E. Riggs, presumably his wife.[1209] He married **MARY E. —**, who was born about 1815 (1850 census) or 1821 [possibly 1818] (gravestone), Pennsylvania, died 8 Apr. 1880 (gravestone), aged 59 [possibly 62] years, and was buried in Old North Cem., Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio.[1210]

See his parents' sketch for the 1840 and 1850 censuses.

In 1880 John Riggs, 69, single, a farmer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio, in the household of Lemuel Anderson.[1211]

On 25 Feb. 1882 Jonathan Riggs was bonded as executor, with A. S. V. Riggs and Martin V. Bentley as sureties, of the last will and testament of John Riggs, deceased, late of Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio. Letters of administration were issued 2 Mar. 1882, Trumbull Co., Ohio.[1212]

John Riggs of Hubbard Twp., Trumbull Co., Ohio, signed his will 8 July 1881, and it was proved 25 Feb. 1882. It mentions "my Executor Jonathan Riggs of Mill Creek, Mercer County, Pa.," "the Christianizing of the Indians in the State of Oregon," "to my Nephew A. S. [*sic*] V. Riggs my farm known as the Riggs Homestead situate in the Hubbard Township Trumbull County Ohio containing seventy eight acres," "my brother Jonathan Riggs and to his son A. S. V. Riggs one hundred and four and one half acres of land known as the McFarland Farm, situate in Shenango Township Mercer County Pennsylvania. Also Fifty five (55) acres of land known as the Crawford farm situate in Shenango Township, Mercer County, Pa., and better known as the Crawford Lot," and

1209. *Find a Grave*, no. 91252300, gravestone photograph, by Donna White, Old North Cem., Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio, "J Riggs," in a group of gravestones featuring a Riggs obelisk and gravestones for Drusilla and Mary E. Riggs. Unsourced data: "Death Feb 1882."

1210. *Find a Grave*, no. 91252298, gravestone photograph, by Donna White, Old North Cem., Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio, "Mary E. Riggs | died | Apr. 8, 1880 | in her 6[0] [possibly 63] year."

1211. U.S. census, 1880, Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio, ED 195, r. 1070, p. 184B, dw. 508, fam. 563.

1212. *Ohio, Wills and Probate Records, 1786–1998*, Trumbull Co., Executors Bonds and Letters, Vol. 2, 1868–1886, image online, for Jonathan Riggs as executor of John Riggs's will.

"my brother Jonathan Riggs of Mill Creek Mercer County Pennsylvania the Executor of this my last Will and testament."[1213]

Known child:

547 i **WILLIAM B.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1830, Ohio. He probably did not survive his parents as father John's will makes no mention of wife or children.

391. JONATHAN[8] **RIGGS** (*266Jonathan*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 6 Sept. 1816 (gravestone), died 13 Apr. 1891, and was buried in Veach Cem., Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio.[1214] He married **SARAH VAN FLEET**,[1215] who was born 31 Oct. 1813 (gravestone), died 18 July 1896, and was buried with her husband.

In 1840 Jonathan Riggs, 20–30, resided in Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with a woman 20–30, another male 20–30, and one male under 5 [born 1835–1840].[1216]

In 1850 Jonathan "Rigs," 32, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $700 real estate, resided in Mill Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with Sarah, 33, born in Pennsylvania, and with "Lafyette," 8, and Lory Vanfliet, 8, female, both born in Pennsylavnia.[1217] The young girl might be another child, twin to Lafayette, but the census doesn't read that way. She is not in the 1860 census below.

In 1860 Jonathan Riggs, 43, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $2,000 real and $1,000 personal estates, resided in Mill Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with Sarah, 45, born in Pennsylvania, and with Lafayette, 18, and John, 4, both born in Pennsylavnia.[1218]

1213. Trumbull Co., Ohio, Wills, 1878–1883, 6:309–311, images 314–316/467 online at <www.FamilySearch.org>, DGS 7354244, will of John Riggs; *Ohio, Wills and Probate Records, 1786–1998*, Trumbull Co., Will Records, Vol. 6–7, 1879–1995, image online, will of John Riggs.

1214. *Find a Grave*, no. 106482099, gravestone photograph, by Mary Denzinger, "Jonathan Riggs | Born Sep 6, 1816; | Died Apr 13, 1891. | Sarah Wife of Jonathan Riggs | Born Oct. 31, 1813– Died July 18 1896 | Riggs."

1215. Her surname from her son Lafayette's death certificate (q.v.).

1216. U.S. census, 1840, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., r. 474, p. 336.

1217. U.S. census, 1850, Mill Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., r. 796, p. 270B, dw. 294, fam. 297.

1218. U.S. census, 1860, Mill Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., r. 796, p. 270B, dw. 294, fam. 297.

In 1870 "Johnathan" Riggs, 53, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $8,000 real and $1,000 personal estates, resided in Mill Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with Sarah, 54, born in Pennsylvania, and with A. L. V., 26, a farmer born in Pennsylavnia with $3,000 real and $300 personal estates.[1219]

In 1880 J. Riggs, 64, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Mill Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with his wife Sarah, 64, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Ireland. Next door resided A. L. V. Riggs, 39.[1220]

Known children:

+ 548 i **ADDISON LAFAYETTE VANFLEET[9] RIGGS**, born 25 Apr. 1842, Pennsylvania, married **EMILY/EMMA A. MCCLURE**, and had four children.

549 ii **JOHN[9] RIGGS**, born about 1856, Pennsylvania.

392. NANCY[8] RIGGS (*268Edward[7], ?Joseph[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 20 June 1787 (Crumrine, see below), Pennsylvania, died 11 June 1861, and was buried in Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., South Park Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.[1221] She married 30 Apr. 1807, presumably Washington Co., Pa. (see Crumrine excerpt below), **ELIJAH TOWNSEND**, who was born 8 May 1784, Peters Twp., Washington Co., Pa., son of Daniel and Lydia (—) Townsend, and died 18 May 1871, and was buried in Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.[1222]

From Crumrine's history of Washington Co., Pa.:

1219. U.S. census, 1870, Sheakleyville PO, Mill Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., r. 1373, p. 375B, dw. 100, fam. 100.

1220. U.S. census, 1880, Mill Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., ED 222, r. 1139, p. 448, dw. 309, fam. 312. A. L. V. Riggs resided in dw. 310.

1221. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Nancy | wife of | Elijah Townsend | died | June 11, 1861 | [unreadable] | [unreadable]."

1222. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Elijah Townsend | born | May 8, 1784 | died | May 18, 1871."

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

Elijah Townsend was born in Peters township, Washington Co., Pa., May 8, 1784, the eldest son of Daniel and Lydia Townsend. His father was among the first settlers of Peters township. He emigrated from England with his brothers John and Isaiah. His children were Judith, Rebecca, Catharine, Elijah, Oma, Charity, Lydia, Margaret, and Joseph. All were married and raised families; all are deceased (1882) except Margaret.

Daniel Townsend was a well-to-do farmer, owning at the time of his death about four hundred acres of land in Peters township, which was divided between his sons Elijah and Joseph, and is still owned by his descendants. He was born Aug. 13, 1747; died July 31, 1833. His wife, Lydia, was born Dec. 5, 1751; died Sept. 5, 1819. Elijah Townsend always lived in Peters township. He was a prosperous farmer, owning at the time of his death a number of farms in addition to the homestead farm. He was a great reader, and was emphatically a self-educated man. In politics he was first a Democrat, but in later years of his life became identified with the Republican party. At an early age he united with the Baptist Church at Library, and was an active member and a liberal supporter of that church for many years. The last years of his life and at the time of his death he was a member of the Maple Creek Church.

He was an officer in the war of 1812, and was justice of the peace in Peters twenty-one years. No successful appeal was ever made from his decisions. No stronger evidence could be furnished of his sterling good sense and excellent judgment. His advice and counsel were often sought in settlement of questions of difference among neighbors. The poor always found in him a steadfast friend.

He was united in marriage April 30, 1807, to Nancy, daughter of Edward and Mary Riggs. The marriage ceremony was performed by the Rev. David Phillips.

Mrs. Townsend was born June 20, 1787. Their children were Mary, born Feb. 28, 1808, married to Robert Phillips; six children living; she is deceased. Lydia, born Jan. 16, 1810, wife of F. K. Cooper, a farmer at Ginger Hill; two children. John, born Jan. 30, 1812, a merchant at White Mill Station, married Catharine McLaughlan; four children. Eleanor, born Jan. 25, 1814, wife of Dr. John Gousher [*sic*], a physician residing in Cleveland, Ohio. Mrs. Gousher is deceased; four children. Rebecca, born Jan. 22, 1816, wife of John Hill; four children. Daniel, born March 22, 1818, twice married; first wife, Nancy Larimer, by whom he had three children;

second wife, Rosanna Tenant, one child. Edward R., born June 22, 1820, married Jane Larimer; three children living. Elizabeth, born June 22, 1820, owning and residing at the homestead. Joseph, born Dec. 25, 1824; died in infancy. Enoch Wright, born Oct. 12, 1825, a physician living in Greensburg, Westmoreland Co., Pa., married Sarah Garner. Margaret Ann, born Nov. 16, 1827, living at the homestead. William, born Jan. 15, 1831, married Mary A. Devore, one son.

Mr. Townsend died May 18, 1871; his wife June 11, 1861.[1223]

In 1850 "Eliza" Townsend, 66, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with real estate valued at $3,960, resided in Peters Twp., Washington Co., Pa., and with Nancy, 63, Elizabeth, 23, Margaret Ann, 21, and William, 19, all born in Pennsylvania. Mary Riggs, 86, was also in the household.[1224]

Children (according to Crumrine[1225]):

550 i **MARY**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 28 Feb. 1808, died before 1882, married **ROBERT PHILLIPS**, and had at least six children.

551 ii **LYDIA**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 16 Jan. 1810, married **F. K. COOPER**, and had two children.

552 iii **JOHN**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 30 Jan. 1812, died 1903, buried Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., South Park Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.,[1226] married **CATHARINE MCLAUGHLAN**, born 14 June 1825 (calculated), died 4 Aug. 1873, buried Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., aged 48 years 1 month 21 days,[1227] and had four children.

553 iv **ELEANOR**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 25 Jan. 1814, died 21 July 1862, buried Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., South Park Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.,[1228] married **JOHN GOUGHER**, and had four children.

1223. Crumrine, History of Washington Co. Pa., 887–99.

1224. U.S. census, 1850, Peters Twp., Washington Co., Pa., r. 833, p. 48, dw. 71, fam. 71.

1225. Crumrine, History of Washington Co. Pa., 887–99.

1226. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "John Townsend | 1812–1903."

1227. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Catharine | wife of | John Townsend | died Aug. 4, 1873 | aged | 48 Yrs. 1 Mo. 21 Ds."

1228. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone pho-

554 v **REBECCA**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 22 Jan. 1816, married **JOHN HILL**, and had four children.

555 vi **DANIEL**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 22 Mar. 1818, married (1) **NANCY LARIMER**, and had three children, married (2) **ROSANNA TENANT**, and had one child.

556 vii **EDWARD R.**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 22 June 1820, died 14 Feb. 1913, buried Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., South Park Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.,[1229] married **JANE LARIMER**, born 21 Nov. 1838, died 25 Sept. 1915, buried Peters Creek Baptaist Church Cem.,[1230] and had at least three children.

557 viii **ELIZABETH**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 22 June 1822, Pennsylvania, died 13 Nov. 1856, buried in Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., South Park Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.[1231]

558 ix **JOSEPH**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 25 Dec. 1824, died [Jan.] [9], [1825], aged 15 days, buried in Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., South Park Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.[1232]

559 x **ENOCH WRIGHT**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 12 Oct. 1825, married **SARAH GARNER**.

560 xi **MARGARET ANN**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 16 Nov. 1827, Pennsylvania.

561 xii **WILLIAM S.**[3] **TOWNSEND**, born 15 Jan. 1831, died 1901, buried in Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., South Park Twp., Allegheny

---

tograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Eleanor, |Wife of | Dr. J. Goucher | born | Jan. 25, 1814 | died | July 21, 1862."

1229. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Edward R. | Townsend | June 22, 1820 | Feb. 14, 1813 | Father [buried next to Jane L.]."

1230. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Jane L. | Townsend | Nov. 21, 1838 | Sept. 25, 1915 | Mother [buried next to Edward R.]."

1231. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Elizabeth Townsend | born | June 22, 1822 | died | Nov. 13, 1856."

1232. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Joseph | Son of | E. & N. Townsend | died | [Jan. 9, 18[ ]?] | Aged 15 Days."

Co., Pa.,[1233] married **MARY A. DEVORE**, born 1840, died 1908, buried in Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.,[1234] and had one son.

393. JOSEPH[8] **RIGGS** (*268Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1795, Pennsylvania. He married (see biography of son Leander) **SARAH COOPER**, who was born about 1804, Pennsylvania.

In 1830 Joseph Riggs, 30–40, resided in Jefferson, Allegheny Co., Pa., with a woman, 20–30, two boys under 5, two girls 5–10, and one male 15–20.[1235]

In 1840 Joseph Riggs, 40–50, resided in Jefferson, Allegheny Co., Pa., with a woman, 30–40, one boy under 5, one boy and one girl 5–10, one boy and one girl 10–15, and one female 15–20. John and Edward Riggs were in the same township.[1236]

In 1850 Joseph Riggs, 55, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $4,000 real estate, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with Sarah, 46, born in Pennsylvania, Edward, 23, a farmer, Frederick, 19, a farmer, Sarah Ann, 16, Joseph, 12, and Leander, 5, all five born in Pennsylvania.[1237]

In 1860 Joseph Riggs, 65, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $2,000 real and $1,100 personal estates, resided in Library, Allegheny Co., Pa., with Sarah, 55, born in Pennsylvania, Edward, 30, a farmer, Frederick, 27, a farmer, Joseph, 21, a teacher, and Leander, 13, all five born in Pennsylvania.[1238]

In 1870 Sarah Riggs, 66, born in Pennsylvania with $12,000 real estate, resided in Green Tree, Allegheny Co., Pa., with Edward, 40, a

1233. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "William S. | 1830 [sic]–1901."

1234. Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Mary A. | 1840–1908."

1235. U.S. census, 1830, Jefferson, Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 144, p. 252, 200101,02001.

1236. U.S. census, 1840, Jefferson, Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 439, p. 134, 1110001,011101. John and Edward appear on p. 132.

1237. U.S. census, 1850, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 748, p. 243B, dw. 84, fam. 85.

1238. U.S. census, 1860, Library PO, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 1064, pp. 677–78, dw. 112, fam. 109.

farmer born in Pennsylvania with $2,000 personal estate. Next door was Frederick Riggs, 35, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, with Oscilla, 20, born in Pennsylvania, and a laborer.[1239]

In 1880 Sarah Riggs, 76, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., in the household of her son, Edward, 55, a farmer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and a laborer.[1240]

In 1900 Edward Riggs, 74, born Jan. 1826 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his brother, "Fredrick" C., 70, a farmer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives. Both are listed as single.[1241]

Children:

562 i **EDWARD[9] RIGGS**, born Jan. 1826 (1900 census), Pennsylvania.

In 1900 Edward Riggs, 74, single, a farmer born Jan. 1826 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his brother, "Fredrick" C., 70, single, a farmer born Sept. 1829 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives.[1242]

563 ii **FREDERICK C.[9] RIGGS**, born Sept. 1829 (1900 census), Pennsylvania, married **OSCILLA —**, born about 1850, Pennsylvania.

In 1870 Frederick Riggs, 35 [sic], a farmer born in Pennsylvania, resided in Green Tree, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with Oscilla, 20, born in Pennsylvania, and a laborer, James Akens, 13, born in Pennsylvania. Next door was Sarah Riggs, 66.[1243]

564 iii **SARAH ANN[9] RIGGS**, born about 1834, Pennsylvania.

565 iv **JOSEPH[9] RIGGS**, born about 1838, Pennsylvania.

1239. U.S. census, 1870, Green Tree PO, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 1299, p. 445A, dw. 174, fam. 156. Frederick resided in dw. 175.

1240. U.S. census, 1880, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 87, r. 1091, p. 298D, dw. 219, fam. 227.

1241. U.S. census, 1900, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 499, r. 1371, p. 259, sh. 2B, dw. 37, fam. 39.

1242. U.S. census, 1900, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 499, r. 1731, p. 445, sh. 2B, dw. 37, fam. 37.

1243. U.S. census, 1870, Green Tree PO, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 1064, p. 445, dw. 175, fam. 157. Sarah resided in dw. 174.

+ 566 v **LEANDER**[9] **RIGGS**, born 6 Sept. 1845, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co. Pa., married **MARY L. FINNEY**.

394. JOHN[8] **RIGGS** (*268Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 18 Mar. 1800, Washington Co., Pa.,[1244] died 28 Feb. 1848, aged 47, and was buried in Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., Allegheny Co., Pa.[1245] He married **MARY PHILLIPS**, who was born 13 Apr. 1800, Washington Co., Pa.,[1246] daughter of Joseph Phillips,[1247] and died 25 Jan. 1882, aged 81, and was buried in Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem. next to her husband. See the biography, from an 1889 history of Allegheny Co., Pa., in the sketch for John's father, Edward, which is continued below:

> David Riggs was six years old when his father [John} returned to the old farm in Washington county. He is the eldest of eleven children, and at the death of his father took charge of the family. His brothers and sisters are as follows: Sarah (Mrs. Murray, in Ohio). Edward R. (in Illinois), Josiah (in Leadville, Colo.), Lewis (died Oct. 20, 1884), Joseph (in Leadville, Colo.), John P. (at Mt. Washington, Pittsburg—he served three years in the civil war), Robert L. (in McKeesport, Pa.), William J., M.D. (at Fifteenth street, Pittsburgh), Obadiah H. (just graduated at Brooklyn Medical College), and Isaac W., M.D. (at Fifteenth street, Pittsburgh).[1248]

In 1830 John "Rigg," 30–40, resided in Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with a woman 30–40, two boys and one girl under 5, and one boy 5–10. Next to him are listed Edward Riggs Sr., and Edward "Rigg."[1249]

In 1840 John Riggs, 40–50 [John, 40], resided in Jefferson, Allegheny Co., Pa., with a woman, 40–50 [Mary, 40], two boys under 5 [John, 4,

1244. Cushing, History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 2:469.

1245. *Find a Grave*, no. 61154617, gravestone photograph, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., Allegheny Co., Pa., , by Gordon Hunter, "John Riggs | died | Feb. 22nd, 1848, | in the 48th year | of his age." His wife Mary's gravestone is next to his, "Mary | wife of | John Riggs | died Jan. 25th, 1882, | in the 82nd year | of her age.

1246. Cushing, History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 2:469.

1247. Cushing, Genealogical and Biographical History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 344.

1248. Cushing, History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 2:469–70.

1249. U.S. census, 1830, Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 144, p. 251.

Robert, 2], two boys 5–10 [Louis, 9, Joseph, ?], two boys 10–15 [Edward, ?, Josiah, 11], one male [David, 18] and one female [Sarah, ?] 15–20. Listed above John was Edward Riggs, and in the same township was Joseph Riggs.[1250]

In 1850 Mary Riggs, 50, born in Pennsylvania with $9,000 real estate, resided in Snowden, Allegheny Co., Pa., with David, 28, Josiah, 21, Louis, 19, Joseph, 16, John, 14, Robert, 12, William, 9, Obadiah, 7, and Isaac, 4, all nine born in Pennsylvania.[1251]

In 1860 Mary Riggs, 60, born in Pennsylvania, resided in Library, Allegheny Co., Pa., with David, 38, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $6,000 real and $1,425 personal estates, Elizabeth, 27, born in Ohio, John, 8, William, 6, Mary, 4, Sarah, 3, and Emma, 5/12, all five born in Pennsylvania, and with Josiah, 30, a farmer, Obadiah, 16, and Isaac, 14, all three born in Pennsylvania. Lewis Riggs, 28, resided next door.[1252]

In 1870 Mary Riggs, 70, born in Pennsylvania with real estate worth $5,000, resided in Green Tree, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., in the household of (her son) David Riggs (q.v.). Louis Riggs was next door.[1253]

In 1880 Mary Riggs, 80, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in New Jersey, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., in the household of David Riggs (q.v.).[1254]

Children:[1255] [1256]

+ 567 i **DAVID[9] RIGGS**, born 3 May 1822, Washington Co., Pa., married **ELIZABETH BATES**, and had 10 children.

1250. U.S. census, 1840, Jefferson, Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 439, p. 132, 2221001,0001001. Edward Riggs is listed just above; Joseph Riggs on p. 134.

1251. U.S. census, 1850, Snowden, Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 748, p. 250A, dw. 180, fam. 181.

1252. U.S. census, 1860, Library PO, Snowden, Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 1064, p. 684, dw. 159, fam. 152. Lewis resided in dw. 158.

1253. U.S. census, 1870, Green Tree PO, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 1299, p. 443, dw. 148, fam. 131. Louis resided in dw. 147.

1254. U.S. census, 1880, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 87, r. 1091, p. 443, dw. 205, fam. 214.

1255. Cushing, History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 2:469–70; Cushing, Genealogical and Biographical History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 344.

1256. Red from posting, Lynn Riggs, 11 Dec. 1998, *RIGGS–L Archive*.

568 ii **SARAH**[9] **RIGGS**, born 1823–1825 31 July 1824, Library, married **SAMUEL MURRAY**, resided in 1889 (publication date of brother David's biography) in Ohio.

569 iii **EDWARD R.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 1825–1829, 28 Sept. 1826, Library, died Rockford, Winnebago Co., Ill.resided in 1889 in Illinois.

570 iv **JOSIAH**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1829, 17 Jan. 1829, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny, Pa., Pennsylvania, died Colorado Springs, Colo., resided in 1889 in Leadville, Colo.

+ 571 v **LEWIS/LOUIS**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1831, 14 Aug 1831, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny, Pa., Pennsylvania, married **CATHERINE A. E. MAITS**, and had six children.

572 vi **JOSEPH**[9] **RIGGS**, born 1831–1835 about 1834 10 Feb. 1834, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny, Pa., Pennsylvania, died Colorado Springs, Colo., resided in 1889 in Leadville, Colo.

573 vii **JOHN P.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1836 2 Mar. 1836, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny, Pa., Pennsylvania, resided in 1889 at Mt. Washington, Pittsburgh, Pa. He served three years in the Civil War.

+ 574 viii **ROBERT L.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 26 Aug. 1838, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny, Pa., Pennsylvania, married **CORDELIA C. B. WHIGHAM**, and had six children.

575 ix **WILLIAM J.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1841 21 Dec. 1840, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny, Pa., Pennsylvania, an M.D., resided in 1889 at Fifteenth St., Pittsburgh, Pa.

+ 576 x **OBADIAH H.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 6 July 1843, Library, Snowden Twp., Pittsburgh, Allegheny, Pa., in 1889 had just graduated from Brooklyn Medical College. He married (1) **EMMA LOUISA ROBBINS**, and had probably six children, married (2) **ANNIE WILSON**, married (3) **ELMIRA A. WILSON**. Perhaps named for Obadiah Higbee, who married an Eliza or Elizabeth Riggs.

577 xi **ISAAC W.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1846 1 May 1846, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny, Pa., Pennsylvania, died Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., an M.D., resided in 1889 at Fifteenth St., Pittsburgh, Pa.

395. EDWARD[8] **RIGGS** (*268Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1803, Pennsylvania. He married **HESTER —**, who was born about 1807, Pennsylvania.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

The following (not yet vetted by me) copied from an unsourced online tree at Ancestry.com [it is copied from Wallace, p. 61]:

> Edward Riggs 8 (son of Edward, 7 Joseph, 6 David, 5 Edward, 4 Edward, 3 Edward, 2 Edward 1) was born near what is now Library, Pa., July 22, 1802, and now resides, if still living, at California in Washington County, Pa., January 1, 1827. He married Hester Newmeyer, born in Brownsville, Pa., and descended from a family in Heidelberg, Germany. She died June 17, 1875. He settled on a farm in 1831, near Findlayville, Pa., where he remained till 1858, when he removed to his last residence. He joined the Baptist Church of Peters Creek, 1820, and continued a member till 1832, when he espoused the theological views of Alexander Campbell, and became an active and successful preacher of that denomination. He organized and built up a flourishing society I the neighborhood of his farm, and when he removed to the village of California, he commenced a new organization, which has greatly prospered. Without the advantages of collegiate training, he has, for fifty years, been a leader in the religious and educational affairs of his neighborhood. He was a man of clear convictions, and could always be trusted for standing by what he believed to be the truth. His children were as follows:
>
> Joseph, b. December 4, 1828, d. September 30, 1830 Susan, b. May 20, 1830, m. Josiah Philips, May 23, 1850 John, b. June 30, 1832, m. Jane Stowe, 1853, at Fairmount, Neb. Dr. David, b. January 28, 1834, m. Mary Boggs, 1862 Mary E., b. June 3, 1835, m. William Philips, August 18, 1853 Jesse E., b. March 4, 1837,d. September 18, 1866 Harriet N., b. June 14, 1839, m. William H. Philips, June 27, 1871 Sarah J., b. November 4, 1841, m. Washington Jarvis, January 7, 1869 Amanda, b. June 27, 1844, unmarried Dr. Edward N., b. September 22, 1846, m. Luella Abrams, 1873 Dr. Wm. Judson, b. Aug. 11, 1848, m. Brilla Dawson, Oct 16, 1877

In 1830 Edward "Rigg," 20–30, resided in Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with a woman 20–30, one boy and one girl under 5, one girl 5–10, and a female 15–20. Next to him is listed Edward Riggs Sr. and John "Rigg."[1257]

1257. U.S. census, 1830, Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 144, p. 251.

EDWARD RIGGS, VOL. 3, PART 2: N.J.

In 1840 "Edw[d]" Riggs, 30–40, resided in Peters Twp., Washington Co., Pa., with a woman 30–40, two boys and one girl under 5, one boy and one girl 5–10, and one female 10–15, for a total of eight persons.[1258]

Edward Riggs figures prominently in the following excerpt from Crumrine's history of Washington Co., Pa. (I have emboldened each mention of his name):

> Peters Creek Christian Church [By Rev. W. L. Hayden]—The Christian Church in Peters township, near Library, Pa., was the offspring of the agitation in the Baptist Churches of Western Pennsylvania about the year 1830. In 1829 the Baptist Church at Library had a great many accessions under the labors of William Shadrach, then pastor of the church. These converts were not committed to the doctrines of the Philadelphia Confession of Faith, and were disposed to allow greater freedom in the exercise of that "soul liberty" which had reflected glory upon the Baptist denomination. Among these accessions was Henry Bennett, who, not agreeing with the Baptists in doctrine, was accused of heresy, and in 1833 was excommunicated because he believed in baptism for the remission of sins, as taught in Acts ii 38, and that in conversion the Holy Spirit operates only through the word of God. About this time William Shadrach stated in the monthly church meeting that there was a report in circulation that some of the members of the church had embraced the heresies taught by Alexander Campbell, and moved that a committee of five be appointed to draft articles of faith expressive of the views of the church in contradistinction to these heresies. This motion prevailed, and the committee was composed of William Shadrach, Enoch Wright, Esq., Daniel Van Voorhis, Samuel Boyer, and **Edward Riggs**. At the instance of the committee the chairman, William Shadrach, wrote five articles setting forth the Baptist faith on the points in question. Four member of the committee signed these articles, but **Edward Riggs** refused to sign the paper for two reasons, viz.: First, he did not believe the articles were in contradistinction to the teaching of A. Campbell; and, second, if he did so believe, he would not sign them, for they, as Baptists, had no more right to proscribe Mr. Campbell in the articles of faith than they had to proscribe any

1258. U.S. census, 1840, Peters Twp., Washington Co., Pa., r. 499, p. 151.

other man with whom they might disagree. He believed in "soul liberty." At the next meeting of the church William Shadrach read the articles to the church, and moved that they be annexed to the church covenant, and that all the members be required to sign their names to the amended covenant, or be dealt with accordingly. A small minority of the members complied with this requirement, but a large majority declined to commit themselves. The minority then passed a resolution that all the members who did not sign the newly-amended covenant should be suspended from the fellowship of the church until they did so. Soon after this action this same minority removed the lock from the door of the meeting-house, and put a new one in its place, and thus retained possession. While these events were transpiring, David Newmyre preached occasionally at the house of **Edward Riggs**, who was yet a deacon in the Baptist Church. This aroused suspicion, and an ineffectual attempt was made to get him out of his position. At length in 1835 he was called a heretic and a disturber of the church and disowned. After his exclusion the most of the discontented members went back, and were reconciled to the church, the obnoxious articles having been previously expunged from the covenant.

The prominent members who were left out, under the leading of David Newmyre, planted a congregation of Disciples of Christ at **Edward Riggs**' house in 1836, consisting at first of six members, to wit: **Edward Riggs**, James Boyer, Samuel Blackmore, Henry Bennett, Sarah Moore, and Sarah Philips. These persons united themselves together to maintain public worship on every Lord's day according to the order of the primitive church, and were governed by the New Testament alone.

The infant church continued to meet in the dwelling-house of **Mr. Riggs** for about three years, and slowly increased in numbers, some coming from the Baptists, and others from the world by conversion. The preachers during this time were Robert Forrester, Warrick Martin, Richard Ward, James Darsie, and John T. Smith. Those added by immersion were Mary Tidball, Josiah Philips, Obadiah Higbee, David Higbee, Davis Hammond, Benjamin Abbott, and Margaret Philips.

In the autumn of 1839 a brick meeting-house was competed on a lot a little east of the site if the present house. In the spring of 1840 Thomas Campbell visited the congregation and set in order the things that were wanting by setting apart **Edward Riggs** as elder, and James Boyer, Obadiah Higbee, and William Morrison as deacons. On March 7, 1840, John Boyer

> gave a deed to James Boyer, John Philips, and **Edward Riggs**, trustees of the Disciple or Christian Church, of a lot containing three thousand square feet, for the consideration of one dollar. The congregation met in the brick house which had been erected on this lot for nineteen years, when, by reason of some fault in construction, it was declared unsafe for meetings.
>
> On the 22nd of March, 1856, John Philips and **Edward Riggs**, trustees of the property belonging to the church gave a deed to James Boyer of the lot above described, for the consideration of one dollar. On the 23d of the preceding January, James Boyer and wife gave a deed to John Philips and **Edward Riggs**, trustees, etc., for the lot now owned by the church. The present frame house was built on this lot in 1858. In the same year **Edward Riggs** moved to California, Pa., and the oversight of the church devolved chiefly upon David Higbee, who was chosen as elder, and was ordained to the office on Jan. 10, 1859, by his brother, Jesse Higbee, assisted by Thomas Strathem and Henry Bennett, on the occasion of the formal opening of the new house. At the same time John Philips was set apart as deacon. Here the church has met ever since.[1259]

In 1850 Edward Riggs, 47, born in Pennsylvania with $6,300 real estate, resided in Union Twp., Washington Co., Pa., with Hester, 43, born in Pennsylvania, and with John, 18, a farmer, David, 16, a farmer, Mary, 14, Jesse, 12, Harriet, 10, Sarah J., 8, Amanda, 5, Edward M., 4, and William J., 1, all nine born in Pennsylvania.[1260]

In 1860 Edward Riggs, 57, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, with real estate worth $4,000 and personal estate worth $350, resided in Greenfield, California Borough, Washington Co., Pa., with Hester, 54, Jesse, 22, Harriet, 20, Sarah J., 17, Amanda, 15, Edward M., 13, and William J., 11, all born in Pennsylvania.[1261]

1259. Boyd Crumrine, *History of Washington County, Pennsylvania with Biographical Sketches of Many of Its Pioneers and Prominent Men* (Philadelphia: L. H. Leverts & Co., 1882), 887–99, this excerpt online at <www.chartiers.com/crumrine/twp-peters.html>.

1260. U.S. census, 1850, Union Twp., Washington Co., Pa., r. 834, p. 258B, dw. 23, fam. 23.

1261. U.S. census, 1860, Greenfield, California Borough, Washington Co., Pa., r. 1191, p. 117, dw. 32, fam. 32.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

Crumrine's history continues with the following excerpt about Edward's life after he moved to California Borough (emboldened as before):

> The Christian Church [By Rev. W. L. Hayden]—In the early days of Christianity, when the disciples were scattered abroad, they went everywhere preaching the word. So when **Edward Riggs** moved his family to California, Pa., in 1858, he began to declare the gospel to his neighbors, and became a centre of religious influence in the community. Five members of his household were disciples of Christ, and they found two others, David Thomas and his wife, who were of "like precious faith."
>
> Judson D. Benedict, of Tonawanda, N. Y., a man of great intellectual power, and an exceptionally forcible and convincing speaker, was invited to hold a series of meetings in this new and growing village. He came in March, 1859, and preached in the old school-house to deeply interested audiences. Much inquiry was awakened, and many people, like the noble Bereans, "received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the Scriptures daily whether these things were so; *therefore* many of them believed."
>
> On March 24, 1859, several persons having been immersed upon a public confession of their faith in Jesus, the Christ, the Son of the living God, the Christian Church in California, Pa., was organized in the house of **Edward Riggs**, on Second Street, the second church of the living God that was planted in his private dwelling. Twenty-two persons on that day associated themselves together in church order on the principles of the gospel of Christ as set forth by the apostles in the New Testament Scriptures. Their names are as follows, viz.: **Edward Riggs**, **Hester Riggs**, **Jesse E. Riggs**, **Hattie N. Riggs**, **Amanda Riggs**, **Sarah J. Riggs**, David Thomas, Harriet Thomas, Joseph Pyle, Albena Pyle, Emeline Pyle, Phebe Margarette Pyle, A. A. Devore, James Marshall, Josiah W. Phillips, Susan Phillips, Sarah Smith, Laura E. Smith, Mary Miller, Rebecca Miller, Henry Hornbake, and Sidney J. Rothwell. Of these **Edward Riggs**, David Thomas, and A. A. Devore were appointed elders. Owing to the peculiar views of J. D. Benedict with regard to the church organization, no deacons were chosen at that time.
>
> Soon after the organization **Mr. Riggs** moved to his present residence on Fifth Street, where the church assembled regularly for worship and

edification for nearly seven years. On occasion, when favored with the labors of an evangelist in meetings of days, they met in the old school building. By their fidelity and silent influence, and the occasional assistance of able proclaimers of the gospel with the blessing of God, the word of God increased, the number of disciples multiplied, and "the Lord added to them those that were being saved."

On Jan. 7, 1866, the church began to meet in the old school-house, according to previous arrangement, for the usual Lord's day worship, and continued so to meet until the completion of the present plain but comfortable and sufficiently commodious house of worship.

The first step toward a meeting-house was taken about the beginning of the year 1863, when a meeting was called to consider the propriety of building a house for public worship. It was then resolved that a board of trustees be chosen to take charge of all the church property, to receive any and all money or moneys or other valuables, and select a site for a building, if deemed advisable to build. Joseph Pyle, David Shallenberger, and Albert Wilson were chosen said board of trustees.

Prudently considering the financial ability of the membership, and desiring to avoid the embarrassment of a depressing debt, they moved slowly in obtaining subscriptions and collecting the necessary funds. On Jan. 4, 1866, it was resolved that the trustees, who were appointed at a previous meeting, be instructed to purchase a lot known as the Wilkins lot for one hundred and seventy-five dollars, on which to build a meeting-house. This resolution was carried into effect the same month, Jan. 18, 1866, when the lot was purchased according to instructions, and a deed was given by William Phillips and Mary, his wife, to Albert Wilson, Joseph Pyle, and David Shallenberger, trustees for the use of the Disciple Church meeting in California, Pa.

On May 26th, of the same year, a building committee was appointed consisting of Josiah W. Phillips, **Edward Riggs**, Joseph Pyle, and David Shallenberger. They proceeded to procure funds and materials, but did not build until 1870, when the present frame house was erected and completed early in 1871. The formal opening of the house for public worship was on Feb. 15, 1871. On that day John F. Rowe preached and began a series of meetings, continuing over three Lord'[s] days, and resulting in several accessions to the church. The elders of this church have been selected with special reference to the scriptural qualification of aptness to teach.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

> The general policy has been to rely upon local talent, chiefly the eldership, for the public instruction of the congregation and guidance into all good works, and to call in preachers to aid in special efforts to reach the world with the offers of salvation.
>
> The present eldership consists of **Edward Riggs**, G. G. Hertzog, and Robert Wilson; the first of whom has been an office-bearer in the church of God almost continuously for more than forty-five years. With him Josiah W. Phillips and David Shallenberger were also associated a part of the time. The deaconate is composed of Joseph Wilkins, James Luellyn, D. H. Jacobs, and James Stevenson.[1262]

In the same section, Crumrine mentions Edward Riggs several times: as an early resident of California Borough, as "cultivator and dealer in fruits, shrubbery, and ornamental trees" in 1861 there, and as a borough officer in 1860, 1864, and 1872–1874.

In 1870 Edward Riggs, 68, a "Gentlema" born in Pennsylvania, with real estate worth $8,000 and personal estate worth $1,050, resided in Bentleysville, California Borough, Washington Co., Pa., with Hester, 64, "Hattie," 25, a school teacher, Amanda, 22, and W. "G.," 21, all born in Pennsylvania. Also in the household is Annie Jarvis, 15, born in Pennsylvania.[1263]

Children:

578 i **JOHN**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1832, Pennsylvania.
579 ii **DAVID**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1834, Pennsylvania.
580 iii **MARY**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1836, Pennsylvania.
581 iv **JESSE E.**[3] **RIGGS**, born about 1838, Pennsylvania.
582 v **HARRIET**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1840, Pennsylvania.
583 vi **SARAH J.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1842, Pennsylvania.
584 vii **AMANDA**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1845, Pennsylvania.
585 viii **EDWARD M.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1846, Pennsylvania.
586 ix **WILLIAM J.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1849, Pennsylvania.

1262. Boyd Crumrine, *History of Washington County, Pennsylvania with Biographical Sketches of Many of Its Pioneers and Prominent Men* (Philadelphia: L. H. Leverts & Co., 1882), 628, this excerpt online at <www.chartiers.com/crumrine/twp-b-california.html>.

1263. U.S. census, 1870, Bentleysville, California Borough, Washington Co., Pa., r. 1463, p. 67, dw. 104, fam. 104.

398. JOHN[8] **RIGGS JR.** (*270John*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 11 Apr. 1798,[1264] and died before the 1850 census. He married 8 May 1826[1265] **ALMA CROUL**, who was born about 1807, New York, and lived at least until after the 1895 Iowa state census.

From a newspaper article dated 10 Mar. 1887, describing the murder of son John H.[9] Riggs, is derived the fact that John[8] Riggs and his family arrived in Iowa about 1837 and settled near Maquoketa, Clinton Co., Iowa (see full article in the sketch for John H.[9] Riggs):

> The murdered man was a native of New York and has resided in Iowa fifty years, coming with his parents when seven years of age and settled in Clinton County, Iowa, near Maquoketa. He removed to this county first about 13 years ago [1874] and stayed about four years returning to his old home [1878] and finally removing here [Adams Co., Iowa] about two years ago [1885].

In 1840 John Riggs, 40–50, resided in Clinton Co., Iowa Terr., with a woman 30–40, two boys under 5, two boys 5–10, and two boys 10–15.[1266]

In 1850 Alma Riggs, 43, born in New York with $2,000 real estate, resided in Bloomfield, Clinton Co., Iowa, with George, 23, Ashley, 21, John H., 20, and A. J., 18, all four male farmers born in New York, "Charels," 15, and DeWitt C., 13, both born in New York, Ann, 9, and Z. Taylor, 8/12, both born in Iowa. Next door was Reuben Riggs, 45, born in New York.[1267]

In 1856 Alma Riggs, 49, widow, a farmer and land owner born in New York, resided in Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, with "Anahem" J., 22, Charles [L?], 21, "Clinton D.," 19, all three male farmers born in New York and in the militia, with the older two native voters and land owners, and "Zarchary," 6, born in Iowa. Next door was John

1264. John Riggs Family Bible, "John Jr. born April 11–1798."
1265. John Riggs Family Bible, "John Riggs Jr. married to Alma Croul May 8th AD 1826."
1266. U.S. census, 1840, Clinton Co., Iowa Terr., r. 101, p. 14, line 11.
1267. U.S. census, 1850, Bloomfield, Clinton Co., Iowa, r. 182, p. 214A, dw. 455, fam. 464. Reuben resided in dw. 456.

H. Riggs, 25, a farmer born in New York, a native voter, in the militia, and a land owner. All of them, except the youngest had resided in Iowa for 18 years.[1268]

In 1860 Alma Riggs, 53, a widow farmer born in New York with $1,800 real and $200 personal estates, resided in Brookfield, Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, with John H., 30, born in New York, Charles, 24, and Clinton, 23, both born in New York, and "Zachariah L.," 10, born in Iowa.[1269]

In 1870 Alma Riggs, 63, born in New York with $2,700 real and $500 personal estates, resided in Grand Mound, Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, with Zachary, 20, a farm laborer born in Iowa with $100 real and $300 personal estates. Next door resided John Riggs, 40.[1270]

In 1880 Alma Riggs, 73, a widow born in New York of a father born in Vermont and a mother in Massachusetts, resided in Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, with her son, John H., 49, a farmer born in in New York of New York natives.[1271]

In 1885 Alma Riggs, 77, born in New York, resided in Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, with Sopha, 54, born in Vermont.[1272]

In 1895 Alma Riggs, 84, born in New York, resided in Delmas, Clinton Co.[1273]

Children:

587 i **GEORGE[9] RIGGS**, born about 1827, New York.
588 ii **ASHLEY[9] RIGGS**, born about 1829, New York.

1268. Iowa census, 1856, Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, r. 51, dw. 15, fam. 1. John resided in dw. 14.
1269. U.S. census, 1860, Brookfield PO, Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, r. 316, p. 212, dw. 1215, fam. 1211.
1270. U.S. census, 1870, Grand Mound PO, Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, r. 384, pp. 13B–14A, dw. 30, fam. 30. John resided in dw. 31.
1271. U.S. census, 1880, Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, ED 283, r. 334, p. 31A, dw. 101, fam. 102.
1272. Iowa census, 1885, Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, r. 168, dw. 89, fam. 89, twp. 53, range 3, section 6, "pt N W."
1273. *Iowa State Census, 1895*, Alma Riggs, 84, white, born N.Y., residence Delmas City, Clinton.

+ 589 iii **JOHN H.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 21 July 1830, New York, died by murder, married, perhaps to **KATE RIFFE**, and divorced, and had no children.

590 iv **ANAHEM J.**[9] **RIGGS**, male born about 1832, New York.

591 v **CHARLES [L.?]**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1835, New York.

592 vi **DEWITT CLINTON**[9] **RIGGS**, born Dec. 1837, New York, married about 1862 **SARAH E. —**, who was born June 1842, New York, and had two children.

In 1900 DeWitt C. Riggs, 63, born May 1837 in New York of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, resided in Cleveland, Pawnee Co., Okla. Terr., with his wife of 38 years, Sarah E., 57, born June 1842 in New York of a father born in Massachusetts and a mother in New York. She had had two children, with both surviving.[1274]

593 vii **ANN**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1841, Iowa.

594 viii **ZACHARY T.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1849, Iowa.

400. REUBEN[8] **RIGGS** (*270John*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 23 Sept. 1804.[1275] He married (1) Oct. 1824[1276] **JUDITH CARMAN**. He married (2) before the 1850 census **SARAH —**.

In 1850 Reuben Riggs, 45, a farmer born in New York with $1,500 real estate, resided in Bloomfield, Clinton Co., Iowa, with Sarah, 39, born in New York, "Wm," 23, a farmer born in New York with $300 real estate, A. A. C, 16, a male farmer born in Canada, Adaline, 14, born in New York, Laura, 12, and Olive, 10/12, both born in Iowa. Next door was Alma Riggs, 43, born in New York.[1277]

Known children, but of which marriage is unknown:

595 i **WILLIAM**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1827, New York.

596 ii **A. A. C.**[9] **RIGGS**, male born about 1834, New York.

597 iii **ADALINE**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1836, New York.

1274. U.S. census, 1900, Cleveland, Jordan Valley Twp., Pawnee Co., Okla. Terr., ED 175, r. 1341, p. 54, sh. 24B, dw. 485, fam. 498.

1275. John Riggs Family Bible, "Reuben [possibly Reubin] born Sept. 23–1804."

1276. John Riggs Family Bible, "Reuben Riggs married Judith Carman Oct. 1824."

1277. U.S. census, 1850, Bloomfield, Clinton Co., Iowa, r. 182, p. 214A, dw. 456, fam. 465. Alma resided in dw. 455.

598 iv **LAURA[9] RIGGS**, born about 1838, Iowa.
599 v **OLIVE[9] RIGGS**, born about 1849, New York.

407. WILLIAM DRAKE[8] RIGGS (*270John[7], Joseph[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 7 Apr. 1823,[1278] New York, and died 28 Mar. 1853.[1279] He married Dec. 1846[1280] **KATHARINE HARTMAN**, who was born about 1828, New York.

In 1850 "W[m]" D. Riggs, 26, a farmer born in New York resided in Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., with "Caroline," 22, born in New York, and with Alice, 1, and Spencer [his brother], 20, a farmer, both born in New York.[1281]

Known child:

600 i **ALICE[9] RIGGS**, born about 1849, New York.

413. HELENOR/HELENA[8] RIGGS (*274Lewis[7], Joseph[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 15 Sept. 1806, and baptized 19 Apr. 1807, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[1282] She died 3 Feb. 1835, and was buried in Brainerd Cem., Cranbury.[1283] She married 20 Jan. 1825, Cranbury Presbyterian Church,[1284] **ANTHONY APPLEGATE [APPELGET]**, who was born 26 June 1802 (gravestone), died 6 Mar. 1890, and was buried in Brainerd Cem., Cranbury, next to Helenor.[1285] Anthony married, second, 7 Dec. 1836, Cranbury Presbyterian Church,[1286] Etna Perrine.

1278. John Riggs Family Bible, "William Drake born Apr. 7–1823."
1279. John Riggs Family Bible, "William D Riggs Died March 28, 1853."
1280. John Riggs Family Bible, "William D. Riggs Married to Katharine Hartman Dec. 1846."
1281. U.S. census, 1850, Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., r. 613, p. 423A, dw. 285, fam. 294.
1282. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, baptisms, 35, "Helenor | b. Sept. 15, 1806 | | Lewis & Ida Riggs | | [1807] | Apr. 19."
1283. *Find a Grave*, no. 41383504, gravestone photograph, shows the edge of her husband's gravestone next to hers, and a child Hannah's gravestone on the other side, "[heavily corroded stone] [?] | Heleno[?] | wife of | Anthony [Appelget?] | Feb. 3, 1835 | [aged?] 29 [Yrs?] [?] | [?]." I cannot read anything but the name on the child's stone.
1284. Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891, 90, "[1825] Jan. 20 Anthony Applegate to Helenor Riggs."
1285. *Find a Grave*, no. 41383483, gravestone photograph, "Anthony Appelget | June 26, 1802 |

In 1830 Anthony Applegate, 20–30 [Anthony, 28], resided in East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with a woman 20–30 [Helenor, 24], two boys [John, 4?] and two girls under 5, one male 10–15, one male slave under 10, and one female slave 10–24.[1287]

In 1850 Anthony "Appleget," 48, a farmer born in New Jersey with $5,000 real estate, resided in Monroe Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with "Edna," 34, born in New Jersey, "Hellena," 18, Mary Ann, 13, Sarah, 10, Harriet, 8, Abigail, 5, David B., 3, and Disbrow, 1, all seven born in New Jersey. Nearby resided Elias Riggs, 39.[1288]

The following was contributed to <Ancestry.com> (mentions "NEGenWeb Project Johnson County page 163–164"):

> Anthony Appelget, , was born in the year 1802, on the old homestead in Middlesex County, N. J., which has been in the possession of the family since the year 1754. There he spent all of his days, occupying the position of a prominent farmer, much respected in the community, holding at different times various offices in the county, a man whose word was considered equal to his bond, a worthy sire of a no less worthy son.
>
> The maiden name of his wife, the mother of our subject, was Lena Riggs. She presented her husband with six children, and in this family the sexes were evenly represented. Of these two sons and two daughters came to years of maturity. Mrs. Appelget, Sr., died in the year 1835, and some time afterward he married again, and is still living upon the farm.
>
> Thomas Appelget, the grandfather of our subject, was born upon the same farm, and operated it for the greater part of his life, dying upon it in the year 1830. His father's name was Anthony Appelget, a soldier in the Revolutionary War, in which he met his death. He also was ushered into this world at the same homestead. Thomas Appelget, the father of Anthony, and great-great-grandfather of our subject, was a native of England, and was by occupation a blacksmith. He purchased the farm upon coming to this country, in the year 1754, as above mentioned.

March 6, 1890."

1286. Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891, 98, "[1836] Dec. 7 Anthony Applegate to Etney [sic] Perrine."

1287. U.S. census, 1830, East Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 83, p. 283.

1288. U.S. census, 1850, Monroe Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 455, p. 136A,dw. 215, fam. 215. Elias resided in dw. 208.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

Helena (Riggs) Appelget was born in Middlesex County, N. J., living there with her parents until the time of her marriage. She was the daughter of Lewis and Ida Riggs, to whom she was born in the year 1804. Her father was one of the prominent, successful and enterprising farmers of the county.

The following was contributed to <Ancestry.com>:

5A1C1B Anthony Appelget

(His picture is hanging on the wall behind me as I am proof reading this document. He was my gggGrandfather. 29 Jul 2004—ED)

He was born 26 January, 1802 (Bible Record 2835, Rutgers University.) Anthony was baptized in Old Tennent Church on 14 January, 1808. He was married twice: 1) Helena Riggs on 20 January, 1825 in the Cranbury Presbyterian Church with Symmes C. Henry as minister (Raser, 1957.) 2) The second marriage was to Etna Perrine (Voress and Barry—whose previous married name was "Brown".—ED) on 07 December, 1836 by the same minister (CJCLds Film 0888727.) Helena was born 06 (15—ED) September, 1806 and died 03 February, 1835; Etna was born 30 June, 1816 and died 11 June, 1899 (Barry—"1898"—ED). Etna was received in the Cranbury Presbyterian Church in 1858 and was dismissed to Hightstown in December, 1870 (CJCLDS Film 0888727.) She was the daughter of Joseph and Annie (Van Hise) Perrine.

VII 17

I believe Anthony is listed in the 1830 census as living in East Windsor, Middlesex County (p. 283.) one was in agriculture, males were two <5, one 10–15 and one 20–30; females were two <5 and one 20–30. In the 1840 census (p. 136,) they lived in Monroe, Middlesex County. There was one male 5–10, one 10–15 and one 30–40; two females were <5, one 15-20 and one 20–30. One was engaged in agriculture. In 1850 (p. 136,) they lived in Monroe, Middlesex County. He was 48, a farmer and worth $5,000. Etna was 39, Hellena 18, Mary Ann 13 attended school as did Sarah, 10, Harriet 8 and Abigail 5. David B. 3 and Disbrow 1 were at home. In 1860 (p. 041,) they had not moved. Anthony was 57, a farmer, had real estate worth $8,000 and a personal estate of $1,000. Etna was 46, Mary 22, Sarah A. 20, Harriet 17 attended school as did Abigail 15, Daniel B. 12, and Disbrow 10. John P. 08 and Gertrude 03 remained at home. In 1870, he lived in Monroe Township with Prospect Plains as his post office.

Anthony was 68, a farmer had real estate worth $10,000 and a personal worth of $1,000. Etney was 66, Mary A. 33, Sarah 20, Disbro 21 and a farmer, John P. 19 and a farmer, Gertrude and Anthony were both 13 and attending school. By 1880, he was 78 and a farmer. Etney was 64. Only Disbrow 29 and Gertrude 22, both single, remained at home.

On 25 July, 1833, a road was laid out in East Windsor (Middlesex Road Books A–B, p. 281–282.) Land of "Antony Applegate" is mentioned.

In 1836, Anthony "Applegait" was listed in the New Jersey Rateables from East Windsor, Middlesex County (Applegate, 1992.) He had 210 acres, three horses and mules, eight cattle, one dog and one waggon/carriage.

On 11 March, 1847, Anthony and Etney of Monroe, Middlesex County sold 8.77 acres to Cornelius Wycoff (Mercer County Historical Society, Ely File.) The consideration was $177.32. A description of the land is:

. . . lying and being in the township of Monroe . . . Begining at a stake standing for a corner of land formerly of George Buckalew thence running as the needle points AD 1799 1 south seventy one degrees and thirty minutes east four chain and fifty three link to the middle of the Bordentown and Amboy turnpike and down the same thence as the needle now points AD 1847 2 North sixty one degrees and fifteen minutes east thirteen chains thence 3 North seventy two degrees west twelve chain and seventy three link to stake thence 4. South eighteen degrees west ten chain to the place of begining. containing eight acres and seven hundreds of land . . .

Anthony Appleget, whose post office was Metchen, Middlesex County, filed a pension application for serving as a teamster in the War of 1812. The application was filed 08 August, 1871. In it, Anthony claimed he served as a teamster in William Syberts Company, New Jersey Militia. He picked up stores at the Delaware River near Trenton and took them across New Jersey to Raritan River near New Brunswick. The application (No. 22,800) was rejected since the files showed he was a civilian employee and not an enlisted or drafted man. (Born in 1802 means that at the end of the war, in 1815, he would only have been 13. Nice try Gramps.—ED)

Anthony's will was dated 03 March, 1888; he died 06 March, 1890 and buried on 10 March, 1890 next to wife Helena in the First Presbyterian Cemetery (nee Brainerd) in row 53 site 32. His will was proved 31

March, 1890. Etna was left one bed and bedstead and sufficient bedding for the same. She was also to have a bond and mortgage on Anthony's real estate to the amount of $100 yearly for her upkeep. However, if by "prudent economy" she could not support herself, the executors could draw on the principal. (The reader must remember, that as his mother, Sarah, was Scots, Gramps was ½ Scots himself, hence somewhat frugal.—ED)

Son David B. was to have the farm if he kept it "in as good repair as when he gets possession of it." He was also to set up $4,000 in trust for the widow? The remainder was to be sold and the proceeds divided amongst the children except for Helen Brown. She already had her share of "whatever would be equally divided." Harriet Mount was to have one half of the proceeds and David B. and Disbrow one quarter each of Helen's share. Otherwise, the proceeds were to be shared equally. Oddly, son Thomas (not left anything) (That is because Thomas [my gg grandfather] had come west to Tecumseh NE in 1870, as a lawyer and judge and was, apparently, very well to do. He was, he believed, starting a new branch and dynasty. It failed. He was made one of his father's administrators.—ED) and son David B. were executors (Appendix.)

His obituary, in the Hightstown Gazette, says in part:

He was looked up to as the Nestor whose counsel was the most valuable, and yet was loved by all as one whose affection though unobstentious was true and tender. A good neighbor, an honest man, a kind husband and father, a generous relative and friend, he has gone to his rest leaving the memories of a long and useful life as a legacy of all who knew him.

(There is not one story which came west with ggGrandfather Thomas which was passed down to future generations concerning his father, gggrandfather Anthony. If one reads between the lines in the obituary, one wonders what type of man Anthony was. As I said before, he was ½ Scots. No nonsense.—ED)

From a Mercer Co., N.J., "memorial" for Charles S. Lee:

Anthony Appelget, grandfather of Mrs. Charles S. Lee, was born 1804, in Monroe township, Middlesex county, on the same farm on which he continued to live until his death, which occurred 1890. He married Helen [*sic*] Riggs, who bore him two children: Thomas, who was a judge in Nebraska, and Helen, wife of Elijah Brown, Cranbury, New Jersey. After her death he married Edna [*sic*] Perrine, in 1837, who bore him eight

children, as follows: Mary A., Adeline, Harriet C., Abbie S., D. Baird, Disbrow, J. Perrine and Gertrude.[1289]

Children [cf. online genealogy: Cornelia, [unnamed], John Riggs, Kenneth, Ida, and Thomas Appelget]:

601 i **THOMAS**[9] **APPLEGATE [APPELGET]**, born xxx.
602 ii **JOHN RIGGS**[9] **APPLEGATE [APPELGET]**, born 27 Sept. 18[26], New Jersey, died 16 Apr. 18[46], aged 19 years 6 months 20 days, buried in Brainerd Cem., Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[1290]
603 iii **HELENA**[9] **APPLEGATE [APPELGET]**, born about 1832 (1850 census), New Jersey, married **ELIJAH BROWN**.

415. ELIAS[8] **RIGGS** (*274Lewis*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 15 Sept. 1811, and baptized 12 Oct. 1811, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[1291] He married **RACHEL BAIRD**,[1292] who was born about 1812, New Jersey, daughter of David Jr. and Mary (Edwards) Baird.[1293]

From a sketch of Addison Henry Riggs (which sketch is suspect because of several obvious errors—I am using it for inspiration because it is presumably based on testimony from Elias's grandson, Addison):

1289. Genealogical and Personal Memorial of Mercer Co., N.J., 2:617.

1290. *Find a Grave*, no. 41383373, gravestone photograph, "In | Memory of | John R. Appelget | Son of | Anthony & Helena Appelget | who died April 16, 18[?] | Aged 19 years 6 mos | & 20 days." The reading supplied on this site for the death date is 16 Apr. 1868. It is difficult to read but appears more like 1846 to me. The calculated birthdate for these two readings would be 27 Sept. 1848 or 1826, respectively. Since Helena died in 1835, I will go with death in 1846 and birth in 1826.

1291. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, baptisms, 49, "Elias | b. Sept. 15, 1811 | | Lewis & Ida Riggs | | 1811 | Oct. 22."

1292. Catchings, *Baird and Beard Families*, 182, "Children of Rachel Baird and Elias Riggs. Married 1892: | Mary Elizabeth. | Lewis. Married Margaret Allen. | David Baird. Married Clara A. McMitchel. | John C. Married Emma Embly. | Ida L. Married C. H. Perrine. | Addison H." Also, "'Old Tennent' was the church home of most of these early Bairds. The Baird, Wycoff and Riggs Association is a very large one. It meets each year at 'Old Tennent,' N.J. Mr. C. C. Riggs, Langhorn, Pa., Secretary."

1293. Catchings, *Baird and Beard Families*, 177, "Children of David, Jr. (Captain, and Mary Edwards Baird, his third wife. Married November 25, 1795: | . . . | Rachel, born 1812. Married Elias Riggs."

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

> Elias Riggs, youngest [*sic*] son of Lewis Riggs, was born near Hightstown, and lived his entire life in the locality, and died there at an advanced age. . . . He married Rachel, a daughter of Captain David Baird, of Manalapan, who bore him the following named children: Lewis, David Baird, John C., and Ida, who became the wife of Charles H. rine.[1294]

In 1850 Elias Riggs, 39, a school teacher born in New Jersey with $8,000 real estate, resided in Monroe Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with "Racheal," 38, born in New Jersey, and Lewis, 16, a farmer, David B., 15, a farmer, John, 13, a farmer, and Ida, 11, all four born in New Jersey. Nearby resided Anthony "Appleget," 48.[1295]

In 1860 Elias Riggs, 49, a farmer born in New Jersey with $12,300 real and $2,000 personal estates, resided in Hightstown, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., with Rachel, 48, born in New Jersey, and John, 23, with $200 personal estate, David B., 25, a farmer with $500 personal estate, and "Clarra" A., 21, all three born in New Jersey. Also in the household were Ellen Sutphin, 11, and George H. Evingham, 14, both born in New Jersey. Next door resided Andrew Riggs, 30, a day laborer born in New Jersey with $50 personal estate, with Mary A., 30, born in New Jersey, and with Elwood, 6, and Ann E., 8/12, both born in New Jersey.[1296] I do not know who Andrew Riggs was.

Children:

+ 604 i **LEWIS[9] RIGGS**, born about 1834, New Jersey, married **MARGARET E. ALLEN**, and had four children.

+ 605 ii **DAVID B.[9] RIGGS**, born about 1835, New Jersey, married **CLARA A. MCMITCHELL**, and had five children.

+ 606 iii **JOHN C.[9] RIGGS**, born about 1837, New Jersey, married **EMMA EMBLY**, and had one child.

1294. Ross and Hedley, *History of the NJ. Coast*, 3:147. The first paragraph of this sketch states: "The Riggs family of New Jersey had its origin in ancestors who came from Scotland far back in the colonial days." Also: "By his [Lewis Riggs's] marriage with Miss Ida Bergen he became the father of the following named children: George, William S., Elias [identified as the youngest son], and a daughter who became the wife of John Chamberlain." Hence my suspicions.

1295. U.S. census, 1850, Monroe, Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 455, p. 136A, dw. 208, fam. 208. Anthony resided in dw. 215.

1296. U.S. census, 1860, Hightstown PO, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., r. 697, p. 182, dw. 218, fam. 231. Andrew resided in dw. 217.

+ 607 iv **IDA**[9] **RIGGS**, born July 1839, New Jersey, married **CHARLES H. PERRINE**, and had four children.

418. GEORGE BERGEN[8] **RIGGS** (*274Lewis*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 27 Aug. 1818, baptized 10 Oct. 1818, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[1297] He married **SARAH A. —**.

In 1870 "Geo" B. Riggs, 51, a farmer born in New Jersey with $6,000 real and $3,775 personal estates, resided in "Heightstown," East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., with Sarah A., 49, born in New Jersey, and Lydia M., 14, and Chas W., 11, both born in New Jersey, and with a farm laborer and black domestic also in the household.[1298]

Children:

608 i **LYDIA M.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1856, New Jersey.
609 ii **CHARLES W.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1859, New Jersey.

419. WILLIAM S.[8] **RIGGS** (*274Lewis*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 1821, New Jersey, died 1903, and was buried in Cedar Hill Cem., Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J.[1299] He married **CORNELIA ANN MOUNT**, who was born 1821, New Jersey, died 1898, and was buried next to her husband.

In 1850 Lewis Riggs, 72, a farmer born in New Jersey with $7,000 real estate, resided in Monroe, Middlesex Co., N.J., in the household of "W^{m}" S. Riggs, 29, a farmer with $3,000 real estate, and Cornelia Ann, 28, with Mary E., 5, and Marenda, 1, all six born in New Jersey.[1300]

In 1870 Lewis Riggs, 91, a boarder born in New Jersey, resided in Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., in the household of William S. Riggs, 49,

1297. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, baptisms, 64, "George Bergen | b. Aug. 27, 1818 || Lewis & Ida Riggs || [1818] | Oct. 10."

1298. U.S. census, 1870, "Heightstown" PO, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., r. 871, p. 3B, dw. 42, fam. 42.

1299. *Find a Grave*, no. 5174958, Cedar Hill Cem., Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., "Riggs | William S. Riggs | 1821–1903. | his wife | Cornelia A. Mount | 1821–1898. | Adaline E. 1851–1853. | Addie 1[86?]0–189[6?]. | Mary E. 184[3?]–192[8?]."

1300. U.S. census, 1850, Monroe, Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 455, p. 135B, dw. 204, fam. 204.

a manufacturer with $7,000 real and $600 personal estates, and Cornelia A., 48, with Mary E., 24, William M., 15, and Adaline, 10, all five born in New Jersey. A Rachel Riggs, 57, born in New Jersey, resided nearby.[1301]

In 1880 William S. Riggs, 59, a farmer born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with his wife, Cornelia A., 59, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with his daughters, Mary E., 34, and Addie, 19, both born in New Jersey. Next door resided William M. Riggs, 25.[1302]

Children:

610 i **MARY E.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 184[3?] (gravestone) or about 1845, New Jersey, died 192[8?], buried next to her parents.

611 ii **MARENDA/MARSENA**[9] **RIGGS**, born 1849, New Jersey, died 1933, buried Cedar Hill Cem., Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J.,[1303] married **SUSAN MATILDA MOUNT**, born 1852, died 1918, buried next to her husband.

612 iii **ADALINE E.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 1851, New Jersey, died 1853, buried next to her parents.

+ 613 iv **WILLIAM M.**[9] **RIGGS**, born Mar. 1855, New Jersey, married **SARAH A. —**, and had four children.

614 v **ADALINE/ADDIE**[9] **RIGGS**, born 18[6?]0, New Jersey, died 189[6?], buried next to her parents.

420. ABIJAH[8] **DAVIS** (*275Hannah*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 6 May 1804 (gravestone), Middlesex Co., N.J., probably the child baptized 12 Aug. 1804, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[1304] died 24 July 1872, Jerseyville, Jersey

1301. U.S. census, 1870, Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., r. 871, p. 28A, dw. 247, fam. 247. Rachel resided in dw. 242.

1302. U.S. census, 1880, Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., ED 136, r. 790, p. 358B, dw. 260, fam. 281. William M. resided in dw. 261.

1303. *Find a Grave*, no. 5174872, gravestone photograph, by Charlie Morgan, Cedar Hill Cem., Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., "Marsena Riggs | 1849–1933 | Susan Matilda Mount | his wife | 1852–1918."

1304. Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891, baptisms, 29, "— | | — Davis | | [1804] | Aug. 12."

Co., Ill, aged 68 years 2 months 18 days, and was buried in the Oak Grove Cem., Jerseyville.[1305] He married 16 Dec. 1835, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.,[1306] his second cousin, **ELIZA[BETH] ANN RIGGS** (277?*Samuel*[7], *Phineas*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]),[1307] born 28 June 1817 (gravestone), Hightstown, Mercer (before 1838, Middlesex) Co., N.J., daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (—) Riggs, and died 8 Dec. 1904, and was buried next to her husband.[1308]

My argument that Abijah is a child if Elijah and Hannah is circumstantial: (a) He was born and married in the right place and time to have been their child. (b) There is an incomplete baptismal record that fits. (c) A family document with higher than usual research care claims Elijah as Abijah's father.

From a public story about John Hutchinson Sr. on <Ancestry.com>:

> Robert Newton [Hutchinson], born December 1, 1842, married November 19, 1874, at Jerseyville, Illinois, Etta, daughter of Abijah Davis, and grand-daughter of Elijah Davis, an old time tavern keeper at Newtown or Robbinsville, which was then known as "Cross Keys."

where the place reference is explained thus:

> . . . a farm lying north of Newtown or Robbinsville, in what is now Washington Township, Mercer County, and which, in 1822, was described as being [then] in East Windsor Township, Middlesex County.

In 1830 Abijah Davis, 20–30, resided in West Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with a woman 20–30, another male and another female

1305. *Find a Grave*, no. 23449922, gravestone photograph, Oak Grove Cem., Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., section 10, "Abijah Davis, | born | in Middlesex Co. | New Jersey | May 6 A.D. 1804 | died | in Jerseyville, Ill. | July 24, 1872 | aged | 68 Yrs. 2 Mos. 18 Dys. | [verse] | Davis."

1306. Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891, 97, "[1835] Dec. 16 Abijah Davis to Eliza A. Riggs."

1307. It is only at her death that she seems to have become Elizabeth. She was called Eliza in every record while she was living that I have seen.

1308. *Find a Grave*, no. 23449922, gravestone photograph [apparently of the back side of Abijah's gravestone], Oak Grove Cem., Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., section 10, "Elizabeth Ann | Riges [*sic*] | wife of | Abijah Davis, | born in Hightstown N.J. | June 28 1817 | married at Cranbery [*sic*] | N.J. Dec. 15 [*sic*], 1835. | She was the mother | of eight children |[some?] of whom are now living | died Dec. 8, 1904 | in the | 87 year of her age."

20–30, one old woman, 90–100, one girl 5–10, and one female 15–20, and one slave male 24–35.[1309]

In 1850 Abijah Davis, 46, a farmer born in New Jersey with $9,000 real estate, resided in Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., with Eliza, 35, born in New Jersey, and with Elizabeth, 12, and Henry, 14, both born in New Jersey, and with Virginia, 10, Emily, 8, Marietta, 6, and [unnamed male], 5/12, all four born in Illinois, and with Mary Rutter, 16, born in Illinois, James Reynard, 26, a laborer born in Ireland.[1310]

In 1860 Abijah Davis, 55, a farmer born in New Jersey with $10,000 real and $3,500 personal estates, resided in Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., with Eliza, 43, born in New Jersey, and with Henry, 23, born in New Jersey, and with Elizabeth, 21, "Jennie," 19, Emily, 17, "Arnetta," 15, "Ellena," 10, and Augusta, 6, all six born in Illinois.[1311]

In 1870 Abijah Davis, 66, a farmer born in New Jersey with $80,000 real and $20,145 personal estates, resided in Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., with Eliza, 53, born in New Jersey, and with Emily, 26, Marietta, 24, "Ella," 20, and Augusta, 16, all four born in Illinois. There were also two farm hands in the household.[1312]

From the *Jersey County Democrat*, July 26, 1872:

> Age 68y2m18d. Born in Middlesex Co., NJ. Abijah Davis, one of the oldest and wealthiest citizens of this city, died at his residence here last Wednesday at 10 a.m. He will be buried to-day at ten a.m. The funeral takes place from the First Presbyterian Church to-day. Dr. Geo. I. King will officiate. One by one the old settlers are passing away.[1313]

An obituary for Eliza:

> Age 87. w/o Abijah. Married 15 [*sic*] Dec. 1836. Davis. Died 1904, Elizabeth Davis, 87, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Riggs, was born in Heighstown, New Jersey June 28, 1817. She married Abijah Davis, December 16, 1835 and moved to Illinois. They settled near Pekin in Taze-

1309. U.S. census, 1830, West Windsor Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 83, p. 311.
1310. U.S. census, 1850, Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., r. 111, p. 7A, dw. 84, fam. 87.
1311. U.S. census, 1860, Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., r. 188, p. 298, dw. 200, fam. 204.
1312. U.S. census, 1870, Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., r. 233, p. 739B, dw. 492, fam. 492.
1313. With the *Find a Grave* item for Abijah Davis (q.v.).

well County. In 1838 the moved to Greene County on a farm adjoining the Benjamin Riggs farm, when the red man still roamed the prairie of Illinois and before Jerseyville had a given name as a town. A few years later Mr. Davis built his home opposite the Woodlawn addition, now of the city of Jerseyville. They were parents of 8 children: Henry Davis now of Denver, Colorado; Mrs. Elizabeth Lewis, widow of the late Ford Lewis, she is the eldest girl baby, born in Jerseyville, now living , and the 2nd if not the 1st baby after Jerseyville was named; Mrs. H. V. Swallow of Denver, Colorado; Mrs. Emily Harris of Denver, Colorado; Mrs. Maryetta Hutchison of Denver, Colorado, who died October 6, 1904, Samuel Howard Davis died in infancy; Mrs. Elenora Kirby of Springfield, IL; Sarah Agusta Davis Now in CA. Mrs Davis belonged to Presbyterian church. Her husband Abijah Davis died July 24, 1872. 1 son and 1 daughter preceded her; leaving 1 son and 5 daughters, 8 grandchildren, 3 g-grandchildren. For the past 3 years she has been in Denver city. Funeral from Presbyterian Church, Rev. S. Catt and Dr. M. C. Williams of St. Louis, officiating.[1314]

Children:

615 i **HENRY**[9] **DAVIS**, born about 1836, New Jersey.

616 ii **ELIZABETH**[9] **DAVIS**, born about 1838, New Jersey or Illinois, married **FORD LEWIS**.

617 iii **VIRGINIA**[9] **DAVIS**, born about 1840, Illinois, married **H. V. SWALLOW**.

618 iv **EMILY**[9] **DAVIS**, born about 1842, Illinois, married **— HARRIS**.

619 v **MARIETTA**[9] **DAVIS**, born about 1844, Illinois, died 6 Oct. 1904, married 19 Nov. 1874, Jersey Co., Ill.,[1315] **ROBERT NEWTON HUTCHINSON**.

620 vi **SAMUEL HOWARD**[9] **DAVIS**, born about 1850, Illinois, died in infancy.

621 vii **ELENORA**[9] **DAVIS**, married 19 Nov. 1874, Jersey Co., Ill.,[1316] **NATHANIEL KIRBY**.

1314. With the *Find a Grave* item for Elizabeth Ann Davis (q.v.).

1315. *Jersey Co., Ill., Marriages,* "[groom] Hutchinson, R. N. 31 [bride] Davis, Etta M. [*sic*] [date] 19 Nov 1874 [by] Stark, James W."

1316. *Jersey Co., Ill., Marriages,* "[groom] Kirby, Nathaniel [bride] Davis, Ella [*sic*] [date] 08 Feb 1871 [by] King, Geo. I."

622 viii **SARAH AUGUSTA[9] DAVIS**.

422. JOHN R.[8] DAVIS (*275Hannah[7], Joseph[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 8 Aug. 1808, New Jersey, and baptized 25 June 1809, First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[1317] He married **ELIZABETH —**, who was born about 1820, Illinois.

In 1850 John R. Davis, 42, a farmer born in New Jersey with $1,600 real estate, resided in Jersey Co., Ill., with Elizabeth, 30, born in Illinois, and with Mary, 13, Emiline, 12, and Amos, 11, all three born in Illinois, and with Junius Sylvester, 19, born in Illinois. Nearby resided Benjamin A. Riggs, 38, born in New Jersey.[1318]

Known children:

623 i **MARY[9] DAVIS**, born about 1837, Illinois.
624 ii **EMILINE[9] DAVIS**, born about 1838, Illinois.
625 iii **AMOS[9] DAVIS**, born about 1839, Illinois.

424. BENJAMIN A.[8] RIGGS (*277?Samuel[7], Phineas[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 1 Oct. 1811, New Jersey, died 13 Nov. 1879, near Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill.,[1319] and was buried in Oak Grove Cem., Jerseyville.[1320] He married 29 Sept. 1852, Jersey Co., Ill.,[1321]

1317. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, baptisms, 41, "John | b. Aug. 8, 1808 | | Elijah & Hannah Davis | | [1809] | [June] 25."

1318. U.S. census, 1850, Twp. 8, Range 11, Jersey Co., Ill., r. 111, p. 87B, dw. 150, fam. 150. Benjamin resided in dw. 152.

1319. U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedule, 1880 (enumerated 31 May 1880), Jersey Twp., Jersey Co., Ill., ED 96, line 2, Benjamin Riggs, 68, male, white, married, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, farmer, died in Nov. of apoplexy, resident of the county for 44 years, attending physician C. W. Enos, image from <Ancestry.com>; *Ill. Statewide Death Index, Pre-1918*, "Riggs, Benjamin A [date] 1879-11-13 [city] Jersey Co [age] 68 yr [sex] M [vol:page] 1:38 [certificate no.] 304 [county] Jersey."

1320. *Find a Grave*, no. 23243478, gravestone photograph, Oak Grove Cem., Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., section 4, "Benjamin A. | Riggs | [remainder is unreadable due to weathering]." Also has this obit.: "Age 68. | Riggs. Died 13-11-1879. Benjamin A. Riggs, 82 [*sic*] years, 24 days, died at his home 1 mile northwest of Jerseyville, Thursday, November 13, 1879, at 9 pm. After an illness of paralysis of 8 days. The funeral services will take place Saturday November 15, 1879 at 11 am at the ME Church, Rev. Joseph W. Van Cleve, pastor officiating. Friends of the family are invited."

1321. *Jersey Co., Ill., Marriages,* "[groom] Riggs, Benjamin A. [bride] Leigh, Cyntha [sic] [date] 29 Sep

CYNTHIA LEIGH, who was born Nov. 1853 (1900 census) or [2 Nov.?] 1832 (calculated), Pennsylvania, daughter of Thomas and Martha (Van Horn[e]) Leigh,[1322] and died 3[1?] Jan. 1910, aged 77 years [2?] months 29 days, and was buried next to her husband.[1323]

Placeholder: An infant son, 10 months old, of Benjamin Riggs died 24 June 1858, Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N.J.[1324]

From a Jersey Co., Ill., history, re Benjamin A. Riggs:[1325]

> B. A. Riggs, deceased, was born in New Jersey, Oct. 1, 1811. He came to the county May 28, 1836 and located near Jerseyville, where he continued to live, until the time of his death, on a farm which consisted of 347 acres, and was located on section 17, of Jersey township. He was married to Cynthia Leigh, daughter of Thomas and Martha Leigh, Sept. 29, 1852. They are the parents of four children: Thomas, who was married to Emeline Moore, and now resides in Brighton, Col.; Samuel, who was married to Betty Bell, now living in Morrisonville, Christian county; Cele A., now the wife of George Weller; and Abraham L. Mrs. Riggs now owns 110 acres of land, and manages the farm with the assistance of one son. Mr. Riggs died Nov. 13, 1879. His life was that of a conscientious and upright citizen; as a husband and father, he was solicitous, tender, and affectionate; as a neighbor, he was accommodating and kind; as a friend and citizen, he was straight forward and true.

1852 [by] Culver, S. H."

1322. U.S. census, 1850, Twp. 8, Range 11, Jersey Co., Ill., r. 111, p. 80A, dw. 52, fam. 52, lists Thomas Leigh, 41, born England, Martha, 40, born Pa., Cynthia, 17, born Pa., and three other children; obit., Martha Van Horn[e] Leigh, *Daily Democrat*, Jersey Co., Ill., 20 Feb. 1900, transcription from <Ancestry.com>, "Martha Van Horn was born in Yardleyville, Bucks County, Pa., 25 Dec. 1811, and died at the home of her daughter near Jerseyville, Ill., 16 Feb. 1900, at the age of 88 years, 1 month and 22 days. [paragraph] On 12 Jan. 1832, she was married to Thomas Leigh in Penn. Four children were born to them, one whom died by accidental shooting in early manhood; and three of whom, Mrs. Cynthia Riggs, Wallace Leigh of Jerseyville and Edward C. Leigh of Beatrice, Nebraska, survive."

1323. *Find a Grave*, no. 23243533, gravestone photograph, Oak Grove Cem., Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., section 4, apparently the reverse side of her husband's gravestone, "Cynthia A. | Riggs | died |.Jan. 3[1?], 1910 | aged | 77 Y [2 M?] 29 D."

1324. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891*, deaths, 102, "[1858] [June] 24 Infant, 10 m. of Benjamin Riggs."

1325. <jersey.ilgenweb.net/JCHistory/JC-Jersey.htm>.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1850 Benjamin A. Riggs, 38, a farmer born in New Jersey with $1,500 real estate, resided in Jersey Co., Ill., in the household of C. T. Catt, 39, a farmer born in England with $2,000 real estate, and Mary Catt, 49, born in New Jersey. Nearby resided John R. Davis, 42, born in New Jersey.[1326] It is possible that Mary was Benjamin's sister.

In 1855 "Benj" Riggs, 40–50, resided in Twp. 8, Jersey Co., Ill., with a woman 20–30 [Cynthia], one male under 10 [Thomas], and one male 10–20 [?].[1327]

In 1860 "Benj" Riggs, 45, a farmer born in New Jersey with $6,000 real and $700, personal estates, resided in Jerseyville PO, Jerseyville Pct., Jersey Co., Ill., with Cynthia, 28, born in Pennsylvania, and with Thomas, 6, Samuel, 4, and "Cole" A., 1, all three born in Illinois.[1328]

In 1870 Benjamin A. Riggs, 58, a farmer born in New Jersey with $8,600 real and $5,970, personal estates, resided in Jersey Co., Ill., with "Synthia," 38, born in Pennsylvania, and with Thomas A., 16, Samuel, 14, Cele A., 11, and "Abram" L., 6, all four born in Illinois.[1329]

In 1880 "Cyntha" Riggs, 47, a widow born in Pennsylvania of a father born in England and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Jersey Co., Ill., with her daughter "Celia," 21, and son, Lincoln, 16, both born in Illinois.[1330]

A land map of Jersey Co., Ill., of 1893 shows land owned by Mrs. B. A. Riggs abutting that owned by Charles (or C. T.) Catt and by C. A. Weller, and quite near parcels owned by the Abijah Davis estate, Sarah A. Davis, and by "Ella" Kirby. All these are just outside Jerseyville to the northwest, and supportive of close family relationships.[1331]

1326. U.S. census, 1850, Twp. 8, Range 11, Jersey Co., Ill., r. 111, p. 87B, dw. 152, fam. 152. John resided in dw. 150.

1327. Ill. Census, 1855, Twp. 8, Jersey Co., Ill., r. 2190, line 16.

1328. U.S. census, 1860, Jerseyville PO, Jerseyville Pct., Jersey Co., Ill., r. 188, p. 238, dw. 228, fam. 221.

1329. U.S. census, 1870, Jerseyville PO, Twp. 8, Range 11, Jersey Co., Ill., r. 233, p. 698B, dw. 19, fam. 19.

1330. U.S. census, 1880, Jersey Twp., Jersey Co., Ill., ED 96, r. 216, p. 50C, dw. 19, fam. 20.

1331. *U.S., Indexed County Land Ownership Maps, 1860–1918*, Mrs. B. A. Riggs, Jersey and Greene Co., 1893.

In 1900 Cynthia Riggs, 66, a widow born Nov. 1853 in Pennsylvania of a father born in England and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided outside Jerseyville in Jersey Co., Ill., in the household of her son-in-law, William Whitworth, 48, born Apr. 1852 in Illinois of a father born in Kentucky and a mother of unknown nativity, and his wife of two years, "Celi" A., 40, born Jan. 1859 in Illinois of a father born in New Jersey, his stepson, Harry E. Weller, 15, born Sept. 1885 in Illinois of a father born in New Jersey, and his son, Leslie Whitworth, 2, born Aug. 1897 in Illinois. Cynthia had had four children, with four surviving. Celi had had two children, with two surviving.[1332]

Children:

626 i **THOMAS A.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1854, Illinois, married 19 Nov. 1874, Jersey Co., Ill.,[1333] **EMELINE MOORE**.

627 ii **SAMUEL**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1856, Illinois, married 12 Dec. 1878, Jersey Co., Ill.,[1334] **BETTY BELL**.

628 iii **CELE AUGUSTA**[9] **RIGGS**, born Jan. 1859, Illinois, married (1) 21 June 1883, Jersey Co., Ill.,[1335] **GEORGE G. WELLER**, and had one child: (1) Harry E.[10] Weller, born Sept. 1885, Illinois. She married (2) about 1898 **WILLIAM WHITWORTH**, and had at least one child: (1) Leslie[10] Whitworth, born Aug. 1897, Illinois.

+ 629 iv **ABRAHAM LINCOLN**[9] **RIGGS**, born 22 Dec. 1863, Illinois, married **IDA. M. —**, and had two children.

427. DUNHAM[8] **RIGGS** (*279Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 29 May 1820, New York, died 29 Dec. 1885, and was buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1336] He married 15 June 1867 **JULIA A. CROUCH [CHROUCH]**, who was born 7 June

1332. U.S. census, 1900, Jersey Twp., Jersey Co., Ill., ED 37, r. 309, p. 31, sh. 1A, dw. 3, fam. 3.

1333. *Jersey Co., Ill., Marriages,* "[groom] Hutchinson, R. N. 31 [bride] Davis, Etta M. [*sic*] [date] 19 Nov 1874 [by] Stark, James W."

1334. *Jersey Co., Ill., Marriages,* "[groom] Riggs, Samuel [bride] Bell, Bettie [sic] [date] 1878 Dec 12 [by] [empty]."

1335. *Jersey Co., Ill., Marriages,* "[groom] Weller, George G. [bride] Riggs, CeleAugusta [date] 1883 Jun 21 [by] [empty]."

1336. *Find a Grave*, no. 26914742, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Dunham Riggs | May 29, 1820 | Dec. 29, 1885."

1839, Collins, Erie Co., N.Y., daughter of Rial[l] and Ann[a] (Clark) Crouch,[1337] and died 14 Jan. 1905, and was buried in Hillside Cem.[1338]

From an 1899 history of Wayne Co., Mich.:

> Mrs. Julia (Chrouch) Riggs, widow of Donham Riggs, was born in Collins, Erie Co., N.Y., June 7, 1839. Her parents, Raill and Anna (Clark) Chrouch, came to Michigan in 1846, locating in Wayne Co., near Dearborn. Anna (Clark) Chrouch died in 1851, aged 43 years; Raill Chrouch died in 1869, aged 67 years. Julia Chrouch married Dunham Riggs, June 15, 1867. Dunham Riggs is a son of Peter and Harriet (Dunham) Riggs, and was born May 29, 1820, and died Dec. 29, 1885. They had four children, Ryal P. D., born July 19, 1868; Mary Grace, born May 27, 1870; James F. Joy, born Oct. 5, 1873, and Hiram G., born Sept. 22, 1879. Since his father's death, Ryal has superintended the farm, which contains 213 acres.[1339]

See his father Peter's sketch for the 1860 census.

In 1870 Dunham Riggs, 50, a farmer born in New York with $12,000 real and $3,000 personal estates, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with Julia A., 30, born in New York, and "Bial" P., 1, and "Infant," 2/12, a daughter, both born in Michigan. Also in the household were Hettie Green, 24, a domestic servant born in Ohio, and James M. Crouch, 28, a farm laborer born in New York. Nearby resided William Riggs, 33.[1340] James was Julia's brother (see the 1850 census).

In 1880 Dunham Riggs, 60, a farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Julia, 39, born in New York of New York, and with his son, "Royal," 12, daughter, Grace, 10, and James F. J., 6, and Hiram G., 8/12, born Sept.,

---

1337. U.S. census, 1850, Dearborn, Wayne Co., Mich., r. 366, p. 276B, dw. 51, fam. 52, lists "Rian" Crouch, 47, Ann, 43, both born in N.Y., and 11 children including Julia A., 11, and James, 9, both born in N.Y.; U.S. census, 1860, Dearbornville PO, Dearborn Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. xx, p. xx, dw. 126, fam. 118, lists Rial Crouch, 55, with Julia, 21, both born in N.Y., and with other children.

1338. *Find a Grave*, no. 29235728, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Julia Chrouch | Riggs | June [7?], 1839 | Jan. 14, 1905."

1339. Farmer, History of Detroit and Wayne Co. and Early Mich., 1468.

1340. U.S. census, 1870, "Bellville" PO, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 710, p. 475B, dw. 448, fam. 441. William resided in dw. 443.

all four born in Michigan of New York natives [but the latter two are not identified as his sons]. Next door resided Loren Riggs, 56.[1341]

In 1900 Julia Riggs, 60, widow, a farmer born June 1839 in New York of New York natives, resided in Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., with her sons, Joy, 26, born Oct. 1873, and Hiram G., 20, born Sept. 1879, both single and born in Michigan of a father born in New York, and with a servant, John Gilbert, 17, born Mar. 1883 in Michigan of a father born in New York and a mother in Michigan.[1342]

Children:

+ 630 i **RIAL/RYAL P. D.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 19 July 1868, Michigan, married **MARY —**, and had at least two children.

631 ii **MARY GRACE**[9] **RIGGS**, born 27 May 1870, Michigan.

632 iii **JAMES F. JOY**[9] **RIGGS**, born 5 Oct. 1873, Michigan.

633 iv **HIRAM G.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 23 Sept. 1879, Michigan, died 1930, buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1343] married **GRACE LAW —**, born 1891, died 1930, buried Hillside Cem.

428. GILBERT[8] **RIGGS** (*279Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 2 Jan. 1822, Lyons, Wayne Co. (Ontario Co. until 1823),[1344] N.Y., died 27 Nov. 1905, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., N.Y.,[1345] and was buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1346] He married (1) 1 Sept. 1852, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1347] **MARION**

1341. U.S. census, 1880, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 267, r. 610, p. 468D, dw. 87, fam. 87. Loren resided in dw. 86.

1342. U.S. census, 1900, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 205, r. 755, p. 255, sh. 6A, dw. 133, fam. 135.

1343. *Find a Grave*, no. 38155489, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Riggs | Hiram G. | 1879–1930 || Grace Law | 1891–1930."

1344. This birthplace is consistent with the 1820 census item for Peter[7].

1345. Death certificate, image online at Michigan site <seekingmichigan.org>, no. 662, Gilbert Riggs, died 27 Nov. 1905, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., male, white, farmer, widowed, aged 83 yrs. 10 mos. 25 dys., born 2 Jan. 1822, Lyons, N.Y., father Peter Riggs, born N.J., mother Harriot ~~Savage~~ Dunham, born N.Y., informant John A. Riggs, of Ypsilanti, Mich., buried 1 Dec. 1905, Hillside Cem.

1346. *Find a Grave*, no. 26915082, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "R | Gilbert Riggs | Jan. 2, 1822 – Nov. 27, 1905 | Marion E. his wife | Aug. 22, 1829 – Sep.[?,] 1868 | Francis A. his wife | Mar. [?], 1829 – A[?] 27, 1893 | Lizzie M. Daughter of [?] Riggs |

HORTENSIA ELY,[1348] who was born 21 or 22 Aug. 1828, Warren, Otsego Co., N.Y.,[1349] daughter of Alanson and Lucia (Smith) Ely,[1350] and died 1 Sept. 1868, and was buried in Hillside Cem.[1351] He married (2) 1 Mar. 1869 **FRANCES (AVERILL) BABCOCK**, who was born 27 Feb. 1829 or [1?] Mar. 1829 (gravestone), Palmyra, N.Y., died 27 A[?]. 1893, and was buried in Hillside Cem.

From *Landmarks of Wayne County and Detroit*:

> Riggs, Gilbert.—The gentleman whose life we will attempt to review is one of the most highly respected citizens of the western section of Wayne county, and one whose life, while largely devoted to the arduous cares incident to a successfully conducted farm, has ever exerted an influence for good and the larger enlightenment of the community and its moral advancement. The Riggs family furnishes several respected and influential citizens, and in many respects it has largely contributed to the commercial prosperity of the town, and in every instance its members have filled with credit every position of trust or honor that has been demanded of them. The particular member of the family under considera-

---

Dec. 13, 1850 – Apr. 18, 1896 | George Age 6 Ms. – [Will?]ard Age 3 Ys. | Riggs" This low-resolution photograph is very difficult to read. Another photograph shows a smaller stone, "Marion E. | wife of | G. Riggs | Sept. 1, 1868 | Aged 38 Ys [?] 10 Ds."

1347. *Mich. Marriages, 1851–75*, Gilbert Riggs to M. H. Ely, 1 Sept. 1852, Wayne Co.

1348. Items in red here from *Records of the Descendants of Nathaniel Ely*, 345, without corroborating evidence.

1349. U.S. census, 1850, Exeter, Otsego Co., N.Y., r. 580, p. 44A, dw. 1293, fam. 1382, lists Alanson Ely, 45, Lucia, 50, Marion Ely, 21, and five other children, ages 4–20, with a gap between the 20-yr.-old and the next youngest, age 12. So Frances Ely, 16, in Plainfield, Otsego Co., in the same census would fit in that slot. In fact, Marion and Frances were sisters who married Riggs brothers (and this is supported by the next note). N.B. an Alanson Ely was issued 240 acres in Michigan on 5 Aug. 1837 from the Bronson land office, 1S 3W SW and 1S 3W W ½ SE section 15, in the Michigan-Toledo Strip [*Mich. Land Records*], Jackson Co.

1350. *Records of the Descendants of Nathaniel Ely*, 162–63, "[1036] Alanson Ely, son of Samuel, (No. 364), was born in Warren, Herkimer county, N.Y., September 8, 1804, and died in Belleville, Wayne county, Mich., July 9, 1871. He married in Richfield, Otsego county, N.Y., September 1, 1827, Lucia Smith, born in Richfield, N.Y., March 25, 1801, and died January 24, 1879, in Belleville, Mich.," lists eight children for them, including "Marian" Hortense, and Frances Amanda.

1351. *Find a Grave*, no. 26915082, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Marion [H?]. | wife | G. Riggs | Sept. 1, 1868 | Aged 4[0?] Y [?] 10 Ds." Note that if her age at death was 40 years 10 days, the calculated birth date would be 22 Aug. 1828. See also husband's gravestone.

tion was born in Lyons, Wayne county, N.Y., January 2, 1822. His father, Peter Riggs, was a son of David Riggs, a soldier of the Revolution from New Jersey, and who settled soon after in the new western New York country. Peter himself served with credit in the war of 1812, wearing a first sergeant's bars. He participated in the battles fought in New York and Canada, particular [*sic*] the memorable action at Lundy's Lane. He married Harriet Dunham, who was born on the Mohawk. After some years spent in New York and Pennsylvania they, in 1836, migrated to Michigan, settling on the farm in Van Buren, where his son, the late Dunham Riggs, resided. He was one of the pioneers of the community, and was thenceforth devoted to the improvement of a farm. He died May 6, 1863, in his eighty-seventh year, having survived his wife but about one year, her death occurring April 14, 1862, aged seventy. She had been a patient sufferer for twenty years, being nearly helpless after a paralytic stroke. Gilbert Riggs, coming to the State as a boy of fourteen, passed his youth in farm work with his father and working for other men, his wages being turned over to his father. Upon arriving at his majority he returned to New York to visit the scenes of his boyhood, passing two years there doing farm work and receiving from $7 to $11 per month, and reaching home found himself the possessor of $153 in cash. In company with his elder brother they purchased 160 acres of wild land, paying $450 therefor; here they labored for ten years, cutting and burning the great forest trees and living in a primitive manner known as keeping bachelor's hall. Being so far from roads and neighbors, they sold this place, and returning to his father's farm operated that for ten years, when he bought the present farm of 100 acres, paying $15 per acre. It was partially improved with a small house and barn. On the first of September, 1852, he married Marion H. Ely, who was a commendable helpmate, contributing in no small degree to their prosperity, and after sharing his joys and sorrows for sixteen years passed away on the anniversary of their marriage. His business prospered and he invested in other lands, so that he now has 133 acres in the home farm, which is in fine cultivation and is well improved with a large and tasty residence, large and numerous barns and tenement house, and in every respect it is one of the most desirable farms in the town. He owns a second farm a few miles distant; he has also been a dealer in real estate to quite an extent, and has realized quite a revenue from sales of the valuable timber that

stood on his land. On March 1, 1869, he was again married to Frances (Averill) Babcock, of Hopewell, N.Y., who is a lady of refinement and who takes a live interest in the social and religious affairs of the community. She was the mother of two daughters, Clara and Hattie Babcock, the former being the wife of George T. Clark, of Willow, Mich., and the latter is Mrs. Albert Riggs, of Van Buren. Mr. Riggs's family, all by the former marriage, are Charles Fordyce Riggs, who is now operating the farm; his wife was Adel Rappleye, who at her death, January 20, 1896, left two children, Lena and Gilbert; Lizzie Mary Riggs (now deceased), aged thirty-eight; George Wood, who died in infancy; John Alanson Riggs, who is a farmer, and Willard Gilbert, who died but a few days after his mother, aged three. Mr. Riggs is a staunch member of the Republican party, though never an aspirant for public honor. He has been closely identified with the Methodist church and with the Patrons of Husbandry, being the one whose active interest resulted in the organization of the local grange. With much prosperity Mr. Riggs has not been allowed entire freedom from trials, though the love, confidence and esteem of his wide circle of friends has not been shaken in his integrity of life and honesty of purpose. Few men of Van Buren are more highly respected or exert through daily example a higher influence for good.[1352]

From an 1899 history of Wayne Co., Mich.:

Gilbert Riggs, of Van Buren Township, was born in Lyons, Wayne Co., N.Y., Jan. 2, 1822. He came with his parents, Peter and Harriet (Dunham) Riggs, to Wayne Co., Mich., in 1836. Gilbert Riggs married Marion H. Ely, of Van Buren Township, Sept. 6, 1852. Marion (Ely) Riggs was born in Otsego Co., N.Y., Aug. 21, 1828. Their children are, Charles F., born Aug. 1, 1855; Lizzie M., born Dec. 13, 1857; George W., born Dec. 6, 1860; John A., born April 7, 1863; and Willard N. [*sic*], born Sept. 30, 1865. George W., died June 14, 1861, and Willard G., died Sept. 18, 1868. Marion (Ely) Riggs died Sept. 1, 1868. On March 1, 1869, Gilbert Riggs married Frances (Averill) Babcock, of Canandaigua, N.Y. Frances was born in Palmyra, N.Y., Feb. 27, 1829. Charles F., son of Gilbert Riggs, is married to Adele Rappleye, and lives in Superior, Washtenaw Co.

1352. Ross and Catlin, Landmarks of Wayne County and Detroit, 234–36.

> Gilbert's farm contains 193 acres. They are members of the M. E. Church, of Belleville. His mother, Harriet, died April 14, 1862, aged 69 years; his father, Peter, died May 5, 1863, aged 86 years.[1353]

In 1860 Gilbert Riggs, 37, a farmer born in New York with $5,500 real and $1,200 personal estates, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with "Mary Ann," 30, born in New York, and Charles, 6, and "Laura," 2, both born in Michigan, and with two boarders.[1354]

In 1870 Gilbert Riggs, 48, a farmer born in New York with $12,000 real and $3,000 personal estates, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with Frances, 41, born in New York, and Charles F., 16, Lizzie Mary, 12, and John, 7, all three born in Michigan, and with Clara Babcock, 16, a domestic servant born in New York with $2,000 real estate, and "Hariet" Babcock, 13, born in New York with $2,000 real estate. Next door was Hiram Riggs, 41.[1355] Harriet Babcock would marry Gilbert's nephew, Albert B. Riggs, son of Loren. Clara and Harriet Babcock were daughters of Frances, Gilbert's second wife.

In 1880 Gilbert Riggs, 58, a farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Frances A., 49, born in New York of New York natives, and with his daughter Lizzie, 21, son, John, 17, both born in Michigan, and with Hattie Babcock, 23, a schoolteacher born in New York of New York natives, and John Burd, 26, a farm worker born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives. Nearby resided Frank Riggs, 20.[1356] Frank was Gilbert's nephew, son of Loren (q.v.).

In 1900 Gilbert Riggs, 78, a farmer born Jan. 1822 in New York of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, resided in Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife of 31 years [48 is marked

1353. Farmer, History of Detroit and Wayne Co. and Early Mich., 1468.

1354. U.S. census, 1860, Belleville PO, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 564, p. 864, dw. 277, fam. 257.

1355. U.S. census, 1870, "Bellville" PO, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 710, p. 474B, dw. 425, fam. 420. Hiram resided in dw. 42.

1356. U.S. census, 1880, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 267, r. 610, p. 470C, dw. 117, fam. 117. Frank resided in dw. 119.

through in his case, with 31 written above it], "Francis," born Feb. 1829 in New York of a father born in Vermont and a mother in Connecticut, and with his son, Charles, 46, a widowed farmer born Aug. 1853 in Michigan of New York natives, and granddaughter, Lena, 22, born Sept. 1877, and grandson, Gilbert, 18, born Oct. 1881, both born in Michigan of New York natives, and a servant, Ella Miller, 18, born Apr. 1832 in Michigan of parents of unknown nativities, and another servant, Fred Lawrence. Francis had had two children, with two surviving. Nearby resided Loren Riggs and William Riggs.[1357]

Children of the first marriage, to Marion:[1358]

+ 634 i **CHARLES FORDYCE[9] RIGGS**, born 30 July 1852 or 1 Aug. 1855 or Aug. 1853, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., married **ADELE/ADELL LAURA RAPPLEYE**, and had three children.

635 ii **ELIZABETH/LIZZIE MARY[9] RIGGS**, born 13 Dec. 1857, Michigan, died 16 Apr. 1896, aged 38 years 4 months, buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville.[1359]

636 iii **GEORGE WOOD[9] RIGGS**, born 6 Dec. 1860, Michigan, died 14 June 1861, aged 6 months 8 days, buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1360]

637 iv **JOHN ALANSON[9] RIGGS**, born about 7 Apr. 1863, Michigan. He was informant on his father's death certificate, resident in Ypsilanti, Mich., at the time (1905).

638 v **WILLARD GILBERT[9] RIGGS**, born 30 Sept. 1865, Michigan, died 18 Sept. 1868, aged 2 years [unreadable months and years], buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville.[1361]

1357. U.S. census, 1900, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 205, r. 755, p. 261, sh. 12B, dw. 300, fam. 308. Loren resided in dw. 297, and William in dw. 293.

1358. Items in red here from *Records of the Descendants of Nathaniel Ely*, 345, with all children listed as being born in Belleville, Mich.

1359. *Find a Grave*, no. 27579271, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Lizzie M. Riggs, | daughter, | Apr. 16, 189[6?], | Aged 38 Y['s?] 4M's."

1360. *Find a Grave*, no. 26914742, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "George W. Riggs | son | June 14, 1861 |Aged 6M's & 8D's."

1361. *Find a Grave*, no. 27596313, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Willard G. Riggs | son | Sept. 18, 1868 | Aged 2 Ys [?]Ms [?]Ds."

429. LOREN[8] **RIGGS** (*279Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 14 Apr. 1824, Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N,.Y., died 21 May 1906, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich.,[1362] and was buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1363] He married 28 Oct. 1855, Van Buren, Mich.,[1364] **FRANCES AMANDA ELY**, who was born 2 July 1834, Richfield, Otsego Co., N.Y.,[1365] daughter of Alanson and Lucia (Smith) Ely, and died 12 July 1899, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich.,[1366] and was buried 15 July 1899 in Hillside Cem.

From an 1899 history of Wayne Co., Mich.:

> Loren Riggs, of Van Buren Township, was born in Ellery, N.Y., April 14, 1824. He came to Michigan with his parents, Peter and Harriet (Dunham) Riggs, in 1836. Oct. 28, 1855, he married Frances A. Ely, of Van Buren Township. Frances (Ely) Riggs was born in Richfield, N.Y., July 2, 1834. They have had 5 children, Albert B., born July 23, 1855; Frank E., born June 25, 1859; Effie S., born Aug. 6, 1861, Violet M., born Dec. 15, 1864, and Irving H., born March 1, 1868. Effie S. died Aug. 29, 1864. The farm contains 100 acres.[1367]

1362. *Mich. Death Records, 1867–1950*, Loren Riggs, born about 1824, Pa., died 21 May 1906, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., age 82, farmer, white, widowed, male, father Peter Riggs, mother Harriet Dunham, FHL 1380391, 1377698.

1363. *Find a Grave*, no. 26915646, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Loren Riggs | Apr. 14, 1824 – May 21, 1906 | Frances A. Ely | wife | July 2, 1834 – July 12, 1899." The *Find a Grave* transcription gives an unsourced marriage date as "10/28/1855."

1364. Items in red here from *Records of the Descendants of Nathaniel Ely*, 345, without corroborating evidence.

1365. U.S. census, 1850, Plainfield, Otsego Co., N.Y., r. 580, p. 71A, dw. 161, fam. 178 [should be 179], lists Frances Ely, 16, born N.Y., in the household of William Adams. She was the right age and in the right county to be another daughter of Alanson Ely, father of Marion Ely, 21, born N.Y., residing in Exeter, Otsego Co., N.Y. in the same census. Marion and Frances were sisters, married to two Riggs brothers.

1366. *Mich. Death Records, 1867–1950*, death certificate, image online, no. 784, Frances Amanda Riggs, died 12 July 1899, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., aged 65 yrs. 0 mos. 10 dys., female, white, married, housewife, first married at age 21, had 5 children, wirh 4 surviving, born N.Y., father Alanson "Ealey," born don't know, mother Lucia Smith, born N.Y., informant A. B.. Riggs, of Belleville, Mich., buried 15 July 1899, Hillside Cem., Belleville.

1367. Farmer, History of Detroit and Wayne Co. and Early Mich., 1468.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1860 "Loran" Riggs, 36, a farmer born in New York with $4,500 real and $3,000 personal estates, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with "Francis," 25, born in New York, Albert, 3, and Frank, 1, both born in Michigan.[1368]

In 1870 Loren Riggs, 46, a farmer born in New York with $7,000 real and $2,000 personal estates, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with Frances A., 35, born in New York, and Albert B., 13, Frank E., 10, Letta L., 5, and Irving H., 2, all born in Michigan. Next door were Hiram Riggs, 41, and Gilbert Riggs, 48. Next door the other way was Truman Dean.[1369]

In 1880 Loren Riggs, 56, a farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Frances, 45, born in New York of New York natives, and with his son, Albert, 23, daughter, "Lettie," 15, and son, Irving, 12, all three born in Michigan, and Olive Cough, 26, a servant born in Michigan of New York natives. Next door resided Dunham Riggs, 60.[1370]

On 5 Aug. 1899, Violette R. Wells, of Washtenaw Co., Mich., petitioned the Probate Court of Wayne Co., Mich., for the appointment of an administrator for the estate of the late Mrs. Frances A. Riggs, who had died 12 July 1899, intestate, a resident of Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., possessed of an estate worth $4,000. She lists the heirs at law and their residences as: Loren Riggs (husband), Belleville, Mich., Albert B. Riggs (son), Belleville, Frank E. Riggs (son), Belleville, Violette R. Wells (daughter), Ypsilanti, Mich., and Irving H. Riggs (son), Belleville. The petition asked that Irving be made executor. It was so done and the estate was settled to everyone's approval on 29 Nov. 1900.[1371]

In 1900 Loren Riggs, 76, widowed, a farmer born Apr. 1824 in New York of New York natives, resided in Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., in

1368. U.S. census, 1860, Belleville PO, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 564, p. 863, dw. 273, fam. 253.

1369. U.S. census, 1870, "Bellville" PO, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 710, p. 474A–B, dw. 423, fam. 418. Hiram resided in dw. 424, and Gilbert in dw. 425. Truman resided in dw. 422.

1370. U.S. census, 1880, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 267, r. 610, p. 468D, dw. 86, fam. 86. Dunham resided in dw. 87.

1371. Mich. Wills and Probate Records, 1784–1980, Wayne Co., packet 25879.

the household of his son Irving Riggs, 32, a farmer born Mar. 1868 in Michigan of New York natives, with his (Irving's) wife of nine years, Jessie, born Nov. 1866 in Michigan of Scotland natives, and with his (Irving's) son, Floyd, 7, born Mar. 1893, and daughters, "Racher," 2, born July 1897, and Edna, 10/12, born July 1899, all three born in Michigan, and a servant, Gus Kant, 20, born Apr. 1880 in Germany of German natives. Jessie had had three children, with three surviving. Nearby resided Gilbert Riggs and William Riggs.[1372]

Children:[1373]

+ 639 i **ALBERT B.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 3 July 1856, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., married **HARRIET AMELIA BABCOCK**, and had no children.

+ 640 ii **FRANK ELY**[9] **RIGGS**, born June 1858 or 25 June 1859, Van Buren Twp., Mich., married **ELLA T. RAPPLEYE [RAPPALEYE]**, and had four children. ***This is Christopher Riggs's line and Lori Fredona's line.***

641 iii ?**EFFIE SOPHIA**[9] **RIGGS**, born 6 Aug. 1861, Belleville, Mich., died 29 Aug. 1864, Belleville.

642 iv **VIOLET/VIOLETTE MARIA**[9] **RIGGS**, born 15 Dec. 1864, Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., died 4 Nov. 1922, Belleville,[1374] buried 7 Nov. 1922, Highland Cem., Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., married about 1897 **HARLOW D. WELLS**, born about 1855, Michigan, son of Reuben Davis and Elizibeth A. (Taylor) Wells, and died 24 Feb. 1913, Ypsilanti.[1375] They had no children.

In 1910 Harlow D. Wells, 55, a grocer born in Michigan of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in Ohio, resided in

1372. U.S. census, 1900, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 205, r. 755, p. 261, sh. 12B, dw. 297, fam. 305. Gilbert resided in dw. 300, and William in dw. 293.

1373. Items in red here from Records of the Descendants of Nathaniel Ely, 345.

1374. *Mich. Death Records, 1867–1950*, death certificate, image online, no. 82 1973, Violet M. Wells, died 4 Nov. 1922, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., aged 57 yrs. 10 mos. 20 dys., female, white, married, housewife, born 15 Dec. 1864, Belleville, father Loren Riggs, born N.Y., mother Francis A. "Ealey," born N.Y., informant Mr. A. B.. Riggs, of Belleville, Mich., buried 7 Nov. 1922, Highland Cem., Ypsilanti.

1375. *Mich. Death Records, 1867–1950*, Harlow D. Well, born about 1855, Mich., died 24 Feb. 1913, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., age 58, grocer, white, married, male, father Reuben Davis, mother Eliza Taylor, FHL 1019063.

Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., with his wife of 13 years, Violet R., 45, born in Michigan of New York natives, and with his mother "Eliz." A, 78, born in Ohio of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in Ohio. Violet had had no children; Elizabeth had had two children, with one surviving.[1376]

+ 643 v **IRVING H.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 1 Mar. 1868, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., married **JESSIE A. —**, and had three children.

430. HIRAM[8] **RIGGS** (*279Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 14 Nov. 1826 (gravestone) or 14 Nov. 1828 (death certificate) or 14 Nov. 1827, Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N.Y., died 25 Mar. 1908, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich.,[1377] and was buried 27 Mar. 1908, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1378] He married 10 Aug. 1870 **MARY A. HOUSE**, who was born 30 June 1843 (gravestone) or 30 June 1844, Gayland, Wayne Co., N.Y., daughter of Samuel and Ophelia (Mitchell) House, and died 9 June 1914, and was buried in Hillside Cem.

From an 1899 history of Wayne Co., Mich.:

> Hiram Riggs, of Van Buren Township, was born in Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N.Y., Nov. 14, 1827. He came to Michigan with his parents, Peter and Harriet (Dunham) Riggs, in 1832. Aug. 10, 1870, he married Mary A. House, of Ann Arbor. Mary (House) Riggs was born in Gayland, Wayne Co., N.Y., June 30, 1844. Her parents, Samuel and Ophelia (Mitchell) House, came to Washtenaw Co., Mich., in the fall of 1844. They are still living in Ann Arbor, Samuel aged 69 years in 1888, and Ophelia aged 70 years in January, 1888. Hiram and Mary Riggs have had three children, Ernest A., born Jan. 29, 1874; Etta Ophelia, born Dec.

1376. U.S. census, 1910, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich.,, ED 149, r. 678, p. 61, sh. 2A, dw. 39, fam. 41.

1377. Death certificate, image online at Michigan site <seekingmichigan.org>, no. 592, Hiram Riggs, died 25 Mar. 1908, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., male, white, farmer, married, aged 79 yrs. 4 mos. 11 dys., born 14 Nov. 1828, N.Y., father Peter Riggs, born N.J., mother Harriot Dunham, born N.Y., married at 42, with three children, two living, informant Burt Riggs, of Belleville, Mich., buried 27 Mar. 1908, Hillside Cem.

1378. *Find a Grave*, no. 26916226, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Riggs | Hiram Riggs | Nov. 14, 1826 | Mar. 25, 1908 | Mary A. House | wife | June 30, 1843 | June 9, 1914."

18, 1876, and Burt Newell, born Dec. 30, 1878. Etta Ophelia died Aug. 7, 1877. Mr. Riggs' farm contains 175 acres.[1379]

In 1870 Hiram Riggs, 41, a farmer born in New York with $7,000 real and $1,000 personal estates, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich. Next door was Gilbert Riggs, 48.[1380]

In 1900 Hiram Riggs, 71, a farmer born Nov. 1828 in New York of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife of 29 years, Mary, 55, born June 1844 in New York of New York natives, and with his sons, "Earnest," 26, born Jan. 1874, and "Bert," 21, born Dec. 1878, both born in Michigan, and with two servants. Mary had had three children, with two surviving. Nearby was Ryal Riggs, 31.[1381]

Children:

644 i **ERNEST A.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 29 Jan. 1874, Michigan, died 1929, buried Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1382] married **BERTHA M. —**, born 1876, died 1955, buried Hillside Cem.

645 ii **ETTA OPHELIA**[9] **RIGGS**, born 18 Dec. 1876, died 7 Aug. 1877.

646 iii **BURT NEWELL**[9] **RIGGS**, born 30 Dec. 1878, Michigan, died 1954, buried Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1383] He was informant on his father's death certificate.

431. SARAH C.[8] **RIGGS** (*279Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 14 Jan. 1827 (gravestone), New York, died 21 July 1904, and was buried in Carleton Cem., Monroe Co., Mich.[1384] She

1379. Farmer, History of Detroit and Wayne Co. and Early Mich., 1468.

1380. U.S. census, 1870, "Bellville" PO, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 710, p. 474B, dw. 424, fam. 419. Gilbert resided in dw. 425.

1381. U.S. census, 1900, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 205, r. 755, p. 255, sh. 6B, dw. 149, fam. 152. Ryal resided in dw. 144.

1382. *Find a Grave*, no. 26916713, gravestone photograph, by Lori Fredona, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Riggs | Earnest H. | 1875–1929 || Bertha M. | 1876–1955."

1383. *Find a Grave*, no. 38157863, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Burt N. Riggs | 1878–1954."

1384. Gravestone photograph, online at <Ancestry.com>, Carleton, Mich., "Sarah C. | his wife | born | Jan. 14, 1827 | died | July 21, 1904"; *Find a Grave*, no. 57166520, no photograph, Carleton Cem., Carleton, Monroe Co., Mich., for full name of cemetery, supports birth and death as report-

married 13 June 1852, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1385] **SAMUEL E. CRAFT**, who was born 11 Jan. 1827 (gravestone), New Jersey, died 17 June 1906, and was buried next to his wife.[1386]

In 1860 Samuel E. "Crafts," 30, a farm laborer born in New York [?] with $6,000 real and $1,000 personal estate, resided in Manchester, York Twp., Washtenaw Co., Mich., with his wife, Sarah, 30, born in Vermont [?], and with his daughters, Elva A., 4, Iva E., 4, and Sarah, 2/12, all three born in Michigan.[1387]

In 1870 Samuel E. Craft, 42, a farmer born in New York, resided in Brownstown, Huron Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Sarah, 42, born in New York, and with his daughters, Elva A., 14, Iva E., 14, and Sarah E., 10, and sons, Peter E., 7, and Hiram E., 1, all five born in Michigan.[1388]

In 1880 Samuel Craft, 53, a farmer born in New Jersey of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in New Jersey, resided in Huron Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Sarah, 53, born in New York of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, and with his daughter, Iva, 24, and sons, Edward, 17, and Hiram, 11, all three born in Michigan, and with Christopher Fisher, 10, born in Prussia of Prussian natives.[1389]

In 1900 Samuel E. Craft, 73, a farmer born Jan. 1827 in New Jersey of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in England, resided in Ash Twp., Monroe Co., Mich., with his wife of 50 years, Sarah, 73, born

---

ed above.

1385. *Mich. Marriages, 1851–75*, Samuel Craft to Sarah Riggs, 13 June 1852, Wayne Co.

1386. Gravestone photograph, online at <Ancestry.com>, Carleton, Mich., "Samuel E. | Craft | born | Jan. 11, 1827. | died | June 17, 1906 | Sarah C. | his wife | born | Jan. 14, 1827 | died | July 21, 1904"; *Find a Grave*, no. 57166519, no photograph, Carleton Cem., Carleton, Monroe Co., Mich., supports the birth and death dates given.

1387. U.S. census, 1860, Manchester PO, York Twp., Washtenaw Co., Mich., r. 563, p. 226, dw. 1251, fam. 1237.

1388. U.S. census, 1870, Brownstown PO, Huron Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 709, p. 206A, dw. 81, fam. 77.

1389. U.S. census, 1880, Huron Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 255, r. 610, p. 188C–D, dw. 67, fam. 68.

Jan. 1827 in New York of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York. Sarah had had six children, with three surviving.[1390]

Known children, of six:

647 i **ELVA A.**[9] **CRAFT** (twin), born about 1856, Michigan.
648 ii **IVA E.**[9] **CRAFT** (twin), born about 1856, Michigan.
649 iii **SARAH E.**[9] **CRAFT**, born about 1860, Michigan.
650 iv **PETER EDWARD**[9] **CRAFT**, born about 1863, Michigan.
651 v **HIRAM E.**[9] **CRAFT**, born about 1869, Michigan.

432. HARRIET[8] **RIGGS** (*279Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 3 Dec. 1830, New York, died 1904, and was buried in Soop-Pleasantview Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1391] He married **TRUMAN A. DEAN**, who was born 1828 (gravestone), New York, died 1914, and was buried next to his wife.[1392]

In 1870 Truman Dean, 42, a farmer born in New York with $4,000 real and $1,300 personal estates, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with Harriet, 38, born in New York, Loren, 15, Emma, 13, Harriet, 10, and James, 7, all four born in Michigan. Next door was Loren Riggs, 46.[1393]

Children:

652 i **LOREN**[9] **DEAN**, born about 1855, Michigan.
653 ii **EMMA**[9] **DEAN**, born about 1857, Michigan.
654 iii **HARRIET**[9] **DEAN**, born about 1860, Michigan.
655 iv **JAMES**[9] **DEAN**, born about 1863, Michigan.

434. WILLIAM R.[8] **RIGGS** (*279Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 24 May 1836, Erie Co., Pa., died 1926, and

1390. U.S. census, 1900, Ash Twp., Monroe Co., Mich., ED 64, r. 732, p. 22, sh. 22B, dw. 428, fam. 432.
1391. *Find a Grave*, no. 62847112, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Harriet R. Dean | 1830–1904."
1392. *Find a Grave*, no. 62847041, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Truman A. Dean | 1828–1914."
1393. U.S. census, 1870, "Bellville" PO, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 710, p. 474A, dw. 422, fam. 417. Loren resided in dw. 423.

was buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1394] He married (1) 4 Mar. 1869, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1395] **ELLEN (BURT) MADEN**,[1396] who was born 11 Apr. 1834, Rochester, N.Y., died 27 Feb. 1870, aged 36 years 10 months 27 days, and was buried in Otisville Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1397] He married (2) 7 Jan. 1873 **HARRIET A. BULL**, who was born 24 Jan. 1853, Toronto, Ontario, Canada, died 1941, and was buried in Hillside Cem.

From an 1899 history of Wayne Co., Mich.:

> William R. Riggs, of Van Buren Township, was born in Erie Co., Penn., May 24, 1836, and came to Michigan in 1836 with his parents, Peter and Harriet (Dunham) Riggs. March 4, 1869, he married Ellen Burt, of Van Buren. Ellen (Burt) Riggs was born in Rochester, N.Y., April 11, 1834, and died Feb. 27, 1870. Jan. 7, 1873, William R. married Harriet Bull, of Toronto, Ontario. Harriet (Bull) Riggs was born in Toronto, Jan. 24, 1853. They have 5 children, Annie, born July 23, 1874; Lina, born Aug. 4, 1876, Wilbert, born Sept. 15, 1878; Elmer, born June 10, 1881, and Amy, born Nov. 19, 1883. The farm contains 160 acres.[1398]

In 1870 William Riggs, 33, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $6,000 real and $3,000 personal estates, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with Emeline, 30, born in Michigan, and with a farm laborer, Wellington Kilpsteich, 35, born in Ohio. Nearby resided Dunham Riggs, 50.[1399] Emeline was William's sister.

1394. *Find a Grave*, no. 26916306, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "William R. || Harriet A. | Riggs | 1836–1926 || 1853–1941."

1395. *Mich. Marriages, 1851–75*, W. R. Riggs to Elin Birt Maden, 4 Mar. 1869, Wayne Co.

1396. It could be that she was the Ellen Burt, 18, born Mich., daughter of Joseph and Minerva (–) Burt, in the 1850 U.S. census for Lansing, Ingham Co., Mich. [U.S. census, 1850, Lansing, Ingham Co., Mich., r. 351, p. 59B, dw. 679, fam. 681], and that she then married a Mr. Maden. Note that the William C. Madden family resided next to the Burts in Lansing [dw. 678]. There was a female E. A. Madden, 23, born N.Y., married to S. Madden, 25, in the U.S. census, 1860, Bunker Hill, Ingham Co., Mich., dw. 1381, fam. 1394.

1397. *Find a Grave*, no. 8849440, Otisville Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., states, "Incription: Wife of William Riggs ae 36 yrs. 10 mo. 27 days," and gives death as 27 Feb. 1870. However, it gives unsourced the birthdate as 30 Apr. 1833. I suspect the birthdate calculation from the given death date was done incorrectly, but it is possible that the inscribed age duration is incorrect.

1398. Farmer, History of Detroit and Wayne Co. and Early Mich., 1468.

1399. U.S. census, 1870, "Bellville" PO, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., r. 710, p. 475B, dw.

In 1900 William Riggs, 64, a farmer born May 1836 in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, resided in Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife of 27 years, Harriet, 47, born Jan. 1853 in Canada of a father born in Canada and a mother in Ireland, and with his son, Wilber, 21, a machinist born Sept. 1878, daughter, Carolyn, 23, born Aug. 1876, son Elmer, 18, born June 1881, and daughter, Amy, 16, born Nov. 1883, all four born in Michigan of a mother born in Canada. Harriet had had five children, with five surviving. She had immigrated in 1872. Nearby resided Loren Riggs and Gilbert Riggs.[1400]

Children, of the second marriage, to Harriet:

656 i **ANNIE**[9] **RIGGS**, born 23 July 1874.
657 ii **CAROLYN/LINA**[9] **RIGGS**, born 4 Aug. 1876, Michigan.
658 iii **WILBERT**[9] **RIGGS**, born 15 Sept. 1878, Michigan.
659 iv **ELMER**[9] **RIGGS**, born 10 June 1881, Michigan.
660 v **AMY**[9] **RIGGS**, born 19 Nov. 1883, Michigan.

437. DAVID C.[8] **RIGGS** (*280Solomon*[7], *?David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1815, New York. He married 7 Apr. 1853, Warsaw Twp., Jefferson Co., Pa.,[1401] **AMANDA HOLT**, who was born about 1816, New York, daughter of John W. and Sharlotte (—) Holt, and had at least seven children.

In 1850 David C. Riggs, 35, a blacksmith born in New York, resided in Warsaw Twp., Jefferson Co., Pa., with Amanda, 34, born in New York, and with George, 15, born in New York, Lydia, 13, Solomon, 11, William, 9, John, 7, Mary, 5, and Peter, 2, all six born in Pennsylvania.[1402]

443, fam. 436. Dunham resided in dw. 448.

1400. U.S. census, 1900, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 205, r. 755, p. 261, sh. 12B, dw. 293, fam. 301. Loren resided in dw. 297, and Gilbert in dw. 300.

1401. *Pa. County Marriages, 1885–1950*, image online, David C. Riggs to Amanda Holt, 7 Apr. 1853, Warsaw Twp., Jefferson Co., Pa., his father Solomon Riggs, blacksmith and carpenter, of Warsaw Twp., Jefferson Co., Pa., his mother Lydia Riggs, her father John W. Holt, her mother Sharlotte Holt.

1402. U.S. census, 1850, Warsaw Twp., Jefferson Co., Pa., r. 786, p. 29A, dw. 83, fam. 87.

Known children:

661 i **GEORGE[9] RIGGS**, born about 1835, New York.
662 ii **LYDIA[9] RIGGS**, born about 1837, Pennsylvania.
663 iii **SOLOMON[9] RIGGS**, born about 1839, Pennsylvania.
664 iv **WILLIAM[9] RIGGS**, born about 1841, Pennsylvania.
665 v **JOHN[9] RIGGS**, born about 1843, Pennsylvania.
666 vi **MARY[9] RIGGS**, born about 1845, Pennsylvania.
667 vii **PETER[9] RIGGS**, born about 1848, Pennsylvania.

438. JAMES L. L.[8] RIGGS (*280?Solomon[7], ?David[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 20 May 1819 (calculated), Ontario Co., New York, died 15 or 16 Apr. 1888, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, and was buried 17 Apr. 1888 in East Side Cem., Estherville.[1403] He married **MINERVA L. —**, who was born Jan. 1818, New York, died 15 Apr. 1888, Estherville, and was buried.

> Died – On Sunday April 15th, after a protracted sickness Mr. Riggs of this town aged 68 years. He was one of the first settlers of Estherville and has continued to reside here until his death. The funeral services were held on Tuesday, Rev. Becks officiating.[1404]

In 1850 James L. Riggs, 31, a farmer born in New York with $400 real and $135 personal estates, resided in Troupsburg Twp., Steuben Co., N.Y., with Minerva, 34, born in Pennsylvania, and with "Russel," 15, and Christiana, 7, both born in Pennsylvania, and Amos, 5, born in New York.[1405]

In 1860 James Riggs, 41, a farmer born in New York with $440 real and $135 personal estates, resided in Young Hickory, Steuben Co., N.Y., with Minerva L., 42, born in New York, and with Amos C., 15, Isaac H., 9, and William E., 1, all three born in New York.[1406]

1403. *Find a Grave*, no. 60346982, gravestone photograph, East Side Cem, Estherville, Emmet Co, Iowa, "Jas. L. L. Riggs | died | Apr. 16, 1888 | aged | 68 Years | 10 Mos. 27 Ds."
1404. Obit., *Emmet County Republican*, Estherville, Iowa, 19 Apr. 1888.
1405. U.S. census, 1850, Troupsburg Twp., Steuben Co., N.Y., r. 599, p. 271A, dw. 1140, fam. 1170.
1406. U.S. census, 1860, Young Hickory PO, Troupsburg Twp., Steuben Co., N.Y., r. 863, p. 749, dw. 341, fam. 337.

In 1870 J. L. L. Riggs, 51, a farmer born in New York with $2,000 real and $600 personal estates, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, with Minerva L., 52, born in New York, and "W^m" E. Riggs, 10, born in New York.[1407]

Children:

668 i **RUSSELL[9] RIGGS**, born about 1835, Pennsylvania.
669 ii **CHRISTIANA[9] RIGGS**, born about 1843, Pennsylvania.
670 iii **AMOS C.[9] RIGGS**, born about 1845, New York.
+ 671 iv **ISAAC H.[9] RIGGS**, born 14 April 1850, Troupsburg, Steuben Co., N.Y., married **SARAH H. CONNER**, and had 10 children.
672 v **WILLIAM E.[9] RIGGS**, born about 1859, New York.

462. MARIA[H][8] HART (*290Susannah[7], Philip[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 22 Jan. 1804, Milo, New York, died 9 Mar. 1897, and was buried in Randolph Cem., Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.[1408] She married say 1822 **WILLIAM SHATTUCK**, who was born 26 Dec. 1784, Guilford, Windham Co., Vermont, died 14 Mar. 1871, and was buried in Randolph Cem.[1409]

In 1850 William Shattuck, 65, a farmer born in Vermont with $6,100 real estate, resided in Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with Maria, 46, born in New York, and with Sophia, 24, Susan, 22, Lydia, 20, Anna M., 17, all four born in New York, Ellen, 16, born in Pennsylva-

1407. U.S. census, 1870, Estherville PO, Estherville Twp., Emmet Co., Iowa, r. 391, p. 517B, dw. 84, fam. 91.

1408. *Find a Grave*, no. 59739088, no photograph, Randolph Cem., Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., unsourced: born 22 Jan. 1804, died 9 Mar. 1897; *Randolph Rural Cem.*, "Shattuck, Maria Hart spouse of William S born 1-22-1804 died 3-9-1897 -Born Milo, NY -New Section," notice of questionable sourcing on this website: "Note: also some records from Historical office in Little Valley, NY."

1409. *Find a Grave*, no. 59738925, no photograph, Randolph Cem., Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., unsourced: born 26 Dec. 1784, Guilford, Windham Co., Vt., died 14 Mar. 1871; *Randolph Rural Cem.*, "Shattuck, William spouse of Maria H born 12-26-1784 died 3-14-1871 -Born Guilford, VT -New Section," notice of questionable sourcing on this website: "Note: also some records from Historical office in Little Valley, NY."

nia, Philinda, 14, Emma, 7, and Clarissa, 3, all three born in New York.[1410]

In 1860 William Shattuck, 75, a farmer born in Vermont with $4,000 real and $500 personal estates, resided in Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with Maria, 54, born in New York, and with Ann M., 27, a school teacher born in New York, Ellen, 24, a school teacher born in Pennsylvania, Philinda, 22, a school teacher born in New York, Emma, 18, born in Pennsylvania, Clarissa, 12, and William Jr., 10, both born in New York.[1411]

Children:[1412]

673 i **SOPHIA[9] SHATTUCK**, born about 1826 (1823?), New York.
674 ii **JOHN[9] SHATTUCK**, born about 1826, died 10 July 1845, age 19, buried in Randolph Cem.[1413]
675 iii **SUSAN[9] SHATTUCK**, born about 1828, New York.
676 iv **LYDIA[9] SHATTUCK**, born about 1830, New York.
677 v **ANN/ANNA M.[9] SHATTUCK**, born about 1833, New York.
678 vi **ELLEN[9] SHATTUCK**, born about 1834, Pennsylvania.
679 vii **PHILINDA/PHYLINDA[9] SHATTUCK**, born about 1836, New York, died 1907, buried in Randolph Cem., married — **STRONG**.[1414]
680 viii **EMMA[9] SHATTUCK**, born about 1843, New York or Pennsylvania.
681 ix **CLARA/CLARISSA[9] SHATTUCK**, born about about 1847, New York.
682 x **WILLIAM[9] SHATTUCK JR.**, born about 1850 or 1855, New York, died 5 Aug. 1888, age 33, buried in Randolph Cem.[1415]

1410. U.S. census, 1850, Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., r. 479, p. 93B, dw. 66, fam. 66.
1411. U.S. census, 1860, Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., r. 726, pp. 681–82, dw. 294, fam. 294.
1412. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 222.
1413. *Find a Grave*, no. 59964188, no photograph, Randolph Cem., Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., unsourced: born 1826, died 10 July 1845; *Randolph Rural Cem.*, "Shattuck, John died 7–10–1845 age 19 –Son of William & Maria Hart Shattuck –New Section," notice of questionable sourcing on this website: "Note: also some records from Historical office in Little Valley, NY."
1414. *Find a Grave*, no. 61766562, no photograph, Randolph Cem., Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., unsourced: born 1836, died 1907, name Phylinda Shattuck Strong.
1415. *Find a Grave*, no. 59964425, no photograph, Randolph Cem., Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., unsourced: born 1850, died 5 Aug. 1888; *Randolph Rural Cem.*, "Shatluck [*sic*], William Jr. born 1850 died 8–5–1888 age 33 –Middle sect.," notice of questionable sourcing on this website: "Note: also some records from Historical office in Little Valley, NY."

463. ELIZA[8] **HART** (*290Susannah*[7], *Philip*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1806, New York. She married Dr. **JAMES HEERMANS [HERMANS]**, who was born about 1800, New York.

In 1850 James Heermans, 50, a physician born in New York with $6,475 real estate, resided in Potter, Yates Co., N.Y., with Eliza, 44, born in New York, and with Cordelia M., 24, Emma, 20, Edwin J., 17, a farmer, Charles, 14, Henry, 12, Catharine E., 9, William H., 7, and Mary E., 5, all eight born in New York.[1416]

In 1860 James Hermans, 60, blind, born in New York with $7,000 real and $1,000 personal estates, resided in Penn Yan, Yates Co., N.Y., with Eliza, 54, born in New York, and with Cordelia M., 34, Charles E., 24, Henry C., 21, "Kate," 18, and William S., 17, all five born in New York, and with Emma S. Squires, 30, born in New York with $2,400 personal estate, with Eliza M. Squires, 3, and William D. Squires, 4/12, both born in New York.[1417]

Children:[1418]

683 i **CORDELIA M.**[9] **HEERMANS**, born about 1826, New York.
684 ii **EMMA S.**[9] **HEERMANS**, born about 1830, New York, married — **SQUIRES**, and had at least two children: (1) Eliza M.[10] Squires, born about 1857, New York; and (2) William D.[10] Squires, born about 1860, New York.
685 iii **EDWIN J. HEERMANS**, born about 1833, New York.
686 iv **CHARLES E.**[9] **HEERMANS**, born about 1836, New York.
687 v **HENRY C.**[9] **HEERMANS**, born about 1838, New York.
688 vi **CATHARINE E.**[9] **HEERMANS**, born about 1841, New York.
689 vii **WILLIAM H./S.**[9] **HEERMANS**, born about 1843, New York.
690 viii **MARY E.**[9] **HEERMANS**, born about 1845, New York.

466. HARVEY[8] **RIGGS** (*292Miles*[7], *Josiah*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1795 9 Dec. 1794, North Salem, N.Y., died 9 Aug. 1832, and was buried in the Presbyterian Cem., Somers, Westchester

1416. U.S. census, 1850, Potter, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 618, p. 16B, dw. 243, fam. 248.
1417. U.S. census, 1860, Penn Yan PO, Milo, Yates Co., N.Y., r. 885, p. 605, dw. 646, fam. 633.
1418. Cleveland, *History and Directory of Yates County*, Vol. 1, Chapter 7, 222.

Co., N.Y.[1419] He married 22 Mar. 1816, North Salem, **DEBORAH LYON**, who was born 16 Mar. 1798 11 Feb. 1799 (calculated), daughter of Abraham and Sarah (Underhill) Lyon, and died 23 Aug. 1840, aged 41 years 6 months 12 days, and was buried next to her husband in Somers.[1420]

In 1820 Harvey Riggs, 18–26, resided in Somers, Westchester Co., N.Y., with a woman 16–26, one boy under 10, and one female 10–16.[1421]

In 1830 Harvey Riggs, 30–40, resided in Perry, Genesee Co., N.Y., with a woman 30–40, and two females 10–15.[1422]

[Placeholder: In 1900 Miles L. Riggs, 71, born Feb. 1829 in New York of a father born in New York and a mother in Connecticut, resided in Santa Ana, Orange Co., Calif., in the household of his sister, Mary R. Blanchard, 69, born Apr. 1831 with the same nativities. He was a widower, and she was a widow and had had no children.[1423]]

Children:[1424]

691 i **JAMES ALONZO[9] RIGGS.**

In 1840 "Ja^{s}" Riggs, 20–30, resided in Lewisboro, Westchester Co., N.Y., with a woman 30–40, one boy under 5, and one male 80–90.[1425]

692 ii **LYDIA[9] RIGGS**, born 25 Dec. 1819, died 3 Aug 1898, buried in Presbyterian Cem., Somers, Westchester Co., N.Y.,[1426] married **JAMES B. CLARK.**

1419. *NEHGS–Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection*, "Riggs, Harvey Riggs; died, August 9, 1832; in his 38th year."

1420. *NEHGS–Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection*, "Riggs, Deborah, wife of Harvey Riggs; died, August 23, 1840; aged 41 years, 6 months and 12 days."

1421. U.S. census, 1820, Somers, Westchester Co., N.Y., r. 75, p. 353.

1422. U.S. census, 1830, Perry, Genesee Co., N.Y., r. 90, p. 265.

1423. U.S. census, 1900, Santa Ana Twp., Newport Pct., Orange Co., Calif., ED 146, r. 96, p. 158, sh. 21A, dw. 358, fam. 369.

1424. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 977.

1425. U.S. census, 1840, Lewisboro, Westchester Co., N.Y., r. 353, p. 233.

1426. *NEHGS–Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection*, "Riggs, Lydia Riggs; born December 25, Clark, [sic], 1819; died, August 3, 1898. Wife of James B. Clark."

693 iii **MILES[9] RIGGS**, born 13 May 1821, died 16 Aug. 1876, buried in Ivandale Cem., Somers, Westchester Co., N.Y.[1427]

694 iv **IRENE CAMPBELL[9] RIGGS**, born.

468. JOSIAH ANSON[8] RIGGS (*292Miles*[7], *Josiah*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 13 June 1799, North Salem, Westchester Co., N.Y., died 18 Aug. 1874, Highland Falls, Orange Co., N.Y.[1428] He married 10 Feb. 1821, Hopewell, Dutchess Co., N.Y.,[1429] **HESTER/HETTIE ANN MARTIN**, who was born 12 Feb. 1802, New York, daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Tidd) Martin, and who died 17 Mar. 1870, Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., N.Y. Both were buried in the Riverside Cem., Poughkeepsie.

In 1830 Josiah A. Riggs, 30–40, resided in Beekman, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with a woman 20–30, one boy and three girls under 5, two girls 5–10, and one male 20–30.[1430]

In 1840 Josiah A. Riggs, 40–50, resided in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with a woman 30–40, one boy and one girl under 5, two boys and two girls 5–10, one male and one female 10–15, and two females 15–20.[1431]

In 1850 Josiah [looks like "Jonah"] A. Riggs, 50, "Shingle Butter" born in New York, resided in East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with "Hetty," 47, born in New York, and with Lydia, 21, Thomas, 18, "Shingle Butter," Harvey, 16, "Shingle Butter," Martin, 11, Horace, 9, "W^{m}" Henry, 7, and "Chas," 3, all seven born in New York.[1432]

In 1860 J. A. Riggs, 60, a mason born in Connecticut with $800 real estate, resided in Matteawan PO, East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with

1427. *NEHGS–Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection*, "Riggs, Miles, Riggs; born born May 13, 1821 died, August 16, 1876."

1428. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 375, for details unless otherwise stated.

1429. "Marriages in the Dutch Reformed Church in Hopewell, Dutchess Co., N.Y.," *Record* 79(1948):17–20, 18, "[1821] Feb. 10 Josiah Anson Riggs and Hetty Martin."

1430. U.S. census, 1830, Beekman, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 104, p. 188.

1431. U.S. census, 1840, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 278, p. 110.

1432. U.S. census, 1850, East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 496, p. 125, dw. 1431, fam. 1867.

Hester, 57, born in Connecticut, and with Martin S., 21, and Charles, 12, both born in Connecticut.[1433]

In 1870 Josiah Riggs, 71, born in New York, resided in "Pokeepsie City," Dutchess Co., N.Y., in the household of Thomas Smith, 41, a boot and shoe maker born in England with $2,000 real and $300 personal estates, and Lydia "S.," 40, born in New York.[1434]

Children:[1435]

695 i **MELISSA[9] RIGGS**, born.
696 ii **MARY[9] RIGGS**, born.
+ 697 iii **NORTHROP[9] RIGGS**, born Feb. 1825, New York, married **MARY CATHARINE TERWILLIGER**, and had six children.
698 iv **LYDIA ANN[9] RIGGS**, born about 1829, New York.
699 v **CATHARINE ELIZABETH[9] RIGGS**, born.
700 vi **PHEBE JANE[9] RIGGS**, born.
701 vii **THOMAS[9] RIGGS**, born about 1832, New York.
+ 702 viii **HARVEY[9] RIGGS**, born Nov. 1833, New York, married **SARAH A.—**, and had 12 children.
703 ix **CAROLINE[9] RIGGS**, born.
704 x **IRENA[9] RIGGS**, born.
+ 705 xi **MARTIN SMITH[9] RIGGS**, born about 1839, New York, married **MARY ELIZABETH ROGERS**, and had 12 children.
+ 706 xii **HORACE MILES[9] RIGGS**, born 8 Mar. 1841, Stormville, in Fishkill, N.Y., married **MARGARET FROST**, and had three children.
707 xiii **WILLIAM HENRY[9] RIGGS**, born about 1843, New York.
708 xiv **CHARLES SEAMAN[9] RIGGS**, born about 1847, New York.

471. SAMUEL[8] RIGGS (*296Daniel[7], Joseph[6], Miles[5], Joseph[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 20 May 1785, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn. (proof?) He married **ELIZABETH HAIGHT**, who was born 5 Jan. 1790 (calculated), died 13 Dec. 1849, aged 59 years 11 months 8 days, and was

1433. U.S. census, 1860, Matteawan PO, East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 741, p. 489, dw. 859, fam. 880.
1434. U.S. census, 1870, Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 927, p. 625B, dw. 183, fam. 223.
1435. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 978–80.

buried in St. Luke's Presbyterian Churchyard, Matteawan, Dutchess Co., N.Y.[1436]

In 1820 Samuel Riggs, 26–45, resided in Phillipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., with 5 boys under 10, and one woman 26–45.[1437]

Children:[1438]

+ 709 i **DANIEL**[9] **RIGGS**, born 23 Dec. 1811, Philipstown, Dutchess (Putnam, after 1812) Co., N.Y., married **HANNAH NELSON**, and had perhaps one child.

710 ii **DAVID**[9] **RIGGS**, born 3 Nov. 1813, Philipstown, Putnam (after 1812) Co., N.Y., a tailor, died 9 Feb. 1836, Malden, xxx Co., N.Y., unmarried.

+ 711 iii **ALBERT**[9] **RIGGS**, born 9 Dec. 1815, Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., married (1) **HANNAH KNAPP**, married (2) **MARY ELIZABETH PENNOVER**, and had seven children.

+ 712 iv **ISAAC**[9] **RIGGS**, born 31 Jan. 1818, New York, married **MARIA HAIGHT**, and had eight children.

+ 713 v **JOHN**[9] **RIGGS**, born 20 June 1820, Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., married (1) **MARY HENRY**, and had at least one child, married (2) **HANNAH PECK**, and had at least three children.

714 vi **SAMUEL SMITH**[9] **RIGGS**, born 22 July 1822, Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., and baptized 1 June 1823, Rumbout, Dutchess Co., N.Y.,[1439] went to sea about 1842, "and his family, having heard nothing from him in thirty-three years, suppose him to be dead."[1440]

1436. *Interments in the St. Luke's Churchyard, Matteawan*, line 433: "Riggs, Elizabeth, w. of Samuel, d. 1849, Dec. 13, a. 59–11–8."

1437. U.S. census, 1820, Phillipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., r. 79, p. 19.

1438. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 980–81; IGI christenings for Samuel, Isaac, and Albert Riggs, 1823, Presbyterian Church, Rumbout, Dutchess Co., N.Y., batch C510291, source call no. 974.7 B2N v 68-69, dates 1744–1774, 1789, and 1822–1844, parents for all three: Samuel and Elizabeth Riggs. See FHL 1293951, item 5, Records of marriages and baptisms of the Presbyterian Churches of Rumbout and Poughkeepsie.

1439. "Presbyterian Church at Rumbout," *NYG&B Record* 68[1937]:388–397, 393, "[Baptisms][1823] [June 1] [Children] Isaac Riggs | Samuel Riggs [Parents] Samuel & Elizabeth Riggs."

1440. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 980.

+ 715 vii **WILLIAM**[9] **RIGGS**, born 16 May 1824, Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., married (1) **FRANCES/FANNY HENRY**, and had one child, married (2) **MELISSA MEAD**, and had five children.

716 viii **SUSAN**[9] **RIGGS**, born [11] May 1826 (calculated), died 11 Feb. 1883, aged 56 years 9 months, buried Cedar St. Cem., Cold Spring, Putnam Co., N.Y.[1441]

717 ix **MARY ELIZABETH**[9] **RIGGS**, born 10 Feb. 1833, St. Andrew's, Montgomery, N.Y., married 11 Oct. 1854, Fishkill Landing, N.Y., **WILLIAM THURSTON VALENTINE**.

472. ISAAC[8] **RIGGS** (*296Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 5 Mar. 1787 about 1789, Ridgefield, Conn., probably he who died 4 Feb. 1837, aged 48 years, Ridgefield.[1442] He married **MARINDA SMITH**.

Children:[1443]

718 i **MEHETABEL**[9] **RIGGS**, born 12 Oct. 1812, Ridgefield, Conn., died 27 July 1825, New York City.

719 ii **CLARK**[9] **RIGGS**, born 11 Dec. 1814, Ridgefield, Conn., died 20 Mar. 1867, Rochester, N.Y., married (1) Aug. 1835, Derby, Conn., **MARY A. NEWTON**, who died about 1838, Humphreysville (now Seymour), Conn, married (2) **LOUISA ROBINSON**. "His widow lived in Massachusetts in 1873."

720 iii **SMITH**[9] **RIGGS**, born 5 Aug. 1822, Ridgefield, Conn., died 31 May 1867, North Wilton, Conn., married 5 Jan. 1855, Birmingham, Conn., **MARY ANN TOMLINSON**, daughter of James Tomlinson. "She went, as a teacher, to California, and was living there in 1873."

721 iv **JACOB**[9] **RIGGS**, born 31 May 1825 about 1827, New York City, died 11 Feb. 1847, aged 20, Ridgefield, Conn.[1444]

1441. *Four Cem. in Putnam Co., N.Y.*, Cold Spring, Cedar St. Cem., 11, "Cedar St. yard, Cold Spring,"[Riggs] Hannah, wife Daniel Riggs & daut. Nicholas Nelson; died Mar. 8, 1878—aged 66 yrs.," listed next to "[Riggs] Susan Riggs; died Feb. 11, 1883–aged 56 yrs. 9 mon." I have given the preceding source preference over the secondary *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 20, Nelsonville Cem. item no. 230, "Riggs, Susan, d. Feb. 11, 1883, 56y., 9m."

1442. Ridgefield VRs [Barbour, 36:137–304], 1:233, "[Riggs] Isaac, d. Feb. 4, 1837, ae 48," listed with Daniel Riggs and Susannah Lobdell.

1443. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 981.

722 v **CHARLES MORTIMER[9] RIGGS**, born 14 Mar. 1834, New York City, married 5 Nov. 1868, Wilton, Conn., **CAROLINE CELIA NASH**, born 18 Jan. 1845, Westport, Conn. "They settled at Norwalk, Conn., and were living there in Sept. 1875. He served for three years in the war of 1861."

474. DANIEL[8] RIGGS (*296Daniel[7]*, *Joseph[6]*, *Miles[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born about 16 May 1793, Ridgefield, Conn., being "three weeks old at the death of his father." He married **LUMEREC RYERSON**. Placeholder: a Daniel Riggs married 22 June 1815, Bergen Co., N.J., Fanny Ryerson.[1445]

Children:[1446]

723 i **[SON][9] RIGGS**, "a son, name not reported; b. at, or near, Trenton, N.J."

724 ii **RICHARD RYERSON[9] RIGGS**, born at, or near, Trenton, N.J. "He and his brother were brought up by their grandfather, Richard Ryerson; and settled, it is said, in New York City."

479. STEPHEN H.[8] RIGGS (*298James[7]*, *Joseph[6]*, *Miles[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born 13 Sept. 1790 (calculated), New York or Connecticut, died 20 Feb. 1871, aged 80 years 5 months 7 days, and was buried in Beekman Cem., Poughquag, Dutchess Co., N.Y.[1447] He married 20 Feb. 1813 **MINERVA STONE**, who was born 30 Aug. 1794 (calculated), New York or Connecticut, and died 22 Feb. 1874,[1448] aged 79 years 5 months 23 days, and was buried with her husband.[1449]

1444. Ridgefield VRs [Barbour, 36:137–304], 1:239, "[Riggs] Jacob, d. Feb. 11, 1847, ae 20 y.," listed with Daniel Riggs and Susannah Lobdell.

1445. *N.J. Marriages, 1684–1895*, Daniel Riggs to Fanny Ryerson, 22 June 1815, Bergen Co.

1446. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 983.

1447. *Find a Grave*, no. 91892445, gravestone photograph, Beekman Cem., Poughquag, Dutchess Co., N.Y., "Stephen Riggs | died | Feb. 20, 1871 | Aged 80 yrs 5 ms. | & 7 ds."

1448. *TAG*, 32:49, 32. Ancestor Table, Conklin Mann, "12. Stephen[8] Riggs, 1790–1871, Sherman, Conn.; Poughquag, N.Y. | 13. Minerva[8] Stone, 1794–1874."

1449. *Find a Grave*, no. 91892446, gravestone photograph, Beekman Cem., Poughquag, Dutchess Co., N.Y., "Minerva | Wife of | S. Riggs | Died Feb. 22 – 74 | Aged 79 yrs 5 ms. | & 23 ds."

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1840 Stephen Riggs, 40–50, resided in Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., with a woman 40–50. He is listed next to "Jas" Riggs, 70–80, with a woman 60–70.[1450]

In 1850 Stephen Riggs, 59, a shoemaker born in New York with $1,200 in real estate, resided in Beekman, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with Minerva, 56, born in New York, and with two laborers.[1451]

In 1860 Stephen Riggs, 67, a shoemaker born in Connecticut with $1,500 in real estate, resided in Matteawan PO, Beekman, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with Minerva, 66, born in Connecticut, and with Maria Holmes, 24, born in New York.[1452]

In 1870 Stephen H. Riggs, 79, a shoemaker born in Connecticut with $1,800 in real estate, resided in Clove PO, Beekman, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with Minerva, 76, born in Connecticut, and with a domestic.[1453]

Known child:

+ 725 i ?**GEORGE BELDEN**[9] **RIGGS**, born 1822, married **MARY ANTOINETTE CONKLIN**, and had at least one child.

490. CHAUNCEY[8] **RIGGS** (305?*Joseph*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1810 25 Jan. 1811, Norfolk, Connecticut. He married 1830, Norfolk, **LUCINDA WOOD**, who was born about 1810, New York or Connecticut.

In 1850 Chauncey Riggs, 40, a farmer born in Connecticut with $1,000 in real estate, resided in Torrington, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Lucinda, 40, born in Connecticut, and with Albert, 16, mason, born in Connecticut.[1454]

In 1860 Chauncey Riggs, 49, a mechanic born in Connecticut with $800 and $600 worth of real and personal estates, respectively, resided in Wolcottville, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Lucinda, 49, born in New

1450. U.S. census, 1840, Sherman, Fairfield Co., Conn., r. 22, p. 304.
1451. U.S. census, 1850, Beekman, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 496, p. 275A, dw. 181, fam. 181.
1452. U.S. census, 1860, Matteawan PO, Beekman, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 741, p. 430, dw. 452, fam. 454.
1453. U.S. census, 1870, Clove PO, Beekman, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 925, p. 48B, dw. 203, fam. 222.
1454. U.S. census, 1850, Torrington, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 42, p. 225, dw. 200, fam. 216.

York, and with Lewis, 25, a blacksmith with $150 personal estate, Albert, 28, mason, Frances, 25, female, and Mary L., 5, all four born in Connecticut.[1455]

In 1870 "Chancey" Riggs, 59, born in Connecticut with $2,000 and $3,000 worth of real and personal estates, respectively, resided in Wolcottville, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Lucinda, 59, born in New York, and with Martha, 17, born in New York.[1456]

Children:[1457] [Burrall not established independently of *Whitney*]

+ 726 i ?**BURRALL**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1831, Connecticut, married **EMELINE —**, and had two children.

727 ii **ALBERT**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1832, Connecticut, married **FRANCES —**, and had at least one child: Mary L.[10] Riggs.

728 iii **LEWIS**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1835, Connecticut.

491. NORMAN[8] **RIGGS** (*305Joseph*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1815 10 May 1816, Norfolk, Connecticut, and died Mar. 1894, aged 90, Norfolk.[1458] He married (1) **MERCY/MARY MATILDA COWLES**, who was born about 1825, New York, and died Feb. 1874, aged 48, Norfolk.[1459] He married (2) **BETSEY L. —**.

In 1850 Norman Riggs, 35, a farmer born in Connecticut with $5,000 worth of real estate, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Mercy, 25, born in New York, and Joseph, 1, born in Connecticut, and Annis Riggs, 62, born in Connecticut.[1460]

In 1860 "Normand" Riggs, 44, a farmer born in Connecticut with $5,000 and $1,000 worth of real and personal estates, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with "Mary" M., 35, born in New York, and Joseph, 11, and Carrie M., 7, both born in Connecticut, Henry Riggs

1455. U.S. census, 1860, Wolcottville PO, Torrington, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 81, p. 455, dw. 145, fam. 151.

1456. U.S. census, 1870, Wolcottville PO, Torrington, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 106, p. 479, dw. 312, fam. 323.

1457. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 987–88.

1458. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx.

1459. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx, Mrs. Norman Riggs.

1460. U.S. census, 1850, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 42, p. 161, dw. 265, fam. 280.

[*sic*], 30, farm laborer born in Germany, Lucy Kelsey, 20, born in Connecticut, and William Kelsey, 2, born in Connecticut, and "Ann S." Riggs, 72, born in Connecticut.[1461] Surely Henry Riggs was Henry Kelsey, Lucy's husband, and William's father.

In 1870 Norman Riggs, 54, a farmer born in Connecticut with $9,000 and $1,257 worth of real and personal estates, resided in Goshen, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Mercy, 48, born in New York, and Joseph, 21, and Caroline, 16, both born in Connecticut, and Isaac Downs, 63, a farm laborer born in Connecticut.[1462]

In 1880 Norman Riggs, 64, a farmer born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, resided in Goshen, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with his wife, Betsey L., 58, born in New York of a father born in New York and a mother in Connecticut, and also a farmer, Horace Humphrey, 73, born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives. Nearby was Joseph C. Riggs, 30.[1463]

Children of the first marriage, to Mercy:

+ 729 i **JOSEPH COWLES[9] RIGGS**, born 24 July 1848, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., married **NETTIE E. WHEELER**, and had at least one child.

730 ii **CAROLINE/CARRIE M.[9] RIGGS**, born about 1853, Connecticut.

494. LEWIS[8] RIGGS (*306Eden[7], Miles[6], Miles[5], Joseph[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 1807 (gravestone), Connecticut, died 1862, and was buried in Mount Prospect Cem., Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.[1464] He married **ELIZA ANN** CLARK, who was born 1815, New York, died 1895, and was buried in Mount Prospect Cem. next to Lewis.[1465]

1461. U.S. census, 1860, South Norfolk PO, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 82, p. 827, dw. 293, fam. 297.

1462. U.S. census, 1870, Goshen PO, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 106, p. 288, dw. 127, fam. 118.

1463. U.S. census, 1880, Goshen PO, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 5, r. 100, p. 82D, dw. 57, fam. 62. Joseph resided in dw. 59.

1464. NEHGS–Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection, "Riggs, L. Clark, 1845–1919."

1465. NEHGS–Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection, "Eliza A., his wife, 1815–1895."

In 1850 Lewis Riggs, 42, a farmer born in Connecticut with $10,000 worth of real estate, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with Eliza, 34, born in New York, and with Clara, 11, Ann, 9, Thankful, 8, Clark, 6, Laura, 4, "Miss," 2, all six born in New York. There were also George Ray, 26, a laborer born in Scotland, and Alice Sheppard, 19, born in New York, in the household.[1466]

In 1860 Lewis Riggs, 52, a farmer born in Connecticut with $18,000 worth of real estate, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with Ann, 44, born in New York, and with Ann, 20, Thankful, 18, Clark, 16, Laura, 14, Mary, 12, Harmon, 10, "Coral," 6, and Frank, 3, all eight born in New York.[1467]

In 1870 Eliza A. Riggs, 54, a farmer born in Connecticut with $24,000 and $4,330 worth of real and personal estate, respectively, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with Laura, 23, Mary, 21, Harmon, 19, Cora, 16, Franklin, 13, and Miles, 10, all six born in New York.[1468]

In 1880 "Olive" Riggs, 64, a widow born in New York, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with her sons, "Harmen" L., 28, divorced, a schoolteacher, and Miles, 19, and daughter, Laura Cummings, 33, married, all three born in New York of a father born in Connecticut.[1469]

Children:

731 i **CLARA**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1839, New York.
732 ii **ANN**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1841, New York.
733 iii **THANKFUL**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1842, New York.
+ 734 iv **LEWIS CLARK**[9] **RIGGS**, born July 1846, New York, married **MARTHA L. —**, and had one child.
735 v **LAURA**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1846, New York, married — **CUMMINGS**.
736 vi **MARY**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1848, New York.

1466. U.S. census, 1850, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., r. 480, p. 397, dw. 314, fam. 308.
1467. U.S. census, 1860, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., r. 726, p. 630, dw. 3333, fam. 3295.
1468. U.S. census, 1870, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., r. 908, p. 173A, dw. 29, fam. 31.
1469. U.S. census, 1880, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 11, r. 812, p. 197B, dw. 385, fam. 411.

737 vii **HARMON**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1850, New York. Not he buried 1861–1921, buried in Mount Prospect Cem., Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.[1470]

738 viii **CORA**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1854, New York.

+ 739 ix **B. FRANKLIN**[9] **RIGGS**, born Aug. 1858, New York, married **GRACE —**, and had four children.

+ 740 x **MILES M.**[9] **RIGGS**, born Sept. 1860, New York, married **HARRIET/HATTIE —**, and had 12 children.

495. HIRAM HARMON[8] **RIGGS** (*306Eden*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1818, Connecticut, and died Mar. 1894, aged 80, Norfolk.[1471] He married (1) 9 Mar. [1836], Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn.,[1472] **MARY A. KILBANE**, who was born about 1816, and died June 1843, aged 27, Norfolk.[1473] He married (2) 11 Dec. 1843, Norfolk,[1474] **LAURA MARILLA KILBOURNE**, who was born about 1826, Connecticut.

In 1850 Hiram H. Riggs, 32, a farmer born in Connecticut, resided in the household of Eden Riggs, 65 (q.v.), with Laura M., 24, Laura T., 14, and Lewis K., 7, all born in Connecticut.[1475]

In 1860 "Henry H." Riggs, 45, a farmer born in Connecticut with $4,200 worth of personal estate, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with "Aurelia," 34, born in Connecticut, and with Mary A., 9, born in Connecticut. Eden Riggs resided in the same dwelling.[1476]

In 1870 Hiram Riggs, 56, a farmer born in Connecticut with $2,800 and $$6,000 worth of personal and real estate, respectively, resided in

1470. NEHGS—Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection, "Riggs Harmon L., 1861–1921."

1471. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx, Hiram Harmon Riggs.

1472. Norfolk VRs, 2:17, "[Riggs] Hiram H., m. Mary A. Kilbane, Mar. 9, [1836], by Rev. Joseph Eldredge."

1473. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx, Mrs. "Harman" Riggs.

1474. Norfolk VRs, 2:24, "[Riggs] H. H., m. Marilla Kilbourne, Dec. 11, 1843, by Rev. Joseph Eldredge."

1475. U.S. census, 1850, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 42, p. 158, dw. 223, fam. 231. Hiram and Miles were heads of families 232 and 233 in the same dwelling.

1476. U.S. census, 1860, PO South Norfolk, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 82, p. 834, dw. 347, fam. 355. Eden was head of fam. 355 in the same dwelling.

Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Laura, 44, born in Connecticut, and with two boarders.[1477]

In 1872 Hiram H. Riggs was a representative from Norfolk to the General Assembly.[1478]

In 1880 "Harman H." Riggs, 66, a retired farmer born in Connecticut of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in Massachusetts, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with his wife Marilla, 53, born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, and with a companion, Jennie Whiting, 14, born in California of a father born in Massachusetts and a mother in "Misso."[1479]

Children of the first marriage, to Mary A.:

741 i **LAURA T.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1836, Connecticut.
742 ii **LEWIS K.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1843, Connecticut.

Child of the second marriage, to Laura M.:

743 iii **MARY A.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1851, Connecticut. She was probably named for Hiram's first wife.

496. MILES[8] **RIGGS** (*306Eden*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1819, Connecticut, and died Mar. 1879, Norfolk, aged 60.[1480] He married 16 Apr. [1845], Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn.,[1481] **ESTHER POTTER**, who was born about 1825, Connecticut, and died Nov. 1899, aged 75.[1482]

In 1850 Miles Riggs, 31, a farmer born in Connecticut, resided in the household of Eden Riggs, 65 (q.v.), with Esther, 25, and Mary E., 1, both born in Connecticut, and with Mary J. Potter, 16 (possibly 14), born in Connecticut.[1483] Mary J. was probably kin (perhaps sister) to Esther.

1477. U.S. census, 1870, PO Goshen, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 106, p. 301, dw. 324, fam. 331.

1478. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx.

1479. U.S. census, 1880, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 5, r. 100, p. 90C, dw. 169, fam. 183.

1480. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx.

1481. Norfolk VRs, 2:26, "[Riggs] Miles, m. Easther [*sic*] Potter, of Canaan, Apr. 16, [1845], by Rev. Joseph Eldredge."

1482. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx.

1483. U.S. census, 1850, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 42, p. 158, dw. 223, fam. 231. Hiram

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1860 Miles Riggs, 41, a farmer born in Connecticut with $2,000 worth of personal estate, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Esther, 35, born in Connecticut, and with Mary E., 11, and Frederic, 4, both born in Connecticut. Eden and "Henry H." Riggs resided in the next dwelling.[1484]

In 1875 Miles Riggs was a representative from Norfolk to the General Assembly.[1485]

In 1880 Esther Riggs, 55, keeping school, born in Connecticut of a father born in Rhode Island and a mother in Connecticut, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with her son, "Fred" M., 24, single, a farmer born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives.[1486]

Children:

744 i **MARY E.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 3 June 1849 or 1842, Norfolk,[1487] married about 1862[1488] **HORACE COWLES**, born Jan. 1841, Connecticut, and had no children.[1489] In the 1920 census of Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., Mary Cowles, 70, a widow born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives resided with her brother "Fredrick" Riggs, 63, single, born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, and with her cousin, Carrie Osborne, 60, single, born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives.[1490] However, Horace Cowles, 78, a widower, resided in 1920 in Litchfield, Litchfield Co., with "granddaughter," Caroline M., 34.[1491]

---

and Miles were heads of families 232 and 233 in the same dwelling.

1484. U.S. census, 1860, PO South Norfolk, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 82, p. 834, dw. 346, fam. 352.

1485. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, xx.

1486. U.S. census, 1880, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 5, r. 100, p. 79B, dw. 18, fam. 19.

1487. Norfolk VRs, 2:48, "[Riggs] Mary E., d. Miles, b. June 3, 1849."

1488. U.S. census, 1900, Litchfield, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 239, r. 140, p. 94, sh. 8A, dw. 155, fam. 165, married 38 years, had had no children, Horace, a janitor, b. Jan. 1841, Mary E. b. June 1842.

1489. U.S. census, 1910, Litchfield, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 258, r. 134, p. 133, sh. 8A, dw. 155, fam. 178, married 48 years, had had no children, but with Carolyn, 22, "Adotd [Adopted?] Grand child," born in Conn. of Conn. natives.

1490. U.S. census, 1920, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 201, r. 140, p. 212, sh. 8A, dw. 180, fam. 204.

1491. U.S. census, 1920, Litchfield, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 194, r. 186, p. 93, sh. 10A, dw.

745 ii **FREDERIC M.**[9] **RIGGS**, born Feb. 1856, Connecticut. He was single in the 1900 census: Frederic Riggs, 44, a farmer born Feb. 1856 in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, lived alone in Norfolk.[1492]

497. STEPHEN S.[8] **RIGGS** (*310Isaac*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1809, New York, and probably died before the 1860 census in which he was not listed. He married 24 Nov. 1831, Schoharie, Schoharie Co., N.Y.,[1493] **JULIA HANNIN/HAMNER VEDDER**, who was born about 1809, New York, daughter of John B. Vedder, and died after the 1880 census.[1494]

On 18 May 1841 Stephen S. Riggs of Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., witnessed the will of Nathaniel Griffes, which mentions, among other names, "my Abia wife of John Vedder," perhaps Stephen's father-in-law. The will was proved 15 Apr. 1842.[1495]

In 1850 Stephen S. Riggs, 41, a printer born in New York, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with Julia, 41, born in New York, and with Charles, 17, a machinist, Stephen Jr., 15, a printer, and John V., 11, all three born in New York, and with Ann Whalen, 30, born in Ireland, and "Wm" E. Ba[ihydt?], 14, born in New York. In the same dwelling was Isaac Riggs, surely Stephen's father.[1496] [Stephen S. Riggs was in same location in 1840.]

In 1860 Julia H. Riggs, 50, born in Connecticut with $100 and $2,000 worth respectively of real and personal estates, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with John V., 21, a student, and Alice,

---

[empty], fam. 13.

1492. U.S. census, 1900, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 246, r. 140, p. 215, sh. 5B, dw. 112, fam. 124.

1493. *10,000 Vital Records of Central New York, 1813–1850*, 201, "7323. Riggs, Stephen S., editor of the *Schenectady Cabinet*, m 11/24/31 Julia Hannin of Schoharie in S (6-12/14)." The code refers to the *Geneva Gazette*, Geneva, Ontario Co., N.Y., 14 Dec. 1831.

1494. *10,000 Vital Records of Eastern New York, 1777–1834*, 211, "7254. Riggs, Stephen S., editor of the *Schenectady Cabinet*, m 11/24/31 Julia Hamner (sic), dau of John B. Vedder of Schoharie, in S; Rev. Weidman (1-12/2)." The code refers to the *Daily Albany Argus*, Albany, Albany Co., N.Y., 2 Dec. 1831.

1495. NEHGS—Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in NY State, 1737–1835, 649–50, cites Book of Wills, E:388–90.

1496. U.S. census, 1850, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 594, p. 113, dw. 223, fam. 249.

12, both born in New York. In the same dwelling was a family headed by S. S. Riggs, 25 (*q.v.*).[1497]

Children:

+ 746 i **CHARLES V.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1833, New York, married **MARY ANN TAYLOR**, and had three children.

+ 747 ii **STEPHEN S.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1835, New York, married **HARRIET EMMA/ELIZA MILLER**, and had three children.

+ 748 iii **JOHN V.**[9] **RIGGS**, born May 1839, New York, married **ANNA/ANNIE C. —**, and had two children. John's middle name was probably Vedder for his maternal grandfather.

749 iv **ALICE**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1848, New York.

502. OGDEN R.[8] **RIGGS** (*314Abraham*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1821, New York. He married **HARRIET —**, who was born about 1845, New York.

In 1860 Ogden R. Riggs, 38, a day laborer born in New York, with $600 and $200 worth respectively of real and personal estates, resided in Glenville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with "Sahah," 62, born in New York.[1498]

In 1880 Ogden Riggs, 58, born in New York of New York natives, resided in Koshkonong, Jefferson Co., Wis., with his wife, Harriet, 35, born in New York of a father born in England a mother in New York, and with his daughter, Electa G., 13, and his sons, Charles H., 11, Hawley, 6, and Thomas M., 3, all four born in Illinois, and his son, Edwin, 1, born in Wisconsin.[1499] In the same county was Stainton Riggs, 17, born in New York of New York natives, possibly an oldest son.[1500]

Children:

1497. U.S. census, 1860, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 858, "Page No. 185," dw. 1239, fam. 1458.

1498. U.S. census, 1860, Glenville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 858, "Page No. 18," dw. 139, fam. 145.

1499. U.S. census, 1880, Koshkonong, Jefferson Co., Wis., ED 170, r. 1430, p. 133D, dw. 39, fam. 39.

1500. U.S. census, 1880, Koshkonong, Jefferson Co., Wis., ED 170, r. 1430, p. 137D, dw. 222, fam. 225.

750 i **ELECTA G.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1867, Illinois.
+ 751 ii **CHARLES H.**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1869, Illinois, married **VERNA J. (INGLE) MILLARD**, and had seven children.
+ 752 iii **HAWLEY**[9] **RIGGS**, born 16 Apr. 1873, Illinois, married **BERTHA V. BEINS/BINES**, and had six children.
+ 753 iv **THOMAS M.**[9] **RIGGS**, born 10 Dec. 1875, Illinois, married **LILLIE —**, and had at least two children.
754 v **EDWIN**[9] **RIGGS**, born about 1879, Wisconsin.

513. JOSIAH[8] **COLLINS IV** (*319Mary*[7], *Caleb Smith*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1831, North Carolina or New Jersey. He married 13 Dec. 1859, Hillsborough, Orange Co., N.C.,[1501] **SARAH R. JONES**, who was born about 1834, North Carolina, daughter of Rebecca (—) Jones.

Josiah Collins Jr. inherited agricultural books from his uncle, Edward S. Riggs, as specified in the latter's will of 14 Aug. 1849.

Josiah Collins Jr. enlisted 16 May 1861 as a lieutenant first class in Company K, 1st Light Artillery Regiment North Carolina in the Confederacy in the Civil War, and was a first lieutenant at discharge.[1502]

In 1870 "Joseph" Collins, 43, a lawyer born in North Carolina, resided in the household of Rebecca Jones (see 1880 census), 75, and her family in "Hillsboro" Twp., Orange Co., N.C., with "Sallie" R., 37, born in North Carolina, and with Mary, 9, Joseph Jr., 7, "Cadwalender," 5, and Rebecca, 2, all four born in North Carolina. There were also a laborer and two domestics in the household.[1503]

In 1880 "Joseph" Collins, 49, a lawyer born in New Jersey of a father born in North Carolina and a mother in New York, resided in "Hillsboro," North Carolina, with his wife, Sally, 47, born in North Carolina of North Carolina natives, and with his daughter, Mary R., 18, sons, Joseph, 16, a clerk, Cadwallader, 14, and daughters, Rebecca A., 10, Eliza-

1501. *North Carolina Marriage Bonds, 1741–1868*, <Ancestry.com>, Josiah Collins Jr. to Sarah R. Jones, bond date 12 December 1859, bond no. 95900, image no. 4355, record no. 01 090, bondsman Robin A Jones, witness George Laws, performed by M. A. Curtis, Rector, St. Matthew's Church, Hillsborough.

1502. American Civil War Soldiers, <Ancestry.com>; Civil War Service Records, <Ancestry.com>.

1503. U.S. census, 1870, Hillsboro Twp., Orange Co., N.C., r. 1153, p. 248, dw. 283, fam. 283.

beth J., 8, and Elethia, 6, all six born in North Carolina. Also in the household were his sister-in-law, Elizabeth Jones, 38, and his mother-in-law, Rebecca Jones, 88, both born in North Carolina of North Carolina natives.[1504]

Children:

755 i **MARY R.**[9] **COLLINS**, born about 1861, North Carolina.
756 ii **JOSEPH [JOSIAH]**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1863, North Carolina.
757 iii **CADWALLADER**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1865, North Carolina.
758 iv **REBECCA A.**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1868, North Carolina.
759 v **ELIZABETH J.**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1872, North Carolina.
760 vi **ELETHIA**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1874, North Carolina.

514. GEORGE P.[8] **COLLINS** (*319Mary*[7], *Caleb Smith*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1836, New York or North Carolina, married **ANNE —**, born about 1842, North Carolina.

In 1880 George Collins, 44, a farmer born in New York of a father born in North Carolina and a mother in New York, resided in "Hillsboro," North Carolina, with his wife, Anne, 38, born in North Carolina of North Carolina natives, and with his daughters, Anne C., 17, and Rebecca, 15, son, George W., 11, daughters, Henrietta, 9, Mary A., 7, and Alice R., 6, and son, Paul O., 3, all seven born in North Carolina except for George who was born in Mississippi.[1505]

Children:

761 i **ANNE C.**[9] **COLLINS**, born about 1863, North Carolina.
762 ii **REBECCA**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1865, North Carolina.
763 iii **GEORGE W.**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1869, Mississippi.
764 iv **HENRIETTA**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1871, North Carolina.
765 v **MARY A.**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1873, North Carolina.
766 vi **ALICE R.**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1874, North Carolina.
767 vii **PAUL O.**[9] **COLLINS**, born 1877, North Carolina.

1504. U.S. census, 1880, Hillsboro, Orange Co., N.C., ED 189, r. 975, p. 3A, dw. 38, fam. 38.
1505. U.S. census, 1880, Hillsboro, Orange Co., N.C., ED 189, r. 975, p. 14B, dw. [none listed], fam. [none listed].

Edward Riggs, Vol. 3, Part 2: N.J.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

NINTH GENERATION

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

537. ALICE EDITH[9] HUNT (*$_{377}$Jennie[8] Day*, *Dale Lot[7] Day*, *Jared[6] Day*, *Samuel[5] Day*, *Samuel[4] Day*, *Mary[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born 11 Oct. 1854 (gravestone), California, died 30 Sept. 1913, and was buried in Woodland Cem., Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif.[1506] She married about 1876 **LAWRENCE D. STEPHENS**, who was born 30 June 1835 (gravestone), Missouri, died 4 Feb. 1922, and was buried with his wife.[1507]

In 1880 L. D. Stephens, 44, a grain dealer born in Missouri of Kentucky natives, , resided in Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., with his wife, Alice E., 25, born in California of a father born in North Carolina and a mother in Indiana, his daughter, Rowena A., 2, born in California, his [actually her] aunt, Mary A. Hopkins, 64, a widow born in New York of New York natives and one servant.[1508]

In 1900 Lawrence D. Stephens, 64, a bank president born June 1835 in Missouri of Kentucky natives, , resided in Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., with his wife of 24 years, Alice H., 45, born Oct. 1854 in California of a father born in North Carolina and a mother in Indiana, his daughter, Rowena A., 22, born May 1878, sons, Lawrence H., 18, born June 1881, William G., 14, born Sept. 1885, and John D., 9, born Dec. 1890, all born in California, and one Chinese servant. Alice had had four children, with four surviving.[1509]

Children:

1506. *Find a Grave*, no. 87284799, gravestone photograph, by Michael Smuda, Woodland Cem., Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., plot: Blk-24 Lt-46 Gr-1, "Alice Edith Hunt | wife of | L. D. Stephens | Oct. 11, 1854 | Sep. 30, 1913."

1507. *Find a Grave*, no. 88038010, gravestone photograph, by Michael Smuda, Woodland Cem., Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., plot: Blk-24 Lt-46 Gr-2, "Lawrence D. | Stephens | June 30, 1835 | Feb. 4, 1922."

1508. U.S. census, 1880, Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., ED 156, r. 86, p. 273B, dw. 137, fam. 140.

1509. U.S. census, 1900, Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., ED 206, r. ?, p. 140, sh. 10A, dw. 224, fam. 237, FHL 1240116.

768 i **ROWENA ALICE**[10] **STEPHENS**, born May 1878, California, died 1950, inurned Woodland Cem., Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif.,[1510] married — **FAIRCHILD**.
769 ii **LAWRENCE H.**[10] **STEPHENS**, born June 1881, California.
770 iii **WILLIAM G.**[10] **STEPHENS**, born Sept. 1885, California.
771 iv **JOHN D.**[10] **STEPHENS**, born Dec. 1890, California.

543. THEODORE L.[9] **RIGGS** (*377Daniel Lindsley*[8], *Stephen*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 18 July 1843 (calculated) 22 July 1843, New Haven, New Haven Co., Conn., died 18 Nov. 1886, at the home of his brother-in-law, George H. Himes, Portland, Multnomah Co., Ore., aged 43 years 4 months, and was buried 19 Nov. 1886, in Pioneer Cem., Salem, Marion Co., Ore.[1511] Theodore married 24 Dec. 1869, Clackamas Co., Ore.,[1512] **SARAH LOVERY WARNER**, who was born 18 Mar. 1849, Morgan Co., Ohio, died 28 Feb. 1883, Portland, aged 33 years 11 months 10 days, and was buried 1 Mar. 1883 in Pioneer Cem., next to her husband.[1513]

In 1870 "Theod." L. Riggs, 27, a printer born in Connecticut with real estate worth $300, resided in Portland, Multnomah Co., Ore., with female L., 21, born in Ohio, and they have married within the year, in Dec. 1869. Also in the household was a printer, John Curry, 32, born in

1510. *Find a Grave*, no. 87107674, memorial marker photograph, by Michael Smuda, Woodland Cem., Woodland, Yolo Co., Calif., plot: Bld-MAUSO Tr-D Cr-113CrrdrAest, "Rowena Alice Fairchild | 1878–1950."

1511. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, lot 144, space 3 SW, inscription: "Theodore L. Riggs 1843 – 1886," obit.: "Riggs—At the residence of his brother-in-law, Geo. H. Himes, at Portland, Nov. 18, 1886, of bronchial consumption Theodore H. Riggs, son of the late D. L. Riggs, of South Salem, at the age of 43 years and four months. The body was brought to this city yesterday for interment. *Weekly Statesman*, [Salem, Marion Co., Ore.,] 26 Nov. 1886 8:4."

1512. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, "Marriage – Riggs, Theodore L. and Sarah Lovery Warner – Dec. 24, 1869 in Clackamas Co. (from PCA Bk)."

1513. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, lot 144, space 4 SW, "IOOF – Sarah L. Riggs, age 33 years 11 mos 10 days, died in Portland of consumption, was the wife of T. L. Riggs of Portland," inscription: "Sarah L. | Wife of | Theodore L. | Born | Morgan Co., Ohio | Mar. 18, 1849 | Died | Feb. 28, 1883." Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 94, has it Sarah H. Lary.

Illinois. Next door was Theodore's sister, Anna F. (Riggs) Himes, also a printer.[1514]

In 1880 Theodore L. Riggs, 35, a bookkeeper born in Connecticut of a father born in New York, resided in Portland, Multnomah Co., Ore., with his wife, Sarah L., 31, born in Ohio of a father born in Ohio, and with sons, Fred, 9, and Ernest, 7, both born in Oregon with father born in New Jersey and mother in Oregon [inconsistent nativities]. Also in the household were a printer, Fred H. Dunham, 23, and his new wife, Hattie E., 22, and also a boarder, Annie A. Warner, 15.[1515]

Children:

772 i **FREDERICK L.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 18 Oct. 1870, Portland, died 4 Mar. 1948, Portland, buried 11 Mar. 1948 in Pioneer Cem., Salem, Marion Co., Ore.,[1516] married **STELLA MAUDE ROBBINS**, born 12 Oct. 1877, Tualatin, Washington Co., Ore., daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Evans) Robbins, died 6 Aug. 1948, Portland, Multnomah Co., Ore., and buried 11 Aug. 1948, Pioneer Cem.[1517] They had at least one child: (1) Mildred J.[11] Riggs, married — Love.

1514. U.S. census, 1870, Portland PO, Multnomah Co., Ore., r. 1287, p. 220, dw. 788, fam. 686. George H. Himes resided in dw. 787.

1515. U.S. census, 1880, Portland PO, Multnomah Co., Ore., ED 97, r. 1083, p. 290B, dw. 270, fam. 284.

1516. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, lot 144, space 3 SE, inscription: "Fredrich L. Riggs | 1870 – 1948," obit.: "March 4, Frederick L. late of route 3 canby, Or.; husband of Stella M. Riggs; father of Mrs. Mildred J. Love, brother of Mrs. Helen E. Joehnke; grandfather of Daniel L. and Lloyd P. Love Jr.; great-grandfather of Cathleen and Loyd Love; uncle of Mrs. Kathryn E. Hess, Frederick E. Joehnke. Private funeral services will be held Monday, J. P. Finley & Son, directors. Please omit flowers. Oregonian 7 March 1948 Sec. II 3:12," notes: "OSBH DC (Multnomah Co. 1948) #875 – Frederick L. Riggs, male, married (Stella Riggs), occupation farmer, b. 18 Oct 1870 in Portland, Oregon, d. 4 Mar 1948 in Portland, Oregon (2733 E. 29th Ave.) at the age of 77 y's 4 m's 16 d's, usual residence Canby, Oregon, name of father Theodore L. Riggs (b. New Haven, Conn.), maiden name of mother Sarah Warner (b. Oregon City, Oregon), cremation 8 Mar, Portland Crematorium, funeral director J. P. Finley & Son, informant Mrs. Mildred J. Love."

1517. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, lot 144, space 4 SE, inscription: "Stella M. Riggs | 1877 – 1948," notes: "OSBH DC (Portland 1948) #8487 – Stella Maude Riggs, female, widowed (Frederick L.), b. Tualatin, Oregon, d. 6 Aug 1848, in Portland, Oregon (2733 NE 29th Ave.) at the age of 70 y's 9 m's 24 d's, usual residence Canby, Clackamas Co., Ore., name of father Nathaniel Robbins (b. Indiana), maiden name of mother Sarah Evans (b. Massachusetts), cremation – Portland Crematoriaum 9 Aug, undertaker J. P. Finley, informatnt Lloyd P. Love of 2722 NE 19th Ave."

773 ii **ERNEST WARNER[10] RIGGS**, born 8 July 1872, Portland, Multnomah Co., Ore., died 24 Oct. 1934, Canby, Clackamas Co., Ore., aged 62 years 3 months 16 days, and buried 26 Oct. 1934, Pioneer Cem., Salem, Marion Co., Ore.[1518] He was a restaurant cook.

546. ANNA F.[9] RIGGS (*377Daniel Lindsley[8], Stephen[7], Thomas[6], Thomas[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 21 Sept. 1849, New Haven, New Haven Co., Conn., married about 1867 **GEORGE H. HIMES**, who was born about 1844, Pennsylvania, died about 1940. George was founder of the Oregon Historical Society and its curator for 40 years.

In 1870 George H. Himes, 26, a printer born in Pennsylvania with real and personal estates worth $2,000 and $5,000, respectively, resided in Portland, Multnomah Co., Ore., with Anna F., 21, born in Connecticut, and with Carrie F., 2, a male [*sic*], and Edna E., 1, both born in Oregon. Next door was Theodore L. Riggs, Anna's brother.[1519]

In 1880 "Geo." H. Himes, 36, a printer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Portland, Multnomah Co., Ore., with his wife, Anna F., 30, born in Connecticut of New Jersey natives, and with daughters, Carrie F., 12, Edna E., 10, and Myrtle A., 9, son, Homer R., 4, and daughters, Mary, 2, and Grace, 1, all born in Oregon. Also in the household were a servant, Belle Holmes, 23, and a boarder, Manuel Carlston, 25, also a printer. A few dwellings away was the family of Theodore L. Riggs.[1520]

In 1910 "Geo." H. Himes, 65, secretary of an historical society born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Portland, Multnomah Co., Ore., with his wife of 43 years, Anna F., 60, born in

---

1518. *Salem Pioneer Cem. Data*, lot 144, space 3 SE, notes: "OSBH DC (Clackamas County 1934) #390 – Ernest Warner Riggs, male, single, Restaurant Cook, b. 8 Jul 1872 in Portland, Oregon, d. 24 Oct 1934 in Canby, Oregon at the age of 62 y's 3 m's 16 d's, name of father Theodore Riggs (B. Newark, N.J.), maiden name of mother Sarah L. Warner (b. Cincinnati, Ohio), 26 Oct 1934 Portland Crem., undertaker Holman, Pace & Hankins, informant Mrs. Carl Joehnke of Canby, Oregon."

1519. U.S. census, 1870, Portland PO, Multnomah Co., Ore., r. 1287, p. 220, dw. 788, fam. 686. George H. Himes resided in dw. 787.

1520. U.S. census, 1880, Portland PO, Multnomah Co., Ore., ED 97, r. 1083, pp. 290A–B, dw. 267, fam. 280, address 54 South Front Street. Theodore L. Riggs resided in dw. 270.

Connecticut of New Jersey natives, and with son, Claridge H., 28, and daughters, Mildred F., 22, Fay C., 21, and Sarah M., 19, all born in Oregon. Anna had had 11 children with 6 surviving.[1521]

Known children:

774 i **CARRIE F.**[10] **HIMES**, born about 1868, Oregon.
775 ii **EDNA E.**[10] **HIMES**, born about 1869, Oregon.
776 iii **MYRTLE A.**[10] **HIMES**, born about 1871, Oregon.
777 iv **HOMER A.**[10] **HIMES**, born about 1876, Oregon.
778 v **MARY**[10] **HIMES**, born about 1878, Oregon.
779 vi **GRACE**[10] **HIMES**, born about 1879, Oregon.
780 vii **CLARIDGE H.**[10] **HIMES**, born about 1882, Oregon.
781 viii **MILDRED F.**[10] **HIMES**, born about 1888, Oregon.
782 ix **FAY C.**[10] **HIMES**, born about 1889, Oregon.
783 x **SARAH M.**[10] **HIMES**, born about 1891, Oregon.

548. ADDISON LAFAYETTE VANFLEET[9] **RIGGS** (*391Jonathan*[8], *Jonathan*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1])[1522] was born 25 Apr. 1842, Pennsylvania, died 30 Mar. 1933, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa.,[1523] and was buried 2 Apr. 1933 in Veach Cem., Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio.[1524] He married about 1871 **EMILY/EMMA A. MCCLURE**, who was born 10 June 1848, Pennsylvania, daughter of John McClure, and died 5 Sept. 1936, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa.,[1525] and was buried 7 Sept. 1936 with her husband.

1521. U.S. census, 1910, precinct 67, ward 8, Portland PO, Multnomah Co., Ore., ED 218, r. 1287, book 1, pp. 207, sheet 6B, dw. 129, fam. 153, address 874 East Court.

1522. His third name from his son John's death certificate (q.v.).

1523. *Pa. Death Certificates, 1906–1963*, image online, no. 29090, Lafayette Riggs, a resident of RFD 2, East Hubbard, died 30 Mar. 1933, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., aged 90 yrs. 11 mos. 5 dys., male, white, retired farmer, married (to spouse Emma Riggs), born 25 Apr. 1842, Pa., father Jonathan Riggs, born Pa., mother Sarah Van Fleet, born Pa., informant Mrs. Emma Riggs of same address, buried 2 Apr. 1933, Veach Cem., Hubbard.

1524. *Find a Grave*, no. 106359542, gravestone photograph, by Mary Denzinger, "Riggs | Father | A. L. V. | 1842–1933 || Mother | Emily | 1848–1936." Unsourced: "Born in Sandy Lake Pa. Married Emily McClure 9/10/1870. Father of four: John Jonathan, Mary Ruth, Addie Edward and Sarah Elizabeth."

1525. *Pa. Death Certificates, 1906–1963*, image online, no. 86231, Emily Riggs, a resident of RFD, Hubbard, died 30 Mar. 1933, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., aged 88 yrs. 2 mos. 25 dys., female,

N.B. Mercer Co., Pa., abuts Trumbull Co., Ohio.

In 1880 A. L. V. Riggs, 39, a farmer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resides in Mill Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with his wife, Emma, 32, his son, John J., 8, and his daughter, Mary A., 5, all with the same nativities as A. L. V. Next door resided J. Riggs, 64, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, and his wife Sarah, 64, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Ireland.[1526]

In 1900 "Adison" L. V. Riggs, 58, a farmer born Apr. 1842 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with his wife of 29 years, Emma, 51, born June 1848 in Pennsylvania of a father born at sea and a mother in Pennsylvania, his sons, John J., 28, born July 1871, and "Addie" E., 15, born July 1884, and daughter, Sarah E., 12, born Oct. 1888, all born in Pennsylvania.[1527]

In 1910 Addison L. V. Riggs, 68, a farmer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with his wife of 39 years, "Emmily" A., 61, born in Pennsylvania of a father born at sea (Irish) and a mother in Pennsylvania, his sons, John J., 38, and "Anderson" E., 25, both born in Pennsylvania, and a hired man.[1528]

In 1920 A. L. V. "Rewgs," 77, a retired farmer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with his wife, Emily, 71, born in Pennsylvania of a father born at sea and a mother in Pennsylvania, and his son, Addison, 35, born in Pennsylvania. Next door was John J. "Riwgs," 48, a farmer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives and with his wife, Anna, 48, born in Ohio of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Ohio.[1529]

---

white, housewife, widowed (by spouse L. V. Riggs), born 10 June 1848, Pa., father John McClure, born Ireland, mother unknown, informant John Riggs of same address, buried 7 Sept. 1936, Veach Cem.

1526. U.S. census, 1880, Mill Creek Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., ED 222, r. 1139, p. 448, dw. 310, fam. 313. J. Riggs resided in dw. 309.

1527. U.S. census, 1900, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., ED 165, r. 1441, p. 208, sh. 1A, dw. 4, fam. 4.

1528. U.S. census, 1910, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., ED 181, r. 1375, p. 78, sh. 8B, dw. 193, fam. 194.

1529. U.S. census, 1920, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., ED 89, r. 1601, p. 219, sh. 7A, dw.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1930 "Anderson" L. V. Riggs, 88, retired, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with his wife, "Emeline," 82, born in Pennsylvania of a father born at sea and a mother in Pennsylvania, and shared a dwelling with his son, John J., 59, and his wife, Anna, 57, and his brother, Addison, 45, single, all born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives. A. L. V. was first married at 28, and Emily at 22. John was first married at 42, and Anna at 41.[1530]

Children:

+ 784 i **JOHN J.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 27 July 1871, Sandy Lake, Mercer Co., Pa., married **ANNA C. WINDLE**, and had xxx children.

785 ii **MARY A.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1875, Pennsylvania.

786 iii **ADDISON EDWARD**[10] **RIGGS**, born 17 July 1884,[1531] Pennsylvania, died 1955, and buried in Veach Cem., Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio.[1532] He resided in 1930, 45. single, with his brother, John.

In 1940 Addison Riggs, 55, single, born in Pennsylvania, resided in Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa. Nearby was John Riggs, 68.[1533]

787 iv **SARAH E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Oct. 1888 (1900 census), Pennsylvania.

566. LEANDER[9] **RIGGS** (*393Joseph*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 6 Sept. 1845, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co. Pa., married 1876 **MARY L. FINNEY**, who was born about 1856, Pennsylvania, daughter of Robert and Catherine (Boyd) Finney.

From an 1889 history of Allegheny Co., Pa.:

> Leander Riggs, M.D., Elizabeth, is a son of Joseph (deceased) and Sarah (Cooper) Riggs, of Snowden township, this county, and was born Sept. 6, 1845, in that township. He received his early education at the public

---

139, fam. 142. John J. was fam. 141.

1530. U.S. census, 1930, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., ED 75, r. 2077, p. 272, sh. 14A, dw. 273, fam. 304 and fam. 305.

1531. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Addison Edward Riggs, 34, of Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio, born 17July 1884, farmer, working for Addison Riggs (presumably his father), nearest relative Addison Riggs of the same address, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Farmell, Mercer Co., Pa.

1532. *Find a Grave*, no. 106360351, gravestone photograph, by Mary Denzinger, "Addison E. Riggs | 1884–1955."

1533. U.S. census, 1940, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., ED 43–87, r. 3573, p. 1233, sh. 9A, dw.172. John resdied in dw. 170.

schools, and graduated from the medical department of the Western Reserve University, of Cleveland, in 1870. In 1871 he located in Elizabeth, where he began the practice of his profession, and is now looked upon as one of the leading physicians of this end of the county. In 1876 he married Mary L., daughter of Robert and Catherine (Body) Finney, of Elizabeth. They have no children.[1534]

In 1880 Leander Riggs, 34, a physician born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Elizabeth Borough, Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, Mary L., 24, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with James A. Finney, 21, a dentist born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives.[1535] James was probably Mary's brother.

567. DAVID[9] **RIGGS** (*394John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 3 May 1822, Washington Co., Pa., and was still alive for his biography which was recorded in about 1889.[1536] He married15 Oct. 1850,[1537] Guernsey Co., Ohio,[1538] **ELIZABETH BATES**, who was born 23 July 1832, Guernsey Co., Ohio,[1539] daughter of William and Ellen (Stewart) Bates. See the biography, from an 1889 history of Allegheny Co., Pa., in the sketch for David's father, John, and in the sketch for David's grandfather, Edward, which is continued below:

David married, in 1850, Elizabeth Bates, born July 23, 1832, in Guernsey county, Ohio, daughter of William and Ellen (Stewart) Bates, latter of whom was born in Washington county, Pa., in 1810. Her father was born in Dublin, Ireland, in 1804, and came to this country when nineteen years of age, located in Winchester, Ohio, and always followed teaching; died in 1858. Her paternal grandfather, John Stewart, also a native of Ireland, was a farmer in Washington county, Pa. Ten children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Riggs: John S. (in California), William

1534. Cushing, Genealogical and Biographical History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 207.
1535. U.S. census, 1880, Elizabeth Borough, Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 36, r. 1088, p. 286D, dw. 296, fam. 355.
1536. Cushing, History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 2:469–70.
1537. Cushing, History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 2:469–70.
1538. Posting, Lynn Riggs, 11 Dec. 1998, *RIGGS–L Archive*. Gives his birthplace as Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.
1539. Cushing, History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 2:469–70.

> Bates (in Bellville, Canada), Mary E. (now Mrs. James T. Douglas, in Pittsburgh), Sarah J. (wife of Rev. F. W. Cramer, in Ohio), Emma C. (at school in Pittsburgh), David Elmer (died April 29, 1887), Edmonia F. (married to Loyal Cheesman, in Kansas), Elizabeth R., Ida Bell and Alta May (at home). Mr. Riggs has been justice of the peace for twenty years on the republican ticket. He and Mrs. Riggs are member of the Baptist Church at Library.[1540]

In 1850 David Riggs, 28, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, resided in Snowden, Allegheny Co., Pa., with (his mother) Mary Riggs, 50 (q.v.).[1541]

In 1860 David Riggs, 38, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with real and personal estates of $6,000 and $1,425, respectively, resided in Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with Elizabeth, 27, born in Ohio, and John, 8, William, 6, Mary, 4, Sarah, 3, and Emma, 5/12, all born in Pennsylvania. Also in the household were (his mother) Mary, 60, and (his brothers) Josiah, Obadiah, and Isaac. Next door was (his brother) "Lewis" Riggs.[1542]

In 1870 David Riggs, 48, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with real and personal estates worth $9,000 and $1,800, respectively, resided in Green Tree, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with Elizabeth, 38, born in Ohio, and John, 18, William, 16, Mary, 14, Sarah, 12, Emma, 10, David E., 8, Edmonia, 5, Elizabeth, 3, Ida Bell, 1, and Mary, 70, with real estate worth $5,000, all born in Pennsylvania. Louis Riggs was next door.[1543]

In 1880 David Riggs, 58, a farmer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, Elizabeth, 48, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his daughters, Jennie S., 22, and Emma, 20, son, Elmer, 17, and

1540. Cushing, History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 2:469–70.

1541. U.S. census, 1850, Snowden, Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 748, p. 250A, dw. 180, fam. 181.

1542. U.S. census, 1860, Library PO, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 1064, p. 684, dw. 159, fam. 152. "Lewis" resided in dw. 158.

1543. U.S. census, 1870, Green Tree PO, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 1299, p. 443, dw. 148, fam. 131. Louis resided in dw. 147.

daughters, Edmonia, 15, Rolena, 13, Ida Bell, 10, and Alta, 4, and mother, Mary, 80, all born in Pennsylvania.[1544]

Children:[1545] [1546]

788 i **JOHN S.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1852 18 Nov. 1851, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., Pennsylvania, resided in 1889 (publication date of father David's biography) in California.

789 ii **WILLIAM BATES**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1854 17 Aug. 1853, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., Pennsylvania, married **MARY P. NELSON**. He resided in 1889 in Bellville, Canada.

+ 790 iii **MARY ELLA**[10] **RIGGS**, born Oct. 1855 12 Oct. 1855, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., Pennsylvania, married before the 1938 obit for sister Edmonia (q.v.) **JAMES T. DOUGLAS**, resided in 1889 in Pittsburgh, Pa., and had three children. She resided in 1938 in Dormont Borough, Allegheny Co., Pa.

791 iv **SARAH J.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1857 17 Nov. 1857, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., Pennsylvania, married Rev. **F. W. CRAMER**, resided in 1889 in Ohio.

792 v **EMMA C.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1860 9 Jan. 1860, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., Pennsylvania, resided in 1889 in Pittsburgh, Pa.

793 vi **DAVID ELMER**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1862 2 Aug. 1862, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., Pennsylvania, died 29 Apr. 1887, aged 25, and his funeral was held 2 May 1887 at his parents' residence, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.[1547]

+ 794 vii **EDMONIA FLORA**[10] **RIGGS**, born 13 Dec. 1864, Library, Allegheny Co., Pa., married **LOYAL CHEESEMAN**, and had four children.

795 viii **ELIZABETH R.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1867 12 May 1867, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., Pennsylvania, resided in 1889 in Library, Washington Co., Pa.

1544. U.S. census, 1880, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 87, r. 1091, p. 443, dw. 205, fam. 214.

1545. Cushing, *History of Allegheny Co.*, Pa., 2:469–70.

1546. Parts in red from posting, Lynn Riggs, 11 Dec. 1998, *RIGGS–L Archive*.

1547. Obit., David Elmer Riggs, *Pittsburgh Post*, 2 May 1887, *Allegheny County PA Archives Obituaries*, "Riggs—On Friday evening, April 29, 1887, at 7:45 o'clock, David Elmer Riggs, in the twenty-fifth year of his age. Funeral from his parents' residence, Snowden township, Monday, May 2, at 11 o'clock." Additional comment: "Son of David B. & Elizabeth (Bates) Riggs."

796 ix **IDA BELL**[10] **RIGGS**, born Nov. 1869 (1900 census) 14 Nov. 1869, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., Pennsylvania, resided in 1889 in Library, Washington Co., Pa., and in Pittsburgh in 1938 (obit. of her sister Edmonia, q.v.). She resided with her sister, Mary E. Douglass, in the 1900 and 1920 censuses (the latter in the household of "Ella" Douglass's son-in-law (q.v.)).

797 x **ALTA MAY**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1876 28 Nov. 1875, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., Pennsylvania, resided in 1889 in Library, Washington Co., Pa., married sometime before 1938 (obit. of her sister Edmonia, q.v.) — **DARGAN**. She resided in 1938 in Boston, Mass.

571. LEWIS/LOUIS[9] **RIGGS** (*394John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1831 14 Aug 1831, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny, Pa.,[1548] Pennsylvania, and died 20 Oct. 1884.[1549] He married **CATHERINE A. E. MAITS**, who was born 1836, Pennsylvania, died 1919, and was buried in Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem., South Park Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.[1550]

In 1860 Lewis Riggs, 28, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with $2,700 real and $1,000 personal estates, resided in Library, Allegheny Co., Pa., with Catharine, 23, born in Pennsylvania, John, 5, Joseph, 3,and L., ½ [*sic*], all three born in Pennsylvania, and with John Icelander, 17, a farm laborer, Alexander Eggars, 12, and Sarah Phillips, 21, all three born in Pennsylvania. Mary Riggs, 60, resided next door.[1551] Sarah might have been a sister of Mary Riggs.

In 1870 Louis Riggs, 39, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with real and personal estates worth $6,000 and $1,000, respectively, resided in Green Tree, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with "Catharine," 33, born in Pennsylvania, and with John, 15, Joseph, 12, "Boulton," 10, Mary, 6,

1548. Posting, Lynn Riggs, 11 Dec. 1998, *RIGGS–L Archive*.

1549. Cushing, History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 2:469–70.

1550. *Allegheny Co., Pa., Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cem.*, gravestone photograph, by Cassandra Olmstead, "Mother | Catherine A. E. | Riggs | 1836–1919 | asleep in Jesus."

1551. U.S. census, 1860, Library PO, Snowden, Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 1064, p. 684, dw. 158, fam. 151. Mary resided in dw. 159.

and Weldon, 2, all five children born in Pennsylvania. Next door was David Riggs, 48, with Mary, 70.[1552]

In 1880 Catherine Riggs, 43, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with her mother, Elizabeth Maits, 70, a widow born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with her daughter Mary E. Riggs, 16, son, Weldon, 13, and daughter, Nora Kate, 7, all three born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Pennsylvania. Catherine is not marked a widow.[1553]

Children:

+ 798 i **JOHN E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Oct. 1855, Pennsylvania, married **IDA B. —**, and had five children.
799 ii **JOSEPH**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1857, Pennsylvania.
+ 800 iii **BOLTON GOUCHER**[10] **RIGGS**, born 28 Apr. 1858 or Apr. 1860, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., married**EFFA [EFFIE] J. MACKEY**, and had nine children.
801 iv **MARY E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1864, Pennsylvania.
+ 802 v **WELDON**[10] **RIGGS**, born Dec. 1867, Pennsylvania, married **MINNIE V. —**, and had four children.
803 vi **NORA KATE**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1873, Pennsylvania.

574. ROBERT L.[9] **RIGGS** (*394John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 26 Aug. 1838, Pennsylvania (see biography below). He married 19 Apr. 1864 (biography) **CORDELIA C. B. WHIGHAM**, daughter of John and Margaret (Cunningham) Whigham.

From an 1889 history of Allegheny Co., Pa.:

> Robert L. Riggs, real-estate dealer, McKeesport, was born August 26, 1838, a son of John and Mary (Phillips) Riggs. His paternal grandfather, Edward Riggs, a native of New Jersey, of German and Welsh descent [*sic!*], was a pioneer of Snoden tosnwhip, where he cleared and improved a farm, on which he lived and died. He had four children: Edward, John, Joseph and Mary (Mrs. Elijah Townsend). The maternal grandfather was Joseph Phil-

1552. U.S. census, 1870, Green Tree PO, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., r. 1299, p. 443, dw. 147, fam. 130. David and Mary resided in dw. 148.

1553. U.S. census, 1880, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 87, r. 1091, p. 296C, dw. 181, fam. 189.

lips, the firswt Baptist minister to locate in Western Pennsylvania; he organized the first Baptist Church at Peters Corner, Pa., the centennial anniversary of which was celebrated in 1875. John Riggs, father of our subject, was a native of Snowden township, and at his father's death succeeded to the homestead, and resided there until his death. His children were David, Sarah (Mrs. Samuel Murray), Edward, Josiah, Lewis, Joseph, John, Robert L., William, Obadiah and Isaac. Of these, John served three years in the rebellion and David occupies the old Riggs homestead.

Robert L. Riggs was reared in Snowden, and was educated in the common schools and Bethel Academy. He began life as a teacher in the public schools of Jefferson and Mifflin townships, came to McKeesport in 1864, and was principal of the public schools two years. He then embarked in the drug business with Jesse Sill, the partnership existing until the death of Mr. Sill, in 1878, when our subject succeeded to the business, which he conducted until 1880. He then engaged in the lumber and planing-mill business with James R. Gemmill and J. A. Lucas for five years, and since 1885 has been engaged in the real-estate business. He married, April 19, 1864, Cordelia C. B., daughter of John and Margaret (Cunningham) Whigham, of Mifflin township, and has six children: Effie W., Jessie J., Thomas A., Viola, Clifford and Walter. Mr. Riggs is president of the board of education, of which he has been a member most of the time since 1867. He is a member of the Baptist Church; in politics a republican.[1554]

Children:[1555]

804 i **EFFIE W.**[10] **RIGGS.**
805 ii **JESSIE J.**[10] **RIGGS.**
806 iii **THOMAS A.**[10] **RIGGS.**
807 iv **VIOLA**[10] **RIGGS.**
808 v **CLIFFORD**[10] **RIGGS.**
809 vi **WALTER**[10] **RIGGS.**

576. OBADIAH H.[3] **RIGGS** (*394John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 6 July 1843, Library, Snowden Twp.,

1554. Cushing, Genealogical and Biographical History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 344–45.
1555. Cushing, Genealogical and Biographical History of Allegheny Co., Pa., 345.

Pittsburgh, Allegheny, Pa.,[1556] and died 11 Sept. 1907, Utah. He married (1) **EMMA LOUISA ROBBINS**, who was born 27 May 1850, San Francisco, San Francisco Co., Calif.,[1557] daughter of John R. and Phebe Ann (—) Robbins. Obadiah married (2) **ANNIE WILSON**. He married (3) **ELMIRA A. WILSON**.

In 1880 Obadiah Riggs, 36, a "Machine Agt." born in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake Co., Utah Terr., with his wife, Emma L., 30, born in California of New Jersey natives, and with his sons, Edgar R., 12, and Lester R., 8, daughter, Ray E., 3, and son, Laurence, 1, all four born in Utah Terr., and his "Mother," "Phoebe" Robbins, 68, in real estate, born in New Jersey. Also in the household was a servant and two boarders.[1558]

Dr. Obadiah Riggs was [Utah] Territorial Superintendant of Common Schools in the 1870s:

> Through the 1860s, a major theme of the Territorial Superintendent of Common Schools, Robert L. Campbell, was that the "greatest lack . . . is that of qualified teachers." Partly as a result of Campbell's efforts, within a few years of the re-establishment of the University of Deseret in 1870, provision was made for the organization of a Normal School designed to prepare teachers for the territory's school districts. In typical fashion, however, rhetoric exceeded reality and the Normal School was given no financial aid. Campbell and his successor, **Dr. Obadiah Riggs**, made repeated requests for support, but not until 1876 was there an appropriation of five thousand dollars given to the university for the preparation of teachers. This aid was given on condition that forty potential teachers

1556. Patriarchal Blessings [transcription], Obadiah H. Riggs, FHL 392681, born 6 July 1843, Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., father John Riggs, mother Mary, date of blessing 2 Oct. 1868, Salt Lake City, Salt Lake Co., Utah Terr., lineage Joseph, patriarch John Smith, cites Patriarchal Blessings, 42:762.

1557. Patriarchal Blessings [transcription], Emma Louisa Robbins Riggs, FHL 392681, born 27 May 1850, San Francisco, San Francisco Co., Calif., father John R. Robbins, mother Phebe Ann, date of blessing 19 May 1878, Salt Lake City, Salt Lake Co., Utah Terr., lineage Ephraim, patriarch John Smith, cites Patriarchal Blessings, 50:321.

1558. U.S. census, 1880, Salt Lake City, Salt Lake Co., Utah Terr., ED 47, r. 1337, p. 125A, dw. 145, fam. 172.

> annually would be instructed free of charge in the normal department of the university Students assisted in this way were required to teach one year in the district schools for each year of free tuition received.[1559]

Another excerpt from the same book introduces David O. McKay who married Obadiah's daughter, Emma Ray, and later became the ninth president of the LDS church:

> **David O. McKay** and others once strategized to infiltrate and take over the schools [of Utah]. But once they succeeded, they were unable—or perhaps unwilling—to make them into a theocratic "bulwark against the world" as originally conceived. The temptation to control the classroom remains, and it is occasionally sought not only by Mormons but by others as well.[1560]

Children:

810 i **EDGAR R.** [or **K.**][10] **RIGGS**, born 12 Feb. 1868, Salt Lake City, Salt Lake Co., Utah Terr., died 20 Dec. 1889, Salt Lake City, buried 20 Dec. 1889, Salt Lake City Cem.[1561]

811 ii **WALTER R.** [or **K.**][10] **RIGGS**, born 25 Dec. 1870, Salt Lake City, Utah Terr., died 28 July 1871, Salt Lake City,[1562] buried 28 July 1871, Salt Lake City Cem.[1563]

812 iii **LESTER R.**[101] **RIGGS**, born 10 June about 1872, Utah Terr., died 3 Sept. 1917, married **CLARA MAY PHELPS**.

1559. Frederick S. Buchanan, *Culture Clash and Accommodation: Public Schooling in Salt Lake City, 1890–1994*, chapter 1 excerpt at <www.signaturebooks.com/excerpts/culture.htm>, cites John C. Moffitt, *The History of Public Education in Utah* (n.p., 1946, 280–86.

1560. Frederick S. Buchanan, *Culture Clash and Accommodation: Public Schooling in Salt Lake City, 1890–1994*, excerpt at <www.signaturebooks.com/excerpts/culture.htm>, cites John C. Moffitt, *The History of Public Education in Utah* (n.p., 1946, 280–86.

1561. *Cemetery Burials Database*, <history.utah.gov/apps/burials/execute/searchburials>, Edgar K. Riggs, born "2/0/1868," died 20 Dec. 1889, buried 20 Dec. 1889, birth place Salt Lake City, Utah, death place Salt Lake City, Utah, grave location Salt Lake City Cem., UK15580.

1562. *Deseret News Weekly*, Salt Lake City, 2 Aug. 1871, FHL 26592, item 2, "Died, Salt Lake City, 28 Jul 1871, Walter K son of O H & Emma L Riggs, 7 months 3 days," as transcribed at <www.rootsweb.com/%7Eutsaltla/obit_DeseretNews_1870s.html#1870>.

1563. *Cemetery Burials Database*, Walter R. Riggs, born 25 Dec. 1870, died 28 July 1871, buried 28 July 1871, birth place Salt Lake City, Utah, death place Salt Lake City, Utah, grave location Salt Lake City Cem., UK12225.

813 iv **HAROLD R.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 10 June 1872 (twin of Lester), Salt Lake City, Utah Terr.,[1564] buried 30 July 1872, Salt Lake City Cem.[1565]

+ 814 v **EMMA RAY**[10] **RIGGS**, born 23 June 1877, Utah Terr., married **DAVID OMAN MCKAY**, and had seven children.

815 vi **LAURENCE [LAWRENCE] K.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 10 Mar. about 1879, Utah Terr., died 22 Nov. 1901, Salt Lake City, buried 22 Nov. 1901, Salt Lake City Cem.[1566]

589. JOHN H.[9] **RIGGS** (*398John*[8], *John*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 21 July 1830 (gravestone), New York, died by murder 5 Mar. 1887, Adams Co., Iowa, and was buried in Union Cem., Clinton Co., Iowa.[1567] He married, perhaps before the 1870 census to **KATE RIFFE**, with whom she was "keeping house" in 1870 and who was born about 1851, Prussia. He had divorced (established by the newspaper article below) by the 1880 census, when he was residing again with his mother (q.v.).

COLD BLOODED MURDER

John H. Riggs Shot Dead by John McKenzie Near Eureka

The Prisoner in Jail

> On last Saturday morning John McKenzie of Washington township came voluntarily to town and stated he had shot John H. Riggs, a neighbor of his and requested the attendance of medical assistance for him at the same time he surrendered himself to the authorities and voluntarily confessed the deed.

1564. *Deseret News Weekly*, Salt Lake City, 2 Aug. 1872, FHL 26593, "Died, Salt Lake City, 30 Jul 1872, Harold R son of O H & Emma L Riggs, 7 weeks," as transcribed at <www.rootsweb.com/%7-Eutsaltla/obit_DeseretNews_1870s.html#1870>.

1565. *Cemetery Burials Database*, Harold R. Riggs, born 6/10/1872, died "0/0/0," buried 30 July 1872, birth place Salt Lake City, Utah, death place Salt Lake City, Utah, grave location Salt Lake City Cem., UK12385.

1566. *Cemetery Burials Database*, Harold R. Riggs, born "0/0/1879," died 22 Nov. 1901, buried 22 Nov. 1901, birth place unknown, death place "44 No. 2nd West S.L.C.Ut," grave location Salt Lake City Cem., G–5–9–5–West, source sexton records.

1567. *Find a Grave*, no. 12829523, gravestone photograph, by Ken Wright, Union Cem., Clinton Co., Iowa, "John H. Riggs | born | July 21, 1830, | murdered | Mar. 5, 1887."

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

It seems that McKenzie had rented and raised a crop of corn on a portion of land owned by Riggs and that they were neighbors. Mr. Riggs refused to allow the cattle of McKenzie to run in the field after the 1st of March, claiming that his right to use the pasturage expired on that date. In pursuance of this Riggs refused to allow the parties in charge of the McKenzie cattle to turn in on the morning of the fatal occurrence. On their return home they reported this to McKenzie, who saddled a horse and went down to Riggs' place. No one was with them and the nearest person to the scene of the shooting was Mr. W. H. Dicks, who is a tenant of Riggs' and who was out of sight and distance some thirty rods engaged at work. He was attracted by the firing of a revolver and started towards the point from which the sound emanated. He saw McKenzie riding away and upon his arrival found Riggs lying on the ground covered with blood. Upon raising him up, Riggs was able to recognize him and stated that McKenzie had shot him. After this he remained in an unconscious stupor until 1 o'clock in the evening when he died. The ball had entered Riggs' eye and through the base of the brain fracturing the rear portion of the skull, but not passing entirely through, being lodged in the bone structure of the skull.

It seems after the shooting McKenzie returned to his home and stated that he had trouble with Riggs and shot him, requesting that they send a team and sled to haul him to his house at the same time started himself for Corning. After surrender to the authorities here he was arraigned before Squire Bixby who adjourned the hearing of the case until Wednesday afternoon and admitted the prisoner to bail in the sum of $5,000 for his appearance which was given and McKenzie returned home. Later on in the evening intelligence of the death of Riggs was received and the prisoner rearrested and lodged in jail without bond, charged with the crime of murder. The prisoner appeared to be cool and collected in talking about the matter and seemed to have no realization of the seriousness of the offense alleged against him, claiming that he had shot Riggs in defense of his own person, against whom Riggs was advancing with a club, which he described as the size of a broomstick.

Careful inquiry fails to develop any hard feelings existing between the parties previous to their differences over the stock field and the entire occurrence was so sudden and unwitnessed it is difficult to get at the exact facts only so far as may be related by the prisoner, as no one heard or saw

the altercation and shooting. McKenzie is a married man and son-in-law of Harrison Powell one of the oldest and most respected citizens of Washington township. During the administration of Amos Thomas he was acting Deputy Sheriff of Adams county. His antecedents are not well known only that at one time he was employed on the Mississippi River as a boatsman and dark hints are suggested of his former life. Of this no one seems to know certainly. His intemperate habits have been a source of annoyance to his family and friends. Although on the day of the shooting he was said to have been perfectly sober. He is about 48 years of age and well built, with small eyes, florid complexion and his face badly scarred from burns or scald received at some time. We should judge he is of Scotch or Irish nationality and a man of evident learning and no small degree of shrewdness and intelligence.

The prisoner is confined in a cell in the county jail, and is apparently making the best of the situation. On Monday he telegraphed Thomas L. Maxwell to come down from Creston and act as executor of his estate. He says he has no money to fool away on lawyers and intends to take the sentence of the court, whether of hanging or "going to the pen" and not waste his property among lawyers. He also wrote a note to Mr. Gilmore at Brooks informing him that the boys would haul to him the hogs, that owing to his situation he was unable to attend in person to the delivery of the hogs, but if he did not pay the highest price that he would come back after he was hung and haunt him.

It is reported the people of north Adams county in the neighborhood of the murder are intensely excited over the matter. It was reported that an effort would be made last Monday night to organize a mob and hang the prisoner. Nothing of the kind occurred, if even thought of. The law will be allowed to take its course and Sheriff Burgan will exert every effort to prevent any such disgraceful proceeding.

The murdered man was a native of New York and has resided in Iowa fifty years, coming with his parents when seven years of age and settled in Clinton County, Iowa, near Maquoketa. He removed to this county first about 13 years ago and stayed about four years returning to his old home and finally removing here about two years ago. He was a quiet and docile man, not quarrelsome in his disposition, but has been through much trouble of late by reason of an unfortunate marriage. He obtained a divorce from this woman at a late term of court in this county, and has lately

made his home with Mr. Dicks on his farm in Washington township. His body was found in the road and at the time he had his leather mittens on his hands and nothing more dangerous than his pocket book and a bunch of keys. No club or other weapon was near him and everything indicates that he was in no condition for either defense or offense, but he went to the gate leading into his field at the advice of his lawyer, to warn the parties in charge of the cattle not to use his field any more.

An inquest was held on the body last Monday under charge of Squire Roberts of Washington township. A verdict was arrived at finding that his death was caused by a gun shot wound in the hands of John McKenzie and that he be held for murder. County attorney Brown attended the inquest and used every effort to obtain the needed evidence. We understand that the relatives of Mr. Riggs will employ special counsel to assist in the prosecution.[1568]

In 1856 John H. Riggs, 25, a single farmer born in New York, resided in Bloomfield, Clinton Co., Iowa, next to Alma Riggs and her family.[1569]

In 1870 John Riggs, 40, a farmer born in New York with $3,000 real and $1,200 personal estates, resided in Grand Mound, Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, with Kate Riffe, 19, "keeping house," born in Prussia. Next door resided Alma Riggs, 63.[1570]

In 1885 John Riggs, 54, a single man born in New York, resided in Bloomfield, Clinton Co., Iowa.[1571]

Placeholder: John Riggs married Mary Slubangh, both of Eureka, Adams Co., Iowa, as reported on 13 Dec. 1916 in the *Adams County Union-Republican*, Corning, Iowa, p. 5, in an article about 677 marriages performed by one man, Rev. A. Y. Cupp. They are all listed but no dates are given, other than the fact that all ceremonies were performed on or after 27 Jan. 1872. There is a John F. Riggs of Keokuk Co. in the 28 Oct. 1903 issue of the same paper, running for superintendant of public in-

1568. *Adams County Free Press*, 10 Mar. 1887, as transcribed to *Find a Grave*, no. 12829523.

1569. Iowa census, 1856, Bloomfield, Clinton Co., Iowa, r. 51, line 27, fam. 14.

1570. U.S. census, 1870, Grand Mound PO, Bloomfield Twp., Clinton Co., Iowa, r. 384, pp. 13B–14A, dw. 31, fam. 31. Alma resided in dw. 30.

1571. Iowa census, 1885, Twp. 83, Range 3, Section 6, Bloomfield, Clinton Co., Iowa, r. 168, line 17, fam. 62.

struction. There are many other mentions of him in this newspaper (all on <Ancestry.com>).

604. LEWIS[9] **RIGGS** (*415Elias*[8], *Lewis*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1834, New Jersey, and died about 1878, aged 44. He married **MARGARET E. ALLEN**, who was born about 1837, New Jersey, daughter of John Allen, and was living in Brooklyn, N.Y., in 1902, aged 66.

From a sketch of son Addison Henry Riggs:

> Lewis Riggs, oldest son in the last named family [that of Elias Riggs], was also born at Hightstown, where he received a common school education. For some years he was successively in the employ of the Camden & Amboy Railroad, and the Pennsylvania Railroad Companies. He married Margaret E. Allen, a daughter of John Allen, and of this marriage were born the following named children: Addison Henry; Frank P., who married Alma Herbert, and to them were born Frank P., Jr., and Frederick; Mary Blanche, who married Joseph P. Lisk, of Palmyra, New York, now a mechanical draftsman and consulting engineer in New York City, residing in Brooklyn; and Drucilla, who is unmarried. The father of these children died at the age of forty-four years, and the mother is living in Brooklyn at the age of sixty-six years.[1572]

In 1860 Lewis Riggs Jr., 26, a merchant born in New Jersey with $2,500 real and $600 personal estates, resided in Hightstown Borough, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., with "Margarett" E., 23, born in New Jersey, and Addison H., 3, born in New Jersey.[1573]

In 1870 Lewis Riggs, 36, a railroad policeman born in New Jersey with $200 personal estate, resided in Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., with Margaret, 33, born in New Jersey with $800 personal estate, Addison H.,

1572. Ross and Hedley, *History of the N.J. Coast*, 3:147. I am extending trust to this part of the sketch since it is within one generation of the subject of the sketch, who was presumably interviewed for the material.

1573. U.S. census, 1860, Hightstown Borough, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., r. 697, p. 172, dw. 147, fam. 152.

18, Frank P., 8, Mary B., 6, and Annie D., 4, all four born in New Jersey, and a black domestic servant.[1574]

In 1880 Margaret E. Riggs, 43, a widow born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Hightstown Borough, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., with her sons, Addison H., 23, and Frank, 18, both clerks, and daughters, M. Blanche, 15, and A. Drusilla, 13, all four born in New Jersey, and four boarders.[1575]

Children:[1576]

+ 816 i **ADDISON HENRY[10] RIGGS**, born Feb. 1857, New Jersey, married **NORA L. ALBRIGHT**, and had one child.

817 ii **FRANK P.[10] RIGGS**, born about 1862, New Jersey, married **ALMA HERBERT**, and had two children: (1) Frank P.[11] Riggs Jr.; and (2) Frederick[11] Riggs.

818 iii **MARY BLANCHE[10] RIGGS**, born about 1864, New Jersey, married **JOSEPH P. LISK**.

819 iv **ANNIE DRUSILLA[10] RIGGS**, born about 1866, New Jersey. She was unmarried in 1902 (when Ross and Hedley was published).

605. DAVID B.[9] RIGGS (*415Elias[8]*, *Lewis[7]*, *Joseph[6]*, *?David[5]*, *Edward[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born about 1835, New Jersey. He married **CLARA A. MCMITCHELL**,[1577] who was born Apr. 1837 (1900 census), New Jersey or Pennsylvania.

In 1860 David B. Riggs, 25, a farmer with $500 personal estate, and "Clarra" A., 21, both born in New Jersey, resided with his parents in Hightstown, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J. (q.v.).[1578]

1574. U.S. census, 1870, Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., r. 871, p. 19A, dw. 73, fam. 73.

1575. U.S. census, 1880, Hightstown Borough, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., ED 110, r. 789, p. 458C, dw. 107, fam. 124.

1576. Catchings, *Baird and Beard Families*, 188, "Children of Lewis and Margaret A. Riggs: | Addison H. Married Norah Albright. | Frank P. Married Annie Herbert. | Mary Blanch. Married J. P. Lisk. Issue: Helen. | Drusilla."

1577. Catchings, *Baird and Beard Families*, 182, "Children of Rachel Baird and Elias Riggs. Married 1892: | Mary Elizabeth. | Lewis. Married Margaret Allen. | David Baird. Married Clara A. McMitchel. | John C. Married Emma Embly. | Ida L. Married C. H. Perrine. | Addison H."

1578. U.S. census, 1860, Hightstown PO, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., r. 697, p. 182, dw. 218, fam. 231. Andrew resided in dw. 217.

In a listing (published in 1890) of the "officers of the church from the beginning" of the Second Presbyterian Church of Camden, N.J., David B. Riggs is listed as an elder, a deacon, and a trustee. The church was organized on 1 Mar. 1860.[1579]

In 1895 Clara A. Riggs, 20–60, resided in Pennsauken Twp., Camden Co., N.J., in the household of "Chas Haven," 20–60, "Lily," 20–60, and Coleman R., 5–20.[1580]

In 1900 Clara A. Riggs, 63, a widow born Apr. 1837 in Pennsylvania of parents of unknown nativities, resided in Camden, Camden Co., N.J., in the household of her son-in-law, Charles [W?]. Havens, 33, an advertising manager born July 1866 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, with his wife of 11 years, Lillie [F?]., 36, born Mar. 1864 in New Jersey of a father born in New Jersey, and his son, Coleman R., 10, born Aug. 1889 in New Jersey. Clara had had five children, with three surviving. Lillie had had only the one child.[1581]

Known child, of five:[1582]

820 i ?**ELMER B.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Mar. 1862, New Jersey, married about 1885 **MARY E. WOODRUFF**, born July 1866, New Jersey. and had two children, including: (1) C. Clifford[11] Riggs, born Dec. 1894, New Jersey.[1583]

In 1900 Elmer B. Riggs, 38, a printer born Mar. 1862 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Camden, Camden Co., N.J., with his wife of 15 years, Mary E., 37, born July 1862 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and his son, C. Clifford, 5, born Dec. 1894

1579. Boyd, Fifty Years After, or, A Half Century of Presbyterianism in Camden, N.J., 38, 40.

1580. N.J. census, 1895, Pennsauken Twp., Camden Co., N.J., r. 58, p. 113, line 20.

1581. U.S. census, 1900, Camden, Camden Co., N.J., ED 81, r. 959, p. 138, sh. 10A, dw. 237, fam. 239.

1582. Catchings, *Baird and Beard Families*, 188, "Children of David B. and Clara McM. Riggs: | C. C. Married Jennie Connor. | Elmer B. Married Mary Woodruff. | Lillie F. Married Chas. Havens. | Clara. | Lewis Lisbon."

1583. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Coleman Riggs Havens, 27, of Glenside, Pa., born 9 Aug. 1889, Camden, N.J., employed in woolen yarn manufacture, wife and 15-month-old baby, "dishonorably discharged for enlisting as a minor," registered 5 June 1917, Abington, Weldon Dis., Pa.

©2008–2025 Alvy Ray Smith

in New Jersey, and also a lodger. Mary had had two children, with one surviving.[1584]

821 ii **LILLIE [F?].**[10] **RIGGS**, born Mar. 1864, New Jersey, married about 1889 **CHARLES [W?]. HAVENS**, born July 1866, New Jersey. and had one child: (1) Coleman Riggs[11] Havens, born 9 Aug. 1889, Camden, N.J.[1585]

606. JOHN C.[9] **RIGGS** (*415Elias*[8], *Lewis*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1837, New Jersey. He married **EMMA EMBLY**,[1586] who was born about 1846, New Jersey, and died before the 1910 census.

In 1870 John Riggs, 35, a farmer born in New Jersey, resided in Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., with Emma, 24, born in New Jersey, Elias, 7, born in New Jersey, "Rob^{t}" Embly, 75, a boarder born in New Jersey with $9,300 real and $6,200 personal estates, Lorenzo Embly, 46, born in New Jersey, and one domestic servant.[1587]

In 1910 John C. Riggs, 72, a widower born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Trenton, Mercer Co., N.J., in the household of his son, Elias E., 45 (q.v.). John had been married 47 years.[1588]

Child:[1589]

+ 822 i **ELIAS E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1863, New Jersey, married **MARY A. BASTO [BARTOW?]**, and had two children.

1584. U.S. census, 1900, Camden, Camden Co., N.J., ED 77, r. 959, p. 91, sh. 14B, dw. 330, fam. 333.

1585. WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918, Coleman Riggs Havens, 27, of Glenside, Pa., born 9 Aug. 1889, Camden, N.J., employed in woolen yarn manufacture, wife and 15-month-old baby, "dishonorably discharged for enlisting as a minor," registered 5 June 1917, Abington, Weldon Dis., Pa.

1586. Catchings, *Baird and Beard Families*, 182, "Children of Rachel Baird and Elias Riggs. Married 1892: | Mary Elizabeth. | Lewis. Married Margaret Allen. | David Baird. Married Clara A. McMitchel. | John C. Married Emma Embly. | Ida L. Married C. H. Perrine. | Addison H."

1587. U.S. census, 1870, Hightstown PO, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., r. 871, p. 9B, dw. 139, fam. 139.

1588. U.S. census, 1910, Trenton, Mercer Co., N.J., ED 83, r. 897, p. 255, sh. 7B, dw. 137, fam. 146.

1589. Catchings, *Baird and Beard Families*, 188, "Children of John C. and Emma E. Riggs: | Elias E. Married Mary Basto."

607. IDA[9] **RIGGS** (*415Elias*[8], *Lewis*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born July 1839 (1900 census), New Jersey. She married[1590] about 1860 **CHARLES H. PERRINE**, who was born May 1834 (1900 census), New Jersey, and died 20 Feb. 1905.[1591]

In 1860 Charles H. Perrine, 26, a farmer born in New Jersey with $4,350 real and $400 personal estates, resided in Cranbury, Monroe Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with Ida, 20, born in New Jersey, and with Elias, 5/12, born in New Jersey, and Elizabeth Sutphin, 13, born in New Jersey.[1592]

In 1870 Charles H. Perrine, 34, justice of the peace born in New Jersey with $4,350 real and $400 personal estates, resided in Prospect Plains, Monroe Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with Ida L., 32, born in New Jersey, and with Elias R., 10, and Lizzie E., 8, both born in New Jersey, and school teacher, Sarah Roberts, born in New Jersey, and two servants.[1593]

In 1880 Charles H. Perrine, 44, a farmer born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with his wife, Ida L., 40, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with his son, Elias R., 20, and daughter, Lizzie E., 18, both born in New Jersey, and apprentice, Peter Monack, 17, born in New York of New York natives.[1594]

1590. *Genealogical and Personal Memorial of Mercer Co., N.J.*, 517, sketch of Forman Hutchinson Gordon, presumably interviewed for it, "Mr. Gordon married, February 13, 1884, Elizabeth Eugenia, daughter of Charles H. and Ida (Riggs) Perrine, of Hightstown."

1591. *Genealogical and Personal Memorial of Mercer Co., N.J.*, 517, sketch of Forman Hutchinson Gordon, "Mr. [Charles H.] Perrine was a veteran of the Civil war, and a prominent member of an old and respected family which has done much to make the history of Mercer county. Mr. Perrine died February 20, 1905, and his widow is living on the homestead in Middlesex county."

1592. U.S. census, 1860, Cranbury PO, Monroe Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 699, p. 273, dw. 192, fam. 190.

1593. U.S. census, 1870, Prospect Plains PO, Monroe Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., r. 873, p. 66A, dw. 128, fam. 134.

1594. U.S. census, 1880, Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., ED 28, r. 983, p. 356, sh. 5A, dw. 212, fam. 232.

In 1900 Charles H. Perrine, 64, a farmer born May 1836 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with his wife of 40 years, "Addie" L., 60, born July 1839 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with three boarders and one servant. Addie had had four children, with two surviving.[1595]

Known children, of four:[1596]

823 i **ELIAS R.**[10] **PERRINE**, born about 1860, New Jersey.

824 ii **ELIZABETH EUGENIA**[10] **PERRINE**, born about 1862, New Jersey, married 13 Feb. 1884, **FORMAN HUTCHINSON GORDON**, and had two children: (i) Maud Ethel[11] Gordon; and (ii) Ida Louis[11] Gordon.[1597]

613. WILLIAM M.[9] **RIGGS** (*419William S.*[8], *Lewis*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Mar. 1855 (1900 census), New Jersey. He married about 1878 **SARAH A. —**, who was born Dec. 1857 (1900 census), New Jersey, and died before the 1920 census.

In 1880 William M. Riggs, 25, a farmer born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with his wife, Sarah A., 22, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with his son, Edward W., 1, born June 1879 in New Jersey, and with a laborer, James Nolen, 17, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives. Next door resided William S. Riggs, 59.[1598]

In 1900 William M. Riggs, 45, a farmer born Mar. 1855 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., with his wife of 22 years, Sarah A., 42, born Dec. 1857 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with his sons, Edward W., 20, born June 1879, Harvey H., 18, born Oct. 1881, Louis E., 14, born Aug. 1885, and

1595. U.S. census, 1900, Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., ED 136, r. 790, p. 356A, dw. 212, fam. 232.

1596. Catchings, *Baird and Beard Families*, 188, "Children of Ida L. and C. H. Perrine: | Elias R. Married Etta Sexton. | Elizabeth E. Married F. H. Gordon. | Frank. | Bertha."

1597. Genealogical and Personal Memorial of Mercer Co., N.J., 517–18, sketch of Forman Hutchinson Gordon.

1598. U.S. census, 1880, Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., ED 136, r. 790, p. 358B, dw. 261, fam. 282. William S. resided in dw. 260.

Walter M., 10, born June 1889, all four born in New Jersey, and with a servant, Susie Thompson, 16, born Nov. 1883 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives.[1599]

In 1910 William Riggs, 55, a merchant born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Hightstown Borough, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., with his wife of 28 years, "Sara" A., 50, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and his sons, "Harvy," 27, Lewis, 24, both snuff mill bookkeepers, and Walter, 20, a grocery salesman, all three born in New Jersey. A boarder was also in the household. Next door was Edward M. Riggs, 30.[1600]

In 1920 William M. Riggs, 56 [*sic*], widower, a hay press clerk born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Hightstown Borough, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., with his sons, Edward W., 35, widower, a ship yard machinist, Harvey H., 34, a hay press clerk, Lewis, 32, a snuff mill snuff maker, and Walter, 28, a garage clerk, all four born in New Jersey, his grandson, Harold C. Riggs, 15, born in New Jersey, and Caroline A. Paxton, 47, a servant born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives.[1601]

Children:

+ 825 i **EDWARD W.**[10] **RIGGS**, born June 1879, New Jersey, and had at least one child.
826 ii **HARVEY H.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Oct. 1881, New Jersey.
827 iii **LEWIS/LOUIS E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Aug. 1885, New Jersey.
828 iv **WALTER M.**[10] **RIGGS**, born June 1889, New Jersey.

629. ABRAHAM LINCOLN[9] **RIGGS** (*424Benjamin A.*[8], *?Samuel*[7], *Phineas*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 22 Dec. 1863, Illinois, died 22 Oct. 1931,[1602] and was buried in Hillcrest Cem., Weiser,

1599. U.S. census, 1900, Cranbury Twp., Middlesex Co., N.J., ED 28, r. 983, p. 3, sh. 3A, dw. 42, fam. 44.

1600. U.S. census, 1910, Hightstown Borough, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., ED 35, r. 895, p. 225, sh. 15B, dw. 383, fam. 405. Edward resided in dw. 384.

1601. U.S. census, 1920, Hightstown Borough, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., ED 38, r. 1053, p. 277, sh. 15A, dw. 246, fam. 254.

1602. *Idaho Death Index, 1911–51*, Abraham L. Riggs, Weiser, Washington Co., Idaho, born 22

Washington Co., Idaho.[1603] He married about 1891 **IDA. M. —**, who was born May 1864 (1900 census), Illinois.

In 1900 Abraham L. Riggs, 36, a farmer born Dec. 1863 in Illinois of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in King Twp., Christian Co., Ill., with his wife of nine years, Ida M., 36, born in Illinois of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Illinois, and his son, Ray V., 8, born Nov. 1891 in Illinois, and a servant, Rosy L. Bell, 14, born Dec. 1885 in Missouri of Missouri natives. Ida had had two children, with one surviving.[1604]

In 1910 A. Lincoln Riggs, 47, a farmer born in Illinois of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Jersey Twp., Jersey Co., Ill., with his wife of 19 years, Ida M., 45, born in Illinois of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Illinois, and his son, Vere, 18, born in Illinois, and a boarder, Nellie Nation, 16, born in Illinois of Illinois natives. Ida had had two children, with one surviving.[1605]

In 1920 Abraham Riggs, 56, an automobile dealer born in Illinois of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Woodburn, Marion Co., Ore., with his wife, Ida, 55, born in Illinois of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Illinois, and a roomer, Wesley McElroy, 25, a farm laborer born in Illinois of Illinois natives.[1606]

In 1930 Abraham L. Riggs, 66, a real estate agent born in Illinois of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Weiser, Washington Co., Idaho, with his wife, Ida M., 65, born in Illinois of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Illinois. Abraham was first married at 26, and Ida at 25.[1607]

Oct. 1931, died 22 Dec. 1863, certificate no. 76733.

1603. *Find a Grave*, no. 25471151, gravestone photograph, by Cheryl Hanson, Hillcrest Cem., Weiser, Washington Co., Idaho, "A. Lincoln Riggs | 1863–1931."

1604. U.S. census, 1910, King Twp., Christian Co., Ill., ED 8, r. 241, p. 89, sh. 2A, dw. 25, fam. 25.

1605. U.S. census, 1910, Jersey Twp., Jersey Co., Ill., ED 50, r. 295, p. 43, sh. 9A, dw. 111, fam. 111.

1606. U.S. census, 1920, Woodburn, Marion Co., Ore., ED 331, r. 1497, p. 178, sh. 1B, dw. 24, fam. 24.

1607. U.S. census, 1930, Weiser, Washington Co., Idaho, ED 8, r. 404, p. 221, sh. 5B, dw. 111, fam. 111.

Children:

829 i **RAY VERE**[10] **RIGGS**, born 28 Nov. 1891, Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill.,[1608] married 15 Apr. 1915, Clay Co., Minn.,[1609] **KATHRYN M. FISCHER**, and had at least one child.

830 ii **REX LEIGH/LEE**[10] **RIGGS**, born 12 Oct. 1893 (calculated), died 22 July 1894, aged 9 months 10 days, Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., buried next to his Riggs grandparents in Oak Grove Cem., Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill.[1610]

630. RIAL/RYAL P. D.[9] **RIGGS** (*427Dunham*[8], *Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 19 July 1868, Michigan. He married about 1893 **MARY —**, who was born Oct. 1870, Michigan. He was probably named for his two grandfathers.

In 1900 Ryal Riggs, 31, a farmer born Nov. 1828 in Michigan of New York natives, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife of seven years, Mary, 29, born Oct. 1870 in Michigan of a father born in England and a mother in Michigan, and with his daughters, Elizabeth, 5, born Sept. 1894, and Carrie L., 3, born July 1896, both born in Michigan, and with one servant. Mary had had two children, with two surviving. Nearby was Hiram Riggs, 71.[1611]

Children:

831 i **ELIZABETH**[10] **RIGGS**, born Sept. 1894, Michigan.

832 ii **CARRIE L.**[10] **RIGGS**, born July 1896, Michigan.

1608. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Ray Vere Riggs, 35, of Wahpeton, Richland Co., N.D., born 28 Nov. 1891, Jerseyville, Ill., machine expert and salesman, International Harvester Co., Fargo, with wife and child, registered 5 June 1917, Fargo, Cass Co., N.D.

1609. Marriages, Clay Co., Minn., K:186, index to the marriage records, female, cited on <Ancestry.com>.

1610. *Find a Grave*, no. 23243533, gravestone photograph, Oak Grove Cem., Jerseyville, Jersey Co., Ill., section 4, "Rex Leigh | son of | A. L. & J. [*sic*] M. Riggs, |.Died July 22, 1894 | Aged 9 Ms 10Ds.;" *Ill. Statewide Death Index, Pre-1916*, "Riggs, Rex Lee [date] 1894-07-22 [city] Jerseyville [age] 9 mo [sex] M [vol:page] 1:144 [certificate no.] 1539 [county] Jersey."

1611. U.S. census, 1900, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 205, r. 755, p. 255, sh. 6B, dw. 144, fam. 147. Hiram resided in dw. 149.

634. CHARLES FORDYCE[9] RIGGS (*428Gilbert[8]*, *Peter[7]*, *David[6]*, *David[5]*, *Edward[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born 30 July 1852 (calculated) or 1 Aug. 1855 or Aug. 1853 (1900 census), Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., died 19 Oct. 1903, Van Buren Twp.,[1612] aged 51 years 2 months 19 days, and was buried 22 Oct. 1903, Highland Cem., Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich. He married 13 Nov. 1877, Ypsilanti,[1613] Washtenaw Co., Mich.,[1614] **ADELE/ADELL LAURA RAPPLEYE**, who was born about 18 Apr. 1857, Ypsilanti, Michigan, daughter of Jonas L. and Mary Ann (Freeman) Rappleye, and who died 20 Jan. 1896.

In 1860 "James" L. "Rappelyea," 36, a farmer born in New York with $5,400 real and $1,250 personal estates, resided in Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., with Mary A., 33, born in New York, and with Adell, 3, born in Michigan, and two other household members.[1615]

In 1870 Jonas L. "Rappley," 49, a retired farmer born in New York with $3,000 real and $8,000 personal estates, resided in Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., with Lucretta, 44, born in New York with $2,000 real and $2,000 personal estates, of parents of foreign birth, and with Adell, 13, Ella, 10, and Flora, 8, all three born in Michigan.[1616]

In 1880 Jonas Rappleye, 58, a farmer born in New York of New York natives, reisded in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his daughter Flora, 17, born in Michigan of a mother born in New York, and with two other household members. Nearby resided William Riggs.[1617]

Known children, of three:

1612. Death certificate, image online at Mich. site <seekingmichigan.org>, no. 51, Charles F. Riggs, died 19 Oct. 1903, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., aged 51 yrs. 2 mos. 19 dys, male, white, widowed, farmer, born Van Buren Twp., father Gilbert Riggs, born N.Y., mother "Marian Ealy," born N.Y., married at age 22, with three children, two living, buried 22 Oct. 1903, Highland Cem., Ypsilanti, informant J. Gilbert Riggs of Belleville, Mich., reported 21 Oct. 1903, cause typhoid fever.

1613. Items in red here from Records of the Descendants of Nathaniel Ely, 443.

1614. *Washtenaw Co. Dibean Marriage Index*, "Rappelye [*sic*] Jonas L. Rappelye Lucinda P Marshall | Rappelyse [*sic*] Adelle L Rappelyse Charles T [*sic*] Riggs."

1615. U.S. census, 1860, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., r. 563, p. 768, dw. 705, fam. 699.

1616. U.S. census, 1870, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., r. 708, p. 492B, dw. 19, fam. 24.

1617. U.S. census, 1880, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 267, r. 610, p. 474C, dw. 215, fam. 215. William resided in dw. 219.

833 i **LENA MAUD[10] RIGGS**, born 6 Sept. 1878, Belleville, Sept. 1877, Michigan.

834 ii **JOHN GILBERT[10] RIGGS**, born 26 Oct. 1881, Superior, Michigan, died 1953, buried Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1618] married **SADIE M. —**, born 1884, died 1938, buried Hillside.

639. ALBERT B.[9] RIGGS (*429Loren[8], Peter[7], David[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 23 July 1856, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., died 16 May 1924, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich.,[1619] and was buried 19 May 1924 in Hillside Cem., Belleville.[1620] He married 20 Mar. 1882, Belleville,[1621] **HARRIET AMELIA BABCOCK**, who was born 8 Mar. 1857, Hopeville, Ontario Co., N.Y., daughter of Pliny F. and Frances B. (Averill) Babcock, second wife of Albert's uncle, Gilbert Riggs. Harriet died 7 Feb. 1937, Belleville,[1622] and was buried 9 Feb. 1937 in Hillside Cem.[1623]

In 1850 Pliny F. Babcock, 30, a farmer born in New York, resided in Hopewell, Ontario Co., N.Y., in the household of Oliver Babcock, 60, a farmer born in Massachusetts with $4,000 real estate, and with Hannah,

1618. *Find a Grave*, no. 26914656, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Riggs | J. Gilbert | 1881–1953 || Sadie M. | 1884–1938."

1619. *Mich. Death Records, 1867–1950*, death certificate, image online, no. 82 3972, Albert B. Riggs, died 16 May 1924, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., aged 67 yrs. 9 mos. 25 dys., resident for 4 yrs., male, white, married (spouse Hattie Rigg [*sic*]), retired farmer, born 23 July 1856, Van Buren Twp., Mich., father "Loran" Riggs, born N.Y., mother Francis "Ealy," born N.Y., informant J. H. Riggs, of Belleville, buried 19 May 1924, Hilliside Cem.

1620. *Find a Grave*, no. 29256363, gravestone photograph, by Lori Fredona, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Albert B. Riggs | 1856–1924."

1621. *Mich. Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, image online, Wayne Co., 1882, "[no.] 1358 [married] March 20 1882 Belleville [names] Albert B. Riggs | Hattie A. Babcock [race] W. | W. [residence] Belleville Mich | Belleville Mich [age] 25 | 25 [birthplace] Belleville Mich | New York [occupation] Farmer [by] W. R. Jordan | Minister [witnesses] Edwin Burt | Lizzie Riggs [their residences] New Boston Mich | Belleville Mich [recorded] June 27th/82."

1622. *Mich. Death Records, 1867–1950*, death certificate, image online, no. 82 12730, Harriet Amelia Riggs, died 7 Feb. 1937, Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., aged 79 yrs. 10 mos. 29 dys., resident for 71 yrs., female, white, widowed (spouse Albert Riggs), housewife, born 8 Mar. 1857, Hopewell, N.Y., father Pliny Babcock, born Hopewell, N.Y., mother Frances B. Averill, born Palmyra, N.Y., informant Miss Genevieve Clark, of Belleville, buried 9 Feb. 1937, Hilliside Cem.

1623. *Find a Grave*, no. 26914693, gravestone photograph, by Lori Fredona, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Hattie A. Riggs | 1857–1937."

56, born in Massachusetts, Charlotte A.,21, Eliza H., 18, Harriet J., 15, and Emma O., 12, all four born in New York, and a laborer, George Jones, 19, born in New York.[1624]

The records of the First Presbyterian Church of Hopewell, Ontario Co., N.Y., show that Frances "B" Babcock was added to the roles in 1852 and that "Plinny" F. Babcock died 18 Apr. 1858.[1625] A gravestone in lot no. 23 of the old cemetery at Hopewell is reported as giving his death on 10 Apr. 1858, aged 38.[1626]

In 1860 Harriet Babcock, 3, resided in Hopewell, Ontario Co., N.Y., in the household of Oliver Babcock, 70, a farmer born in Massachusetts with $6,485 real and $1,590 personal estates, and with Charles, 38, Nancy C., 34, both born in New York, Oliver M., 10, born in Michigan, and Frank, 4, born in New York, and with Frances [Harriet's mother], 31, born in New York, and Clara, 7, Charlotte, 31, and Emma, 22, all three born in New York, and a farmhand, John Golden, 23, born in Scotland.[1627]

Harriet Babcock resided with Albert's uncle, Gilbert, and with her mother, Frances, in the 1870 and 1880 censuses (q.v.)

In 1900 Albert Riggs, 43, a farmer born July 1856 in Michigan of New York natives, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife of 17 years, Hattie, 43, born Mar. 1857 in New York of New York natives. Hattie had had no children.[1628]

In 1910 Albert Riggs, 53, a farmer born in Michigan of New York natives, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife of 28

1624. U.S. census, 1850, Hopewell, Ontario Co., N.Y., r. 571, p. 228B, dw. 73, fam. 73.

1625. *First Presbyterian Church of Hopewell*, "[Names of Communicants] Frances B Babcock [Ad[d]ed] 1852" and "[Names of Communicants] Plinny F. Babcock [Decd] April 18th 1858."On many pages Oliver Bacock is listed as Elder. I also found the following records in the same images: "July 26 | 1835 Harriot [*sic*] Jane Child of Oliver Babcock," "Novm 6th | 1837 Emma Olivia Brother O Babcock," "[Names of Communicants] Hannah Babcock [Decd] March 28th 1853," "[Names of Communicants] Eliza Babcock [Ad[d]ed] 1853 [Decd] Feb 21st 1859."

1626. *More Town of Hopewell and the Pioneer Cemetery*, "Lot No. 23: Pliny Babcock. D-Apr. 10, 1858. Age 38 years."

1627. U.S. census, 1860, Hopewell, Ontario Co., N.Y., r. 831, p. 241, dw. 204, fam. 199.

1628. U.S. census, 1900, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 205, r. 755, p. 260, sh. 11A, dw. 268, fam. 275.

years, Hattie A., 53, born in New York of New York natives, and one servant. Hattie had had no children.[1629]

In 1920 Albert Riggs, 63, a farmer born in Michigan of New York natives, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Hattie, 62, born in New York of New York natives, and with two boarders.[1630]

In 1930 Hattie A. Riggs, 73, a widow born in New York of New York natives, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with a servant and her two daughters.[1631]

640. FRANK ELY[9] RIGGS (*429Loren[8], Peter[7], David[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born June 1858 (1900 census) or 25 June 1859, Van Buren Twp., Mich. (according to the 1899 history quoted below), or Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich. (according to son Harold's death certificate), died 22 June 1915, Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1632] and was buried 26 June 1915 in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1633] He married 16 Aug. 1878, Belleville,[1634] **ELLA T. RAPPLEYE [RAPPALEYE]**,[1635] who was born 23 July 1860, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co.,

1629. U.S. census, 1910, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 309, r. 679, p. 188, sh. 5A, dw. 118, fam. 118.

1630. U.S. census, 1920, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 789, r. 821, p. 125, sh. 5B, dw. 129, fam. 131.

1631. U.S. census, 1930, Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 1052, r. 1077, p. 46, sh. 7B, dw. 194, fam. 211.

1632. *Mich. Death Records, 1867–1950*, death certificate, image online, no. 986, Frank Ely Riggs, died 22 June 1915, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., aged 55 yrs. 11 mos. 28 dys., male, white, married, farmer and rural carrier, born 25 June 1859, Mich., father Loren Riggs, born N.Y., mother Francis Amanda Ely, born N.Y., informant Harold M. Riggs, of Hand Station, Mich., buried 26 June 1915, Hilliside Cem.

1633. *Find a Grave*, no. 26916427, gravestone photograph, by Lori Fredona, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., near a stone labeled "Riggs," "Frank E. | 1859–1915."

1634. *Mich. Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, image online, Wayne Co., [a wavy line has been drawn through all entires from this one down], "[no.] 2276 [married] Aug 16 1878 Belleville Mich [names] Frank E Riggs | Ella Rapeller [*sic*] [race] W [residence] Van Buren | Ypsilanti Mich [age] 19 | 18 [birthplace] Van Buren | Van Buren [occupation] Farmer [by] R. S. Pardington | Minister [witnesses] Frank Newman | Mrs. Frank Newman [their residences] Van Buren | Van Buren [recorded] Dec 27, 1879."

1635. Alternative spelling from son Harold's death certificate (q.v.).

Mich. (according to the 1899 history quoted below), or Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich. (according to son Harold's death certificate), daughter of Jonas L. and Mary (Freeman) Rappleye, and sister of his cousin Charles F. Riggs's wife, Adele Laura[1636] Rappleye. Ella died 1916, and was buried in Hillside Cem.[1637]

From an 1899 history of Wayne Co., Mich.:

> Frank E. Riggs, son of Loren and Frances A. Riggs, was born in Van Buren Township, Wayne Co., Mich., June 25, 1859. He was married to Ella T. Rappleye, of Van Buren, Mich., Aug. 16, 1878. Her parents, Jonas L. and Mary (Freeman) Rappleye, came to Wayne Co., Mich., in in 1853. In 1885 Frank E. was engaged in the meat business in Milan, Monroe Co., Mich. In the spring of 1887 he returned to the farm he now owns, and has been engaged in farming. They have 3 children, Clarence born May 29, 1880; Roy, born March 20, 1883; May, born May 10, 1886.[1638]

In 1880 Frank Riggs, 20, a farmer born in Michigan of New York natives, resided in Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Ella, 20, born in Michigan of New York natives, with their son "Pedro," 1/52 [*sic*], born May in Michigan. Nearby resided Gilbert Riggs [his uncle].[1639] Enumeration was on 4 June 1880 so presumably Pedro was born the preceding week.

In 1900 Frank "Rigas," 41, a farmer born June 1858 in Michigan of New York natives, resided in Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife of 21 years, Ella, 39, born July 1860 in Michigan of New York natives, with their son Clarence, 20, born May 1880, daughter, May, 14, born Mar. 1886, and son, Harold, 9, born Sept. 1890, all three born in Michigan. Ella had had four children, with three surviving.[1640]

1636. Items in red here from Records of the Descendants of Nathaniel Ely, 443.

1637. *Find a Grave*, no. 26916459, gravestone photograph, by Lori Fredona, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., near a stone labeled "Riggs," "Ella T. | 1860–1916."

1638. Farmer, History of Detroit and Wayne Co. and Early Mich., 1467–1468.

1639. U.S. census, 1880, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 267, r. 610, p. 470C, dw. 119, fam. 119. Gilbert resided in dw. 117.

1640. U.S. census, 1900, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 205, r. 755, p. 262, sh. 13A, dw. 303, fam. 311.

In 1910 Frank E. Riggs, 51, a farmer born in Michigan of New York natives, resided in Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife of 30 years, Ella, 49, born in Michigan of New York natives, with their son, Harold M., 19, a schoolteacher born in Michigan. Ella had had four children, with three surviving.[1641]

Children:

+ 835 i **CLARENCE RAPPLEYE[10] RIGGS**, born 29 May 1880, Wayne Co., Mich., married **ETTA M. COYKENDALL**, and had five children. ***This is Lori Fredona's line.***

836 ii **ROY[10] RIGGS**, born 20 Mar. 1883.

837 iii **MAY[10] RIGGS**, born 10 May 1886 or Mar. 1886 (1900 census), Michigan.

+ 838 iv **HAROLD MAURICE[10] RIGGS**, born 25 Sept. 1890, Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., married **RUTH OLIVE RYAN**, and had at least eight children. ***This is Christopher Riggs's line.***

643. IRVING H.[9] RIGGS (*429Loren[8], Peter[7], David[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 1 Mar. 1868, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich.,[1642] died 14 Mar. 1943, Ann Arbor, Washtenaw Co., Mich.,[1643] and was buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1644] He married 25 Sept. 1890, Belleville,[1645] **JESSIE A. RENTON**,

1641. U.S. census, 1910, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 308, r. 679, p. 175, sh. 2B, dw. 53, fam. 53.

1642. *Mich. Births and Christenings Index, 1867–1911*, "Irvin" Riggs, male, born 1 Mar. 1868, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., father Loren, born N.Y., mother Frances A. Pease [*sic*, ?], FHL 927476.

1643. *Mich. Death Records, 1867–1950*, Irving H. Riggs, age 75, male, married, born Mar. 1868, died 14 Mar. 1943, Ann Arbor, Washtenaw Co., Mich., father Loren Riggs, mother Frances Ely, FHL 11867.

1644. *Find a Grave*, no. 26914636, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Riggs | Jessie A. | 1866 – 1958 || Irving H. | 1868 – 1943."

1645. *Mich. Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, image online, Wayne Co., Mich., quarter endin 30 Sept. 1890, "[no.] 6951 [licensed] Sep 24 1890 [names] Irving H Riggs | Jessie Renton [age] 23 | 23 [race] White | White [residence] Belleville Mich | Belleville Mich [birthplace] Michigan | Michigan [occupation] Farmer [father] Louis [*sic*] Riggs | W[m] Renton [mother] Amanda Ely | Agnus [*sic*] Grage [married] Sep 25 1890 Belleville Mich [by] J. S. Rose | Minister [witnesses] A. T. Renton | Eliza Renton [their residence] Belleville Mich | Belleville Mich."

who was born Nov. 1866 (1900 census), Michigan, daughter of William and Agnes (Grage) Renton,[1646] and died 1958, and was buried next to her husband.

See the sketch of Irving's parents for the 1900 census.

In 1910 Irving H. Riggs, 42, born in Michigan of New York natives, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife of 19 years, Jessie A., 43, born in Michigan of Scotland natives, and with his son, Floyd I., 17, and daughters, Rachel A., 12, and Edna J., 10, all three born in Michigan, and a servant, Guy Martin, 19, born in Michigan of Michigan natives. Jessie had had three children with three surviving.[1647]

In 1920 Irving H. Riggs, 51, a farmer born in Michigan of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in New York, resided in Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Jessie A., 53, born in Michigan of Scotland natives, and with his daughters, Rachel A., 22, and Edna J., 20, both schoolteachers born in Michigan. Floyd Riggs, 26, resided next door.[1648]

In 1930 Irving H. Riggs, 62, a farmer born in Michigan of New York natives, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Jessie A., 63, born in Michigan of Scotland natives. Irving was first married at 22, and Jessie at 23.[1649]

In 1940 Irving H. Riggs, 72, a farmer born in Michigan, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Jessie A., 73, born in Michigan. They resided in the same house in 1935.[1650]

Children:

1646. U.S. census, 1880, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 267, r. 610, p. 474C, dw. 217, fam. 217, lists William Renton, 56, born Scotland, wife, "Agnas," 44, born Scotland, with 7 children, including daughter Jessie, 14, born Mich.

1647. U.S. census, 1910, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 308, r. 679, p. 179, sh. 6A, dw. 341, fam. 341.

1648. U.S. census, 1920, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 788, r. 821, p. 113, sh. 6A, dw. 119, fam. 120. Floyd resided in dw. 120.

1649. U.S. census, 1930, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 1053, r. 1077, p. 48, sh. 1B, dw. 29, fam. 29.

1650. U.S. census, 1940, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 82–223, r. 1836, p. 4933, sh. 4A, dw. 76.

+ 839 i **FLOYD IRVING[10] RIGGS**, born 22 Mar. 1893, Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.,[J] married **ELIZABETH M. —**, and had at least two children.
840 ii **RACHEL A.[10] RIGGS**, born July 1897, Michigan.
841 iii **EDNA J.[10] RIGGS**, born July 1899, Michigan.

671. ISAAC H.[9] RIGGS (*429James L. L.[8], Solomon[7], ?David[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 14 April 1850 (obit.), Troupsburg, Steuben Co., N.Y., died about 1927, "nearly 77" (obit.), in Estherville, Emmett Co., Iowa, and was buried in Oak Hill Cem. He married 4 July 1869 (obit.) **SARAH A. CONNER**, who was born Aug. 1851 (1900 census), Wisconsin, and had died 20 years prior to Isaac.

His obituary:

Ike Riggs, Oldest Pioneer of City, Dies Thursday

Seven Houses in Village When He Came 63 Years Ago;Teamed To Ft Dodge

Ike Riggs, who came to Estherville in 1864, passed away at his home Thursday night of pneumonia. Mr. Riggs was nearly 77 years old but had always been unusually active and until his last illness was out every day with his truck. During his residence in Estherville the town has grown from a village of seven families to its present population of nearly 6,000.

Came Here 63 Years Ago

Deceased was born on April 14, 1850, in Steuben County, New York. In the spring of 1864 his father, James, wife (Minerva) and two sons (Isaac & William), came by train to Iowa Falls, then by stage to Fort Dodge. At that village it was necessary to hire a team to reach Estherville. Ike, then a young man of fourteen years, hired out the following spring to Eldridge Whitcomb, whose farm laid at the north end of the present city square. On July 4, 1869, Mr. Riggs married Sarah (Alice) Conner. Ten children were born to them, five of whom now survive. These are Mrs. Chas. Reed and A. C. Riggs of Estherville, Mrs. Clyde Beatty of Spirit Lake, and Ed, whose address is not known. Mrs. Riggs died about twenty years ago.

Knew Privation

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

> Mr. Riggs passed thru all the trying experiences of the pioneer days, the wet years, the dry ones, the grasshopper ravages at which time he lost an 80 acre farm west of Estherville, the blizzards of winter and all the minor tribulations that came to the early settlers of the little villages and the wide praires of 50 years ago.
>
> As one of his means of livelihood besides his farming operations, he did overland teaming to the nearest trading points. At first Cedar Rapids was the nearest point. Later farm produce was hauled to Fort Dodge which was a six day trip, with a good team, and six days back to Estherville. When the Milwaukee road was built, Algona and Windom, Minn., were the new trading places, then with the coming of east and west line of the Milwaukee, Jackson and Emmetsburg.
>
> Funeral Sunday
>
> Funeral services for this well known pioneer were held Sunday afternoon at 2:30 from the Christian Church with Rev. H. L. Olmstread in charge and interment made in Oak Hill Cemetery.[1651]

In 1880 Isaac H. Riggs, 29, a laborer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, with Sarah, 27, born in Wisconsin of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Kentucky, and with his daughters, Lydia M., 9, and Mary A., 4, both born in Iowa.[1652]

In 1885, Isaac H. Riggs, 39, a drayman born in New York, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, with his wife, Sarah A., 31, and Lydia M., 13, Mary A., 8, and Myrtle A., 2.[1653]

In 1900 Isaac H. Riggs, 49, a farmer born Apr. 1851 in New York of New York natives, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, with Sarah "H.," 48, born Aug. 1851 in Wisconsin of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Kentucky, and with his daughter, Alice M., 18, born June 1881, sons, Edwin I., 14, born Aug. 1885, and Albert C., 11, born Apr. 1889, and daughters, "Lucelia C.," 9, born Apr. 1891, and Martha, 2, born Apr. 1898, all five born in Iowa, and his mother, "Manervia" L.

1651. Obit., *Vindicator & Republican*, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, 2 Jan. 1927. From *Find a Grave*, no. 32038652, Oak Hill Cem, Estherville, Emmet Co, Iowa, no photograph.

1652. U.S. census, 1880, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, ED 77, r. 338, p. 514A, dw. 11, fam. 12.

1653. Iowa state census, 18855, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, dw. 79, fam. 81.

Riggs, 82, a widow born Jan. 1818 in New York of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in Pennsylvania.[1654]

In 1910 Isaac "I." Riggs, 59, a farmer born in New York of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in New York, resided in Cheyenne, Laramie Co., Wyo., with Cecil, 21, a farm hand born in Iowa of a mother born in Wisconsin. They are lodgers.[1655]

In 1915 Isaac H. Riggs, 62, widower, born in New York of New York natives, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa.[1656]

In 1920 Isaac Riggs, 68, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, in the household of his son, Cecil Riggs, 30 (q.v.).[1657]

On 1 Jan. 1925, Ike H. Riggs, 73, a widower born in New York of a father (William [*sic*] Riggs) born in New York and an unknown mother born in New York who were married in New York, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, in the household of A. Cecil Riggs, 36 (q.v.).[1658]

Known children, of 10:

+ 842 i **LYDIA MAY**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1871, Iowa, married **CHARLES A. REED**, and had at least two children.

843 ii **MARY A.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1876.

844 iii **ALICE M.**[10] **RIGGS**, born June 1881, Iowa.

845 iv **MYRTLE A.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1883.

+ 846 v **EDWIN I.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 25 Aug. 1886, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, married (1) **IDA CHRISTINE BERDAHL**, and had four children, married (2) **CARRIE —**.

+ 847 vi **ALBERT CECIL**[10] **RIGGS**, born 13 Apr. 1889, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, married **LELA MAE BULLIS**, and had three children.

+ 848 vii **LUCILE MARIE**[10] **RIGGS**, born Apr. 1891, Iowa, married **CLYDE WILLARD BEATTY**, and had three children.

1654. U.S. census, 1900, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, ED 77, r. 431, p. 80, sh. 32A, dw. 593, fam. 645.

1655. U.S. census, 1910, Cheyenne, Laramie Co., Wyo., ED 77, r. 1746, p. 26, sh. 9A, dw. 72, fam. 82.

1656. Iowa state census, 1915, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, card no. 298.

1657. U.S. census, 1920, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, ED 96, r. 489, p. 80, sh. 2A, dw. 23, fam. 23.

1658. Iowa state census, 1925, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, dw. 614.

849 viii **MARTHA**[10] **RIGGS**, born Apr. 1898, Iowa. She resided with her brother Cecil in the 1920 census.

697. NORTHROP[9] **RIGGS** (*468Josiah Anson*[8], *Miles*[7], *Josiah*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Feb. 1825, New York. He married about 1849 **MARY CATHARINE TERWILLIGER**, who was born May 1827, New York.

In 1850 "Northorp" Riggs, 26, a mason born in New York, resided in East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with his wife of less than one year, Mary C., 24, born in New York, in the household of James M. and Sarah "Tarwilleger. Nearby was Josiah A. Riggs.[1659]

In 1880 "Northrup" Riggs, 55, a stone mason born in New York of New York natives, resided in Dwight, Livingston Co., Ill., with his wife, Kate M., 50, born in New York of New York natives, and with his sons, Anson J., 21, a farmer, and James M., 18, printer worker, both born in Illinois, and also with his daughter, Phoebe C. Cappock, 24, married, born in Illinois but of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Illinois [parent nativities probably an error; surely these apply only to the granddaughters], and his granddaughters, Ivy M., 3, born in Illinois, and Pearl B., 1, born in Indiana, both born of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Illinois.[1660]

In 1900 "Northrip" Riggs, 75, born Feb. 1825 in New York of New York natives, resided in Dwight, Livingston Co., Ill., with his wife of 51 years, Maria C., 73, born May 1827 in New York of New York natives. She had had six children with five surviving.[1661]

Children:

+ 850 i **ANSON J.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1859, Illinois, married (1), married (2) **DAISY V. —**, and had one child.

851 ii **JAMES M.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1862, Illinois.

1659. U.S. census, 1850, East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 496, p. 126, dw. 1435, fam. 1870. Josiah resided in dw. 1431.

1660. U.S. census, 1880, Dwight, Livingston Co., Ill., ED 121, r. 226, p. 343B, dw. 23, fam. 23.

1661. U.S. census, 1900, Dwight, Livingston Co., Ill., ED 97, r. 318, p. 258, sh. 18B, dw. 414, fam. 414.

702. HARVEY[9] **RIGGS** (_468*Josiah Anson*[8], *Miles*[7], *Josiah*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Nov. 1833 (1900 census), New York, and died before the 1910 census. He married about 1860 **SARAH A. —**, who was born Feb. 1838, Pennsylvania.

In 1900 Harvey Riggs, 66, a carpenter born Nov. 1833 in New York of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, resided in Pontiac, Livingston Co., Ill., with his wife of 40 years, Sarah, 62, born Feb. 1838 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with daughters, Lena, 26, a shoe factory worker born Oct. 1873, and Myrtle, 24, a saleslady born Oct. 1875, son, Clyde H., 22, a mail carrier born Oct. 1873 [*sic*], and daughters, Ora A., 21, a schoolteacher born Jan. 1879, and Saida L., 19, a saleslady born Mar. 1881, all five born in Illinois. Sarah had had 12 children with 10 surviving. Next door was Miles Riggs, 37.[1662]

In 1910 Sarah A. Riggs, 71, a widow born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Addison, DuPage Co., Ill., in the household of her son, Clyde H. Riggs, 33, single, orn in Illinois of a father born in New York and a mother in Pennsylvania. Also in the household were Clyde's sisters, Myrtle L., 35, single, and Ora, 30, single, both with the same nativities as Clyde. Sarah had had nine children, with seven surviving.[1663]

Children:[1664]

+ 852 i **MILES S.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Dec. 1862, Illinois, married **ANNA —**, and had two children.
853 ii **LENA**[10] **RIGGS**, born Oct. 1873, Illinois.
854 iii **MYRTLE L.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Oct. 1875, Illinois.
855 iv **CLYDE H.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Oct. 187[7], Illinois.
856 v **ORA A.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Jan. 1879, Illinois.

1662. U.S. census, 1900, Pontiac, Livingston Co., Ill., ED 113, r. 318, p. 177, sh. 6A, dw. 117, fam. 126. Miles resided in dw. 118.

1663. U.S. census, 1910, Addison, DuPage Co., Ill., ED 1, r. 285, p. 40, sh. 40A, dw. 457, fam. 475.

1664. Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 1883, lists eight children for Harvey and Sarah Ann (Kyler) Riggs: (1) Mary Hester, b. 3 Apr. 1861; (2) Miles Seymour, b. 16 Dec. 1862; (3) Melissa Jane, b. 26 Mar. 1864; (4) Cora Inez, b. 31 Mar. 1867, d. 31 Dec. 1867; (5) Caroline Bentley, b. 17 Sept. 1868; (6) Della Elsie, b. 3 July 1870; (7) Lena Martha, b. 20 Oct. 1872; (8) Lydia, b. 27 Oct. 1874, with all births at Pontiac, Ill., except for Mary Hester at Dwight, Ill.

857 vi **SAIDA L.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Mar. 1881, Illinois.

705. MARTIN SMITH[9] **RIGGS** (*468Josiah Anson*[8], *Miles*[7], *Josiah*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1839, New York. He married **MARY ELIZABETH ROGERS**, who was born about 1842, New York.

In 1870 Martin S. Riggs, 31, a mason tender born in New York , resided in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with Mary E., 24, a tailoress born in New York, and with William M., 10, Ellsworth, 8, Arthur, 6, Harvey, 2, Isaiah, 1, Isaiah A., 81, all born in New York, and with Sarah A. Rogers, 58, born in N.Y.[1665]

But also in 1870 Martin Riggs, 31, a laborer born in New York , resided in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with Mary, 28, born in New York, and with William, 11, Ellsworth, 8, Arthur, 5, and "Hearvey," 1, all born in New York.[1666]

In 1880 Martin S. Riggs, 41, a stone mason and brick layer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with his wife, Mary E., 37, born in New York of New York natives, and with his son, "Harvy" T., 11, daughters Mary J., 9, and Lydia A., 7, sons, Horace M., 4, and Martriville, 2, all five born in New York, and with his stepson, Arthur Decker, 15, born in New York of New York natives.[1667]

In 1900 Martin S. Riggs, 61, widower, a mason born Apr. 1839 in New York of a father born in Massachusetts and a mother in New York, resided in Matteawan Twp., Dutchess Co., N.Y., with his son, Harvey T., 31, a day laborer born Dec. 1868, daughter, Mary J. Bogardus, 29, born Feb. 1871, sons, Horace M., 24, a barber born July 1875 and married three years, Martin, 22, an ice wagon driver born Sept. 1877, Charles F., 18, born June 1881, Warren, 11, born Apr. 1889, and Edward, 8, born June 1891, all seven born in New York of New York natives, and with

1665. U.S. census, 1870, Fishkill Plains PO, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 925, p. 164, dw. 323, fam. 472.

1666. U.S. census, 1870, Fishkill Plains PO, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 925, p. 213, dw. 274, fam. 440.

1667. U.S. census, 1880, Fishkill Plains PO, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., ED 38, r. 824, p. 170A, dw. 38, fam. 46.

his son-in-law, Edward Bogardus, 36, an ice wagon driver born Sept. 1863 in New York. Edward and Mary J. had been married three years, and Mary had had two children with none surviving.[1668]

Children:

858 i **WILLIAM M.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1860, New York.
859 ii **ELLSWORTH**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1862, New York.
860 iii **ARTHUR**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1864, New York.
861 iv **HARVEY T.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Dec. 1868, New York.
862 v **ISAIAH**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1869, New York.
863 vi **MARY J.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Feb. 1871, New York, married about 1897 **EDWARD BOGARDUS**, born Sept. 1863, New York. They had two children, but lost them both before 1900.

In 1910 Edward Bogardus, 48, an ice wagon driver born in New York of New York natives, resided in Matteawan, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with his wife of 23 [*sic*] years, Mary, 39, born in New York of New York natives, and with Edward Riggs, 18, a paper box maker born in New York of New York natives. Next door was Warren Riggs, 23.[1669]

864 vii **LYDIA A.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1873, New York.
865 viii **HORACE M.**[10] **RIGGS**, born July 1875, New York.
866 ix **MARTRIVILLE/MARTIN**[10] **RIGGS**, born Sept. 1877, New York.
867 x **CHARLES F.**[10] **RIGGS**, born June 1881, New York.
+ 868 xi **WARREN E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 13 Apr. 1887, New York, married **MAY/MAE E. —**, and had at least six children.
869 xii **EDWARD**[10] **RIGGS**, born 9 June 1891, New York, died Nov. 1980, last residence Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y.[1670] Resided with his sister, Mary J., in the 1910 census (q.v.).

706. HORACE MILES[9] **RIGGS** (468*Josiah Anson*[8], *Miles*[7], *Josiah*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 8 Mar. 1841, Stormville, in

1668. U.S. census, 1900, Matteawan Twp., Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., ED 10, r. 1022, p. 229, sh. 25A, dw. 547, fam. 608.

1669. U.S. census, 1910, Matteawan Village, Fishkill Twp., Dutchess Co., N.Y., ED 48, r. 936, p. 203, sh. 8A, dw. 147, fam. 177. Warren resided in dw. 148.

1670. SSDI, Edward Riggs, SSN 095–07–2833, born 9 June 1891, died Nov. 1980, last residence and last benefit 12508 Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

Fishkill, N.Y., and died 24 June 1874. He married 2 Apr. 1864, Matteawan, N.Y., **MARGARET FROST**, who was born 19 Nov. 1847, daughter of Holmes and Zuba (Barrett) Frost. Margaret married, second, — Judson, and had a fourth child with him. All this information is from a Frost genealogy, unsourced:

> Issue of Holmes and Zuba (Barrett) Frost: . . . (11) Margaret, b. Nov. 19, 1847, married at Matteawan, N.Y., April 2, 1864, Horace Miles Riggs, b. Stormville, in Fishkill, N.Y., March 8, 1841. They lived Poughkeepsie, N.Y., then Dwight, Ill., then returned east. He died June 24, 1874, and she was living in Matteawan in 1875, but married later a Mr. Judson. She died and left three children by her first husband and had one (deceased) by her second.[1671]

In 1870 Horace Riggs, 30, a carpenter born in New York, resided in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with Margaret, 28, born in New York, and with Jennie, 5, and George, 4, both born in New York.[1672]

In 1880 Margaret Riggs, 34, a felt hat shop worker born in New York of New York natives, resided in Matteawan, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with her son, George, 13, and daughter, Maud, 6, both born in New York of New York natives.[1673]

Children:

870 i **JENNIE**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1865, New York.
871 ii **GEORGE**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1866, New York.
872 iii **MAUD**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1874, New York.

709. DANIEL[9] **RIGGS** (*471Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 23 Dec. 1811, Philipstown, Dutchess (Putnam, after 1812) Co., N.Y., and died 5 June 1864, New York City.[1674] He married 17 June 1835, Rumbout (Poughkeepsie), Dutchess Co., N.Y.,[1675]

1671. Frost, *Frost Genealogy*, 334–35.
1672. U.S. census, 1870, Fishkill Plains PO, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 925, p. 204, dw. 178, fam. 311.
1673. U.S. census, 1880, Matteawan Village, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., ED 38, r. 824, p. 174B, dw. 104, fam. 128.
1674. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 980.
1675. Presbyterian Church, Rumbout, Dutchess Co., N.Y., Marriages and Baptisms [FHL 1293951

HANNAH NELSON, who was born about 1812, daughter of Nicholas and Mary (Haight) Nelson,[1676] and who died 8 Mar. 1878, aged 66, and was buried in Cedar St. or Nelsonville Cem., Cold Spring, Putnam Co., N.Y.[1677]

In 1840 Daniel Riggs, 20–30, resided in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with a woman 20–30 and one girl under 5.[1678]

In 1850 Daniel Riggs, 46, a "fancy store" proprietor, resided in New York City, New York Co., N.Y., with Hannah, 45, and Mary E., 13, all three born in New York.[1679] Daniel's and Hannah's ages don't quite fit the given birthdates.

Child:

873 i **MARY E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1837, New York.

711. ALBERT[9] **RIGGS** (*471Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 9 Dec. 1815, Philipstown, Put-

---

item 5], p. 50, marriages, "[1835] June 17 [Male] Daniel Riggs [Female] Hannah Nelson [Place] [empty] | witnesses Capt. Henry Haight | Louisa M. Armstrong"; "Record of Marriages of the Presbyterian Churches in Rumbout and Poughkeepsie," *Record* 70(1939):79; Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Conn.*, 980, gives marriage as 16 June 1834.

1676. Carmel, Putnam Co., N.Y., Wills, C:291–318, from *Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in N.Y. State, 1787–1835*, 276–79, "will of John Haight late of town Phillipstown co Putnam, dec'd," "The ch'n of John Haight who died in his life time: Cornelius Haight, Joseph Haight, Mary wife of Nicholas Nelson. All of these left ch'n at decease of John Haight. . . . The ch'n of Mary Nelson dec'd; yet living, John Nelson, Hannah wife of Daniel Riggs, & Hannah Nelson." John Haight's will was proved 15 Feb. 1837. The testimony above was dated 1836, John Haight had died 18 July "last" [apparently 1836], and his will was dated 12 Jan. 1830. Additionally (p. 277) there was this testimony in 1830: "The family of John Haight dec'd, at that time (1830, possibly 1838) composed of John Haight & his wife (no name), Hannah Nilson [*sic*] & Clarissa Haight, David Riggs, that was all." This David Riggs might have been Daniel's brother or (less likely) son.

1677. *Four Cem. in Putnam Co., N.Y.*, Cold Spring, Cedar St. Cem., 11, "Cedar St. yard, Cold Spring,"[Riggs] Hannah, wife Daniel Riggs & daut. Nicholas Nelson; died Mar. 8, 1878—aged 66 yrs.," listed next to "[Riggs] Susan Riggs; died Feb. 11, 1883–aged 56 yrs. 9 mon"; *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 20, Nelsonville Cem. item no. 229, "Riggs, Hannah, w. Daniel, d. Nicholas Nelson, d. Mar. 8, 1878, 66y"; Find a Grave, no. 33837353, gravestone photograph, Nelsonville Cem., Cold Spring, Putnam Co., N.Y., "In memory of | Hannah | Wife of Daniel Riggs | Daughter of | Nicholas Nelson | died | March 8, 1878 | Aged 66 years."

1678. U.S. census, 1840, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 278, p. 88.

1679. U.S. census, 1850, New York City, New York Co., N.Y., r. 557, p. 87, dw. 473, fam. 1351.

nam Co., N.Y.,[1680] and baptized 7 September 1823, Rumbout, Dutchess County, New York.[1681] He married (1) 19 Sept. 1839 **HANNAH KNAPP**. He married (2) Sept. 1840 **MARY ELIZABETH PENNOVER**,[1682] who was born Nov. 1817 (1900 census), New York.

In 1850 Albert Riggs, 35, a carpenter born in New York, resided in New York City, N.Y., with Mary, 29, born in New York, and David, 8, Martha, 6, and Charles, 3, all three born in New York.[1683]

In 1860 Albert Riggs, 46, a farmer born in New York with $1,000 and $300 real and personal estates, respectively, resided in Chenoa Twp., McLean Co., Ill., with Mary Elizabeth, 43, born in New York, and David, 18, Martha E., 16, Charles, 13, Albert, 8, "Analaura," 5, and Mary E., 2, all six born in New York.[1684]

In 1870 Albert Riggs, 50 [*sic*], a carpenter born in New York with $1,500 and $500 real and personal estates, respectively, resided in Monticello, Madison Co., Ill., with Mary, 56, born in New York, and Martha, 25, Charles, 23, Albert, 18, Anna L., 15, born in New York, and Mary E., 12, and Corrindia, 9, both born in Illinois. Also in the household was Abe Millman, 60, born in Iowa.[1685]

In 1880 Albert Riggs, 64, a carpenter born in New York of Connecticut natives, resided in Godfrey Twp., Madison Co., Ill., with his wife, Mary, 61, born in New York of New York natives, and his daughters, Mary, 21, and Priscilla, 18, both born in Illinois. Next dwelling was Albert Riggs (Jr.) (q.v.).[1686]

In 1900 Mary E. Riggs, 82, a widow born Nov. 1817 in New York of New York natives, resided in Chicago, Cook Co., Ill., with her daughter, Martha E. Lounsberry, 50, born Aug. 1849 [*sic*] in New York of New York natives, and her son, Charles, 51, an emery salesman born June

1680. Phoenix, Whitney Family of Conn., 980–81.

1681. "Presbyterian Church at Rumbout [Dutchess Co., N.Y.]," *NYG&B Record* 68[1937]:388–397, 394, "[Baptisms][1823] Sept. 7 [Children] Albert Riggs [Parents] Saml & Elizabeth Riggs."

1682. Her surname comes from her son Albert's obit. (q.v.). Wallace gives it as Paneer.

1683. U.S. census, 1850, New York, Ward 15 Eastern half, N.Y., r. 552, p. 141, dw. 63, fam. 85.

1684. U.S. census, 1860, Chenoa Twp., McLean Co., Ill., r. 204, p. 207, dw. 51, fam. 49.

1685. U.S. census, 1870, Twp. 6, Range 10, Madison Co., Ill., r. 252, pp. 543–44, dw. 16, fam. 15.

1686. U.S. census, 1880, Godfrey Twp., Madison Co., Ill., ED 1, r. 233, p. 21B, dw. 367, fam. 367. Albert Jr. resided in dw. 368.

©2008–2025 Alvy Ray Smith

1848 in New York of New York natives. Mary had had six [*sic*] children, all six surviving; and Martha had had four children, with none of them surviving.[1687]

Children:

874 i **DAVID**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1842, New York.

875 ii **MARTHA E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1844 (or Aug. 1849 according to the 1900 census), New York, married 24 Jan. 1872, Madison Co., Ill.,[1688] **R. LONSBERRY/LOUNSBERRY**, and had four children.

876 iii **CHARLES**[10] **RIGGS**, born June 1848, New York. Possibly the John C. Riggs who married 21 Feb. 1866, Morgan Co., Ill., Martha R. Stephens.[1689]

+ 877 iv **ALBERT**[10] **RIGGS**, born 19 Aug. 1852, New York, married **LUVENIA L. STILL**, and had 10 children.

878 v **ANNA LAURA**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1855, New York.

879 vi **MARY E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1858, New York or Illinois, married[1690] **— WALTERS**.

880 vii **CORRINDIA PRISCILLA**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1861, Illinois, married[1691] **ALBERT ULRICH**, born in Ohio, died before the 1930 census, and had at least one child: (1) Estelle[11] Ulrich, born about 1895, Missouri, married about 1923 John J. Maloney, born about 1882, Wisconsin. Corrindia appears in the 1870 census, but not thereafter, and Priscilla does not appear in the 1870 but does in the 1880, so they are assumed to be the same person.

In 1930 Priscilla Ulrich, 68, widow, an examiner in a corset factory born in Illinois of New York natives, resided in Aurora, Kane Co., Ill., in the household of her son-in-law, John J. Maloney, 48, a road implement clerk born in Wisconsin of a father born in Wisconsin and a mother in Vermont, and his wife, Estelle, 35, born

1687. U.S. census, 1900, Chicago, Cook Co., Ill., ED 332, r. 181, p. 5B, dw. 71, fam. 90.

1688. *Ill. Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900*, "Lounsberg, R. [bride] Riggs, Martha E. [date] 1872-01-24 [vol/page] 007/0006 [license no.] 00000800 [county] Madison." See also brother Albert's obit. for the alternative spelling. Lounsberg is probably a transcription error for Lounsbery or Lounsberry.

1689. *Ill. Marriages, 1851–1900*, cites FHL 1317641–43.

1690. See brother Albert's obit.

1691. See brother Albert's obit.

in Missouri of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Illinois. John was first married at 21, and Estelle at 28.[1692]

In 1936 Priscilla Ulrich, widow of Albert, resided in Aurora, Kane Co., Ill.[1693]

712. ISAAC[9] RIGGS (*471Samuel[8], Daniel[7], Joseph[6], Miles[5], Joseph[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 31 Jan. 1818, N.Y.,[1694] and baptized 1 June 1823, Rumbout, Dutchess Co., N.Y.[1695] He died 4 Apr. 1890, and was buried in Cold Spring Cem., Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y.[1696] He married **MARIA HAIGHT**, who was born 4 Feb. 1821, New York, died 16 May 1887, and was buried in Cold Spring Cem.[1697]

In 1850 Isaac Riggs, 32, a merchant born in New York with real estate valued at $1,200, resided in Nelsonville, Putnam Co., N.Y., with Maria, 28, born in New York, and with Martha J., 6, John, 4, Samuel, 2, and Mary E., 1/12, all four born in New York. Also in the household was (his brother) William Riggs, 26, a "moulder" born in New York, with Frances, 26, born in Ireland, and Anna, 2, born in New York.[1698]

In 1860 Isaac Riggs, 42, a merchant born in New York with real estate valued at $2,000 and a personal estate at $500, resided in Cold Spring, Putnam Co., N.Y., with "Martha," 37, born in New York, and with Martha J., 16, John C., 14, Samuel P., 12, Mary E., 10, and Lilly M., 6, all five born in New York.[1699]

In 1870 Isaac Riggs, 52, a merchant born in New York with real estate valued at $3,800 and a personal estate at $1,000, resided in Philip-

1692. U.S. census, 1930, Aurora, Kane Co., Ill., ED 14, r. 523, p. 204, sh. 6B, dw. 155, fam. 185.

1693. *U.S. City Directories.*, Aurora, Ill., 1936, 302, "Ulrich Priscilla (wid Albert) r 436 Marion av."

1694. *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 71, Cold Spring Cem. item no. 1005, Philipstown, "Riggs, Isaac, b. Jan. 31, 1818, d. Apr. 4, 1890."

1695. "Presbyterian Church at Rumbout," *NYG&B Record* 68[1937]:388–397, 393, "[Baptisms][1823] [June 1] [Children] Isaac Riggs | Samuel Riggs [Parents] Samuel & Elizabeth Riggs."

1696. *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 71, Cold Spring Cem. item no. 1005.

1697. *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 71, Cold Spring Cem. item no. 1007, "Riggs, Maria Haight, w. Isaac, b. Feb. 4, 1821, d. May 16, 1887."

1698. U.S. census, 1850, Nelsonville town of "Phillipstown" District 3, Putnam Co., N.Y., r. 581, p. 117, dw. 33, fam. 55.

1699. U.S. census, 1860, PO Lake Mahopac, Cold Spring, "Phillipstown," Putnam Co., N.Y., r. 842, "Page No. 103," dw. 358, fam. 474.

stown, Putnam Co., N.Y., with "Mariah," 49, born in New York, and with John, 24, Samuel, 22, Mary E., 19, "Lillie," 15, Wilber, 10, and Lincoln, 8, all six born in New York.[1700]

In 1880 Isaac Riggs, 62, a dry goods and grocery merchant born in New York of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, resided in the village of Nelsonville, town of Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., with his wife, Maria, 59, born in New York of New York natives, and with his son, John C., 34, a clerk, daughters, Mary E., 30, and "Lillie" M., 25, and son, "Lincon," 17, all four born in New York and all unmarried.[1701]

Children:

881 i **MARTHA J.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 6 Feb. 1844, New York, died 30 Dec. 1921, buried Cold Spring Cem., Putnam Co., N.Y.,[1702] married 6 Feb. 1865, Cold Spring, Putnam Co., N.Y.,[1703] **JAMES ELLIOTT GREENE**, born 10 Feb. 1836, died 8 May 1911, buried Cold Spring Cem.[1704]

882 ii **JOHN C.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1846, New York.

+ 883 iii **SAMUEL P.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 22 Apr. 1848, New York, married **MARY ELIZABETH K. —**, and had 10 children.

884 iv **MARY EMMA**[10] **RIGGS**, born 17 May 1850, New York, died 27 Aug. 1891, buried in Cold Spring Cem., Putnam Co.[1705]

885 v **LILLY M.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1854, New York.

1700. U.S. census, 1870, PO Mahopac Falls, Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., r. 1077, p. 115, dw. 494, fam. 665.

1701. U.S. census, 1880, Nelsonville village, Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., ED 80, r. 917, p. 103B, dw. 17, fam. 12.

1702. *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 55, Cold Spring Cem. item no. 416, Philipstown, "Greene, Martha J. Riggs, w. James Elliott, b. Feb. 6, 1844, d. Dec. 30, 1921."

1703. *Marriages Published in the Christian Intelligencer of the Reformed Dutch Church from 1830 to 1871*, <newenglandancestors.org>, 1865, vol. 9, publication date 16 Feb. 1865, "At Cold Spring, N.Y., on Monday, February 6th, by Rev. William H. Phraner, James E. Green to Martha J., daughter of Isaac Riggs, Esq., both of Cold Spring."

1704. *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 55, Cold Spring Cem. item no. 415, "Greene, James Elliott, b. Feb. 10, 1836, d. May 8, 1911."

1705. *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 71, Cold Spring Cem. item no. 1008, Philipstown, "Riggs, Mary Emma, d. Isaac and Maria, b. May 17, 1850, d. Aug. 27, 1891."

886 vi **LIZZIE**[10] **RIGGS**, born about May 1857, died 2 Sept. 1857, aged 5 months, buried in Cedar St. Cem., Cold Spring, Putnam Co., N.Y.[1706]

887 vii **WILBER**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1860, New York.

888 viii **LINCOLN H.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 5 July 1862, New York, died 21 July 1917, buried in Cold Spring Cem., Putnam Co.[1707]

713. JOHN[9] **RIGGS** (*471Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 20 June 1820, Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y. He married (1) **MARY HENRY**, who was born about 1826, died 3 Aug. 1848, aged 22 years and was buried in St. Luke's Presbyterian Churchyard, Matteawan, Dutchess Co., N.Y.[1708] John married (2) **HANNAH PECK**.

In 1850 John Riggs, 29, a machinist born in New York with $1,000 real estate, resided in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with (his sisters) Susan, 23, and Mary E., 17, both born in New York.[1709]

Known child of the first marriage, to Mary:

889 i **JOSEPH HENRY**[10] **RIGGS**, born 22 Feb. 1848 (calculated), baptized 13 Aug. 1848, First Presbyterian Church, Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y.,[1710] died 29 Aug. 1849, aged 1 year 6 months 7 days, and was buried at St. Luke's Presbyterian Churchyard, Matteawan, Dutchess Co., N.Y.[1711]

Known children of the second marriage, to Hannah:

890 ii **MATY/[MARY?] ELLA**[10] **RIGGS**, baptized 13 Mar. 1852, First Presbyterian, Beacon.[1712]

1706. *Four Cem. in Putnam Co., N.Y.*, Cold Spring, Cedar St. Cem., 12, "Cedar St. yard, Cold Spring,"[Riggs] Lizzie, Daut. Isaac & Maria; died Sep. 2, 1857–5 mo."

1707. *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 71, Cold Spring Cem. item no. 1006, Philipstown, "Riggs, Lincoln H., s. Isaac and Maria, b. July 5, 1862, d. July 21, 1917."

1708. *Interments in the St. Luke's Churchyard, Matteawan*, line 437: "Riggs, Mary, w. of John, d. 1848, Aug. 3, a. 22 y."

1709. U.S. census, 1850, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., r. 496, p. 8, dw. 85, fam. 115.

1710. *N.Y. Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660–1916*, Joseph Henry, ID 18, bapt. 13 Aug. 1848, parents John Riggs, Mary, First Presbyterian Church, Beacon, N.Y.

1711. *Interments in the St. Luke's Churchyard, Matteawan*, line 436: "Riggs, Joseph Henry, s. of John & Mary, d. 1849, Aug. 29, a. 1–6–7."

1712. *N.Y. Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660–1916*, Maty Ella, ID 41, bapt. 13 Mar. 1852,

891 iii **[UNNAMED]**[10] **RIGGS**, baptized after 9 Oct. 1853 and before 8 Jan. 1854, First Presbyterian, Beacon.[1713]

892 iv **GEORGE PECK**[10] **RIGGS**, baptized 2 Sept. 1855, First Presbyterian, Beacon.[1714]

715. WILLIAM[9] **RIGGS** (*471Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 16 May 1824, Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., and died before the 1880 census. He married (1) **FRANCES/FANNY HENRY**, who was born 20 Mar. 1824 (calculated), Ireland, died 3 June 1850, aged 26 years 2 months 14 days, and was buried in St. Luke's Presbyterian Churchyard, Matteawan, Putnam Co.[1715] He married (2) about 1851 **MELISSA MEAD**, who was born about 1832, New York. William and Melissa had at least two daughters, buried in Nelsonville Cem., Putnam Co.[1716]

In 1850 William Riggs, 26, a "moulder" born in New York, resided in Nelsonville, Putnam Co., N.Y., with Frances, 26, born in Ireland, and Anna, 2, born in New York. They resided in the household of (his brother) Isaac Riggs.[1717]

In 1860 William Riggs, 3[7?], a "moulder" born in New York with $1,300 real and $100 personal estates, resided in Cold Spring, Putnam Co., N.Y., with Melissa, 28, born in New York, and Gertrude, 8, and George, 6, both born in New York.[1718]

---

parents John Riggs, Hannah, First Presbyterian Church, Beacon, N.Y.

1713. *N.Y. Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660–1916*, a child, ID 58, bapt. [no date], parents John Riggs, Hannah, First Presbyterian Church, Beacon, N.Y.

1714. *N.Y. Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660–1916*, George Peck, ID 63, bapt. 2 Sept. 1855, parents John Riggs, Hannah, First Presbyterian Church, Beacon, N.Y.

1715. *Interments in the St. Luke's Churchyard, Matteawan*, line 434, "Riggs, Fanny, w. of William, d. 1850, June 3, a. 26–2–14."

1716. *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 20, Nelsonville Cem. item no. 231, "Riggs, (unreadable), dtrs. of Melissa and William, n. dts. g. [no dates given]"; Find a Grave, no. 33837383, gravestone photograph, Nelsonville Cem., Cold Spring, Putnam Co., N.Y., "daughter[s?] | of | William & | Malissa | Riggs."

1717. U.S. census, 1850, Nelsonville town of Phillipstown District 3, Putnam Co., N.Y., r. 581, p. 117, dw. 33, fam. 55.

1718. U.S. census, 1860, Lake Mahopac PO, Cold Spring, Phillipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., r. 842, "Page No. 104," dw. 364, fam. 482.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1870 William Riggs, 45, a retired merchant born in New York with $4,000 personal estate, resided in New York City, New York Co., N.Y., with "Melicia," 35, born in New York, and Gertrude, 16, George, 14, and Emerson, 4, all three born in New York.[1719]

In 1880 Melissa Riggs, 42, a widow born in New York of New York natives, resided in New York City, New York Co., N.Y., with her sons, George, 23, Emerson E., 14, and Edwin C., 10, all three born in New York of a father born in New York.[1720]

In 1900 Melissa Riggs, 58, a widow born May 1842 in New York of New York natives, resided in New York City, New York Co., N.Y. She had had five children, with two surviving.[1721]

Child of the first marriage, to Frances:

893 i **ANNA E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 4 Mar. 1848 (calculated), New York, died 23 May 1850, aged 2 years 2 months 19 days, and was buried in St. Luke's Presbyterian Churchyard, Matteawan, Putnam Co.[1722]

Known children of the second marriage, to Melissa:

894 ii **GERTRUDE**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1852, New York.
895 iii **GEORGE**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1854, New York.
896 iv **EMERSON E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1866, New York.
897 v **EDWIN C.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1870, New York.

725. GEORGE BELDEN[9] **RIGGS** (*479?Stephen*[8], *James*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 1822, New York, and died 1855. He married **MARY ANTOINETTE CONKLIN**, who was born 11 Jan. 1829 (calculated), New York, daughter of Charles and Lydia (Reno) Conklin.[1723] Mary married, second, Isaac Hinman Johnson and had an-

1719. U.S. census, 1870, New York City, New York Co., N.Y., r. 1001, p. 325, dw. 242, fam. 508.
1720. U.S. census, 1880, New York City, New York Co., N.Y., ED 516, r. 891, p. 93C, dw. 4, fam. 32, address West 55 St.
1721. U.S. census, 1900, New York City, New York Co., N.Y., ED 412, r. 1100, p. 181, sh. 8A, dw. 60, fam. 807, address West 57 St.
1722. *Interments in the St. Luke's Churchyard, Matteawan*, line 432, "Riggs, Anna E., dau. of William & Fanny, d. 1850, May 23, a. 2–2–19."
1723. *Menands, New York, Albany Rural Cem. Burial Cards, 1791–2011*, "Name Conklin, Lydia Reno | Place of Death Milton Center N.Y. | Late Residence Milton Center Saratoga Co. | Date of Death

other child. She died 15 Jan. 1873,and was buried in Ballston Spa Village Cem., Ballston Spa, Saratoga Co., N.Y., aged 44 years [4?] days, with her second husband.[1724]

On 14 Sept. 1848 George B. Riggs and his wife, Mary A., sold two lots in Albany, N.Y., to Lydia Adams.[1725]

In 1850 George B. Riggs, 29, an innkeeper born in New York, resided in Bethleham, Albany Co., N.Y., with Mary A., 21, born in New York, and George S., 6, a female [*sic*] born in New York. There were also several guests of the inn included.[1726]

In 1860 Mary Riggs, 31, an innkeeper born in New York, resided in North Galway PO, Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., with Dorcas, 10, born in New York, in the household of C. Coklin, 63, and Lydia Coklin, 60, both born in New York. The "Coklins" are her parents, the Conklins.[1727]

In 1870 Dorcas E. Riggs, 19, born in New York, resided in Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., with Lydia Conklin, 71, born in New York, and Lizzie Conklin, 12, born in New York, in the household of Isaac H. Johnson, 61, and his family: Mary A., 41, born in New York, and Clara E., 5, born in New York, and LeGrand Johnson, 68, insane, born in New York.[1728] We know from the 1880 census, same place, that Lydia

---

June 7 1883 Date of Interment June 11 1883 | Cause of Death Apoplexy Age, Years 83 | In Whose Lot Interred Conklin & St. John No. of Lot 14 No. of Sec. 59."

1724. *TAG*, 32:49, 32. Ancestor Table, Conklin Mann, "6. George Belden[9] Riggs, 1822–1855, Poughquag & Albany, N.Y. | 7. Mary Antoinette[7] Conklin, 1828–1872, Albany & Ballston Spa." Also, "14. Charles[6] Conklin, 1796–1860, Albany & New York, N.Y. | 15. Lydia[3] Reno, 1801–1883, Schodack, N.Y."; *Find a Grave*, no. 71109951, gravestone photograph, by David Harrison, Ballston Spa Village Cem., Ballston Spa, Saratoga Co., N.Y., plot:Section – Lot # A – 3 Grave – A, "Isaac H. Johnson | died | Jan. 22, 1893 | Aged 84 Years |Mary A.Conklin | wife of | Isaac H. Johnson | Died Jan. 15, 1873 | Aged 44 Years | and [4?] Days | Johnson."

1725. *N.Y.: Albany Co. Deeds, 1630–1894*, 11:6231, "[grantor] Riggs, George B., wife Mary A. [grantee] Lydia Adams [date] 1848 Sept. 14 [recorded] 1848 Sept. 15 [book] 100 [page] 332 [note] Lot 7, W. side Swan st., between State and Washington sts.; also lot in rear and adjoining the above, being part of subdivision Lot 17 of Great Lot 1; also lot W. side Swan st., between Washington and State sts."

1726. U.S. census, 1850, Bethleham, Albany Co., N.Y., r. 473, p. 280A, dw. 504, fam. 629.

1727. U.S. census, 1860, North Galway PO, Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., r. 857, p. 695, dw. 1703, fam. 1774

1728. U.S. census, 1870, Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., r. 1088, p. 310B, dw. 636, fam. 732; *N.Y.*

Conklin was sister-in-law of Isaac Johnson, so Mary A. was Mary Antoinette Conklin.[1729]

In 1875 "Ella D." Riggs, 24, born in Albany Co., resided in Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., in the household of her stepfather, Isaac H. Johnson, 66, a farmer born in Saratoga Co., his [sister?]-in-law, Lydia Conklin, 75, born in Reansslaer [*sic*] Co., his brother, Legrand Johnson, 73, born in Saratoga Co., his daughter, Elvie E. Johnson, 10, born in Saratoga Co., his niece, Elvia Conklin, 16, born in New York Co.[1730]

Known children:

898 i **GEORGE S.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1844, New York. He does not appear in the 1860 census with his mother.

+ 899 ii **DORCAS ELLA**[10] **RIGGS**, born 31 Dec. 1850, Bethlehem, Albany Co., N.Y., married **JEREMIAN SLOCUM MANN**, and had two children

726. BURRALL[9] **RIGGS** (494?*Chauncey*[8], ?*Joseph*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1831, Connecticut. He married **EMELINE —**, who was born about 1822, Connecticut. She might have previously been married to — Kendall, and had a child with him.

In 1850 Burrall Riggs, 19, a farmer born in Connecticut, resided in Torrington, Litchfield Co., Conn., with Emeline, 28, born in Connecticut, and with John B., 10/12, born in Connecticut, and also with Louisa E. Kendall, 4, born in Connecticut [perhaps a child of Emeline's by a former marriage].[1731]

In 1860 "Bunnell" Riggs, 30, an axe maker born in Connecticut with $125 personal estate, resided in Canton, Hartford Co., Conn., with Emeline, 38, born in Connecticut, and with John B., 11, born in Connecticut.[1732]

Births and Christenings, 1640–1962, Isaac Hinman Johnson, bap. 23 July 1809, First Presbyterian Church at Ballston, Ballston Center, Saratoga Co., N.Y., father Isaac Johnson, GS 533502.

1729. U.S. census, 1880, Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., ED 78, r. 928, p. 283D, dw. 636, fam. 732.

1730. N.Y. census, 1875, Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., ED 2, dw. 240, fam. 240.

1731. U.S. census, 1850, Torrington, Litchfield Co., Conn., r. 42, p. 232, dw. 312, fam. 336.

1732. U.S. census, 1860, Canton, Hartford Co., Conn., r. 79, p. 508, dw. 298, fam. 326.

In 1870 "Barwell" Riggs, 39, farmer born in Connecticut with $3,000 and $700 worth of real and personal estates, respectively, resided in Canton, Hartford Co., Conn., with "Emaline," 48, born in Connecticut, and with John B., 20, a carpenter born in Connecticut, and Mary T., 7, born in Massachusetts, and also with a farm laborer.[1733]

In 1880 Burrall Riggs, 49, coal yard worker born in Connecticut of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, resided in Waterbury, New Haven Co., Conn., with his wife, "Emiline," 58, born in Connecticut of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in Rhode Island, and his daughter, Mary, 17, born in Massachusetts.[1734]

Children:

900 i **JOHN B.**[10] **RIGGS**, born July 1849, Connecticut, married (1) **SUSAN M. —**, born about 1847, Massachusetts, married (2) about 1895 **LENA M. —**, born Apr. 1851, Connecticut.

In 1880 John B. Riggs, 30, a pattern maker at a foundry born in Connecticut of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in Massachusetts, resided in Winchester, Litchfield Co., Conn., with his wife, Susan M., 33, born in Massachusetts of Massachusetts natives.[1735]

In 1900 John B. Riggs, 50, a machine shop superintendent born July 1849 in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, resided in Waterbury, New Haven Co., Conn., with his wife of five years, Lena M., 49, born Apr. 1851 in Connecticut of Connecticut natives. She had had one child (presumably of a former marriage), and it survived.[1736]

901 ii **MARY T.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1863, Massachusetts.

729. JOSEPH COWLES[9] **RIGGS** (*491Norman*[8], *Joseph*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 24 July 1848, Norfolk, Litch-

1733. U.S. census, 1870, Canton, Hartford Co., Conn., r. 102, pp. 136-37, dw. 125, fam. 125.

1734. U.S. census, 1880, Waterbury, New Haven Co., Conn., ED 40, r. 103, p. 145A, dw. 145, fam. 160.

1735. U.S. census, 1880, Winchester, Borough of Winsted, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 8, r. 101, p. 152D, dw. 256, fam. 321.

1736. U.S. census, 1900, Waterbury, New Haven Co., Conn., ED 429, r. 148, p. 103, sh. 26A, dw. 401, fam. 598.

field Co., Conn.[1737] He married **NETTIE E. WHEELER**, who was born Sept. 1855 (1900 census), Norfolk, Conn.,[1738] daughter of Hiram Wheeler, born Nov. 1813, Connecticut.

In 1880 Joseph C. Riggs, 30, a farmer born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, resided in Goshen, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with his wife, Nettie E., 22, born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, and his son, Fred W., 5/12, born Jan. in Connecticut. Nearby was Norman Riggs, 64.[1739]

In 1900 Nettie E. Riggs, 44, born Sept. 1855 in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, resided in Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., with her son, Frederick W., 20, born Dec. 1879, and her daughter, Bessie E., 17, born May 1883, both born in Connecticut, in the household of her father, Hiram Wheeler, 86, born Nov. 1813 in Connecticut of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in Massachusetts, and his single daughters, Sarah J. Wheeler, 63, born Aug. 1836, and Mary Wheeler, 51, born May 1849, both born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives. Nettie had had two children, both living.[1740]

In 1900 Joseph C. Riggs, 50, a single [*sic*] laborer born June 1849 [*sic*] in Connecticut of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, resided in Southwest Twp., Warren Co., Pa., as a boarder.[1741] This is consistent with his grandson Frederick's statement that Joseph abandoned his grandmother and went west.[1742]

1737. Norfolk VRs, 2:49, "[Riggs] Norman, had s. [ ], b. July 24, 1848."

1738. Her birthplace from son Frederick's birth record, which has her 22 on 9 Dec. 1879.

1739. U.S. census, 1880, Goshen PO, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 5, r. 100, p. 82D, dw. 59, fam. 64. Norman resided in dw. 57.

1740. U.S. census, 1900, Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., ED 246, r. 140, pp. 222–23, sh. 12B–13A, dw. 263, fam. 289.

1741. U.S. census, 1900, Southwest Twp., Warren Co., Pa., ED 149, r. 1492, p. 66, sh. 8B, dw. 166, fam. 169.

1742. Email 25 Sept. 2008 from the daughter of Frederick Wheeler[11] Riggs Jr., who stated to her that his grandfather's name was Joseph Cowles Riggs, his grandmother's was Nettie Wheeler, and his grandfather's birthday was 6 Dec. 1845.

In 1910 Joseph C. Riggs, 61, an unmarried laborer born in Connecticut of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, resided in Enterprise, Southwest Twp., Warren Co., Pa.[1743]

In 1920 Nettie E. Riggs, 62, a widow born in Connecticut of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in Massachusetts, resided in Bronx, Bronx Co., N.Y., with her daughter, Bessie E., 36, single, a stenographer born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, and with a boarder.[1744]

In 1920 Joseph Riggs, 70, a single laborer born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, resided in Southwest Twp., Warren Co., Pa.[1745]

In 1930 Nettie E. Riggs, 72, born in Connecticut of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in Massachusetts, resided in the home of her son, Frederick W. Riggs, 51 (q.v.).[1746]

Children:

+ 902 i **FREDERICK WHEELER**[10] **RIGGS**, born 9 Dec. 1879, Connecticut, married **MARGARET/MARGUERITE IRENE —**, and had five children.

903 ii **BESSIE E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born May 1883 (1900 census), Connecticut.

In 1920 Bessie E. Riggs, 26, a single stenographer born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, resided in Manhattan, New York Co., N.Y., as a roomer.[1747]

In 1930 Bessie E. Riggs, 36, a single stenographer born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, resided in Manhattan, New York Co., N.Y., with her mother, as stated in her mother's sketch.[1748]

1743. U.S. census, 1910, Enterprise, Southwest Twp., Warren Co., Pa., ED 172, r. 1424, p. 254, sh. 4B, line 84, probably dw. 75, fam. 75. [Name, dw., and fam. not displayed at Ancestry.com. Line 17 from the bottom.]

1744. U.S. census, 1920, Bronx, Bronx Co., N.Y., ED 135, r. 1132, p. 230, sh. 19A, dw. 112, fam. 411.

1745. U.S. census, 1920, Southwest Twp., Warren Co., Pa., ED 169, r. 1657, p. 34, sh. 3A, dw. 58, fam. 58.

1746. U.S. census, 1930, West Springfield, Hampden Co., Mass., ED 192, r. 908, p. 280, sh. 7B, dw. 147, fam. 177.

1747. U.S. census, 1910, Manhattan, New York Co., N.Y., ED 710, r. 1027, p. 133, sh. 13A, 614 W. 135th St., fam. 457.

1748. U.S. census, 1920, Bronx, Bronx Co., N.Y., ED 135, r. 1132, p. 230, sh. 19A, dw. 112, fam. 411.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

734. LEWIS CLARK[9] RIGGS (*494Lewis[8], Eden[7], Miles[6], Miles[5], Joseph[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 1845 (gravestone) or July 1846 (1900 census), New York, died 1919, and was buried in Mount Prospect Cem., Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.[1749] He married about 1874 **MARTHA L./J. —**, who was born 1844 (gravestone) or Feb. 1848 (1900 census), New York, died 1929, and was buried in Mount Prospect Cem.[1750]

In 1880 Lewis C. Riggs, 34, a farmer born in New York of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife, Martha, 32, born in New York of a father born in Scotland and a mother in New York, and with his daughter, Lulu, 1, born in New York, and with two servants.[1751]

In 1900 "Clark L." Riggs, 53, a farmer born July 1846 in New York of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife of 26 years, Martha L., 52, born Feb. 1848 in New York of a father born in Scotland and a mother in New York, and with his daughter, Lulu, 21, born Aug. 1878, and with two boarders and a servant. Martha had had one child, and it survived.[1752]

In 1910 "Clark L." Riggs, 64, a farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife of 40 years, Martha, 66, born in New York of Scot natives, and with his son-in-law, Edward J. Guarson, 31, born in New York of Scot natives, his daughter, Edward's wife of seven years, Lulu E., 30, born in New York, and with one servant. Martha had had one child, with one surviving, and Lulu had had no children.[1753]

1749. NEHGS–Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection, "Riggs L. Clark, 1845–1919."

1750. NEHGS–Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection, "Martha J., 1844–1929."

1751. U.S. census, 1880, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 11, r. 812, p. 181D, dw. 79, fam. 83.

1752. U.S. census, 1900, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 42, r. 1010, p. 167, sh. 3A, dw. 60, fam. 69.

1753. U.S. census, 1910, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 59, r. 926, p. 213, sh. 1A, dw. 11, fam. 11.

In 1920 Martha Riggs, 73, widow, mother-in-law, born in New York of a father born in Scotland and a mother in New York, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., in the household of "Eddie" Grierson, 43, a dairy farmer born in New York of a father born in Scotland and a mother in New York, and his wife, Lulu, 41, born in New York of New York natives, and with his daughter, Martha, 9, born in New York.[1754]

Child:

904 i **LULU E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Aug. 1878, New York, married about 1903, **EDWARD J. GRIERSON**, born about 1879, New York, and had one child: (1) Martha[11] Grierson, born about 1911, New York.

739. B. FRANKLIN[9] **RIGGS** (*494Lewis*[8], *Eden*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Aug. 1858 (1900 census), New York, died 1925, and was buried in Mount Prospect Cem., Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.[1755] He married about 1880 **GRACE —**, who was born Aug. 1861 (1900 census), New York, died 1919, and was buried in Mount Prospect Cem. next to her husband.[1756]

In 1880 B. F. Riggs, 22, a farmer born in New York of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife whom he had married within the current year, Grace, 18, born in New York of New York natives, and with two servants.[1757]

In 1900 "Frank B." Riggs, 41, a farmer born Aug. 1858 in New York of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife of 20 years, Grace, 38, born Aug. 1861 in New York of New York natives, and with his daugh-

1754. U.S. census, 1920, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 60, r. 1087, p. 181, sh. 7B, dw. 181, fam. 201.

1755. NEHGS–Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection, "Eriggs B. Frank, 1858–1925."

1756. NEHGS–Cem. Transcriptions from the NEHGS Manuscript Collection, "Grace, his wife, 1861–1919."

1757. U.S. census, 1880, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 11, r. 812, p. 187D, dw. 201, fam. 224.

ter, Eliza A., 17, born June 1882, and his sons, Lewis, 15, born June 1884, and Alonzo, 14, born May 1886, all three born in New York. Grace had had four children, with three surviving.[1758]

In 1910 "Frank B." Riggs, 51, a farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife of 30 years, Grace, 48, born in New York of a father born in Vermont and a mother in New York, and with his son, Louis, 24, single, born in New York. Grace had had [unreadable] children, with three surviving.[1759]

In 1920 "Frank B." Riggs, 62, a farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his son, Louis, 34, a farmer born in New York of New York natives. Next door was Alonzo Riggs, 33.[1760]

Known children, of four:

905 i **ELIZA A.**[10] **RIGGS**, born June 1882, New York.

906 ii **LEWIS [LOUIS]**[10] **RIGGS**, born 1 June 1885, New York, registered for the draft 12 Sept. 1918,[1761] married about 1922 **LEOTA E. (—) ELWOOD**, born about 1895, New York

In 1930 Lewis Riggs, 44, a dairy farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife, Leota E., 35, born in New York of New York natives, and with his stepdaughter, Donna Elwood, 17, born in New York of New York natives. There was also a lodger in the household. Lewis was 36 at first marriage, and Leota 16.[1762]

1758. U.S. census, 1900, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 42, r. 1010, p. 180, sh. 16B, dw. 404, fam. 430.

1759. U.S. census, 1910, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 59, r. 926, p. 219, sh. 7A, dw. 144, fam. 108.

1760. U.S. census, 1920, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 59, r. 1087, p. 158, sh. 1A, dw. 7, fam. 8. Alonzo resided in dw. 6.

1761. *WWI Draft Registration Cards*, Lewis Riggs, 33, of Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., born 1 June 1885, farmer, employer B. F. Riggs, nearest relative Grace Riggs, of Franklinville, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Cowanda, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.

1762. U.S. census, 1930, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 22, r. 1409, p. 96, sh. 1B, dw. 12, fam. 13.

+ 907 iii **ALONZO**[10] **RIGGS**, born 24 May 1886, New York, married **ADELINE/ADDIE P. COOLEY**, and had four children.

740. MILES M.[9] **RIGGS** (*494Lewis*[8], *Eden*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Sept. 1860 (1900 census), New York. He married about 1885 **HARRIET/HATTIE —**, who was born Aug. 1867 (1900 census), Ohio.

In 1900 Miles Riggs, 39, a farmer born Sept. 1860 in New York of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife of 15 years, Hattie, 32, born Aug. 1867 in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his son, Lewis, 12, born May 1888, daughter, Pearl, 10, born Dec. 1889, son, William, 9, born Mar. 1891, daughter, Bulah, 8 [7 crossed out], born July 1891 [*sic*], and sons, Royal, 5, born July 1894, "Jordon," 4, born Jan. 1896, and Stanley, 1, born May 1899, all seven born in New York. Hattie had had eight children, and seven survived.[1763]

In 1910 Miles M. Riggs, 49, a farmer born in New York of Connecticut natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife of 24 years, Hattie, 44, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his sons, Royal, 16, Gordon, 14, and Stanley, 11, daughter, Ruth, 6, and son, Tracey, 4, all five born in New York. Hattie had had 12 children, and nine survived.[1764]

In 1920 "Milo" Riggs, 59, a dairy farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife, Hattie, 54, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his daughter, Ruth N., 16, and son, "Tracy" H., 13, both born in New York.[1765]

In 1930 Miles Riggs, 69, an invalid born in New York of Connecticut natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife,

1763. U.S. census, 1900, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 42, r. 1010, p. 184, sh. 20B, dw. 505, fam. 532.

1764. U.S. census, 1910, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 59, r. 926, pp. 219–20, sh. 7B–8A, dw. 164, fam. 188.

1765. U.S. census, 1920, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 59, r. 1087, p. 171, sh. 14A, dw. 153, fam. 154.

"Harriett," 64, born in Ohio of a father born in New York and a mother in Ohio. Miles was 25 at first marriage, and Harriet was 19.[1766]

Known children, of 12:

908 i **LEWIS**[10] **RIGGS**, born May 1888 (1900 census), New York.

909 ii **PEARL**[10] **RIGGS**, born Dec. 1889, New York.

910 iii **WILLIAM GERALD**[10] **RIGGS**, born 12 Mar. 1890, Kansas,[1767] married **MARGARET —**, and had one child: (1) Thelma[11] Riggs, born about 1916, New York.

In 1920 William Riggs, 28, a knife factory laborer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife, Margaret, 25, born in New York of New York natives, and with his daughter, Thelma, 4, born in New York.[1768]

911 iv **BULAH**[10] **RIGGS**, born July 189[2], New York.

912 v **ROYAL PAUL**[10] **RIGGS**, born 7 July 1894 (SSDI) or 1895 (draft registration), Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.,[1769] died Jan. 1969, last residence Livonia, Wayne Co., Mich.[1770]

In 1920 Royal Riggs, 23, a farm laborer born in New York of New York natives resided in Franklinville Twp., Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., as a servant in the household of John S. Duncan, 47, a dairy farmer born in New York.[1771]

In 1930 Royal Riggs, 35, an auto company laborer born in New York of New York natives resided in Detroit, Wayne Co., Mich., as a roomer.[1772]

1766. U.S. census, 1930, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 22, r. 1409, p. 105, sh. 10A, dw. 219, fam. 224.

1767. *WWI Draft Registration Cards*, William Gerald Riggs, 26, of Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., born 12 Mar. 1890, [unreadable], Kans., knife polisher, married with child.

1768. U.S. census, 1920, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 60, r. 1087, p. 191, sh. 17B, dw. 444, fam. 473.

1769. *WWI Draft Registration Cards*, Royal Paul Riggs, 22, of Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., born 7 July 1895, Franklinville, farmer, single, registered 5 June 1917, Franklinville.

1770. SSDI, Royal Riggs, SSN 372–03–3810, born 7 July 1894, died Jan. 1969, last residence 48152 Livonia, Wayne Co., Mich., issued Mich. (before 1951).

1771. U.S. census, 1920, Franklinville Twp., Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 59, r. 1087, p. 172, sh. 15A, dw. 160, fam. 161.

1772. U.S. census, 1930, Detroit, Wayne Co., Mich., ED 209, r. 1039, p. 226, sh. 19A, dw. 119B, fam. 176.

+ 913 vi **GORDON LELAND**[10] **RIGGS**, born 21 Jan. 1896, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., married **MARY A. —**, and had two children.
+ 914 vii **MILES STANLEY**[10] **RIGGS**, born 15 May 1899 or 5 May 1899, New York, married **LORETTA R. —**, and had at least two children.
915 viii **RUTH N.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1904, New York.
+ 916 ix **TRACEY H.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1906, New York, married **HELEN E. KALINSKY**, and had at least one child.

746. CHARLES V.[9] **RIGGS** (*497Stephen S.*[8], *Isaac*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1833, New York. He married **MARY ANN TAYLOR**, who was born about 1835, New York, daughter of Altha/Alpha [F?]. (—) Taylor.

In 1860 Charles Riggs, 28, a machinist born in New York, with $200 worth of personal estate, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with Mary A., 25, a tailoress born in New York, and with Catharine E., 4, and "Willie," 2, both born in New York.[1773]

In 1870 Charles Riggs, 45 [*sic*], a locomotive machinist born in New York, with $2,500 and $800 worth respectively of real and personal estate, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with Mary Ann, 35, born in New York, and with "Katie," 13, William, 12, and Nellie, 2, all three born in New York. Also in the household was Alpha Taylor, 60, born in New York.[1774]

In 1880 Charles V. Riggs, 47, a stove mounter born in New York of a father born in New York and a mother in Connecticut, resided in Watervliet, Albany Co., N.Y., with his wife, Mary A., 44, born in New York of New York natives, and his son, William H., 22, a stove mounter, and daughter Nellie M., 11, both born in New York. Also in the household was his mother-in-law, Altha [F?]. Taylor, 66, a widow born in New York of New York natives.[1775]

Known children:

917 i **CATHARINE E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1856, New York.

1773. U.S. census, 1860, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 858, "Page No. 52," dw. 323, fam. 400. Julia H. Riggs, 50, was fam. 401.
1774. U.S. census, 1870, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 1090, p. 433, dw. 189, fam. 209.
1775. U.S. census, 1880, Watervliet, Albany Co., N.Y., ED 51, r. 807, p. 247B, dw. 77, fam. 97.

918 ii **WILLIAM H.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1858, New York.
919 iii **NELLIE M.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1868, New York.

747. STEPHEN S.[9] **RIGGS** (497*Stephen S.*[8], *Isaac*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1835, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y.,[1776] and died 12 Nov. 1862, Ft. Ethan Allen, D.C. or Va., of typhoid fever.[1777] He married 10 Apr. 1854, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y.,[1778] **HARRIET EMMA/ELIZA MILLER**, who was born about 1835 (May 1840 according to the 1900 census), New York.[1779] She married, second, 21 July 1873, Albany, Albany Co., N.Y., Charles P. Colegrove.[1780]

In 1860 S. S. Riggs, 25, a printer born in New York, with $500 worth of personal estate, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with "Harriett" E., 23, born in New York, and with Julia "H.," 5, and George B., 1, both born in New York. In the same dwelling was a family headed by (Stephen's mother) Julia H. Riggs, 50 (*q.v.*).[1781]

Stephen S. Riggs served in the Union Army in the Civil War in Company E of the New York 7th Heavy Artillery Regiment, being a sergeant at enlistment and discharge. A widow's pension application was filed by "Harriett" E. Riggs on 2 Jan. 186[3?], and it was granted 11 Apr. 1864, effective from 13 Nov. 1862. A minor's pension application was filed by Richard S. Corl, guardian, on 15 Oct. 1873, and it was granted.[1782]

1776. Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application, gives birthplace.

1777. Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application.

1778. Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application, affidavit claiming the following entry in the family Bible: "Stephen S. Riggs Junior to Miss Harriet E. Miller by the Rev. A. J. Swits on the 10th of April 1854." One of the marriage records cited gives her name as Harriet Eliza Miller.

1779. Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application, has her age 27 in an affidavit of 20 Dec. 1862.

1780. Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application.

1781. U.S. census, 1860, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 858, "Page No. 185," dw. 1239, fam. 1458.

1782. *Civil War Pension Index: General Index to Pension Files, 1861–1934*, widow's application 9694, widow's certificate 19224, minor's application 211748, minor's certificate 180820; Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application.

In 1870 Emma Riggs, 33, born in New York, resided in Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., with Julia, 16, and George, 12, both born in New York. They shared the dwelling with the Peter Grand family.[1783]

In 1880 Harriet Colegrove, 42, born in New York of New York natives, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., with her daughter, Julia, 24, who worked in a knitting mill, and her son, "Geo." B., 21, who worked in a spring shop, both born in New York of New York natives.[1784]

In Feb. 1888 Harriet was abandoned by her husband Colegrove, according to her widow's pension application file.[1785]

In 1900 "Hattie Colgrove," 60, born May 1840 in New York of New York natives, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., a boarder in the household of Hannah Gilliland, 46, a widow.[1786]

Beginning on 3 Mar. 1902, Harriet E. Riggs now Colegrove began receiving a renewed pension for the Civil War service of Sgt. Stephen S. Riggs in Company E of the 7th New York Volunteer Infantry.[1787]

Children:

920 i **JULIA V.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 14 Nov. 1854, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y.[1788]

+ 921 ii **GEORGE B.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 14 Nov. 1858, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., married **LOUELLA —**, and had one child.

922 iii **SUSAN S.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1861, died young (before 25 July 1866).

748. JOHN V.[9] **RIGGS** (*497Stephen S.*[8], *Isaac*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born May 1839 (1900 census), New York. He

1783. U.S. census, 1870, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y., r. 1090, p. 439, dw. 291, fam. 326.

1784. U.S. census, 1880, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., ED 44, r. 865, p. 22C, dw. 24, fam. 29.

1785. Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application.

1786. U.S. census, 1900, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., ED 79, r. 1078, p. 152, sh. 17B, dw. 496, fam. 394.

1787. Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application.

1788. Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application.

married about 1862 **ANNA/ANNIE C. —**, who was born June 1842 (1900 census), New York, and died before the 1910 census.[1789]

In 1870 John "B." Riggs, 31, a doctor born in New York, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., with Anna, 28, born in New York, and with "Matta" A., 6, female born in New York, and Julia, 60, born in New York.[1790] Julia was John's mother.

In 1880 John "B." Riggs, 41, a physician born in New York of a father born in New York and a mother in Connecticut, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., with his wife, Annie, 38, born in New York of New York natives, and with his daughter, Martha A., 16, son, James S., 8, both born in New York, and mother, Julia H., 71, born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives.[1791]

In 1900 John V. Riggs, 61, a physician and druggist born May 1839 in New York of a father born in New York and a mother in Massachusetts, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., with his wife of 38 years, Annie C., 57, born June 1842 in New York of New York natives, and with his son, James S., 28, a druggist's clerk born Mar. 1872 in New York. Two other families share the dwelling who are perhaps related.[1792]

In 1910 John V. Riggs, 71, widower, a druggist born in New York of New York natives, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., with his son, James, 38, a drugstore clerk born in New York of a mother born in New York, his (John's) daughter-in-law, Edith H., 39, married to James 10 years, born in New York of New York natives, who had had two children, both surviving and both in the household: his (John's) granddaughter, Eleanor, 5, and grandson, Austin, 1 3/12, both born in New York.[1793]

1789. The proved information here is consistent with user-submitted information at <Ancestry.com>: John Vedder Riggs, born 1839, died 1914, married Annie Catherine Wilds, born 1843. He was son of Stephen Seaman Riggs, born 4 June 1809, Schenectady, N.Y., and Julia Hamner, born 1808, child: James Suqden Riggs, born 17 Mar. 1872.

1790. U.S. census, 1870, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., r. 974, p. 28, dw. 400, fam. 472.

1791. U.S. census, 1880, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., ED 44, r. 865, p. 28C, dw. 120, fam. 139.

1792. U.S. census, 1900, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., ED 70, r. 1077, p. 39, sh. 7B, dw. 103, fam. 114.

1793. U.S. census, 1910, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., ED 52, r. 993, p. 49, sh. 7A, dw.

Children:

923 i **MARTHA A.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1864, New York.
+ 924 ii **JAMES S.**[10] **RIGGS**, born Mar. 1872, New York, married **EDITH H. STOWITTS**, and had two children.

751. CHARLES H.[9] **RIGGS** (_502_*Ogden*[8], *Abraham*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born May 1869 (1900 census), Illinois. He married about 1897 **VERNA J. (INGLE) MILLARD**, who was born Apr. 1884 (1900 census), Wisconsin, daughter of Harriet (—) Ingle.

In 1900 Charles H. Riggs, 31, a day laborer born May 1869 in Illinois of New York natives, resided in Bradford, Rock Co., Wis., with his wife of three years, Verna, 26, born Apr. 1884 in Wisconsin of New York natives. She had had two children, both surviving and in the household: daughter, Thelma, 2, born Feb. 1898 in Wisconsin, and his (Charles's) stepson, Leonard Millard, 9, born Jan. 1891 in Wisconsin of a father born in Illinois.[1794]

In 1910 Charles Riggs, 40, a farm laborer born in Illinois of a father born in New York and of an English mother, resided in La Grange, Walworth Co., Wis., with his wife of 14 years, "Vernie," 34, born in Wisconsin of New York natives. She had had five children, all five surviving and four in the household: daughters, Thelma, 12, and Viola, 9, son Madgelon, 5, and daughter, Hattie, 1, all four born in Wisconsin.[1795] The fifth child would have been her son, Leonard, by her first marriage.

In 1920 "Chas" Riggs, 50, a farm laborer born in Illinois of New York natives, resided in La Grange, Walworth Co., Wis., with his wife, "Vernie," 47, born in Wisconsin of New York natives, and with his daughters, Dolly, 10, Glad[?], 9, and Dorothy, 6, all three born in Wiscon-

128, fam. 159.

1794. U.S. census, 1900, Bradford, Rock Co., Wis., ED 165, r. 1814, p. 125, sh. 3B, dw. 58, fam. 58.

1795. U.S. census, 1910, La Grange, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 141, r. 1740, p. 102, sh. 5B, dw. 104, fam. 107.

sin.[1796] Oddly, none of the children from the 1910 census appear in this one.

In 1930 Charles Riggs, 62, a farm laborer born in Illinois of New York natives, resided in La Grange, Walworth Co., Wis., with his wife, "Vernie" J., 56, born in Wisconsin of New York natives, and with his daughters, Gladg [*sic*] G., 19, and Dorothy Burnam, 17, first married at 16, both born in Wisconsin, and his mother-in-law, Harriet Ingle, 83, a widow first married at 19, born in New York of New York natives. Charles was 31 at first marriage, and Vernie 25.[1797]

Children:

925 i **THELMA**[10] **RIGGS**, born Feb. 1898, Wisconsin
926 ii **VIOLA**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1901, Wisconsin.
927 iii **MADGELON**[10] **RIGGS**, male, born about 1905, Wisconsin.
928 iv **HATTIE**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1909, Wisconsin.
929 v **DOLLY**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1910, Wisconsin.
930 vi **GLADG G.**[10] **RIGGS**, female, born about 1911, Wisconsin.
931 vii **DOROTHY**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1914, Wisconsin, married about 1929 — **BURNAM**.

752. HAWLEY[9] **RIGGS** (*502Ogden*[8], *Abraham*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 16 Apr. 1873,[1798] Illinois, and died 17 Oct. 1948, aged 74, Augusta, Oneida Co., N.Y.[1799] He married about 1900 **BERTHA V. BEINS/BINES**, who was born Dec. 1876 (1900 census), Wisconsin, daughter of Henry and Mary (—) Beins,[1800] and died 19 Sept. 1965, Juneau Co., Wis.[1801]

1796. U.S. census, 1920, La Grange, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 146, r. 2019, p. 138, sh. 9A, dw. 106, fam. 111.

1797. U.S. census, 1930, La Grange, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 16, r. 2615, p. 132, sh. 1B, dw. 26, fam. 27.

1798. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Hawley Riggs, 45, of 106 State, Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., born 16 Apr. 1873, teamster, nearest relative Mrs. Bertha Riggs of 106 State, Whitewater, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Walworth Co.

1799. *10,000 Vital Records of Central New York, 1813–1850*, 112, "4089. [H]awley, Riggs, 74, d 10/17/48 in Augusta (9-10/24)."

1800. U.S. census, 1880, Milton, Rock Co., Wis., ED 193, r. 1444, p. 315A, dw. 35, fam. 35, lists Henry Beins, 46, born Prussia, wife Mary, 44, born N.Y., and four daughters including Bertha, 3,

In 1900 "Olie" Riggs, 37 [*sic*], a farm laborer born Apr. 1863 [*sic*] in Illinois of a father born in New York and a mother in Vermont, resided in Whitewater, Walworth Co, Wis., with his wife of 0 years, Bertha, 23, born Dec. 1876 in Wisconsin of a German father and a mother born in New York, and with his sister-in-law, Tillie Bines, 17, born Apr. 1883 with the same nativities as Bertha.[1802]

In 1905 (state census) Hawley Riggs, 31, a laborer born in Illinois of parents of unknown nativities, resided in Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., with his wife, Bertha, 28, born in Wisconsin of a German father and a mother born in New York, and with son, Harley, 3, and daughter, "Maggie," 2, both born in Wisconsin.[1803]

In 1910 Hawley Riggs, 37, a masonry laborer born in Illinois of a French [*sic*] father and a mother born in New York, resided in Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., with his wife of 10 years, Bertha, 33, born in Wisconsin of a German father and a mother born in New York. She had had five children, all five surviving and in the household: son, Harley, 8, daughters, May, 6, and Mabel, 4, son, Harvey, 2, and daughter Mertie, 1/12, all five born in Wisconsin.[1804]

In 1920 "Hanley" Riggs, 45, a laborer born in Illinois of U.S. natives, resided in Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., with his wife, Bertha, 43, born in Wisconsin of a German father and a mother born in New York, and with his son, Harley B., 18, daughters, May H., 16, and "Mable" M., 14, son, Harvey O., 12, daughter, "Murtie" E., 9, and son, Alfred H., 7, all six born in Wisconsin.[1805]

In 1930 Hawley Riggs, 56, a farmer born in Illinois of a U.S.-born father and a mother born in New York, resided in Whitewater, Walworth

---

born Wis.

1801. *Wis. Death Index, 1959–1997*, Bertha V. Riggs, 19 Sept. 65, June Co., 90, certificate 027241.

1802. U.S. census, 1900, Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 104, r. 1821, p. 371, sh. 7A, dw. 128, fam. 130.

1803. Wis. state census, 1905, Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., r. 1740, p. 577, dw. 138, fam. 143. Online at *Wis. State Censuses, 1895 and 1905*, <Ancestry.com>.

1804. U.S. census, 1910, Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 154, r. 1740, p. 257, sh. 5A, dw. 138, fam. 139.

1805. U.S. census, 1920, Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 160, r. 2019, p. 286, sh. 7B, dw. 195, fam. 196.

Co., Wis., with his wife, Bertha, 53, born in Wisconsin of a German (Saxony) father and a mother born in New York, and with his daughter, May H., 26, son, Harvey O., 22, daughter, "Murtie" E., 20, and son, Alfred H., 17, all four born in Wisconsin. Hawley was first married at 25, and Bertha at 23.[1806]

Children:

+ 932 i **HARLEY B.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 23 Dec. 1901, Wisconsin, married **THELMA E. —**, and had at least two children.

933 ii **MAY H.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1904, Wisconsin.

934 iii **MABEL M.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1906, Wisconsin.

935 iv **HARVEY O.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 10 July 1907, Wisconsin, died 31 Jan. 1981, Jefferson Co., Wis., last residence Whitewater, Walworth Co.[1807]

936 v **MERTIE E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1910, Wisconsin.

937 vi **ALFRED H.**[10] **RIGGS**, born 3 July 1912, Wisconsin, died 19 June 1979, Beloit, Rock Co., Wis., last residence Whitewater, Walworth Co.[1808]

753. THOMAS M.[9] **RIGGS** (${}_{502}$*Ogden*[8], *Abraham*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 10 Dec. 1875,[1809] Illinois. He married after the 1910 census **LILLIE —**, who was born about 1889, Wisconsin, and died 30 Mar. 1972, Janesville, Rock Co., Wis.[1810]

1806. U.S. census, 1930, Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 33, r. 2616, p. 43, sh. 4A, dw. 74, fam. 75.

1807. SSDI, Harvey Riggs, SSN 388–18–4951, born 10 July 1907, died Jan. 1981, last residence 53190 Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., issued Wis. (before 1951); *Wis. Death Index, 1959–1997*, Harvey O. Riggs, 31 Jan. 1981, Jefferson Co., certificate 002353, residence Walworth Co.

1808. SSDI, Alfred Riggs, SSN 388–18–4415, born 3 July 1912, died June 1979, last residence and last benefit 53190 Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., issued Wis. (before 1951); *Wis. Death Index, 1959–1997*, Alfred H. Riggs, 19 June 1979, Rock Co., Belo, 66, certificate 013789, residence Walworth Co.

1809. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Thomas Riggs, 42, of RFD 1, Delavan, Walworth Co., Wis., born 10 Dec. 1875, farmer, nearest relative Lillie Riggs of RFD 1, Delavan, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Elkhorn, Walworth Co.

1810. *Wis. Death Index, 1959–1997*, Lillie Riggs, 30 Mar. 1972, Rock Co., Jane, 84, certificate 010378.

In 1900 Thomas Riggs, 24, a day laborer born Dec. 1875 in Illinois of New York natives, resided alone in Richmond, Walworth Co., Wis.[1811]

In 1910 Thomas Riggs, 30, a farmer born in Illinois of New York natives, resided alone in Richmond, Walworth Co., Wis.[1812]

In 1920 Thomas Riggs, 43, a dairy farmer born in Illinois of New York natives, resided in Richmond, Walworth Co., Wis., with his wife, Lillie, 31, born in Wisconsin of a German natives, and with his daughter, Hazel E., 6, and son, Harold T., 6/12, both born in Wisconsin.[1813]

Children:

938 i **HAZEL E.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1914, Wisconsin.
939 ii **HAROLD T.**[10] **RIGGS**, born about 1920, Wisconsin.

1811. U.S. census, 1900, Richmond, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 95, r. 1821, p. 249, sh. 5A, dw. 67, fam. 68.

1812. U.S. census, 1910, Richmond, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 147, r. 1740, p. 169, sh. 3B, dw. 63, fam. 64.

1813. U.S. census, 1920, Richmond, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 152, r. 2019, p. 203, sh. 5A, dw. 103, fam. 107.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

TENTH GENERATION

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

784. JOHN J.[10] **RIGGS** (548*Addison Lafayette VanFleet*[9], *Jonathan*[8], *Jonathan*[7], *Jonathan*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 27 July 1871 (death certificate), Sandy Lake, Mercer Co., Pa., died 29 May 1962, Sharon, Mercer Co., Pa.,[1814] and was buried 1 June 1962, Hubbard Union Cem., Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio. He married about 1914 **ANNA C. WINDLE**, who was born 7 Aug. 1872 (death certificate), Salem, Columbiana or Mahoning Co., Ohio, daughter of Caleb and Harriet (Schandler) Windle, and died 5 Mar. 1949, Shenango, Mercer Co., Pa. (but death certificate gives death place as Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio.),[1815] and was buried 8 Mar. 1949, Oakdale Cem., Hubbard.

For the 1920 and 1930 censuses see his parents' sketch.

In 1940 John J. Riggs, 68, born in Pennsylvania, resided in Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., with his wife, Anna C., 67, born in Ohio. They lived in the same house in 1935. Nearby was Addison Riggs, 55, and next door was Jocie Thomas and her family.[1816]

790. MARY ELLA[10] **RIGGS** (567*David*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1])[1817] was born Oct. 1855 (1900 census) 12 Oct. 1855, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., Pennsylvania.

1814. *Pa. Death Certificates, 1906–1963*, image online, no. 49166, John J. Riggs, a resident of RFD 2, Hubbard, Ohio, died 29 May 1962, Sharon General Hospital, Sharon, Mercer Co., Pa., aged 90 yrs. 10 mos. 2 dys., male, white, farmer, widowed (of spouse Anna Windle Riggs), born 27 July 1871, Sandy Lake, Pa., father Addison L. Vanfleet Riggs, mother Emily McClure, informant Josie Thomas, of same address, buried 1 June 1962, Hubbard Union Cem., Hubbard, Ohio.

1815. *Pa. Death Certificates, 1906–1963*, image online, no. 24227, Mrs. Anna Windle Riggs, a resident of RFD 2, Hubbard, Ohio (but county given as Mercer Co., Pa.), died 5 Mar. 1949, RFD No. 2, Hubbard, Ohio (but Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa.), aged 76 yrs. 6 mos. 29 dys., female, white, housewife, widowed (of spouse Anna Windle Riggs), born 27 July 1871, Sandy Lake, Pa., father Caleb Windle, born Salem, Ohio, mother Harriet Schandler, born Salem, Ohio, informant "Jocie" Thomas, of same address, buried 8 Mar. 1949, Oakdale Cem., Hubbard, Trumbull Co., Ohio.

1816. U.S. census, 1940, Shenango Twp., Mercer Co., Pa., ED 43–87, r. 3573, p. 1233, sh. 9A, dw.172. John resdied in dw. 170.

1817. Her middle name from her sister Edmonia's obit., q.v.

She married about 1877, before the 1938 obit for sister Edmonia (q.v.), **JAMES T. DOUGLAS**, who was born Feb. 1855 (1900 census), India, and who resided in 1889 in Pittsburgh, Pa. She resided in 1938 in Dormont Borough, Allegheny Co., Pa.

In 1900 James F. Douglass, 45, a traveling salesman for a cask company, born Feb. 1855 in India of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife of 23 years, Mary E., 44, born Oct. 1855 in Pennsylvania of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Ohio. She has had three children, with two surviving and in the household: son, Walter P., 19, born May 1880, and daughter, Alda B., 15, born Jan. 1885, both born in Pennsylvania. Also in the household was James's sister-in-law, Ida B. Riggs, 30, single, born Nov. 1869 in Pennsylvania (her parents' nativities are incorrectly recorded).[1818]

In 1920 "Ella" Douglass, 64, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Ohio, resided in Dormont Borough, Allegheny Co., Pa., with her sister, Ida B. Riggs, 50, single, with the same nativities, both in the household of Ella's son-in-law, William Salaziner, 38, a treasurer at a brick company born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his wife, Alda, 35, who was born in Pennsylvania of a father born in India and a mother in Pennsylvania, and with his son, Taylor, 12, born in Pennsylvania.[1819]

Known children, of three:

940 i **WALTER P.**[11] **DOUGLASS**, born May 1880, Pennsylvania.

941 ii **ALDA B.**[11] **DOUGLASS**, born Jan. 1885, Pennsylvania, married **WILLIAM SALAZINER**, and had one child: Taylor[6] Salagiver.

794. EDMONIA FLORA[10] **RIGGS** (*567David*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 13 Dec. 1864, Library, Allegheny Co., Pa., died 23 July 1938, Cheeseman Stop, Peters Twp., Allegheney Co., Pa., and was buried in Mingo Cem. She married

1818. U.S. census, 1900, ward 21, Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 253, r. 1362, p. 149, sh. 3A, dw. 44, fam. 51.

1819. U.S. census, 1920, Dormont Borough, Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 882, r. 1511, p. 136, sh. 6B, dw. 129, fam. 146.

LOYAL CHEESEMAN, who died 7 May 1935. They resided in 1889 in Kansas.

> Mrs. Edmonia Flora Cheeseman, 73, died at 6:15 p.m., Saturday, July 23, in her home at Cheeseman Stop, in Peters Township. She had been ill eight days. She was the widow of Loyal Cheeseman, who died May 7, 1935. She was a daughter of Mr. and Mrs. David Riggs and was born December 13, 1864, at Library. She had been a resident of Peters Township for 36 years. She was a member of the Center Presbyterian Church and of its Missionary Society and Bible Class and was always a faithful worker in the church. She was also a member and past president of the Peters Township Farm Women's Society. Surviving are four children, J. H. Cheeseman, of Canonsburg; Mrs. James Sturgeon, of Hamilton, O.; Miss Mary E. Cheeseman and J. Taylor Cheeseman, at home; three sisters, Mrs. Ella Douglas, of Dormont; Miss Ida B. Riggs, of Pittsburgh, and Mrs. Alta Dargan, of Boston, Mass., and four grandchildren. Funeral services will be held Tuesday, July 26, at 2 p.m., in the Center Presbyterian Church, in charge of the Rev. R. B. Wilson. Burial will be in the Mingo Cemetery.[1820]

Children (see obit.):

942 i **J. H.**[11] **CHEESEMAN**.
943 ii **[DAUGHTER]**[11] **CHEESEMAN**, married **JAMES STURGEON**.
944 iii **MARY E.**[11] **CHEESEMAN**.
945 iv **J. TAYLOR**[11] **CHEESEMAN**.

798. JOHN E.[10] **RIGGS** (*571Lewis*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1])[1821] was born Oct. 1855 (1900 census), Pennsylvania, and died before the 1920 census. He married about 1878 **IDA B. —**, who was born Mar. 1858 (1900 census), Pennsylvania.

1820. Obit., *Washington Observer*, Washington, Pa., Mon., 25 July 1938, p. 5, transcription courtesy of her great-granddaughter, Jan Moore-Simmons, email 6 Feb. 2012.

1821. Grandson George Weldon[12] Riggs gives his middle name as Goucher, and his grandmother's first name as Effa, citing a letter written by his father George W.[11] Riggs. Note that Gousher, or Gougher, Gaucher, etc. appears to be a family name (see Elenor (Townsend) Gousher, who died about the time Bolton was born).

In 1900 John E. Riggs, 44, a physician born Oct. 1855 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Wilkinsburg Borough, Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife of 22 years, Ida B., 42, born Mar. 1858 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives. She had had five children, with all five surviving and residing in her household: daughter, Lida C., 19, born Aug. 1880, son, Carl H., 16, Mar. 1884, and daughters, Laura B., 12, born Aug. 1887, Edna W., 8, born June 1891, and Margaret S., 6, born May 1894, all five born in Pennsylvania. There was also a boarder in the household, William S. Dixon, 28, born Aug 1871 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives.[1822]

In 1920 Ida [B?]. Riggs, 62, a widow born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Wilkinsburg Borough., Allegheny Co., Pa., with her son, Carl H., 35, an electrical production clerk, and daughter, "Margret" S., 25, both born in Pennsylvania.[1823]

Children:

946 i **LIDA C.**[11] **RIGGS**, born Aug. 1880, Pennsylvania.
947 ii **CARL H.**[11] **RIGGS**, born Mar. 1884, Pennsylvania.
948 iii **LAURA B.**[11] **RIGGS**, born Aug. 1887, Pennsylvania.
949 iv **EDNA W.**[11] **RIGGS**, born June 1891, Pennsylvania.
950 v **MARGARET S.**[11] **RIGGS**, born May 1894, Pennsylvania.

800. BOLTON GOUCHER[10] **RIGGS** (*571Lewis*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 28 Apr. 1858 (calculated) or Apr. 1860 (1900 census), Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.,[1824] died 29 Dec. 1906, last residence Snowden Twp., and was buried in Library Cem., Snowden Twp.[1825] He married[1826] **EFFA [EFFIE] J. MACKEY**, who was born about 1857, Washington Co., Pa.

1822. U.S. census, 1900, Wilkinsburg Borough, Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 529, r. 1372, p. 128, sh. 5A, dw. 84, fam. 93.

1823. U.S. census, 1920, Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 864, r. 1530, p. 140, sh. 1A, dw. 2, fam. 2.

1824. Handwritten biography of Bolton's son, George Weldon[11] Riggs, 25 Feb. 1928, photocopy courtesy of his grandson, George Weldon[12] Riggs, "My father Bolton Goucher Riggs Library Pa[,] My mother Effa J. Mackey, Washington Pa." Note that Gousher, or Gougher, Gaucher, etc. appears to be a family name (see Elenor (Townsend) Gousher, who died about the time Bolton was born).

1825. Obit., Bolton G. Riggs, Pittsburgh Gazette, 31 Dec. 1906, from Allegheny County PA Ar-

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1880 "Boley" G. Riggs, 20, a farm worker born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in the household of John Fife in Upper Saint Clair, Allegheny Co., Pa.[1827]

Obituary for Bolton G. Riggs from the *Pittsburgh Gazette*, 31 Dec. 1906:

> Riggs—Suddenly on Saturday, Dec. 29, 1906 at 9:15 p.m. Bolton G. Riggs, husband of Effie J. Riggs (nee Mackey) aged 48 years, 8 months, 1 day. Funeral services Tuesday morning at 11:00 o'clock at his late residence near Wilson School, Snowden Township, Pennsylvania. Friends of the family are respectfully invited to attend. Interment at Library cemetery. Carriages will depart from Semmerock Brothers' (Funeral directors) office 1720 Carson Street at 8:00 a.m.[1828]

In 1900 Bolton G. "Biggs," 40, a farm laborer born Apr. 1860 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife of 19 years, "Effy" J., 53, born Apr. 1847 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives. She had had eight children, with seven surviving and residing in the household: daughter, "Gatta" R., 18, born Nov. 1881, and sons, Andrew L., 15, born Dec. 1884, Glenn B., 14, born Mar. 1886, George W., 12, born Mar. 1888, Murray J., 10, born Mar. 1890, Elmer E., 5, born Mar. 1895, and Mack T., 2, born July 1897, all seven born in Pennsylvania.[1829]

In 1910 Effie Riggs, 53, a widow born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with her sons, George, 22, a clerk, Jean, 15, and "Mac," 12, all born in Pennsylvania. She had had nine children, with eight surviving. Next door was Joseph Travis and his wife, "Gritta."[1830]

---

chives Obituaries.

1826. Obit., Bolton G. Riggs, *Pittsburgh Gazette*, 31 Dec. 1906.

1827. U.S. census, 1880, Upper Saint Clair, Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 92, r. 1091, p. 384D, dw. 34, fam. 37.

1828. Obit., Bolton G. Riggs, *Pittsburgh Gazette*, 31 Dec. 1906.

1829. U.S. census, 1900, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 499, r. 1371, p. 263, sh. 6B, dw. 116, fam. 116.

1830. U.S. census, 1910, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 230, r. 1297, p. 264, sh. 6B, dw. 97, fam. 115. Joseph resided in dw. 98.

Known children, of nine:

+ 951 i **JOHN ADDISON**[11] **RIGGS**, born 16 Sept. 1876, Pennsylvania, married **MARGARET B. MCKEE**, and had 10 children.

+ 952 ii **GRETA R.**[11] **RIGGS**, born Nov. 1881, Pennsylvania, married **JOSEPH G. TRAVIS**, and had five children.

+ 953 iii **ANDREW L.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 29 Dec. 1883 or Dec. 1884, Pennsylvania, married **ELLA —**, and had five children.

+ 954 iv **GLENN BOLTON**[11] **RIGGS**, born Mar. 1886 or 29 Apr. 1886 or 24 Mar. 1887, Broughton, Allegheny Co., Pa., married **ANNA B. —**, and had two children.

+ 955 v **GEORGE WELDON**[11] **RIGGS**, born 23 Mar. 1888, Snowden Twp. Allegheny Co., Pa., married (1) **LENA R. BARBER**, and had perhaps one child and adopted another, married (2) **OSTA PEARL STOLLAR**, and had five children.

+ 956 vi **MURRAY J.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 7 Mar. 1890, Broughton, Allegheny Co., Pa., married **SUE —**, and had one child.

957 vii **ELMER EUGENE/GENE**[11] **RIGGS**, born 15 Mar. 1895, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.[1831] Elmer E. Riggs, 35, single, a coal mine brick layer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided with his brother, Andrew Riggs, in the 1930 census (q.v.). According to his draft registration, Elmer was married when he registered in 1917.

+ 958 viii **MACK TAYLOR**[11] **RIGGS**, born 3 July 1897, Finleyville, Washington Co., Pa., married **THERESA —**, and had four children.

802. WELDON[10] **RIGGS** (*571Lewis*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Dec. 1867 (1900 census), Pennsylvania. He married about 1890 **MINNIE V. —**, who was born June 1872 (1900 census), Pennsylvania.

In 1900 "Welldin" Riggs, 32, born Dec. 1867 in Pennsylvania, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife of 10 years, Minnie V., 27, born June 1872. She has had four children, with all four sur-

1831. *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Elmer Riggs, FHL 1852292, 22, of East Haven, Pa., born 15 Mar. 1895, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., married, laborer around a coal mine, registered 3 June 1917, Allegheny Co., Pa.; email from George Weldon[6] Riggs, 12 Sept. 2006, calls him Uncle Gene.

viving and in the household: son, "Leister" W., 9, born Mar. 1891, daughters, Ora F., 6, born Dec. 1893, and Liddie M., 3, born Aug. 1896, and son, Clell C., 2, born Dec. 1897, all four born in Pennsylvania.[1832]

Known children:

959 i **LESTER WELDON[11] RIGGS**, born 13 Mar. 1891, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., registered 5 June 1917 for the draft, aged 26, resident of Castle Shannon, Pa., a car barn foreman for a railway company in Washington, Pa., married with two children.[1833]

+ 960 ii **ORA FERN[11] RIGGS**, born 22 Dec. 1893, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., married **CLARENCE LOVE**, and had at least two children.

961 iii **LIDDIE M.[11] RIGGS**, born Aug. 1896, Pennsylvania.

962 iv **CLELL C.[11] RIGGS**, born Dec. 1897, Pennsylvania.

814. EMMA RAY[10] RIGGS (*576Obadiah H.[9], John[8], Edward[7], ?Joseph[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 23 June 1877 (gravestone), Utah Terr., and died 14 Nov. 1970, Salt Lake City, Salt Lake Co., Utah, and was buried 18 Nov. 1970 in the Salt Lake City Cem.[1834] She married 2 Jan. 1901, LDS Temple, Salt Lake City (see biography below), **DAVID OMAN MCKAY**, who was born 8 Sept. 1873 (gravestone), Huntsville, Weber Co., Utah Terr., son of David and Jennette (Evans) McKay, died 18 Jan. 1970, and was buried 22 Jan. 1970 in Salt Lake City Cem.[1835]

In 1906 David O. McKay was made a member of the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles, the top governing body of the LDS church under the president (see biography below).

1832. U.S. census, 1900, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 499, r. 1371, p. 263, sh. 6A, dw. 111, fam. 111.

1833. World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918, Lester Weldon Riggs, FHL 1852290.

1834. *Cemetery Burials Database*, Emma Ray Riggs McKay, born 23 June 1879, died 14 Nov. 1970, buried 18 Nov. 1970, birth place Utah, death place Salt Lake City, Utah, grave location Salt Lake City Cem., West–3–79–2–W, source sexton records.

1835. *Cemetery Burials Database*, David Oman McKay, born 8 Sept. 1873, died 18 Jan. 1970, buried 22 Jan. 1970, birth place Utah, death place Utah, grave location Salt Lake City Cem., West–3–79–1–W, source sexton records.

In 1910 David O. McKay, 36, a minister born in Utah Terr. of a father born in Scotland and a mother in Wales, resided in Ogden, Weber Co., Utah, with his wife of nine years, Ray, 39, born in Utah Terr. of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in California, and with his sons, D. Laurence, 8, and Llewelyn, 5, daughter, Louise, 3, and son, Royal, 6/12, all four born in Utah.[1836]

In 1920 David McKay, 46, an educator and "Church-man" born in Utah Terr. of a father born in Scotland and a mother in Wales, resided in Ogden, Weber Co., Utah, with his wife, Emma R., 42, born in Utah Terr. of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in California, and with his sons, Laurence, 18, and Llewelyn, 15, daughters, Louise, 13, and Emma, 6, and son, Edward, 4, all five born in Utah.[1837]

This biography is typical of several that can be found on the internet:

> David O. McKay (1873–1970), sustained as the ninth President of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints on April 9, 1951, served as a General Authority for nearly sixty-four years, longer than any other person in Church history. During that time he served as a counselor in the First Presidency for seventeen years and was President for nearly nineteen years. He is remembered for his contributions to education, his exemplary family life, his emphasis on missionary work, his humanitarianism, his practical advice on achieving a happy life, and his participation in civic affairs, and for leading the Church toward increased internationalism.
>
> The third child of David and Jennette Evans McKay, David Oman McKay was born in Huntsville, Utah, on September 8, 1873. While growing up on his father's farm, he faced tragedy and privation much earlier than many children. When he was six, his two older sisters died, and just a year later, his father was called on a two-year mission to his native Scotland. Young David matured quickly when he was left to help his mother care for the farm and the family, which included a younger brother and two younger sisters, one a two-year-old and the other a baby girl born ten days after his father left. The enterprising family, with the help of neigh-

1836. U.S. census, 1910, Ogden, Weber Co., Utah, ED 229, r. 1611, p. 52, sh. 9B, dw. 182, fam. 192.

1837. U.S. census, 1920, Ogden, Weber Co., Utah, ED 161, r. 1869, p. 116, sh. 7B, dw. 155, fam. 176.

bors, had realized enough profit to surprise their father and husband with a much-needed addition to the house when he returned from his mission.

Young David continued to attend school, work on the farm, and, during the summer, deliver the Ogden Standard Examiner to a nearby mining town. He had an insatiable hunger for learning, and during his round trips on horseback, he spent much of the time reading and memorizing passages from the world's great literature that were later to permeate his sermons and writings. He also loved riding horses, swimming, and other sports; dramatics; debate; singing; and playing the piano with the Huntsville town orchestra.

After completing the eighth grade, David enrolled in the Church's Weber Stake Academy in Ogden, Utah. Two years later, he was back in Huntsville as principal of the community school, but after a year he decided that he needed more schooling for a career in teaching and enrolled at the University of Utah. He graduated in June 1897 as class president and valedictorian. The theme of his valedictory address, "An Unsatisfied Appetite for Knowledge Means Progress and Is the State of a Normal Mind," characterized his life.

After graduation Elder McKay accepted a mission call to Great Britain. He arrived in Liverpool on August 25, 1897, and, like his father before him, was soon appointed to preside over the Scottish conference (later known as district). During a special priesthood meeting, he received a powerful spiritual manifestation confirming the truthfulness of the gospel. He had been seeking that confirmation since childhood, and it remained with him throughout his life. In Liverpool in 1899, he discovered a saying that became a lifetime motto. Homesick and discouraged, he noticed over the doorway of an unfinished house an unusual stone arch bearing the inscription "What-E'er Thou Art, Act Well Thy Part." His attitude changed, and that perspective exemplified his life.

He returned home in the fall of 1899 and accepted a teaching position at Weber Stake Academy. On January 2, 1901, he married Emma Ray Riggs in the Salt Lake Temple; they had seven children.

As a teacher, McKay was popular, effective, and deeply concerned that his students absorb more than facts. He believed that teachers must lead students to stretch their minds into the world of ideas. "If you will give your class a thought, even one new thought during your recitation period," he later told other educators, "you will find that they will go away sat-

isfied. But it is your obligation to be prepared to give that new thought" (1953, p. 439). He also believed that teachers must develop in students the moral and ethical values that lead to responsible citizenship. "Teaching is the noblest profession in the world," he proclaimed, for "upon the proper education of youth depend the permanency and purity of the home, the safety and perpetuity of the nation" (1953, p. 436). "True education," he said, "seeks . . . to make men and women not only good mathematicians, proficient linguists, profound scientists, or brilliant literary lights, but also honest men, combined with virtue, temperance, and brotherly love—men and women who prize truth, justice, wisdom, benevolence, and self-control as the choicest acquisitions of a successful life" (1953, p. 441). Teachers must be the exemplars, and he scolded the nation for not recognizing the need to pay for outstanding teachers in the classroom.

In 1902 McKay became the principal of Weber Stake Academy, and he soon instituted a number of progressive and innovative program changes. His Church assignments during these years also centered on education, as he served on the Weber Stake Sunday School board and then as a member of the superintendency (see Sunday School). He was fully satisfied with what he believed would be a lifelong career in education when in 1906 everything changed: three members of the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles died, and David O. McKay, at age thirty-two, was called to that quorum.

In addition to his new responsibilities, Elder McKay remained active in educational administration. He stayed on as head of Weber Academy until 1908 and then served on its board of trustees until 1922. He was a member of the Board of Regents of the University of Utah in 1921–1922, and in 1940–1941 he was a member of the Board of Trustees of Utah State Agricultural College (later Utah State University). As a General Authority of the Church he became a member of the superintendency of the Church's Sunday School, and from 1918 to 1934 was the superintendent. In 1919 he became the Church's first Commissioner of Education, and in this assignment he had some difficult decisions to make. In 1920 he advised the closing of most Church-owned academies and the establishment of seminaries adjacent to all high schools with sufficient LDS population. Religious instruction would still be given to high school students, but without the expense of full high school programs. A seminary adjacent to Granite High in Salt Lake City had already proved successful, and the new recommendation was quickly put into effect. He also recommended that

©2008–2025 Alvy Ray Smith

Brigham Young University adopt a full college curriculum and that the other five Church colleges (four in Utah and one in Idaho) develop just two-year programs, primarily for training teachers. Within the next ten years, all the Utah colleges except Brigham Young University were transferred to the state.

Elder McKay became the most widely traveled Church leader of his day, an emissary to the growing worldwide Church. In 1920–1921 he toured the missions of the world, stopping at many places never before visited by a General Authority. From 1922 to 1924, he was back in Europe, this time as president of the European Mission (see Europe). His success there became legendary, as he did much to improve the public image of the Church. He also revitalized missionary work by urging every Latter-day Saint to make a commitment to bring one new member into the Church each year. In later years he became famous for his motto "Every member a missionary," an emphasis that began in Europe in 1923. In addition, he urged the Saints to remain in Europe rather than to emigrate to America, promising them that one day the full program of the Church, including sacred temples, would be made available in their homelands.

In 1934 President Heber J. Grant chose David O. McKay to be his Second Counselor in the First Presidency of the Church. In 1951, the same year that he and Emma Ray celebrated their golden wedding anniversary, he became President of the Church. Tall, still robust despite his seventy-seven years, possessing a full head of wavy white hair, and with eyes that one man characterized as “fiercely tender,” David O. McKay looked every bit the prophet his followers revered him to be.

President McKay’s administration covered an important period of transition. As he guided the Church into the last half of the twentieth century, he faced critical new challenges connected with numerical growth, international expansion, and a variety of political and social problems related to the rapidly changing world. Church membership nearly tripled, from 1.1 million to 2.8 million; the number of stakes grew from 184 to 500; the number of missions more than doubled; the missionary force expanded six times; temples were erected in Switzerland, New Zealand, and Great Britain, as well as California; and the Church was established in several new countries. As an experienced leader with both a firm hand and a humanitarian nature, President McKay was admirably suited for the task of

moving the Church toward the new internationalism that would characterize the later twentieth century.

In the summer of 1952 he visited nine European countries on what may have been the most significant tour of his career. His announcement that a site had been selected for the erection of a temple just outside Bern, Switzerland, ushered in a new era, symbolizing the establishment of the full program of the Church in nations outside North America. Having temples within traveling distance strengthened the Saints spiritually and encouraged them to remain in their homelands to build up the Church. President McKay dedicated the Swiss Temple in 1955, and soon temples began to dot the world. Smaller and less expensive than previous temples, the new temples introduced design changes and technological innovations (including special films) that made the temple ceremonies available in many languages.

Another step in the maturation of the Church outside North America was the organization of stakes. Having local stakes indicated that the local leaders were experienced enough to assume leadership in place of American mission presidents and that local members, rather than missionaries, could direct Church activities. The first stakes outside North America were organized in Hawaii (1935 and 1955) before President McKay's administration, and the second, in New Zealand (1958). These were followed, during his time as President, by stakes in Australia, England, the Netherlands, Germany, Switzerland, Mexico, Samoa, Scotland, Brazil, Argentina, Guatemala, Uruguay, Tonga, Peru, and Japan.

President McKay's humanitarian impulse, even in controversial areas of Church policy, was demonstrated during a mission tour of South Africa in 1954. There he was reminded of the difficulties involved with the Church's policy of not allowing blacks or people with black ancestry to hold the priesthood. At that time, to be ordained, members in South Africa had to trace their ancestral lines beyond the continent of Africa because of the high possibility of black ancestry. President McKay listened with great empathy to those whose inability to trace their genealogy kept them from bearing the priesthood, and he felt inspired to modify the policy so that the genealogical test would not apply. It remained for one of his successors, President Spencer W. Kimball, to be given the revelation on priesthood in 1978.

©2008–2025 Alvy Ray Smith

Other controversial questions confronted President McKay, one concerning education. In 1954 the continued state support of Utah's junior colleges became a heated political issue. At the urging of Governor J. Bracken Lee and as a money-saving device for the state, the legislature authorized the transfer of Snow, Weber, and Dixie colleges back to the Church. Citizens placed the issue on the ballot as a referendum measure, and President McKay, concerned that the colleges would deteriorate if the state continued to operate them without adequate financing, announced that the Church was willing to take the schools back and operate them on a sound financial basis. In the referendum, however, the people of the state voted against the move.

President McKay made a myriad of far-reaching administrative decisions. As an avid missionary, he approved a new proselytizing plan, A Systematic Program for Teaching the Gospel, and in 1961 he presided over the first world seminar for mission presidents, where the plan was introduced. He promoted the continuing expansion of seminaries, institutes of religion, and Church schools in areas where public educational opportunities were limited. Other administrative decisions demonstrated his willingness to innovate as needs arose. In 1961 he authorized ordaining members of the First Council of the Seventy to the office of high priest, which gave them the right to preside at stake conferences and thus eased the growing administrative burdens of the Quorum of the Twelve, and in 1967 he inaugurated the position of Regional Representative of the Twelve. In 1965 he also took the unusual step of expanding the number of counselors in the First Presidency, as his own ability to function effectively became impaired with age.

President David O. McKay believed that Church leadership also implied civic responsibility. Throughout his career he remained active in public affairs and was frequently asked to head important civic committees. During most of his presidential administration, he held weekly breakfast meetings with the head of the Salt Lake area Chamber of Commerce and the publisher of the Salt Lake Tribune, which gave him an opportunity to share concerns with these civic leaders and reach agreements on many areas of mutual interest. Politically, he made every effort to keep the Church nonpartisan and constantly encouraged Church members in the United States to be active in both major political parties. At times, however, he took clear stands on controversial political issues when it was appar-

©2008–2025 Alvy Ray Smith

ent to him that they were also moral issues. His denunciation of communism, for example, was uncompromising, on the grounds of its atheistic nature and its threat to the democratic institutions he valued. In 1969, amid the tense civil rights struggles that were dividing Americans as they had seldom been divided since the Civil War, he authorized the issuing of a strong official statement calling upon Church members everywhere to do their part to see that civil rights for all races were held inviolate.

President McKay kept up a steady pace of travel and administrative work until, in his nineties, his age required him to slow down. On January 18, 1970, at age ninety-six, he died in Salt Lake City.[1838]

Known children, of seven:

963 i **DAVID LAWRENCE [LAURENCE]**[11] **MCKAY**, born 30 Sept. 1901, Ogden, Weber Co., Utah, died 27 Oct. 1993, Salt Lake City, Salt Lake Co., Utah, and buried 30 Oct. 1993, Salt Lake City Cem.[1839]

964 ii **LLEWELYN R.**[11] **MCKAY**, born 5 June 1904 about 1905 (1880 census) or 4 June 1907 (burial record), Ogden, Weber Co., Utah, died 2 Jan. 1975, Salt Lake City, buried 4 Jan. 1975 Salt Lake City Cem.[1840]

965 iii **LOUISE JEANETTE**[11] **MCKAY**, born about 1907, Utah, married — **MORRELL**.

966 iv **ROYAL RIGGS**[11] **MCKAY**, born 21 Oct. about 1909, Ogden, Weber Co., Utah, died 21 Oct. 1909, buried (reinterment probably) 16 Mar. 1949, Salt Lake City Cem.[1841]

1838. *David O. McKay*, cites sources by David Lawrence McKay, Llewelyn R. McKay, and Jeanette McKay Morrell, his children; the *Wikipedia* entry for David O. McKay states that Fawn McKay Brodie, author of *No Man Knows My History* (for which she was excommunicated from the LDS church), was David's niece, and that Alan Ashton, cofounder of software company WordPerfect, was his grandson.

1839. *Cemetery Burials Database*, David Lawrence McKay, born 30 Sept. 1901, died 27 Oct. 1993, buried 30 Oct. 1993, birth place Ogden, Utah, death place Salt Lake City, Utah, grave location Salt Lake City Cem., West–3–80–1E.

1840. *Cemetery Burials Database*, "Llewelyen" R. McKay, born 4 June 1907, died 2 Jan. 1975, buried 4 Jan. 1975, birth placeUtah, death place Salt Lake City, Utah, grave location Salt Lake City Cem., West–3–79–1E.

1841. *Cemetery Burials Database*, Royal Riggs McKay, born "0/0/1947," died 21 Oct. 1909, buried 16 Mar. 1949, birth place Ogden, Utah, death place unknown, grave location Salt Lake City Cem., West–3–79–3E.

967 v **EMMA**[11] **MCKAY**, born about 1914, Utah.
968 vi **EDWARD**[11] **MCKAY**, born about 1916, Utah.

816. ADDISON HENRY[10] **RIGGS** (*604Lewis*[9], *Elias*[8], *Lewis*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Feb. 1857 (1900 census), New Jersey, and died 1944, Sarasota Co., Fla.[1842] He married 14 Apr. 1888, Berks Co., Pa.,[1843] **NORA L. ALBRIGHT**, who was born Feb. 1860 (1900 census), Pennsylvania, daughter of Frederick and probably Hannah (—) Albright.[1844]

From a sketch of Addison Henry Riggs:

> Addison Henry Riggs, eldest son of Lewis and Margaret E. (Allen) Riggs, was born near Hightstown, Mercer county, New Jersey, in 1857. He began his education in the public schools in his native village and took a special course in the Peddie Institute. He entered the employ of Wan-

1842. *Fla. Death Index, 1877–1998*, Addison Henry Riggs, died 1944, Sarasota Co., Fla., white, male.

1843. *Berks Co., Pa. Marriages, 1885–1929*, Addison Henry Riggs and Nora L. Albright, application 1887, vol. 737, source Berks Co., Pa. Marriage Records.

1844. U.S. census, 1870, Reading, Berks Co., Pa., r. 1307, p. 93A, dw. 218, fam. 237, lists Frederick Albright, 34, shoemaker, with Hannah, 29, and four children, William, 12, Nora, 10, Emma, 8, and Catharine, 4, all six born Pa.; *Find a Grave*, no. 62692654, Charles Evans Cem., Reading, Berks Co., Pa., reports unsourced her burial date as 25 Jan. 1899, and no. 60655742, same cem., has gravestone photograph, "Albright | Rosa M. | 1883–1973 || Frederick | 1836–1906 || Mary E. | 1848–1916 || M. Rebecca | 1872–1938;" *Pa. Veterans Burial Cards, 1777–1999*, Frederick Albright, born 21 May 1836, died 27 Feb. 1906, buried Charles Evan Cem., Reading, Pa., section Q, lot 250, veteran of Civil War, served as private in Company E, 167th Regiment "P. D. M.," from 12 Nov. 1862 to 12 Aug. 1863; *U.S. National Homes for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers, 1866–1938*, Frederick Albright, enlisted 27 Oct. 1862, Reading, Pa., private, Company E, 167 Pa. Drafted Militia, discharged 12 Aug. 1863, Reading, born Colebrookdale, Pa., shoemaker, married, nearest relative: wife, Mary E., of Reading, date of admission to home 22 Nov. 1898, discharge 19 Oct. 1904; U.S. census, 1880, Reading, Berks Co., Pa., ED 50, r. 1101, p. 231D, dw. 169, fam. 193, lists Frederick Albright, 43, works in shoe factory, wife, Mary, 37, and daughter, Rebecca, 7, all three born in Pa. of Pa. natives; Nora, 20, Emma, 19, and Catharine, 14, all resided in Reading in various families in the 1880 census; U.S. census, 1900, Reading, Berks Co., Pa., ED 69, r. 1378, p. 134, sh. 4A, dw. 54, fam. 54, lists Frederick Albright, 64, shoemaker born May 1836, Pa., wife of 29 yrs., Mary E., 57, born Feb. 1843, with four children, all living, including daughter, Mary R., 27, born Dec. 1872, son, "Samul" E., 19, born June 1880, and daughter, Rosa M., 16, born Nov. 1883, all born in Pa. of Pa. natives. All this suggests that Hannah died before the 1880 census, probably just after the 1870 census, and Frederick remarried Mary E.

> namaker & Brown, in Philadelphia, with whom he remained for two years. His experience during this period was highly advantageous to him in after years. He was subsequently engaged in a general store at Hightstown, which he left in 1876, and removed to Asbury Park. . . . April 14, 1888, Mr. Riggs was married to Miss Nora L. Allright [*sic*], a daughter of Frank [*sic*] Allright, of Reading, Pennsylvania, and this marriage has resulted in one child, a son, Earl, now aged fourteen years.[1845]

On 4 Dec. 1900 Addison H. Riggs, of Ocean Grove, Monmouth Co., N.J., was issued patent no. 662,965 for a nut-tapping machine.[1846]

In 1900 Addison H. Riggs, 43, a coal dealer born Feb. 1857 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Neptune Twp., Monmouth Co., N.J., with his wife of 13 years, Nora L., 40, born Feb. 1860 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and his son, "Earle," 12, born Jan. 1888 in New Jersey. Nina had had the one child only.[1847]On 16 July 1901 Addison H. Riggs, of Asbury Park, Monmouth Co., N.J., was issued patents no. 678,813 and 678,814 for a nut-tapping matchine and for a tap, particularly for a nut-tapping machine.[1848]

In 1920 Addison H. Riggs, 62, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Belmar Borough, Wall Twp., Monmouth Co., N.J., with his wife, Nora L., 59, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania tives.[1849]In 1930 Addison H. Riggs, 73, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Fla., with his wife, Nora L., 70, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his son, "Earle" A., 42, born in New Jersey, and his family (q.v. for details). Addison was first married at 30, and Nora at 27.[1850]Child:

1845. Ross and Hedley, *History of the N.J. Coast*, 3:147–48, presumably based on an interview with the subject.

1846. *U.S. Patent and Trademark Office Patents, 1790–1909*, application 2 Feb. 1899, renewed 11 Oct. 1899.

1847. U.S. census, 1900, Neptune Twp., Monmouth Co., N.J., ED 137, r. 987, p. 29, sh. 17B, dw. 388, fam. 467.

1848. U.S. Patent and Trademark Office Patents, 1790–1909, applications both 15 Nov. 1900.

1849. U.S. census, 1920, Belmar Borough, Wall Twp., Monmouth Co., N.J., ED 95, r. 1058, p. 182, sh. 1A, dw. 3, fam. 3.

1850. U.S. census, 1930, Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Fla., ED 4, r. 333, p. 209, sh. 15A, dw. 356, fam. 434.

+ 969 i **EARL ALBRIGHT**[11] **RIGGS**, born 16 Jan. 1888, Asbury Park, Monmouth Co., N.J., married **TERESA M. GALLAGHER**, and had one child.

822. ELIAS E.[10] **RIGGS** (*604John C.*[9], *Elias*[8], *Lewis*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1863, New Jersey. He married about 1889 **MARY A. BASTO [BARTOW?]**, who was born about 1868, New Jersey, daughter of Edward M. and Sarah E. (—) Basto.[1851]

In 1910 Elias E. Riggs, 45, a druggist born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Trenton, Mercer Co., N.J., with his wife of 21 years, Mary A., 40, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with his son John M., 19, and daughter, Emma A., 17, both born in New Jersey, and with his father, John C., 72 (q.v.), and one servant.[1852]

Children:

970 i **JOHN M.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1891, New Jersey.
971 ii **EMMA A.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1893, New Jersey.

825. EDWARD W.[10] **RIGGS** (*643William M.*[9], *Loren*[8], *Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born June 1879, New Jersey.

In 1910 Edward W. Riggs, 30, widower, a snuff mill foreman born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Hightstown Borough, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., with his son, Harold C., 6, born in New Jersey of a mother born in New Jersey. Next door was William Riggs, 55.[1853]

See the 1920 census in William M. Riggs's sketch.

Known child:

1851. U.S. census, 1870, Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., r. 871, p. 18B, dw. 64, fam. 64, lists Edward Basto, 27, a baker, Sarah, 26, and Mary A., 2, all three born N.J.; U.S. census, 1880, Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., r. 789, p. 456C, dw. 66, fam. 81, lists Edward M. Bartow [Bastow?], 35, a baker born in N.Y. of N.Y. natives, wife, Sarah E., 35, born in N.J. of N.J. natives, and daughter, Mary A., 12, born N.J.

1852. U.S. census, 1910, Trenton, Mercer Co., N.J., ED 83, r. 897, p. 255, sh. 7B, dw. 137, fam. 146.

1853. U.S. census, 1910, Hightstown Borough, East Windsor Twp., Mercer Co., N.J., ED 35, r. 895, p. 225, sh. 15B, dw. 385, fam. 406. William resided in dw. 383.

972 i **HAROLD C.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1904, New Jersey, married about 1929 **ELLA M. —**, and had at least one child (1) Charlotte[12] Riggs, married — Bearse, and had at least one child: (i) Deborah[13] Bearse. See sketch of Lewis[7] Riggs.

In 1930 Harold C. Riggs, 26, a storage battery sales engineer born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Langhorne Manor, Bucks Co., Pa., with his wife, Ella M., 24, born in New Jersey of a mother born in Delaware and a German father. Harold was 25 at first marriage, and Ella was 23.[1854]

835. CLARENCE RAPPLEYE[10] **RIGGS** (*640Frank Ely*[9], *Loren*[8], *Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1])[1855] was born 29 May 1880, Wayne Co.,[1856] Mich., died 23 Sept. 1942, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich.,[1857] and was buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[1858] He married (Figure 25) 29 Aug. 1905, Belleville,[1859] **ETTA M.**

1854. U.S. census, 1930, Langhorne Manor, Bucks Co., Pa., ED 34, r. 2007, p. 205, sh. 4B, dw. 385, fam. 406.

1855. His middle name comes (almost) from, *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Clarence "Rappeyle" Riggs, 38, of Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., born 29 May 1880, farmer, nearest relative Etta M. Riggs, his wife, of the same address, signed Clarence R. Riggs, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Plymouth, Wayne Co., Mich.

1856. The birth county is from, *U.S. WWII Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, "Clarrance" R. Riggs, of Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., 62, born 29 May 1880, Wayne Co., Mich., name and address of person who will always know your address May Cox, Willis, Mich., signed Clarrance R. Riggs.

1857. *Mich. Death Records, 1867–1950*, Clarence R. Riggs, 62, male, married, born May 1880, died 23 Sept. 1942, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., father Frank Riggs, mother Ella Rappleye, FHL 6897.

1858. *Find a Grave*, no. 26916488, gravestone photograph, by Lori Fredona, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., Riggs family stone, contains seven names in three columns: column 1: "Clarrance | Riggs | 1880 [Masonic symbol] 1842 | Flora M. | Riggs | 1908–1929 | Doris H. | Riggs | 1920–1927," column 2: "Maurice | Riggs | 1925 [*sic*]," and column 3: "Antonoes | Mihailitis | 1886–1957 | Etta | Mihailitis | 1883–1970 | Luella E. | Riggs | 1915–1937."

1859. *Mich. Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, image online, Wayne Co., quarter ending 30 Sept. 1905, "[no.] 47126 [licensed] Aug 28 1905 [names] Clarence R Riggs | Etta M Coykendall [age] 25 | 22 [race] White | White [residence] Belleville Mich | Belleville Mich [birthplace] Michigan | Michigan [occupation] Carpenter [father] Frank | Hiram [mother] Ella Rappley [*sic*] | Stella Pullen [times previously married] No | No [married] Aug 29 1905 Belleville Mich [by] Timothy Edwards | Clergyman [witnesses] Loren Riggs | Jack Pullen [their residences] Belleville Mich | Van Buren Tsp."

COYKENDALL, who was born 18 May 1883,[1860] Belleville, daughter of Hiram and Stella (Pullen) Coykendall,[1861] and died 1970, and was buried in Hillside Cem. Etta married, second, 10 Apr. 1952, Inkster, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1862] Anthony/Antonoes Mihailitis, who was born 1886, died 1957, and was buried in Hillside Cem.

This is my correspondent Lori Fredona's line.

In 1910 Clarence R. Riggs, 29, a carpenter born in Michigan of Michigan natives, resided in Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife of four years, Etta C., 2[7?], born in Michigan of Michigan natives, and with his daughter, "Medeline F.," 2, born in Michigan. Etta had had only the one child.[1863]

In 1920 Clarence R. Riggs, 39, a farmer born in Michigan of Michigan natives, resided in Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Etta M., 36, born in Michigan of Michigan natives, and with his daughter, Flora M., 11, son, Loren K., 9, daughter, Luella S., 4 3/12, and son, Harlow [or Harlan] T., 2 10/12, all born in Michigan.[1864]

In 1930 Clarence R. Riggs, 49, a road laborer born in Michigan of Michigan natives, resided in Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., with his wife, Etta C., 46, born in Michigan of Michigan natives, and with his daughters, Luella E., 14, son, "Arlow" T., 13, and daughter, Frances M., 1 11/12, all born in Michigan, and one lodger. Clarence was first married at 25, and Etta at 22.[1865]

1860. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Etta C. Riggs "Mihalitis," SSN 372–20–1841, born 18 May 1883, claim 1 Aug. 1957.

1861. U.S. census, 1900, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 205, r. 755, p. 254, sh. 5B, dw. 131, fam. 133, lists Hiram Coykendall, 44, born Aug. 1855, Mich., wife of 21 yrs., Stella, 41, born May 1859, Mich., with 2 children (of 5 total and 5 surviving), including daughter, Etta, 17, born May 1883, Mich.

1862. *Mich. Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, Wayne Co., Anthony Mihailitis, 64, born "Cypress," father Anasticia Mihailitis, mother Mary George, to Etta Riggs, 67, born Belleville, Mich., father Hiram Coykendall, mother "Lizzie" Pullen, on 10 Apr. 1952, Inkster, Wayne Co., Mich., county no. 823915, state no. 502415.

1863. U.S. census, 1910, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 308, r. 679, p. 178, sh. 5A, dw. 344, fam. 344.

1864. U.S. census, 1920, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 789, r. 821, p. 127, sh. 7A. dw. 164, fam. 166.

1865. U.S. census, 1930, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., ED 47, r. 1030, p. 129, sh. 18B, dw.

In 1940 Clarence "C." Riggs, 59, a farmer born in Michigan, resided in Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., with his wife, Etta, 57, born in Michigan, and with his daughter, Frances., 12, born in Michigan. They had resided in the same place in 1935.[1866]

Children:

973 i **FLORA MADELINE[11] RIGGS**, born 1908, Michigan, died 1929, buried with her parents in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich. (see their burial record for shared monument).

+ 974 ii **LOREN KENDALL[11] RIGGS**, born 21 Apr. 1910, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., married (1) **ANNA/ANNE MARIE (PELT) WALKER**, and had three children, married (2) **GLENADINE ETHEL (MACKINDER) —**, and had one child. ***This is Lori Fredona's line.***

975 iii **LUELLA S.[11] RIGGS**, born about 1916, Michigan.

976 iv **HARLOW T.[11] RIGGS**, born about 1917, Michigan.

977 v **FRANCES M.[11] RIGGS**, born about 1928, Michigan.

838. HAROLD MAURICE[10] RIGGS (*640Frank Ely[9], Loren[8], Peter[7], David[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 25 Sept. 1890, Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1867] died 5 July 1942, Augusta Twp., Washtenaw Co., Mich.,[1868] and was buried 8 July 1942 in St. John the Baptist Catholic Cem., Ypsilanti.[1869] He married 27 Oct. 1913, Ypsilanti,

---

471, fam. 507.

1866. U.S. census, 1940, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., ED 81–68, r. 1824, p. 1101, sh. 4B, dw. 72.

1867. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Harold M. Riggs, 26, of Detroit, Mich., born 25 Sept. 1890, Belleville, Mich., employed by Ford Motor Co., Highland Park, wife and two children, registered 5 June 1917, Wayne Co., Mich.

1868. *Mich., U.S., Death Records, 1867–1952*, Washtenaw Co., image 1925 of 3102 online, death certificate 81 6820, Harold Maurice Riggs, SSN 372–01–1648, of Augusta Twp., Washtenaw Co., Mich., died there 5 July 1942, aged 51 yrs. 9 mos. 10 dys., male, white, married to Ruth Olive Riggs, 50, he was born 25 Sept. 1890, Belleville, Mich., employed by Ford Motor Co., Willow Run Bomber Plant, father Frank Riggs, born Belleville, Mich., mother Ella Rappaleye [sic], born Ypsilanti, Mich., informant Ruth Olive Riggs, wife, buried 8 July 1942, St. John's Cem., Ypsilanti.

1869. *Find a Grave*, no. 66262978, gravestone photograph, St. John the Baptist Catholic Cem., Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., "Harold M. | Riggs | 1890—1942."

Washtenaw Co., Mich.,[1870] **RUTH OLIVE RYAN**, who was born 12 Feb. 1892, Augusta Twp., Washtenaw Co., Mich.,[1871] daughter of John and Ellen (—) Ryan, and who died in 1972, and was buried near her husband.[1872]

In 1930 Harold M. Riggs, 39, a life insurance agent born in Michigan of Michigan natives, resided in Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., with his wife, Ruth O., 38, born in Michigan of Michigan natives, and with his sons, Frank K., 15, and John "R.," 12, daughters, Grace M., 10, Ruth L., 9, Rosemary I., 2 3/12, and son, Richard H., 1 0/12, all born in Michigan. Harold was first married at 23, and Ruth at 21.[1873]

In 1940 Harold M. Riggs, 49, an auto factory laborer born in Michigan, resided in Augusta Twp., Washtenaw Co., Mich., with his wife, R. Olive, 47, born in Michigan, and with his daughter, "Rose Mary," 12, and sons, Richard H., 11, Robert D., 8, and Donald E., 6, all born in Michigan. They all had resided in the same house in 1935.[1874]

Known children:

978 i **FRANK K.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1915, Michigan.

+ 979 ii **JOHN JAMES**[11] **RIGGS**, born 14 Apr. 1917, Detroit, Wayne Co., Mich. married **ARDA MARIE HEIBEIN**, and had at least three children. ***This is Christopher Riggs's line.***

1870. *Mich., U.S., Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, image 143 of 667 online, "[no.] 319 [licensed] Oct. 27 1913 [groom | bride] Harold M. Riggs | Ruth Olive Ryan [ages] 23 | 21 [race] W | W [residences] Hand, Mich. | Yp[silanti [birthplaces] Mich | Mich [occupations] Mail Carrier | At home [fathers] Frank | John [mothers] Ella Raplalye [*sic*] | Ellen [previous marriages] 0 | 0 [married] Oct. 27 1913 [where] Ypsilanti [by] O. Loyd [*sic*] Morris | minister [witnesses] G. E. Morris | Marion Morris [their residences] Ypsilanti | Ypsilanti."

1871. *Mich., U.S., Births and Christenings Index, 1867–1911*, Ruth Olive Ryan, female, born 12 Feb. 1892, Augusta, Washtenaw Co., Mich., father John Ryan, mother "Nellie" Ryan, FHL 1019071.

1872. *Find a Grave*, no. 66263031, gravestone photograph, St. John the Baptist Catholic Cem., Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., "Ruth O. | Riggs | 1892—1972."

1873. U.S. census, 1930, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., ED 48, p. 139, sh. 5B, dw. 121, fam. 168, FHL 2340765.

1874. U.S. census, 1940, Augusta Twp., Washtenaw Co., Mich., ED 81-29, r. 1823, p. 461, sh. 13B, dw. 256.

980 iii **GRACE M.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 1920, Michigan, died 2004, buried near her parents,[1875] married **JOHN G. LANGSTAFF**, born 1929, died 1997, and buried with his wife.
981 iv **RUTH L.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1921, Michigan, married — **RICHARDS** (see brother John's obit.).
982 v **ROSEMARY I.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1928, Michigan, married — **KELLY** (see brother John's obit.).
983 vi **RICHARD H.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1929, Michigan.
984 vii **ROBERT D.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1932, Michigan.
985 viii **DONALD E.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1934, Michigan.

839. FLOYD IRVING[10] **RIGGS** (*643Irving H.*[9], *Loren*[8], *Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 22 Mar. 1893, Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1876] and died Oct. 1963, last residence Michigan.[1877] He married **ELIZABETH M. —**, who was born about 1895, Michigan.

In 1920 Floyd [or "Floy I."] Riggs, 26, a farmer born in Michigan of Michigan natives, resided in Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., with his wife, Elizabeth M., 25, born in Michigan of Michigan natives, and with his sons, George I., 4 6/12, and Harry T., 2 4/12, both born in Michigan. Irving Riggs, 51, resided next door.[1878]

Known children:

986 i **GEORGE I.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 1915, Michigan, died 1955, buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.,[1879] married **ALICE V. —**, born 1919, died 1956, buried Hillside.
987 ii **HARRY T.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1918, Michigan.

1875. *Find a Grave*, no. 66262822, gravestone photograph, St. John the Baptist Catholic Cem., Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., "Langstaff | John G. | 1920–1997 || Grace M. | 1920–2004."

1876. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Floyd Irving Riggs, 24, of Detroit, Mich., born 22 Mar. 1893, Belleville, Mich., locomotive engineer, wife and one child, registered 5 June 1917, Detroit, Mich.

1877. SSDI, Floyd Riggs, SSN 364–10–1893, born 22 Mar. 1893, died Oct. 1963, last residence Mich., issued Mich. (before 1951).

1878. U.S. census, 1920, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., ED 788, r. 821, p. 113, sh. 6A, dw. 120, fam. 121. Irving resided in dw. 119.

1879. *Find a Grave*, no. 64784427, gravestone photograph, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Riggs | Alice V. |1919–1956 || George I. | 1915–1955."

842. LYDIA MAY[10] **RIGGS** (*671Isaac H.*[9], *James L. L.*[8], *Solomon*[7], *?David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1871, Iowa. She married **CHARLES A. REED**, who was born about 1872, Iowa.

In 1920 Charles A. Reed, 48, a farmer born in Iowa of a father born in England and a mother in Canada, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, Lydia M. Riggs Reed, 48, born in Iowa of a father born in New York and a mother in Minnesota, and with his daughters, Rosa L., 17, and Verna, 9, both born in Iowa.[1880]

Known children:

988 i **ROSA L.**[11] **REED**, born 28 Aug. 1902, 12 Mile Lake Twp., Emmet Co., Iowa.[1881]

989 ii **VERNA**[11] **REED**, born about 1911, Iowa.

846. EDWIN I.[10] **RIGGS** (*671Isaac H.*[9], *James L. L.*[8], *Solomon*[7], *?David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 25 Aug. 1886, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa,[1882] died 6 Apr. 1953, Estherville, and was buried 9 Apr. 1953 in East Side Cem., Estherville (obit.). He married (1) 19 Apr. 1911 (obit.) **IDA CHRISTINE BERDAHL**, who was born 14 Feb. 1884, Emmet Co., Iowa (obit.), died 24 or 25 Apr. 1917, and was buried in East Side Cem.[1883] He married (2) **CARRIE —**.

In 1930 Edwin Riggs, 44, a construction laborer born in Iowa of a father born in New York and a mother in Wisconsin, resided in Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., Minn., as a lodger.[1884]

His obituary:

1880. U.S. census, 1920, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, ED 95, r. 489, p. 78, sh. 16A, dw. 338, fam. 393.

1881. *Iowa Births and Christenings Index, 1857–1947*, Rosa L. Reed, born 28 Aug. 1902, 12 Mile Lake Twp., Emmet Co., Iowa, father Charles A. Reed, mother Lydia May Riggs [FHL 1255706].

1882. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Edwin I. Riggs, 30, of Estherville, Iowa, born 25 Aug. 1886, Estherville, a teamster, reg. 5 June [?], Estherville.

1883. *Find a Grave*, no. 60347002, gravestone photograph, East Side Cem, Estherville, Emmet Co, Iowa, " 'Ida C. | Wife of I. E. Riggs | 1884 – 1917 | Riggs."

1884. U.S. census, 1930, Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., Minn., ED 55, r. 1092, p. 27, sh. 27A, line 50.

Ed Riggs, of Estherville, formerly of near Graettinger, passed away at the Simpson nursing home in Estherville on Monday, April 6th. He had been in poor health for some time. Funeral services were held at the Sternborg Funeral Home Thursday, April 9. Burial was in East Lawn [Side] cemetery. The Rev. L. G. Hinderaker conducted the services assisted by the Rev. G. E. Gunderson of Wallingford.

Mr. Riggs is survived by his wife, Mrs. Carrie Riggs, who has been a patient in Holy Family hospital for several months, three daughters, Ida, Genevieve and Alice and a son, Francis, children by a former marriage. Other survivors include one brother, Cecil of Estherville and two sisters, both of Spirit Lake.[1885]

From Ida's obituary:

Ida Christine Berdahl was born in Emmet county February 14th, 1884, being at the time of her death 33 years, 2 months and 9 days of age. She was married April 19, 1911 to Edward (Edwin) Riggs and to this union four children were born, all of whom survive her. they are Genevieve, Alice, Francis and the babe ten days old. (Ida Christine aka Betty) Mrs. Riggs, in early life, united with the German Lutheran church and remained a devoted member all her life. With the exception of six years spent in Martin county, Minnesota, she was a life long member of this community. At the time we go to press funeral arrangements have not been completed.[1886]

Children of the first marriage, to Ida (one of the children was born just before its mother's death in late Apr. 1917):[1887]

990 i **IDA[11] RIGGS.**
991 ii **GENEVIEVE[11] RIGGS**.

1885. Obit., *Graettinger Times*, Estherville, Iowa, 23 Apr. 1953. From *Find a Grave*, no. 60351414, East Side Cem, Estherville, Emmet Co, Iowa, no photograph.

1886. Obits., citing Emmet County Museum Obituary Book. From *Find a Grave*, no. 60347002, gravestone photograph, East Side Cem, Estherville, Emmet Co, Iowa.

1887. Obit., citing Emmet County Museum Obituary Book, "Just as we go to press we learn of the death of Mrs. Ed Riggs. Only a few days ago a baby was born to the Riggs home and all seemed to be doing well. Mrs. Riggs was taken suddenly ill and passed away this morning. (April 25, 1917)." From *Find a Grave*, no. 60347002, gravestone photograph, East Side Cem, Estherville, Emmet Co, Iowa.

992 iii **ALICE J.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1914, Iowa. She resided with her uncle Albert Cecil Riggs in the 1920 U.S. and the 1925 Iowa state censuses.

993 iv **FRANCIS EDWIN**[11] **RIGGS**, born 8 Oct. 1915, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, died 28 Apr. 1991, Springhill, Hernando Co., Fla.,[1888] and had at least one child: (1) Francis Donald[12] Riggs, born 21 July 1945, Chicago, Cook Co., Ill.[1889] Francis ("Frank") is my correspondent on this family. His YDNA matches that of the immigrant Edward[1] Riggs on 66 of 67 markers.

In 1920 Francis Riggs, 4, born in Iowa of Iowa natives, resided in Center Twp., Emmet Co., Iowa, in the residence of Henery Kruse, 73, born in Germany, and his family.[1890]

In 1930 Francis Riggs, 14, born in Iowa of Iowa natives, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, in the residence of his uncle, Charles H. Reed, 58, born in Iowa of a father born in England and a mother in Canada, and his wife of 21 years, Lidia, 58, born in Iowa of New York natives, and two daughters.[1891]

847. ALBERT CECIL[10] **RIGGS** (671*Isaac H.*[9], *James L. L.*[8], *Solomon*[7], *?David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 13 Apr. 1889, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa,[1892] died 9 Aug. 1962, Estherville, and buried in the East Side Cem. there.[1893] He married 13 June 1914 (obit.), Dows, Wright Co., Iowa, **LELA MAE BULLIS**, who was born 8 Mar. 1893 (obit.), Missouri, granddaughter of German and Elizabeth (McNutt) Bullis,[1894] and died 1949, and was buried next to her husband.

1888. *Fla. Death Index, 1877–1998*, Francis E. Riggs, died 28 Apr. 1991, Hernando Co., Fla., aged 75, certificate 41410.

1889. Email from Frank (Francis Donald[12]) Riggs, 25 Feb. 2013.

1890. U.S. census, 1920, Center Twp., Emmet Co., Iowa, ED 91, r. 489, p. 16, sh. 1B, dw. 16, fam. 16.

1891. U.S. census, 1930, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, ED 9, r. 651, p. 185, sh. 14B, dw. 351, fam. 351.

1892. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Albert Cecil Riggs, 28, of Estherville, Iowa, born 13 Apr. 1889, Estherville, Iowa, cement mason, married with wife and child, registered 5 June 1917, Estherville.

1893. *Find a Grave*, no. 29020537, gravestone photograph, by N. S. Ferguson, East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, "Riggs | Lela M. | 1893–1949 || A. Cecil | 1889–1962."

1894. U.S. census, 1900, Pleasant, Wright Co., Iowa, ED 166, r. 468, p. 259, sh. 4B, dw. 89, fam.

From his obituary:

Albert Cecil Riggs, 73, was found dead of a heart attack in the flower garden of his home at W. 405 5th Ave N. yesterday [Aug 10, 1962] at 10:30 a. m.

Mr. Riggs was a lifelong resident of Estherville, operating a draying and trucking business here.

He was born here April 13, 1889, the son of Isaac and Sarah Riggs, and was married to Lela Mae Bullis, June 13, 1914, at Dows. Mr. Riggs was a 1909 graduate of Estherville High School.

Survivors include one son, Rex; twin daughters, Mrs. William (Dorothy) Hiveley and Mrs. Vern (Doris) Dahna, all of Estherville, a niece, Mrs. August (Alice) Haisman of Armstrong, who was reared in the Riggs home; one sister, Mrs. Ed Beatty of Spirit Lake and 15 grandchildren.

Preceding him in death were his wife, four sisters and four brothers.[1895]

From her obituary:

Mrs. A. Cecil Riggs, 56, longtime Estherville resident, died of heart disease at 6 a. m. today [March 18, 1949] at her home. She had been ill about a year and a half suffering from a heart condition.

She was born Lela Bullis, March 8, 1893 in Belmond* and received her education there. June 13, 1914, she was married to A. Cecil Riggs of Estherville, and the couple came to Estherville where they have made their home ever since. Mr. Riggs is a drayman by occupation.

The deceased was a member of the Methodist Church.

The couple had three children, all of whom survive, and they also raised a niece of Mr. Riggs. The survivors are two daughters, Mrs. William Hiveley, and Mrs. Vern Dahna of Estherville, a son, Rex of Estherville, and the niece, Mrs. August Haisman of Armstrong.[1896]

92, lists German Bullis, 76, born N.Y., wife of 54 yrs., Elizabeth, 69, born Ohio, granddaughter, Lela "May" Bullis, 7, born Mar. 1893, Mo. of parents born in Iowa.

1895. Obit., unnamed newspaper, probably dated 11 Aug. 1962 judging from the bracketed insert in the first paragraph. From *Find a Grave*, no. 29020537, East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa.

1896. Obit., unnamed newspaper, probably dated 18 Mar. 1949 judging from the bracketed insert in the first paragraph. From *Find a Grave*, no. 29020494, East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa. The asterisk next to Belmond is footnoted "most contributors and family information lists a

In 1920 Cecil Riggs, 30, a cement mason born in Iowa of a father born in New York and a mother in Wisconsin, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, with his wife, Lela, 26, born in Missouri of Missouri natives, and with his son, Rex, 2 9/12, born in Iowa, his niece, Alice, 6, born in Iowa of Iowa natives, his father, Isaac, 68 (q.v.), and his sister, Martha, 21, with his same nativities.[1897]

On 1 Jan. 1925, A. Cecil Riggs, 36, born in Iowa of a father (Ike H. Riggs) born in New York and a mother (Sarah Connor) in Wisconsin who were married in Iowa, resided in Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, with his wife, Lela M., 32, born in Missouri of a father (German Bullis) born in Pennsylvania and a mother (Elizabeth McNutt) born in Pennsylvania who were married in Ohio, and son, Rex D., 8, and daughters, Dorothy N., 3, and Dorris C., 3, all three born in Iowa, and his niece, Alice J., 11, born in Iowa of a father (Edwin I. Riggs) born in Iowa and a mother (Ida "Burdell") born in Iowa who were married in Minnesota, and his father, Ike H. Riggs, 73 (q.v.).[1898]

Children:

994 i **REX D.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1917, Iowa
995 ii **DOROTHY N.**[11] **RIGGS** (twin), born about 1922, Iowa.
996 iii **DORRIS C.**[11] **RIGGS** (twin), born about 1922, Iowa.

848. LUCILE MARIE[10] **RIGGS** (*671Isaac H.*[9], *James L. L.*[8], *Solomon*[7], *?David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Apr. 1891 (1900 census), Iowa. She married 6 Dec. 1909 (obit.) **CLYDE WILLARD BEATTY**, who was born 6 Apr. 1880, New Hampton, Chickasaw Co., Iowa, son of John and Rhoda (—) Beatty, and died 15 Sept. 1975, Spirit Lake, Dickinson Co., Iowa, and was buried 20 Sept. 1975, East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa.[1899]

Obituary:

---

birth place of Bates Co., Mo." Belmond is probably Belmond, Wright Co., Iowa.

1897. U.S. census, 1920, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, ED 96, r. 489, p. 80, sh. 2A, dw. 23, fam. 23.

1898. Iowa state census, 1925, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, dw. 614.

1899. Obit., *Spirit Lake Beacon*, Spirit Lake, Iowa, 2 Oc. 1975. From *Find a Grave*, no. 74787760, East Side Cem, Estherville, Emmet Co, Iowa, no photograph.

Funeral services for Clyde Willard Beatty of Spirit Lake were held Saturday, Sept. 20, at Donovan-Leyson Chapel in Spirit Lake, with Rev. Robert Phillips presiding.

Interment was at East Side Cemetery in Estherville. Pallbearers were William Hively, Roland Harker, Elmer Kilts, Ed Lloyd, Jr., Larry Kelly and Calvin Hardman.

Clyde Beatty was born April 6, 1880 at New Hampton, Iowa to John and Rhoda Beatty. He attended school at New Hampton and later attended Ames Agricultural College.

On Dec. 6, 1909 he was united in marriage to Lucille Marie Riggs at Estherville. Three children were born to this union, two sons and one daughter.

Most of his life was spent farming in Dickinson County and after his retirement in about 1935 he moved to Spirit Lake, which has been his home ever since.

Clyde died at his home at 710 14th Street in Spirit Lake on Sept. 15, 1975 of a heart attack. He was 95 years of age.

He is survived by his two sons, Albert Beatty of Waterloo, Lester Beatty of Ocheyedan, and one daughter Ethel, Mrs. Celland Brown of Des Moines; one sister-in-law, eight grandchildren and 18 great grandchildren.

Preceding him in death were his wife in 1962, three sisters and two brothers.[1900]

Children:

997 i **ALBERT**[11] **BEATTY**.
998 ii **LESTER**[11] **BEATTY**.
999 iii **ETHEL**[11] **BEATTY**, married **CELLAND BROWN**.

850. ANSON J.[10] **RIGGS** (*697Northrop*[9], *Josiah Anson*[8], *Miles*[7], *Josiah*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born about 1859, Illinois. He married (1) about 1904. He married (2) about 1906 **DAISY V. —**, who was born about 1875, Missouri.

In 1910 Anson J. Riggs, 51, a clothing store floorman born in Illinois of New York natives, resided in Manhattan, New York City, N.Y., with

1900. Obit., *Spirit Lake Beacon*, Spirit Lake, Iowa, 2 Oc. 1975. From *Find a Grave*, no. 74787760, East Side Cem, Estherville, Emmet Co, Iowa, no photograph.

his (second) wife, of four years, Daisy V., 35, born in Missouri of a father born in Missouri and a mother in Ohio. She had had no children, and it was her first marriage.[1901]

In 1920 Anson J. Riggs, 60, a clothing floorman born in Illinois of New York natives, resided in Bronx, New York City, N.Y., with his wife, Daisy V., 44, born in Missouri of a father born in Missouri and a mother in Ohio, and his son, Anson V., 9, born in New York.[1902]

In 1930 Anson J. Riggs, 71, a commercial salesman born in Illinois of New York natives, resided in Tuckahoe, Westchester Co., N.Y., with his wife, Daisy V., 45 [*sic*], born in Missouri of a father born in Missouri and a mother in Ohio, and his son, Anson V., 18, a college student born in New York. Anson J. was first married at age 45, and Daisy at 30.[1903]

[There was an Anson V. Riggs, born about 1949, Michigan, died 13 Jan. 1981, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, aged 32, married.][1904] [See also U.S. Public Records Index.]

Child:

1000 i **ANSON V.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1911, New York, married 11 Aug. 1934, Tuckahoe, N.Y.,[1905] **HELEN A. DUNBAR**.

852. MILES S.[10] **RIGGS** (*702Harvey*[9], *Josiah Anson*[8], *Miles*[7], *Josiah*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Dec. 1862 (1900 census), Illinois. He married about 1892 **ANNA —**, who was born May 1870, Illinois.

In 1900 Miles Riggs, 37, a lumber yard fireman born Dec. 1862 in Illinois of a father born in New York and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Pontiac, Livingston Co., Ill., with his wife of eight years, Anna, 30,

1901. U.S. census, 1910, Manhattan, New York City, New York Co., N.Y., ED 678, r. 1026, p. 89, sh. 18A, dw. [marked out, perhaps 23], fam. 447.

1902. U.S. census, 1920, Bronx, New York City, Bronx Co., N.Y., ED 158, r. 1133, p. 58, sh. 6A, dw. 17, fam. 164.

1903. U.S. census, 1930, Tuckahoe, Westchester Co., N.Y., ED 123, r. 1659, p. 85, sh. 7A, dw. 174, fam. 174.

1904. *Ohio Deaths, 1908–1932, 1938–1944, and 1958–2002*, <Ancestry.com>, Anson V. Riggs, certificate 003344, SSN 476–54–3839, census tract 0049; SSDI, Anson Riggs, SSN 476–54–3839, born 1 Oct. 1948, died Jan. 1981, issued Minn. (1963).

1905. Innes Getty, *St. John's Church, Tuckahoe, NY, 1853–1939*, manuscript NYG&B, 1948, marriages, 50, "Aug 11, 1934. Anson V. Riggs Helen A. Dunbar."

born May 1870 in Illinois of Norway natives, and with his son, Lloyd, 6, born Aug. 1893, and daughter, Aretta, 3, born June 1896, both born in Illinois. Also in the household was Clara Johnson, 16, born Mar. 1884 in South Dakota of Denmark natives who was "taken & raise." And there was a boarder in the household. Anna had had two children, with both surviving. Next door was Harvey Riggs, 66.[1906]

In 1910 Miles Riggs, 46, city police chief born in Illinois of a father born in New York and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Pontiac, Livingston Co., Ill., with his wife of 18 years, "Annie," 40, born in Illinois of Norwegian parents, and with his son, "Loyd," 16, daughter, "Arretta," 13, and son, Miles, 4, all three born in Illinois. Also in the household were four roomers. Anna had had three children, with all three surviving.[1907]

In 1920 M. S. Riggs, 58, widower, a fire department driver born in Illinois of a father born in New York and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Pontiac, Livingston Co., Ill., with his son, Miles, 13, born in Illinois of a mother born in Illinois.[1908]

Children:

1001 i **LLOYD**[11] **RIGGS**, born Aug. 1893, Illinois.
1002 ii **ARETTA**[11] **RIGGS**, born June 1896, Illinois.
1003 iii **MILES**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1906, Illinois.

868. WARREN E.[10] **RIGGS** (*705Martin Smith*[9], *Josiah Anson*[8], *Miles*[7], *Josiah*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 13 Apr. 1887, New York, and died Mar. 1968, last residence Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y.[1909] He married about 1908 **MAY/MAE E. —**, who was born about 1889, New York.

In 1910 Warren Riggs, 23, an iron worker born in New York of New York natives, resided in Matteawan, Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with

1906. U.S. census, 1900, Pontiac, Livingston Co., Ill., ED 113, r. 318, p. 177, sh. 6A, dw. 118, fam. 127. Harvey resided in dw. 117.
1907. U.S. census, 1910, Pontiac, Livingston Co., Ill., ED 38, r. 303, p. 2, sh. 2B, dw. 40, fam. 43.
1908. U.S. census, 1920, Pontiac, Livingston Co., Ill., ED 43, r. 383, p. 44, sh. 1A, dw. 3, fam. 4.
1909. SSDI, Warren Riggs, SSN 095–10–0953, born 13 Apr. 1887, died Mar. 1968, last residence 12508 Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

his wife of two years, May, 21, born in New York of New York natives. She had had one child, and it survived and resided in the household: daughter, Anna May, 1, born in New York. Next door were Mary J. and Edward.[1910]

On 5 Oct. 1917 Warren Riggs, 30, of Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y., registered for the draft. He had been born 13 "Abril" 1887, Matteawan, N.Y. He was married and had three children.[1911]

In 1920 Warren Riggs, 32, an iron foundry moulder born in New York of a father born in New York and a mother in France, resided in Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with his wife, May, 31, born in New York of Irish natives, and with his daughter, Anna, 11, and sons, Joseph, 7, and George, 3, all three born in New York.[1912]

In 1930 Warren E. Riggs, 32, a foundry moulder born in New York of New York natives, resided in Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y., with his wife, Mae E., 41, born in New York of New York natives, and with his sons, Joseph E., 17, and George J., 13, daughter, Jane E., 7, son, Mertin P., 4 3/12, and daughters, Margaret T., 11/12, and Anna Toth, 21, first married at 20, all six born in New York.[1913]

Children:

1004 i **ANNA MAY**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1909, New York, married about 1929 — **TOTH**.

1005 ii **JOSEPH E.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 12 June 1912, New York, died Jan. 1983, last residence Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y.[1914]

1006 iii **GEORGE J.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1917, New York.

1007 iv **JANE E.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1923, New York.

1008 v **MERTIN P.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1926, New York.

1910. U.S. census, 1910, Matteawan Village, Fishkill Twp., Dutchess Co., N.Y., ED 48, r. 936, p. 203, sh. 8A–B, dw. 148, fam. 178. Mary J. and Edward resided in dw. 147.

1911. SSDI, Warren Riggs, SSN 095–10–0953, born 13 Apr. 1887, died Mar. 1968, last residence 12508 Beacon, Dutchess Co., N. Y., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

1912. U.S. census, 1920, Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y., ED 11, r. 1097, p. 266, sh. 2B, dw. 39, fam. 47.

1913. U.S. census, 1930, Beacon, Dutchess Co., N.Y., ED 14, r. 1419, p. 141, sh. 1A, dw. 8, fam. 9.

1914. SSDI, Joseph Riggs, SSN 120–12–9172, born 12 June 1912, died Jan. 1983, last residence 12508 Beacon, Dutchess Co., N. Y., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

1009 vi **MARGARET T.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1929, New York.

877. ALBERT[10] **RIGGS** (*711Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 19 Aug. 1852 (obit.), New York City, N.Y., died 8 Jan. 1921 (calculated), aged 68 years 4 months 20 days, and was buried 10 Jan. 1921 in Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.[1915] He married 13 May 1874, Godfrey Twp., Madison Co., Ill.,[1916] **LUVENIA L. STILL**, who was born Feb. 1857, Illinois, died 1934, and was buried next to Albert. See Figure 23. Executors of the will of Luvenia Riggs were Walter S. and Charles Riggs.[1917]

In 1880 Albert Riggs, 28, a farm laborer born in Illinois of New York natives, resided in Godfrey Twp., Madison Co., Ill., with his wife, "Luvena," 23, born in Illinois of English natives, and his daughter, Mary "L.," 5, and son, Scott, 1, both born in Illinois. Next dwelling was Albert Riggs (Sr.) (q.v.).[1918]

In 1900 Albert Riggs, 47, a farm laborer born Aug. 1852 in New York of New York natives, resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife of 27 years, "Luvena," 43, born Feb. 1857 in Illinois of English natives, and his daughters, Sadie, 10, born June 1889, and Clara, 8, born Apr. 1892, son, Charles, 5, born March 1895, all three born in Illinois, and grandson, Lee Still, 2, born Aug. 1897, born in Illinois of Illinois natives. Luvena had had 10 children, with seven surviving.[1919]

In 1910 Albert Riggs, 57, an odd job laborer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife of 36 years, Luvenia, 53, born in Illinois of English natives, and his son,

---

1915. Gravestone photograph, by Jared L. Olar, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Riggs [on top of stone] | Albert | 1852–1921 | Luvenia L. | his wife | 1857–1934"; burial date from obit. (q.v.); *Find a Grave*, no. 58407484, gravestone photograph, by Cheryl Behrend.

1916. See obit. for Albert.

1917. *Estate Administrations Probate Court, Morgan Co., Ill.*, "[estate of] Riggs, Luvenia [no.] 8174 [intestate or will] W [administrator or executor] Walter S. Riggs & Charles Riggs [will book and page] P 193." [find this will and also that of Reuben Riggs B:223]

1918. U.S. census, 1880, Godfrey Twp., Madison Co., Ill., ED 1, r. 233, p. 21B, dw. 367, fam. 367. Albert Sr. resided in dw. 367.

1919. U.S. census, 1900, Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., ED 98, r. 332, p. 31, sh. 15A, dw. 238, fam. 242.

"Charlie," 15, born in Illinois. Luvenia had had 10 children, with seven surviving.[1920]

In 1920 Albert Riggs, 56 [*sic*], a laborer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, "Louvenia," 47 [*sic*], a private nurse born in Illinois of English natives.[1921]

From an obituary for Albert:

> Albert Riggs, the son of Albert and Mary Pennover Riggs, was born in New York City, Aug. 19, 1852, being at the time of his death 68 years, four months and 20 days old. He came with his parents to Illinois when eight years of age and was united in marriage at Godfrey, Ill., to Miss Luvina Still, May 13, 1874. To this union 10 children were born, two dying in infancy and Mary Elizabeth, wife of Wm. Still, in 1898.
>
> Those surviving beside the widow are Walter and Herbert, Mrs. Sadie Million and Mrs. Clara Ketner of Murrayville, George and Charles of Jacksonville and Mrs. Ida Ketner of Perry, Ill, three sisters, Mrs. Mary Walters, of Alton, Ill., Mrs. Martha Lonsbery and Mrs. Priscilla Ulrich of Aurora, Ill., twenty grandchildren and two great grandchildren. . . .
>
> Funeral services were held from the M. E. church in Murrayville, Monday, Jan. 10, 1921 . . . The many floral offerings were cared for by Misses Lucille Riggs, Iva Riggs, Ledora Ketner, Esther Million and Martha Riggs, five grand-daughters. . . . Interment in Murrayville cemetery.[1922]

Known children, of 10:[1923]

+1010 i **MARY ELIZABETH**[11] **RIGGS**, born 14 Mar. 1875, Illinois, married **WILLIAM A. STILL**, and had one child.

+1011 ii **WALDON/WALTER SCOTT**[11] **RIGGS**, born 8 Feb. 1878, Illinois, married **EMMA AMELIA MILLION**, and had four children.

1920. U.S. census, 1910, Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., ED 114, r. 314, p. 33, sh. 4A, dw. 89, fam. 89.

1921. U.S. census, 1920, Murrayville village, Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., ED 142, r. 396, p. 31, sh. 4A, dw. 89, fam. 89.

1922. Obit., digital scan image downloaded from <Ancestry.com>, newspaper unnamed (probably a Jacksonville, Ill., newspaper), undated (except from context).

1923. Email from descendant, Jared L. Olar, Pekin, Ill., 10 Dec. 2010, "Albert and Luvenia had two other sons who died in infancy – Clarence and William – but we don't have their dates of birth; I wonder if Clarence was a twin of Clara."

+1012 iii **HERBERT BENJAMIN**[11] **RIGGS**, born 7 Aug. 1880, Illinois, married **MARGARET E. MUTCH**.

+1013 iv **GEORGE LAWNSBERRY/LONSBERRY**[11] **RIGGS**, born 28 Apr. 1883, Illinois, married **MYRTLE BLANCH KENT**, and had four children.

1014 v **IDA MAE**[11] **RIGGS**, born 1885, died 1968, buried in Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.,[1924] married 28 Apr. 1910, Morgan Co., Ill.,[1925] **BASIL CAMERON KETNER**, born 1886, died 1951, buried next to Ida.

+1015 vi **SADA/SADIE A.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 30 June 1889, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., married **CLINTON U. MILLION**, and had seven children.

+1016 vii **CLARA C.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 29 Apr. 1892, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., married (1) **CLIFFORD H. KITNER/KETNER**, and had four children, married (2) **CHARLES J. ROBERTS**.

+1017 viii **CHARLES V.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 11 Mar. 1895, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., married **LELIA ANN GALLOWAY**, and had at least one child.

1018 ix **[SON]**[11] **RIGGS**, born and died 19 Oct. 1897, buried in Bethel Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.[1926]

883. SAMUEL P.[10] **RIGGS** (*712Isaac*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 22 Apr. 1848, New York, died 24 Feb. 1935, and was buried in Cold Spring Cem., Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y.[1927] He married about 1875 **MARY ELIZABETH K. —**, who was born 17 Apr. 1858, New York, died 1 Mar. 1907, and was buried in Cold Spring Cem.[1928]

In 1880 Samuel Riggs, 31, an iron molder born Apr. 1848 in New York of New York natives, resided in the village of Nelsonville, town of

1924. Gravestone photograph, downloaded from <Ancestry.com>, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Ketner | Basil G. [*sic*] | 1886–1951 || Ida M. | 1885–1968."

1925. *Ill. Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900*, "[groom] Ketner, Basil Cameron [bride] Riggs, Ida Mae [date] 1910-04-28 [vol/page] D / 348 [license no.] 1496 [county] Morgan."

1926. Gravestone photograph, by Jared L. Olar, Bethel Cem., near Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., "Infant | Son of | A. & L. Riggs | Born & Died | Oct. 19, 1897." This stone is next to that of Mary Elizabeth (Riggs) Still.

1927. *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 71, Cold Spring Cem. item no. 1010, Philipstown, "Riggs, Samuel P., b. Apr. 22, 1848, d. Feb. 24, 1935."

1928. *Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y.*, 71, Cold Spring Cem. item no. 1009, "Riggs, Mary K., w. Samuel P., b. Apr. 17, 1858, d. Mar. 1, 1907."

Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., with his wife, Mary, 22, born in New York of New York natives, and with his son, Isaac, 2, and daughter, Mary, 1/12, born in May, both born in New York.[1929]

In 1900 Samuel Riggs, 52, a laborer born Apr. 1848 in New York of New York natives, resided in Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., with his wife of 25 years, Mary Elizabeth, 42, born Apr. 1858 in New York of New York natives. She had had nine children, with seven surviving and residing in the household: son, Isaac, 21, born June 1878, daughters, Mary M., 19, born June 1880, and "Louisa," 15, born July 1884, son, Frederick L., 11, born Aug. 1888, daughter, Lilly J (or E., both written), 6, born July 1893, and sons, George H., 3, born May 1897, and Harry W., 1/12, born May 1900, all seven born in New York. There was also a servant residing in the household.[1930]

In 1910 Samuel P. Riggs, 63, widower, a "japaner" in a factory born in New York of New York natives, resided in the household of his daughter, Louise M. Lahey (q.v.), 2[5, overwritten], in German Flatts, Herkimer Co., N.Y., with his sons, Frederick L., 20, a "japaner," George K., 14, "Delose H.," 11, John C., 9, all four born in New York of New York natives.[1931]

In 1920 Samuel Riggs, 71, widower, born in New York of New York natives, resided in the household of his daughter, Louise Leahy (q.v.), 36, in German Flatts, Herkimer Co., N.Y., with his sons, George, 22, "Delso," 20, and John, 18, all three born in New York of New York natives.[1932]

In 1930 Samuel Riggs, 82, widower, born in New York of New York natives, resided in the household of his son, John Riggs (q.v.), 28, in

1929. U.S. census, 1880, Nelsonville village, Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., ED 80, r. 917, p. 105A, dw. 51, fam. 55.

1930. U.S. census, 1900, Nelsonville village, Philipstown, Putnam Co., N.Y., ED 51, r. 917, p. 265, sh. 1A, dw. 4, fam. 4.

1931. U.S. census, 1910, Mohawk village, German Flatts town, Herkimer Co., N.Y., ED 12, r. 951, p. 298, sh. 5A, dw. 5, fam. 8.

1932. U.S. census, 1920, Mohawk village, German Flatts town, Herkimer Co., N.Y., ED 14, r. 1115, p. 222, sh. 5B, dw. 131, fam. 142. Louise's surname actually looks like "Lesby."

German Flatts, Herkimer Co., N.Y. His daughter, Louise Lahey (q.v.), 45, resided next door, perhaps in the same house.[1933]

Known children, of 10:

1019 i **ISAAC**[11] **RIGGS**, born June 1878, New York.
1020 ii **MARY M.**[11] **RIGGS**, born May or June 1880, New York.
+1021 iii **LOUISE M.**[11] **RIGGS**, born July 1884, New York, married **WILLIAM J. LAHEY** [or **LEAHY**], and had nine children.
+1022 iv **FREDERICK L.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 19 or 21 Aug. 1888, Nelsonville, Putnam Co., N.Y., married **RUTH M. —**, and had at least two children.
1023 v **LILLY J.** [or **E.**][11] **RIGGS**, born July 1893, New York.
1024 vi **GEORGE H.** [or **K.**][11] **RIGGS**, born May 1897, New York.
1025 vii **HARRY W.**[11] **RIGGS**, born May 1900 (1900 census) or 5 May 1899 (SSDI), New York, died Sept. last residence 1975, Herkimer, Herkimer Co., N.Y.[1934] Was he Delose/Delso?
1026 viii **JOHN C.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1901, New York.

899. DORCAS ELLA[10] **RIGGS** (*725George Belden*[9], *?Stephen*[8], *James*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 31 Dec. 1850 (gravestone),[1935] Bethlehem, Albany Co., N.Y., died 26 July 1930, and was buried in Ballston Spa Village Cem., Ballston Spa, Saratoga Co., N.Y.[1936] She married 5 June 1877, Milton Center, Saratoga Co., N.Y. (according to the next biographical excerpt and after the 1875 New York state census), **JEREMIAH SLOCUM MANN**, who was born 24 Oct. 1847 (gravestone), Milton Hill, Saratoga Co., N.Y., son of Nathaniel and Sally Frances

1933. U.S. census, 1930, Mohawk village, German Flatts town, Herkimer Co., N.Y., ED 17, r. 1442, p. 115, sh. 11B, dw. 307 (crossed out), fam. 330. Louise Lahey resided in dw. 306.

1934. SSDI, Harry Riggs, SSN 076-01-6795, born 5 May 1899, died Sept. 1975, last residence 13350, Herkimer, Herkimer Co., N.Y., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

1935. *TAG*, 32:49, 32. Ancestor Table, Conklin Mann, "1/ Conklin[9] Mann, 1884- , Ballston Spa and New York, N.Y. | —II | 2. Jeremiah[8] Mann, 1847-1906, Ballston Spa and New York, N.Y. | 3. Dorca Ella[10] Riggs, 1850-1906 [*sic*]."

1936. *Find a Grave*, no. 71110872, gravestone photograph, by Dawn B., Ballston Spa Village Cem., Ballston Spa, Saratoga Co., N.Y., plot: Section - Lot # AWA - 3 Grave - L, "Dorcas Ella Riggs | Wife of Jeremiah Mann | born Dec 31, 1850 | Bethlehem, N.Y. | died July 26, 1930."

(Slocum) Mann,[1937] died there 31 Mar. 1906, and was buried with his wife.[1938]

The following is from a sketch of Jeremiah in a history of the Slocums:

> At Milton Center, Saratoga County, New York, 5 June 1877, he was married to Dorcas Ella Riggs, born 31 December, 1850, daughter of George Belden Riggs and Mary Antoinette Conklin. They were married by Rev. Dr. Walter Delafield, rector of Christ Church, Ballston Spa. Mrs. Mann with her two sons, survive [1908], viz:
>
> 449A6.i. Nathaniel Mann, b. 28 March, 1878.
> 449A7.ii. Conklin Mann, b. 20 December, 1884.[1939]

In 1880 Jeremiah Mann, 30, a farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., with his wife, "Ella B.," 31, born in New York of New York natives, and with his son, Nathaniel Jr., 3, born in New York, his father, "Nathanael," 60, born in New York of Connecticut natives, and his single sisters, Anna, 37, and Eliza, 34, both born in New York of New York natives,and with three servants.[1940]

In 1892 Jeremiah S. Mann, 45, a farmer born in the U.S., resided in Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., with his wife, "Ella D.," 41, born in the U.S., and with Nathaniel, 14, and "Conkling," 8, both born in the U.S. Nearby arelisted Nathaniel Mann, 78, Anna Mann, 51, and Eliza P. Mann, 47.[1941]

In 1900 Jeremiah S. Mann, 52, a farmer born Oct. 1847 in New York of New York natives, married 23 years, resided in Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., with his son, Conklin, 15, born Dec.1864, in the household of his father, Nathaniel Mann, 80, a widower born Dec. 1819 in New York of

---

1937. Slocum, *History of the Slocums*, 325; U.S. census, 1850, Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., r. 593, p. 456A, dw. 231, fam. 252, lists Nathaniel Mann, 30, with Sally, 30, and four children, including Jeremiah, 2,born in N.Y.

1938. *Find a Grave*, no. 71110882, gravestone photograph, by Dawn B., Ballston Spa Village Cem., Ballston Spa, Saratoga Co., N.Y., plot: Section – Lot # AWA –Grave –, "Jeremiah Slocum Mann | born Oct. 21, 1847 | Milton Hill, Saratoga Co., N.Y. | died there | Mar. 31, 1906."

1939. Slocum. History of the Slocums, 327.

1940. U.S. census, 1880, Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., ED 78, r. 928, p. 274B, dw. 181, fam. 200.

1941. N.Y. census, 1892, Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., ED 5.

New York natives, and with his sisters Anna, 58, single, born Feb. 1842 in New York of New York natives, and Eliza P., 54, single, born Oct. 1895.[1942]

Children:

1027 i **NATHANIEL**[11] **MANN**, born 28 Mar. 1878.
1028 ii **CONKLIN**[11] **MANN**, born 20 Dec. 1884 (gravestone), Milton Hill, Saratoga Co., N.Y., died 16 Jan. 1966, Warwick, R.I.[1943]

902. FREDERICK WHEELER[10] **RIGGS** (*739Joseph Cowles*[9], *Norman*[8], *Joseph*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 9 Dec. 1879, Connecticut.[1944] He married about 1908 **MARGARET/MARGUERITE IRENE —**, who was born about 1879, Massachusetts.

In 1910 Frederick W. Riggs, 30, a railroad engineer born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, resided in West Springfield, Hampden Co., Mass., with his wife of one year, Margaret I., 31, born in Massachusetts of an English father and a French Canadian mother. She had had one child, and it survived and resided in the household: Caroline E., 11/12, born in Massachusetts.[1945]

In 1920 Frederick W. Riggs, 40, a railroad engineer born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, resided in West Springfield, Hampden Co., Mass., with his wife, Marguerite I., 40, born in Massachusetts of an Irish

1942. U.S. census, 1900, Milton, Saratoga Co., N.Y., ED 120, r. 1159, p. 241, sh. 17B, dw. 374, fam. 393.

1943. *Find a Grave*, no. 41402464, gravestone photograph, by Dawn B., Ballston Spa Village Cem., Ballston Spa, Saratoga Co., N.Y., plot: Section – Lot # AWA 4 Grave J, "Conklin Mann | born Dec 20, 1884 | Milton Hill, Saratoga Co. N.Y. | died Jan. 16, 1966 | at Warwick, Rhode Island."

1944. Norfolk, Conn., Births, Deaths, Marriages [FHL 1,503,193], 5:12, "[1879] Dec 9 Frederick W. male [father] Joseph C. Riggs [born] Norfolk [mother] Nettie E. Wheeler [born] Norfolk [age of father] 30 [age of mother] 22 [residence of parents] Norfolk white white Farmer [no. of child of mother] 1"; *WWI Draft Registration Cards*, Frederick Wheeler Riggs, 38, of West Springfield, Mass., born 9 Dec. 1879, occupation locomotive engineer, nearest relative wife "Marguerette" Irene Riggs; *U.S. WWII Draft Registration Cards*, Frederick Wheeler Riggs, 62, of West Springfield, Mass., born 9 Dec. 1879, contact "Margarett" I., employer New York Central Railway.

1945. U.S. census, 1910, West Springfield, Hampden Co., Mass., ED 671, r. 591, p. 166, sh. 25A, dw. 301, fam. 437.

father and a mother born in Massachusetts, and with his daughters, Carolyn, 10, Arlene, 9, Gloria, 7, and Charlotte, 6, and his son, Frederick W., 1 1/12, all five born in Massachusetts.[1946]

In 1930 Frederick W. Riggs, 51, a railroad engineer born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, resided in West Springfield, Hampden Co., Mass., with his wife, Margaret I., 50, born in Massachusetts of an English father and a mother born in Massachusetts, and with his daughters, Carolyn E., 20, "Arline" W., 19, Gloria F., 18, and Charlotte H., 16, and his son, Frederick W. Jr., 11, all five born in Massachusetts, and his mother, Nettie E. Riggs, 72, born in Connecticut of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in Massachusetts. Frederick and Margaret were both 28 at first marriage.[1947]

In 1956 Arline W., Frederick W., and Gloria F. Riggs all resided at 32 Oleander, West Springfield, Mass.[1948] Frederick W. Riggs is listed at the same address in the West Springfield directories of 1931, 1939, 1940, 1941, and 1951 also.

Children:

1029 i **CAROLINE/CAROLYN E.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1909, Massachusetts.
1030 ii **ARLENE/ARLINE W.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1911, Massachusetts.
1031 iii **GLORIA F.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1913, Massachusetts.
1032 iv **CHARLOTTE H.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1915, Massachusetts.
+1033 v **FREDERICK WHEELER**[11] **RIGGS JR.**, born Nov. 1918, Massachusetts, married **JOSEPHINE —**, and had at least one child.

907. ALONZO[10] **RIGGS** (*739B. Franklin*[9], *Lewis*[8], *Eden*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 24 May 1886, New York.[1949] He married about 1908 **ADELINE/ADDIE P. COOLEY**, who was born

1946. U.S. census, 1920, West Springfield, Hampden Co., Mass., ED 190, r. 699, p. 280, sh. 23B, dw. 426, fam. 535.

1947. U.S. census, 1930, West Springfield, Hampden Co., Mass., ED 192, r. 908, p. 134, sh. 7B, dw. 147, fam. 177.

1948. *Mass. City Directories*, West Springfield, 1956, 1119, "Riggs Arline W tchr 160 Park r 32 Oleander | — Frederick W h 32 Oleander | — Gloria F art supv New Britain Conn r 32 Oleander."

1949. *WWI Draft Registration Cards*, Alonzo Riggs, 32, of Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., born 24 May 1886, farmer, nearest relative Adeline P. Riggs, of Franklinville, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Cowanda, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.

5 Nov. 1889, New York, daughter of William H. and Mary E. (—) Cooley, and died Mar. 1981, last residence Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.[1950]

In 1910 Alonzo Riggs, 23, a farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife of two years, Addie P., 20, born in New York of New York natives, in the household of his father-in-law, William H. Cooley, and his wife, Mary E. Cooley and three other Cooley children. Addie had had no children.[1951]

In 1920 Alonzo Riggs, 33, a farmer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife, Addie, 30, born in New York of New York natives, and with his son, Franklyn, 5, born in New York. Next door was Frank B. Riggs, 62, and (Alonzo's brother) Louis, 34.[1952]

In 1930 Alonzo Riggs, 43, a state game warden born in New York of New York natives, resided in Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife, Addie P., 40, born in New York of New York natives, and with his son, "Franklin" W., 15, and James A., 8, daughter, Dorothy A., 4, and son, Alonzo D., 1 11/12, all four born in New York. Alonzo first married at 21, and Addie at 17.[1953]

Children:

1034 i **FRANKLYN W.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 7 May 1914, New York, died 24 Jan. 2001, last residence Groveland, Lake Co., Fla.[1954] He resided in Groveland from 1995 to 2001.[1955]

1035 ii **JAMES A.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1922, New York.

1950. SSDI, Addie Riggs, SSN 066–38–4011, born 5 Nov. 1889, died Mar. 1981, last residence 14737 Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., issued N.Y. (1963).

1951. U.S. census, 1910, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 59, r. 926, pp. 215–16, sh. 3B–4A, dw. 93, fam. 94.

1952. U.S. census, 1920, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 59, r. 1087, p. 158, sh. 1A, dw. 6, fam. 7. Frank resided in dw. 7.

1953. U.S. census, 1930, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 21, r. 1409, p. 75, sh. 1A, dw. 10, fam. 9.

1954. SSDI, Franklyn W. Riggs, SSN 079–07–6056, born 7 May 1914, died 24 Jan. 2001, last residence 34736 Groveland, Lake Co., Fla., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

1955. *U.S. Phone and Address Directories*, Franklyn W. Riggs, Groveland, Fla., last phone 352–429–3311, address 15130 Timber Village Rd. Lot.

1036 iii **DOROTHY A.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1926, New York.

1037 iv **ALONZO D.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1928, New York. Alonzo D. Riggs resided about 2007 at 7517 Cadiz Rd., Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y. 14737, phone 716–676–3518.[1956]

913. GORDON LELAND[10] **RIGGS** (*740Miles M.*[9], *Lewis*[8], *Eden*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*) was born 21 Jan. 1896, Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.[1957] He married about 1920 **MARY A. —**, who was born about 1887, New York.

In 1930 "Gorden" Riggs, 37, a steam railroad laborer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Salamanca, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife, Mary A., 43, born in New York of German natives, and sons, Leland A., 8, and James, 7, both born in New York. Gordon was 27 at first marriage, and Mary was 33.[1958]

Children:

1038 i **LELAND A.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 1921, New York. He enlisted 7 Apr. 1943, Buffalo, N.Y., as a private in the U.S. Army for the duration of the war, was married.[1959]

1039 ii **JAMES**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1923, New York.

914. MILES STANLEY[10] **RIGGS** (*740Miles M.*[9], *Lewis*[8], *Eden*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 15 May 1899 (draft) or 5 May 1899 (SSDI), New York,[1960] and died Sept. 1965, last residence New York.[1961] He married **LORETTA R. —**, who was born 5 Apr. 1899, and died Dec. 1985, last residence Olean, Cattaraugus, N.Y.[1962]

1956. U.S. Public Records Index, Alonzo D. Riggs.

1957. *WWI Draft Registration Cards*, Gordon Leland Riggs, of Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., 21, born 21 Jan. 1896, Franklinville, farmer, single, registered 5 June 1917.

1958. U.S. census, 1930, Salamanca, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 77, r. 1410, p. 117, sh. 8B, dw. 168, fam. 177.

1959. *U.S. WWII Draft Registration Cards*, Leland A. Riggs, born 1921, N.Y., resident of Cattaragus Co., N.Y., enlisted 7 Apr. 1943, Buffalo, N.Y., private, for the duration, married.

1960. *WWI Draft Registration Cards*, Miles Stanley Riggs, 19, of Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., born 15 May 1899, farmer, single, registered [?] Sept. 1918, Cowanda, Cattaraugus Co., employer Miles Riggs, nearest relative, Hattie Riggs, of Franklinville.

1961. SSDI, Stanley Riggs, SSN 114–10–2211, born 5 May 1899, died Sept. 1965, last residence

In 1920 Stanley Riggs, 21, a dairy farm laborer born in New York of a father born in New York and a mother in Ohio, resided in Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., as a hired man in the household of Arthur J. Beach, 38, a dairy farmer born in New York.[1963]

In 1930 "Stanley M." Riggs, 30, a farmer born in New York of a father born in New York and a mother in Ohio, resided in Allegany, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife, Loretta R., 31, born in New York of New York natives, and with his daughter, June H., 4 3/12, and son, Robert A., 2 6/12, both born in New York.[1964]

Children:

1040 i **JUNE H.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1926, New York.

1041 ii **ROBERT A.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1928, New York. Perhaps the Robert A. Riggs, born 23 Sept. 1927, died 8 Dec. 1983.[1965] Perhaps the Robert A. Riggs, 17, who arrived in New York City on 12 Aug. 1945 from San Francisco, Calif.[1966] Perhaps also the Robert A. Riggs, born in New York, who was wounded in action in the Korean War on 18 Nov. 1952.[1967]

916. TRACEY H.[10] **RIGGS** (*740Miles M.*[9], *Lewis*[8], *Eden*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*) was born about 1906, New York. He married about 1927 **HELEN E. KALINSKY**, born about 1924, New York, daughter of Joseph Kalinsky.

In 1930 Tracey H. Riggs, 24, a cabinetmaker born in New York of a father born in Ohio and a mother in New York, resided in Salamanca,

---

N.Y., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

1962. SSDI, Loretta Riggs, SSN 110–14–9657, born 5 Apr. 1899, died Dec. 1985, last residence 14760 Olean, Cattaraugus, N.Y., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

1963. U.S. census, 1920, Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 61, r. 1087, p. 203, sh. 8A, dw. 191, fam. 193.

1964. U.S. census, 1930, Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 5, r. 1409, p. 246, sh. 13B, dw. 274, fam. 280.

1965. SSDI, Robert A. Riggs, SSN 707–01–9092, born 23 Sept. 1927, died 8 Dec. 1983, issued Railroad Board (before 1951).

1966. *New York Passenger Lists, 1820–1957*, Robert A. Riggs, U.S. Army, infantry, wounded in action by missile, hospitalized, private first class.

1967. *Korean War Casualties, 1950–1957*, Robert A. Riggs, U.S. Army, infantry, wounded in action by missile, hospitalized, private first class.

Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., with his wife, Helen E., 24, born in New York of Polish natives, and son, Tracey R., 1 2/12, born in New York. They resided in the home of Tracey's father-in-law, Joseph Kalinsky, 65, widower, an air brakeman on a steam railway born in Poland of Polish natives, and his daughter, Kathryn M. Kalinsky, 29, single, born in New York of Polish parents. Tracey and Helen were both 21 at first marriage, and Joseph was 23.[1968]

[A Tracey Riggs was listed in Salamanca, N.Y., 716–945–1157, for years 1993–2002.[1969] A Tracey Riggs is listed at 154½ State Park Av., Salamanca, Cataraugus Co., N.Y. 14779, 716–945–1157, with associated person Barbara A. Hegarty, where she is of 1819 Ellis Ave., Caldwell, Canyon Co., Idaho 83605, 208–459–3621.[1970]]

Child:

1042 i **TRACEY R.**[11] **RIGGS**, born about 1929, New York.

921. GEORGE B.[10] **RIGGS** (*747Stephen S.*[9], *Stephen S.*[8], *Isaac*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 14 Nov. 1858, Schenectady, Schenectady Co., N.Y.[1971] He married about 1885 **LOUELLA —**, who was born Aug. 1857 (1900 census), New York.

In 1900 George B. Riggs, 42, born Nov. 1857 in New York of New York natives, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., with his wife, Louella, 42, born Aug. 1857 in New York of a German father and a mother born in New York, and his daughter, Hattie C., 14, born Aug. 1885 in New York.[1972]

In 1910 George B. Riggs, 52, a knitting mill laborer born in New York of New York natives, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., with his wife of 24 years, "Luella," 51, a knitting mill laborer born in New York of New York natives, and his son-in-law, Oscar A. Fields,

1968. U.S. census, 1930, Salamanca, Cattaraugus Co., N.Y., ED 72, r. 1410, p. 54, sh. 5A, dw. 109, fam. 118.
1969. U.S. Phone and Address Directories, 1993–2002.
1970. U.S. Public Records Index.
1971. Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application.
1972. U.S. census, 1900, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., ED 78, r. 1077, p. 131, sh. 15A, dw. 159, fam. 271.

26, born in New York of New York natives, his (George's) daughter, Hattie C. Fields, 24, born in New York and married four years with one child which survived: Kenneth G. Fields, 3, born in New York. George [*sic*] had had one child and it survived.[1973]

Child:

1043 i **HATTIE C.**[11] **RIGGS**, born Aug. 1885, New York, married about 1906 **OSCAR A. FIELDS**, and had at least one child: (1) Kenneth G.[12] Fields, born about 1907, New York.

924. JAMES S.[10] **RIGGS** (*748John V.*[9], *Stephen S.*[8], *Isaac*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Mar. 1872 (1900 census), New York, and died before the 1930 census. He married about 1900 **EDITH H. STOWITTS**, who was born about 1871, New York, daughter of Anna (—) Stowitts.[1974]

In 1910 James Riggs, 38, a drugstore clerk born in New York of New York natives, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., in the household of his father, John V., 71, with his (James's) wife of 10 years, Edith H., 39, born in New York of New York natives, who had had two children, both surviving and both in the household: his (James's) daughter, Eleanor, 5, and son, Austin, 1 3/12, both born in New York.[1975]

In 1920 James S. Riggs, 47, a knitting mill shipping clerk born in New York of New York natives, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., with his wife years, Edith, 48, born in New York of New York

1973. U.S. census, 1910, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., ED 70, r. 994, p. 43, sh. 5A, dw. 159, fam. 271.

1974. The proved information here is consistent with user-submitted information at <Ancestry.com>: James Suqden Rigg, born 17 Mar. 1872, son of John Vedder Riggs and Annie Catherine Wilds, died 20 Aug. 1928, Amsterdam, buried Fairviews Cem., Amsterdam, married 19 July 1900, St. Ann's Church, Amsterdam, Edith Helen Stowitts, born 20 July 1871, Flat Creek, N.Y., children: Eleanor Osborne Riggs, born 18 May 1905, Amsterdam, died 8 Aug. 1990, Amsterdam, buried Fairview Cem., married 30 Nov. 1933, Amsterdam, Howard Hoffman, born 18 Aug. 1901, Glen, N.Y. and had two children; and "living Riggs" as other child.

1975. U.S. census, 1910, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., ED 52, r. 993, p. 49, sh. 7A, dw. 128, fam. 159.

©2008–2025 Alvy Ray Smith

natives, and with his daughter, Eleanor, 14, and son, Austin, 11, both born in New York.[1976]

In 1930 Edith Riggs, 45 [*sic*], a widow saleslady born in New York of New York natives, resided in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., with her daughter, "Elenore," 22, a nurse, and son, Austin, 19, both born in New York of a father born in New York, and with her mother, Anna Stowitts, 82, a widow first married at 19, born in New York of New York natives. Edith was 28 at first marriage.[1977]

Children:

1044 i **ELEANOR[11] RIGGS**, born about 1905, New York.

1045 ii **AUSTIN H.[11] RIGGS**, born about 1909, New York. He enlisted on 17 Aug. 1942 for the duration of the war in Albany, N.Y., at which times he was a motion picture actor or director, and was married.[1978]

932. HARLEY B.[10] RIGGS (*$_{752}$Hawley*[9], *Ogden*[8], *Abraham*[7], *Cyrenus*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 23 Dec. 1901, Wisconsin, and died Feb. 1956.[1979] He married about 1925 **THELMA E. —**, who was born 13 Sept. 1907, Illinois, and died 13 Feb. 2002, last residence Ft. Atkinson, Jefferson Co., Wis.[1980]

In 1930 Harley Riggs, 28, a lumber and coal teamster born in Wisconsin of father born in Illinois and a mother in Wisconsin, resided in Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., with his wife, Thelma, 22, born in Illinois of Swedish natives, and with his sons, Harley Jr., 4 3/12, and

1976. U.S. census, 1920, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., ED 57, r. 1126, p. 42, sh. 1A, dw. 8, fam. 8.

1977. U.S. census, 1930, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N.Y., ED 3, r. 1456, p. 31, sh. 4B, dw. 68, fam. 117.

1978. *U.S. WWII Army Enlistment Records, 1938–1946*, Austin H. Riggs, born 1909, N.Y., resident of Montgomery Co., N.Y., enlisted 17 Aug. 1942, Albany, N.Y.

1979. SSDI, Harley Riggs, SSN 395–05–6397, born 23 Dec. 1901, died Feb. 1956, issued Wis. (before 1951).

1980. SSDI, Thelma E. Riggs, SSN 395–26–6515, born 13 Sept. 1907, died 13 Feb. 2002, last residence 53538 Ft. Atkinson, Jefferson Co., Wis., issued Wis. (before 1951).

Russell, 1 8/12, both born in Wisconsin. Harley was first married at 23, and Thelma at 17.[1981]

Children:

1046 i **HARLEY B.**[11] **RIGGS JR**, born 29 Dec. 1925, Wisconsin, died 6 Feb. 2003, last residence Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis.[1982]

1047 ii **RUSSELL E.**[11] **RIGGS**, born 16 June 1928, Wisconsin, died 15 Jan. 1994, last residence Ft. Atkinson, Jefferson Co., Wis.[1983]

1981. U.S. census, 1930, Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., ED 32, r. 2616, pp. 36–37, sh. 8B–9A, dw. 267, fam. 268.

1982. SSDI, Harley B. Riggs, SSN 399–12–4312, born 29 Dec. 1925, died 6 Feb. 2003, last residence 53190 Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wis., issued Wis. (before 1951).

1983. SSDI, Russell E. Riggs, SSN 397–22–4156, born 16 June 1928, died 15 Jan. 1994, last residence 53538 Ft. Atkinson, Jefferson Co., Wis., issued Wis. (before 1951).

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

ELEVENTH GENERATION

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

951. JOHN ADDISON[11] RIGGS (*800Bolton Goucher[10], Lewis[9], John[8], Edward[7], ?Joseph[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 16 Sept. 1876,[1984] Pennsylvania. He married about 1897 **MARGARET B. MCKEE**, who was born Oct. 1878, Pennsylvania, daughter of Agnes (—) Mckee.

I learned of Addison from his great-grandson, Patrick L.[14] Riggs (*Lloyd Jr.[13], Lloyd[12], John Addison[11]*), who sent the obituary proving that Addison was in this family (see sketch of brother George Weldon[11] Riggs).[1985]

In 1900 Addison Riggs, 23, a coal miner born Sept. 1876 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Baldwin Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife of three years, Margaret, 21, born Oct. 1878 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his son, Charles, 1, born Jan. 1899 in Pennsylvania. Margaret had had the one child.[1986]

In 1910 J. Addison Riggs, 33, a house carpenter born in Pennsylvania of English natives, resided in Castle Shannon, Baldwin Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife of 13 years, Margaret, 30, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his son, Charles, 11, twin daughters, May and Mana, 7, son, Lloyd, 5, and daughters, Elsie, 4, Ruth, 2, and Mildred, 2/12, all seven born in Pennsylvania, and a servant. Margaret had had seven children, with all seven surviving.[1987]

In 1920 J. Addison Riggs, 43, a house carpenter born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Pennyslvania and a mother in Tennessee, resided in Castle Shannon, Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, Margaret, 41, born in

1984. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, John Addison Riggs, 42, of Castle Shannon, Allegheny Co., Pa., born 16 Sept. 1876, laborer, nearest relative Mrs. "Maggie" B. Riggs of the same town, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Allegheny Co.

1985. Email from Patrick L.[14] Riggs, 4 Sept. 2010.

1986. U.S. census, 1900, Baldwin Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 339, r. 1365, p. 258, sh. 15A, dw. 258, fam. 261.

1987. U.S. census, 1910, Castle Shannon, Baldwin Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 10, r. 1292, p. 257, sh. 4B, dw. 79, fam. 81.

Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his son, Charles, 21, twin daughters, May and Norma, 17, son, "Loyd," 15, and daughters, Elsie, 13, "Sarrah" B., 8, Ina, 6, and Clara, 10 [*sic*], all eight born in Pennsylvania.[1988]

In 1930 "Addison J." Riggs, 53, a house carpenter born in Pennsylvania of Pennyslvania natives, resided in Bethel Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, "Maggie" B., 52, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his daughters, "Sara" Belle, 18, an office clerk, and Ina E., 16, and son [*sic*], Clair, 10 11/12, his daughter, Elsie M. Ferguson, 23, a divorced stenographer, all four born in Pennsylvania, and with his granddaughter, Ferne Ferguson, 1 10/12, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Pennsylvania, and with his motheri-in-law, Agnes McKee, 75, a widow born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives. Addison was first married at 20, Maggie at 19, Elsie at 20, and Agnes at 22.[1989]

Children:

1048 i **CHARLES**[12] **RIGGS**, born 16 Jan. 1899, Pennsylvania, died Apr. 1979, last residence Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa.[1990]

1049 ii **MAY**[12] **RIGGS** (twin), born about 1903, Pennsylvania.

1050 iii **MONA/NORMA**[12] **RIGGS** (twin), born about 1903, Pennsylvania.

1051 iv **LLOYD**[12] **RIGGS**, born 9 Jan. 1905, Pennsylvania, died Oct. 1970, last residence Uniontown, Fayette Co., Pa.,[1991] married, and had at least one child: (1) Lloyd[13] Riggs Jr., father of Patrick L.[14] Riggs, my correspondent.

In 1930 Lloyd Riggs, 27, a truck driver in Pennsylvania of Pennyslvania natives, resided as a boarder in Grant, Paw Paw District, Marion Co., W.Va.[1992]

1988. U.S. census, 1920, Castle Shannon, Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 11, r. 1509, p. 180, sh. 21A, dw. 405, fam. 405.

1989. U.S. census, 1930, Bethel Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 510, r. 1960, p. 42, sh. 8B, dw. 162, fam. 169.

1990. SSDI, Charles Riggs, SSN 209–28–3137, born 16 Jan. 1899, died Apr. 1979, last residence 15227 Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., issued Pa. (1953–1954).

1991. SSDI, Lloyd Riggs, SSN 167–10–4286, born 9 Jan. 1905, died Oct. 1970, last residence 15401 Uniontown, Fayette Co., Pa., issued Pa. (before 1951).

1992. U.S. census, 1930, Grant, Paw Paw District, Marion Co., W.Va., ED 40, r. 2541, p. 157, sh. 9B, dw. 188, fam. 188, line 26.

1052 v **ELSIE M.**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1906, Pennsylvania, married about 1927 (and later divorced) — **FERGUSON**, and had at least one child: (1) Ferne[13] Ferguson, a daughter, born about 1928, Pennsylvania.
1053 vi **RUTH**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1908, Pennsylvania. She does not appear in the 1920 census so probably had died.
1054 vii **MILDRED**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1910, Pennsylvania. She does not appear in the 1920 census so probably had died.
1055 viii **SARAH BELLE**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1912, Pennsylvania.
1056 ix **INA E.**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1914, Pennsylvania.
1057 x **CLARA/CLAIR**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1919, Pennsylvania.

952. GRETA R.[11] **RIGGS** (*800Bolton Goucher*[10], *Lewis*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1])) was born Nov. 1881 (1900 census), Pennsylvania. She married about 1907 **JOSEPH G. TRAVIS**, who was born 5 Nov. 1882,[1993] Pennsylvania, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (—) Travis.[1994]

In 1910 Joseph Travis Jr., 28, a coal miner born in Pennsylvania of English natives, resided in Snowden, Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife of three years, "Gritta," 28, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his daughter, "Effie" E., 2, born in Pennsylvania. Next door was Effie Riggs, 53, a widow born in Pennsylvania.[1995]

In 1920 John [*sic*] Travis, 37, a coal mine foreman born in Pennsylvania of English natives, resided in Snowden, Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, "Grettie," 38, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his daughters, "Essie," 11, and Ruth, 8, and sons, Willis, 5, and George, 1 1/12, all four born in Pennsylvania.[1996]

1993. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Joseph G. Travis, 36, of Library, Allegheny Co., Pa., born 5 Nov. 1882, assistant mine foreman, nearest relative Mrs. Joseph G. Travis of the same address, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Allegheny Co.

1994. U.S. census, 1920, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 895, r. 1528, p. 239, sh. 13A, dw. 32, fam. 45, lists Joseph Travis, 63, born England, immigrated 1870, wife, Elizabeth, 63, born Pa. of English natives, immigrated 1886, sons, George, 30, and William, 25, both born Pa., with Edward Travis, 32, born Pa. next door.

1995. U.S. census, 1910, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 230, r. 1297, p. 265, sh. 7A, dw. 98, fam. 116. Effie resided in dw. 97.

1996. U.S. census, 1920, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 895, r. 1528, p. 235, sh. 9A, dw. 113, fam. 154.

In 1930 Joseph Travis, 38 [*sic*], a coal miner born in Pennsylvania of English natives, resided in Snowden, Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, "Gretta," 49, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his daughters, Effa, 21, and Ruth, 17, and sons, Willis, 15, and Wayne, 8, all four born in Pennsylvania, and with his granddaughter, Dessales Handel, 2, born in born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives. Joseph was first married at 24, and Greta at 25. In the same dwelling were Elizabeth Travis, 73, a widow born in England of English natives, and her son William, 35, single, an odd-job carpenter born in Pennsylvania of English natives. Elizabeth had immigrated in 1880 and was naturalized.[1997]

Children:

1058 i **EFFA [ESSIE] E.**[12] **TRAVIS**, born about 1908, Pennsylvania.
1059 ii **RUTH**[12] **TRAVIS**, born about 1912, Pennsylvania.
1060 iii **WILLIS**[12] **TRAVIS**, born about 1915, Pennsylvania. Possibly Willis R. Travis, born 7 Oct. 1914, died 14 Nov. 1990.[1998]
1061 iv **GEORGE**[12] **TRAVIS**, born about 1919, Pennsylvania. He does not appear in the 1920 census, so presumably had died.
1062 v **WAYNE**[12] **TRAVIS**, born about 1922, Pennsylvania. Possibly Wayne Travis, born 6 June 1922, died Mar. 1967.[1999]

953. ANDREW L.[11] **RIGGS** (*800Bolton Goucher*[10], *Lewis*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 29 Dec. 1883 (SSDI) or Dec. 1884 (1900 census), Pennsylvania, and died June 1974, last residence Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa.[2000] He married **ELLA —**, who was born about 1892, Pennsylvania.

In 1920 Andrew Riggs, 46, a truck driver for a coal mine born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Alle-

1997. U.S. census, 1930, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 799, r. 1990, p. 262, sh. 12B, dw. 210, fam. 228. Elizabeth was fam. 229.
1998. SSDI, Willis R. Travis, SSN 193–03–9013, born 7 Oct. 1914, died 14 Nov. 1990, issued Pa. (before 1951).
1999. SSDI, Wayne Travis, SSN 194–12–8326, born 6 June 1922, died Mar. 1967, issued Pa. (before 1951).
2000. SSDI, Andrew Riggs, SSN 208–03–7908, born 29 Dec. 1883, died June 1974, last residence 15236 Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., issued Pa. (before 1951).

gheny Co., Pa., with his wife, Ella, 28, born in Pennsylvania of English natives, and with his daughter, "Ester," 6, son, Ralph, 2 6/12, and daughter, Marie, 0/12, all three born in Pennsylvania.[2001]

In 1930 Andrew Riggs, 36, a county park laborer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, Ella, 36, born in Pennsylvania of English natives, and with his daughter, Esther, 16, son, Ralph, 12, and daughters, Lillie, 8, and Bercedes, 3, all four born in Pennsylvania, and with his brother, Elmer E., 35 (q.v.).[2002]

Children:

1063 i **ESTHER**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1914, Pennsylvania.
1064 ii **RALPH**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1917, Pennsylvania.
1065 iii **MARIE**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1920, Pennsylvania. She was not listed in the 1930 census so perhaps died young.
1066 iv **LILLIE**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1922, Pennsylvania.
1067 v **BERCEDES**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1927, Pennsylvania. Perhaps her names was Mercedes?

954. GLENN BOLTON[11] **RIGGS** (*800Bolton Goucher*[10], *Lewis*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Mar. 1886 (1900 census) or 29 Apr. 1886 (SSDI) or 24 Mar. 1887, Broughton, Allegheny Co., Pa.,[2003] and died Nov 1962, last residence Pennsylvania.[2004] He married **ANNA B. —**, who was born about 1889, Pennsylvania.

Glenn Bolton Riggs, of Broughton, Allegheny Co., Pa., registered for the draft 5 June 1917, Snowden, Allegheny Co. He was born 24 Mar.

2001. U.S. census, 1920, Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 161, r. 1513, p. 48, sh. 9A, dw. 26, fam. 27.
2002. U.S. census, 1930, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 799, r. 1990, p. 269, sh. 19B, dw. 324, fam. 359.
2003. World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918, Glenn Bolton Riggs, FHL 1852292.
2004. SSDI, Glenn Riggs, SSN 195–24–2270, born 29 Dec. 1883, died June 1974, last residence 15236 Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., issued Pa. (before 1951).

1887, Broughton, had a wife and three children, was a fire boss at a coal company in Broughton.[2005]

In 1920 Glenn B. Riggs, 32, a fire boss at a coal company born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Bethel Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, Anna B., 31, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his daughters, Virginia, 8, and June, 5, both born in Pennsylvania.[2006]

Children:

1068 i **VIRGINIA**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1912, Pennsylvania.
1069 ii **JUNE**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1915, Pennsylvania.

955. GEORGE WELDON[11] **RIGGS** (*800Bolton Goucher*[10], *Lewis*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 23 Mar. 1888, "on Catfish run," Snowden Twp. Allegheny Co., Pa.[2007] and died 28 Jan. 1937, Uniontown, Pa.[2008] He married (1) about 1916, Tonopah, Nye Co., Nev.,[2009] **LENA R. BARBER**, who was born about

2005. World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918, Glenn Bolton Riggs, FHL 1852292.

2006. U.S. census, 1920, Bethel Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 20, r. 1509, p. 215, sh. 12A, dw. 218, fam. 222.

2007. Handwritten biography of George Weldon[11] Riggs, 25 Feb. 1928, photocopy courtesy of his son, George Weldon[12] Riggs, "George Weldin [sic] Harry Patrick Milton Moore Kiddoo Cochrane David Riggs was born March 23, 1888, on Catfish run Snowden Township Allegheny Co Pennsylvania, 12 miles south of Pittsburth Pa. on the W. J. Kiddoo farm tenant house." Son George attached a note, "That opening long name was a joke of my father's and not actual. He claimed he was named for every neighbor and so I've often claimed that to be my name also." In 1880 William J. "Kiddo" resided in Snowden Twp. [U.S. census, 1880, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 87, r. 1091, p. 297A, dw. 199, fam. 208.] In 1900 William J. "Kidaoo" still resided there [U.S. census, 1900, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 499, r. 1371, p. 258, sh. 1B, dw. 30, fam. 20.]

2008. Obit., "George Riggs Dies Very Suddenly At Home Today," *Daily News Standard*, Uniontown, Pa., Thurs., 28 Jan. 1937, p. 1, col. 4, with photo of George, online at <Ancestry.com>.

2009. Emails from George Weldon[12] Riggs, 12 Sept. 2006, "My father married, in Tonopah, Nevada, in 1916 or around there," and, "my Dad's first wife, Lena Barber;" email from George Weldon[12] Riggs, 13 Sept. 2006, "I have a copy of a small item from a newspaper in Tonopah, Nevada, with no date and no exact name for the newspaper, that tells of George W. Riggs marrying Miss Lena R. Barber of Missouri. It's a very odd little item with the headline 'Safety First in the Bonds of Hymen.'"

1896 in Missouri. They divorced, and he married (2) Jan. 1924[2010] **OSTA PEARL STOLLAR**,[2011] who was born 2 Mar. 1896, near Burnsville, West Finley Twp., Washington Co., Pa.,[2012] daughter of Anna M. Stollar, and died Jan. 1975, last residence Uniontown, Fayette Co., Pa.[2013]

An autobiography by George "Weldin" Riggs, dated 25 Feb. 1928 gives details of his early life:

> George Weldin [*sic*] Harry Patrick Milton Moore Kiddoo Cochrane David Riggs was born March 23, 1888, on Catfish run Snowden Township Allegheny Co Pennsylvania, 12 miles south of Pittsburth Pa. on the W. J. Kiddoo farm tenant house, an up & down board house with weather strips[.] This farm & House is now a part of the South Park of Allegheny Co.
>
> My father Bolton Goucher Riggs[,] Library Pa[.] My mother Effa J. Mackey, Washington Pa[.]
>
> When I was 2 years old [1890] my father & mother purchased two acres of wooded land from the McCorkle farm one mile north of where I was born and we still own same, on the ridge above Catfish run to the north. . . .
>
> At the age of nine [1897] I went to live with W. J. Kiddoo and lived there on the farm for 3 years [1900] then at Cochran's for 3 years [1903],

---

2010. Email from George Weldon[12] Riggs, 12 Sept. 2006, "They then divorced and he later met and married my mother in, in 1924, I believe"; obit., "George Riggs Dies Very Suddenly At Home Today," *Daily News Standard*, Uniontown, Pa., Thurs., 28 Jan. 1937, p. 16, col. 4, "Mr. Riggs married Miss Pearl Stollar, of Wilkinsburg, January, '24."

2011. Email from George Weldon[12] Riggs, 12 Sept. 2006, "My mother's name, as I know it, was Osta Pearl Stollar."

2012. U.S. census, 1900, West Finley Twp., Washington Co., Pa., ED 178, r. 1495, pp. 332–33, sh. 7B–8A, dw. 147, fam. 149, lists Andrew Stollar, 55, born July 1844 in Pa., wife of 31 years, Sina, 51, born May 1849 in Pa. with 10 children, 9 surviving, including daughter Pearl O., 4, born Mar. 1896 in Pa.; email from George Weldon[12] Riggs, 11 Sept. 2006, states however that Andrew and Sina were not Pearl's parents, that Pearl's mother was Anna Stollar, who later married a Mr. Johnson, and that Pearl was born near Burnsville; U.S. census, 1880, East Finley Twp., Washington Co., Pa., ED 244, r. 1201, p. 183D, dw. 181, fam. 186, lists Andrew Stollar, 35, born Pa., wife, Sina, 30, born Pa., and six children, including daughter, Annie M., 6, born Pa. Apparently, Andrew and Sina raised Pearl as their daughter. George Weldon[6] Riggs states in an email of 17 Sept. 2006 that Sina's name was really Sinai.

2013. SSDI, Pearl Riggs, SSN 209–24–1414, born 2 Mar. 1896, died Jan. 1975, last residence 15401 Uniontown, Fayette Co., Pa., issued Pa. (before 1951).

> then as mail clerk for Pittsberg [sic] Coal Co. then to pay roll clerk for same Company then to work as clerk in store[,] Clerk Butcher and Manager of stores[,] then to the mines at Moon Run Pa then to Experimental Mine at Bruceton Pa in 1911 then to Rescue & First Aid trainer for the U.S. Bureau of Mines in 1912.

On 2 June 1917 "Geo" W. Riggs, 29, of Tonopah, Nye Co., Nev., born 23 Mar. 1888, Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., registered for the draft in Tonopah. His occupation was safety engineer for a mine in Tonopah. His dependents were his wife and mother.[2014]

An email from his son George gives this further interesting information:

> In 1917, my father was with the Bureau of Mines, traveling in the Western part of the US and would have been 29. In 1918, he returned East, hired by Mine Safety Appliance Co. of Pittsburgh but actually working in Marlboro (New Jersey, I believe) and then Orange, NJ, working with Thomas Edison on gas masks and other equipment licensed to MSA to sell.[2015]

In 1920 George W. Riggs, 32, a salesman of mine safety supplies, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in a rooming house in Denver, Denver Co., Colo., with "Mrs. George," 24, born in Missouri of Missouri natives, with Cheerful G., 6/12, and Robert, 2 4/12, both born in Pennsylvania. The mother of Cheerful was born in Missouri, the mother of Robert in Pennsylvania.[2016]

In 1930 George W. Riggs, 42, a salesman of mine safety appliances, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, first married at age 31, resided in Uniontown, Fayette Co., Pa., with his wife, Pearl S., 32, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, first married at age 21, with with daughters, Cheerful "S.," 10, Lois A., 5, Audrey D., 3 8/12, and

2014. World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918, George W. Riggs, FHL 1711537.
2015. Email from George Weldon[12] Riggs, 11 Sept. 2006.
2016. U.S. census, 1920, Denver, Denver Co., Colo., ED 158, r. 160, p. 97, sh. 9B, dw. 29, fam. 29, address 78th St.

Vaida B., 2 3/12, all four born in Pennsylvania.[2017] The stated ages at first marriage would place both their first marriages at about 1919.

The 5th Annual Riggs Reunion, 16 Aug. 1931, held in Wheeling Park, Wheeling, WV, had 247 registrants, including, "George W. Riggs, Pearl Stollar Riggs, Cheerful G. Riggs, Lois Ann Riggs, Vaida Bell Riggs, Audrey Dell Riggs, George W. Riggs, Jr., of Uniontown, PA." Various members of this family attended the conferences held 1927–1932. From an introduction to the ledger of the first six reunions:

> It is believed that the attendees were all descendants of James Riggs (b. 1787) and Roseanna Whitlatch (born abt. 1790), of Virginia. At least four of their eleven children migrated to Greene County, PA in the early 1830s. The families spread throughout PA, WV, OH, and beyond.[2018]

This belief does not fit with what I have determined about George's ancestry, which has him descending from Edward born about 1764 and his wife, Mary, born about 1764 in New Jersey, via their son, John, born about 1800.

An obituary for George W. Riggs gives further information:

> Funeral services for George W. Riggs, mine safety expert who died suddenly in his home Thursday morning, will be held at 1:30 o'clock Sunday afternoon in the Great Bethel Baptist church of which he was a devout member. . . . interment will be in Bethel cemetery at Mt. Lebanon, Pittsburgh.
>
> Mr. Riggs, associated for many years with the Mine Safety Appliance company, had distinguished himself in every mine disaster in this section of the country for years past and his services were always gladly given. He had devoted his entire life to the safety devices of bituminous coal mining and before entering the service of the Mine Safety Appliance company had been with the United States Bureau of Mines.
>
> Mr. Riggs was also popular as an entertainer and taking the character of "Tony," did many impersonations at gatherings in the Tri-State area. . . .

2017. U.S. census, 1930, Uniontown, Fayette Co., Pa., ED 98, r. 2041, p. 96, sh. 17A, dw. 390, fam. 404.

2018. Riggs Family Reunion Ledger.

Mr. Riggs is survived by his widow, Pearl Stollar Riggs, and six children: Cheerful, Lois Anna, Audrey, Vaida, George, Jr., and John, all at home. Also surviving are his mother, Mrs. Effie Riggs of near Pittsburgh; one sister, Mrs. Joseph Travis of Broughton, and five brothers: Addison, Andrew and Glenn Riggs, all of Library, Mac Riggs of Castle Shannon, and Eugene Riggs of Pittsburgh.[2019]

Children of the first marriage, to Lena:

1070 i **ROBERT**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1918, Pennsylvania. He does not appear with George in later censuses so perhaps went with his mother after the divorce, or died young. He might have been adopted as was Cheerful (see next).

1071 ii **CHEERFUL G.**[12*] — [adopted name **RIGGS**], born about 1920, Pennsylvania. (The asterisk indicates a non-genetic connection.) Cheerful became part of the second family.[2020]

Children of the second marriage, to Pearl:

1072 iii **LOIS ANNA**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1925, Pennsylvania.

1073 iv **AUDREY DELL**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1926, Pennsylvania.

1074 v **VAIDA BELL**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1928, Pennsylvania.

1075 vi **GEORGE WELDON**[12] **RIGGS**, my informant on this family, born 1930.[2021] George contributed to my Riggs/Rigg DNA Study Group. His genetic signature matched the Edwardian Modal Signature at 37 of 37 markers, strongly supporting his descent from Edward Riggs, immigrant to Roxbury, Mass. in 1633.

+1076 vii **JOHN TAYLOR**[12] **RIGGS**, born 12 July 1934, Uniontown, Fayette Co., Pa., married **KATHLEEN ANN STROUP**, and had three children.

2019. Obit., "Riggs' Rites To Be Held Sunday," *Daily News Standard*, Uniontown, Pa., Fri., 29 Jan. 1937, p. 11, col. 6, digital photocopy courtesy of Patrick L. Riggs, a descendant of Addison[11] Riggs.

2020. Email from George Weldon[12] Riggs, 12 Sept. 2006, "He [my father] and his wife adopted Cheerful. His wife chose that name. . . . Cheerful came and lived with us and, to me, was just my oldest sister."

2021. Biography & Genealogy Master Index, George Weldon Riggs, born 1930, cites Who's Who in the Media and Communications.

956. MURRAY J.[11] **RIGGS** (*800Bolton Goucher*[10], *Lewis*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 7 Mar. 1890, Broughton, Allegheny Co., Pa.,[2022] and died in a mine explosion in Broughton before the 1930 census.[2023] He married **SUE —**, born about 1894, Germany, and had one child.

In 1910 Murray Riggs, 20, a farm laborer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in the household of Harry L. Wilson, 24, born in Pennsylvania, and Harry's wife and child.[2024]

In 1920 "Murry" Riggs, 28, a coal miner born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, Sue, 26, born in Germany of German natives. She immigrated in 1904 and was naturalized.[2025]

In 1930 Sue Riggs, 35, a widow born in Berlin, Germany, of German natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., with her daughter, Gene, 4, born in Pennsylvania. Sue immigrated in 1910 according to this census (cf., 1920 census).[2026]

Child:

1077 i **GENE**[12] **RIGGS**, a daughter, born about 1926, Pennsylvania.

958. MACK TAYLOR[11] **RIGGS** (*800Bolton Goucher*[10], *Lewis*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 3 July 1897, Finleyville, Washington Co., Pa.,[2027] died Oct. 1981, last resi-

2022. *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Murray Riggs, FHL 1852292, 27, of "Bucton," Pa., born 7 Mar. 1890, "Bucton," Pa., a miner working at the U.S. Bureau of Mines, Experimental Mine, "Bructon," Pa. married, registered 56 June 1917, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa.; email from George Weldon6 Riggs, 18 Sept. 2006, gives the mine's location as Broughton, Pa., and states that Murray left a widow and one daughter.

2023. Email from George Weldon[6] Riggs, 12 Sept. 2006, calls him Uncle Gene.

2024. U.S. census, 1910, Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 230, r. 1297, pp. 268–69, sh. 10B–11A, dw. 91, fam. 101.

2025. U.S. census, 1920, Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 161, r. 1513, p. 46, sh. 7A, dw. 91, fam. 101.

2026. U.S. census, 1930, Jefferson Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 640, r. 1965, p. 211, sh. 2B, dw. 41, fam. 41.

2027. *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Mack Taylor Riggs, FHL 1852292, 21, of Fair Haven, Pa., born 3 July 1897, Finleyville, Pa., father's birthplace Library, Pa., wife Mrs. Theresa Riggs, registered 24 Aug. 1918, Allegheny Co., Pa.

dence Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa.[2028], married about 1918 **THERESA —**, born about 1900, Pennsylvania, and had four children.

In 1920 "Mac" T. Riggs, 22, a laborer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Overbrook Borough, Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, "Thersa," 20, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Germany and a mother in Pennsylvania, and with his son, Wilson, 1, born in Pennsylvania.[2029]

In 1930 Mack T. Riggs, 22, a coal mine foreman born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., with his wife, Theresa, 30, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Germany and a mother in Pennsylvania, and with his son, Wair W., 11, daughters, Dolores R., 10, and Betty V., 8, and son, James C., 6, all four born in Pennsylvania.[2030]

Children:

1078 i **WAIR WILSON**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1919, Pennsylvania.
1079 ii **DELORES R.**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1920, Pennsylvania.
1080 iii **BETTY V.**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1922, Pennsylvania.
1081 iv **JAMES C.**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1924, Pennsylvania.

960. ORA FERN[11] **RIGGS** (*802Weldon*[10], *Lewis*[9], *John*[8], *Edward*[7], *?Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 22 Dec. 1893, Library, Snowden Twp., Allegheny Co., Pa., died 11 Nov. 1998, aged 104, Dunedin, Pinellas Co., Fla.,[2031] last residence Dunedin.[2032] She married about 1915[2033] **CLARENCE LOVE**, who died in 1975.

2028. SSDI, Mack Riggs, SSN 193–03–9346, born 3 July 1897, died Oct. 1981, last residence 15234 Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., issued Pa. (before 1951).

2029. U.S. census, 1920, Overbrook Borough, Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 8, r. 1509, p. 106, sh. 8A, dw. 120, fam. 151.

2030. U.S. census, 1930, Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., ED 750, r. 1989, p. 252, sh. 4A, dw. 55, fam. 71.

2031. Obit., Ora Fern Riggs Love, *unknown newspaper*, 11 Nov. 1998, online at *Allegheny County PA Archives Obituaries*, <ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/pa/allegheny/obits/love-ora1998.txt>. The Moss-Feaster Funeral Home is in Clearwater, Pinellas Co., Fla.

2032. SSDI, Ora F. Love, SSN 265–41–0065, born 22 Dec. 1893, died 11 Nov. 1998, last residence 34698 Dunedin, Pinellas Co., Fla., issued Fla. (1973).

2033. Obit., Ora Fern Riggs Love, *unknown newspaper*, 11 Nov. 1998.

Obituary for Ora Fern (Riggs) Love, 11 Nov. 1998:

> Love, Ora F. 'Lovey', 104, of Dunedin, died Wednesday (Nov. 11, 1998) at Mease Continuing Care, Dunedin. She was the oldest member of First Baptist Church of Dunedin, where in December of 1993 she celebrated her centennial birthday with more than 50 of her friends and relatives. She was a member of the Dunedin church for 38 years and, until just before she reached 100, she was a member of the Joy Singers senior adult choir and traveled with them to Hawaii and several times to Ridgecrest, N.C. She was born Dec. 22, 1893, in Library, Pa., and came here in 1957 from Bellevue, Pa., where she worked 23 years as a youth department superintendent for Bellevue Baptist Church. She and her husband, Clarence, had been married 60 years when he died in 1975. Survivors include a son, Raymond S., Dunedin; a daughter Lois M. Tindall, Lake Havasu City, Arizona; 6 grandchildren; 16 great-grandchildren; and 8 great-great-grandchildren. Moss-Feaster Funeral Homes & Cremation Services, Dunedin Chapel.[2034]

Known children:[2035]

1082 i **RAYMOND S.**[12] **LOVE**.
1083 ii **LOIS M.**[12] **LOVE**, married — **TINDALL**.

969. EARL ALBRIGHT[11] **RIGGS** (816*Addison Henry*[10], *Lewis*[9], *Elias*[8], *Lewis*[7], *Joseph*[6], *?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 16 Jan. 1888, Asbury Park, Monmouth Co., N.J.,[2036] and died Dec. 1981, last residence Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Fla.[2037] He married about 1913 **TERESA M. GALLAGHER**, who was born 28 May 1888, New Jersey, and died

2034. Obit., Ora Fern Riggs Love, *unknown newspaper*, 11 Nov. 1998.
2035. Obit., Ora Fern Riggs Love, *unknown newspaper*, 11 Nov. 1998.
2036. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Earl Albright Riggs, 29, of Avon Borough, N.J., born 16 Jan. 1888, Asbury Park, N.J., wife and one child, boat livery business, registered 5 June 1917, Avon Borough, Monmouth Co., N.J.
2037. SSDI, Earl Riggs, SSN 263–09–9425, born 16 Jan. 1888, died Dec. 1981, last residence 33580 Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Fla., issued Fla. (before 1951).

July 1972, last residence Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Fla.[2038] She was daughter of Corabella/Cora B. (—) Gallagher.[2039]

In 1910 Earl A. Riggs, 22, an artist born in New Jersey of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Manhattan, New York Co., N.Y., as a lodger.[2040]

In 1920 Earl A. Riggs, 30, a stock clerk for an electric manufacturing company born in New Jersey of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in East Orange, Essex Co., N.J., with his wife Teresa M., 30, born in New Jersey of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Maine, and their daughter, Dorothy L., 5 6/12, born in New Jersey. They resided in the household of his brother-in-law, George W. Yentner, 35, a railroad clerk born in Maryland of Maryland natives, with his (George's) wife, Emily J., 29, with same nativities as Teresa, and his (George's) daughter, Ethel V., 2 2/12, born in New Jersey, and with his (George's and Earl's) mother-in-law, Cora B. "Galager," 54, a widow born in Maine of a father born in Vermont and a mother in Maine.[2041]

In 1930 Addison H. Riggs, 73, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Fla., with his wife, Nora L., 70, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his son, "Earle" A., 42, born in New Jersey, his daughter-in-law, Teresa M., 39, born in New Jersey of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New Hampshire, and his granddaughter, Dorothy L., 15, born in New Jersey. Earle was first married at 25, and Teresa at 22.[2042]In 1945 Earl A. Riggs, 56, a

2038. SSDI, Teresa Riggs, SSN 263–41–1242, born 28 May 1888, died July 1972, last residence 33577 Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Fla., issued Fla. (1973).

2039. U.S. census, 1900, Washington, Warren Co., N.J., ED 205, r. 1034, p. 179, sh. 17A, dw. 384, fam. 417, line 48, lists Cora B. "Galleger," 35, widow born Apr. 1865, Maine, daughter, Teresa M., 12, born May 1888, N.J., son, James D., 4, born Sept. 1890, N.J., daughter, Emma J., 9, born Sept. 1890, N.J., all three of the three children Cora had had; U.S. census, 1910, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., ED 127, r. 880, p. 30, sh. 30A, dw. 209, fam. 570, lists Corabella Gallagher, 44, widow born Maine, "Theresa" M., 21, Emma J., 19, and James D., 19, all three born N.J. of father born in Pa.

2040. U.S. census, 1910, Manhattan, New York Co., N.Y., ED 842, r. 1034, p. 224, sh. 1A, dw. 6, fam. 7.

2041. U.S. census, 1920, East Orange, Essex Co., N.J., ED 46, r. 1029, p. 155, sh. 9B, dw. 110, fam. 184.

2042. U.S. census, 1930, Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Fla., ED 4, r. 333, p. 209, sh. 15A, dw. 356, fam.

timekeeper born in New Jersey, resided in Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Fla., with Teresa M., 50, born in New Jersey.[2043]

Child:

1084 i **DOROTHY L.**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1915, New Jersey.

974. LOREN KENDALL[11] **RIGGS** (*835Clarence Rappleye*[10], *Frank Ely*[9], *Loren*[8], *Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 21 Apr. 1910, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich.,[2044] died 17 Dec. 1962, Washtenaw Co., Mich., and was buried in Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich.[2045] He married (1) 2 Nov. 1929, Toledo, Ohio (see divorce record), **ANNA/ANNE MARIE (PELT) WALKER**,[2046] who was born about 1907, Germany. He and Anna divorced 29 Dec. 1950, Ingham Co., Mich.[2047] Loren married (2) May 1952, Athens Co., Ohio,[2048] **GLENADINE ETHEL (MACKINDER) —**, who was born

---

434.

2043. Fla. census, 1945, Sarasota, Sarasota Co., Fla., r. 39, p. 22, line 41.

2044. Birth certificate, image online at <Ancestry.com>, linked to Loren Kendall Riggs, State of Mich., no. 82 564, Loren Kendall Riggs, born 21 Apr. 1910, Belleville, Van Buren Twp., Wayne Co., Mich., male, legitimate, father Clarrance R. Riggs, 29, white, of Belleville, born Van Buren Twp., carpenter, mother Etta M. Coykendall, 26, white, of Belleville, born Van Buren Twp., housewife, no. of child 2, no. of children living 2.

2045. *Find a Grave*, no. 26914589, gravestone photograph, by Lori Fredona, Hillside Cem., Belleville, Wayne Co., Mich., "Loren Kendall | Riggs | 1910 1962." Detailed dates on this website were supplied by Lori Fredona, my correspondent, so I take them as bona fide.

2046. Her full name from her daughter Joyce's marriage record (q.v.).

2047. *Mich. Divorce Records, 1897–1952*, Loren "Kendell" Riggs, from Anna M. Riggs, married 2 Nov. 1929, Toledo, Ohio, divorce decree 29 Dec. 1950, Ingham Co., Mich., state file no. 33 11904, granted.

2048. Email from Lori Fredona, 2 Feb. 2016, "Alvy, indeed Loren Kendall Riggs was married before he met my mother. The first wife had one daughter when she married Loren, and they together had Joyce and Shirley, as well as a son Loren Douglas who died at 6 months from cardiac disease. My father had severe heart disease and "the story" is that the wife felt she could not care for him anymore and threw him out. He moved in with my mother and her first husband . . . and . . . as things sometimes happen, they fell in love. | I am named after my father Lori Kathleen Riggs, and was the only one to come from that marriage. Loren died after having open heart surgery when I was 9. | My mother's maiden name was Glenadine Ethel Mackinder. After my father died she remarried Clinton Stevens and we relocated to Tucson Arizona"; email from Lori[12] Fredona, 2 Feb. 2016, "Loren married my mother in May 1952 in Athens, Ohio."

about 1913, Michigan, daughter of John C. and Jennie P. (—) Mackinder.[2049] This is Lori Fredona's line. After Loren's death, Glenadine married again, to Clinton E. Stevens.[2050]

In 1930 Loren K. Riggs, 20, a farmer born in Michigan of Michigan natives, resided in Saline, Washtenaw Co., Mich., with his wife, Anna, 23, born in Germany of German natives, and with his stepdaughters, Gloria Walker, 4, and Virginia Walker, 2, both born in Michigan of a father born in the U.S. and a mother in Germany. Loren was first married at 19, and Etta at 17.[2051]

In 1940 L. Kendall Riggs, 28, a public road maintenance man born in Michigan, resided in Augusta, Washtenaw Co., Mich., with his wife, Anna M., 33, born in Germany of German natives, and with his daughters, "Margret" M., 9, Shirley M., 8, Joyce L., 6, all born in Michigan, and with his stepdaughters, Gloria M. Walker, 14, and Virginia M. Walker, 11, both born in Michigan of a father born in the U.S. and a mother in Germany. They had resided in Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., in 1935.[2052]

Children of the first marriage to Anne:

1085 i **MARGARET MARIE**[12] **RIGGS**, born 4 Dec. 1930, Saline, Washtenaw Co., Mich.,[2053] died 28 Jan. 2001,[2054] married (1) 14 June 1947,

2049. U.S. census, 1930, Stockbridge, Ingham Co., Mich., ED 59, r. 992, p. 120, sh. 7B, dw. 214, fam. 214, lists John C. Mackinder, 46, a truck driver, wife, Jennie P., 45, and eight children, including daughter, Glenadine E., 17, all born in Mich. of Mich. natives.

2050. Middle initial from *Mich. Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, Shirley Stevens, daughter of Clinton E. Stevens and Glenadine MacKinder, to Dean H. Brumm, 21 July 1951, Stockbridge, Ingham Co., Mich.

2051. U.S. census, 1930, Saline, Washtenaw Co., Mich., ED 35, r. 1029, p. 275, sh. 6B, dw. 127, fam. 127.

2052. U.S. census, 1940, Augusta, Washtenaw Co., Mich., ED 81–29, r. 1823, p. 453, sh. 5A, dw. 95.

2053. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Peggy Marie Riggs, SSN 366–28–9798, female, white, born 4 Dec. 1930, Saline, Mich., father Loren K. Riggs, mother Anna M. Pelt, died 28 Jan. 2001, notes: July 1945: name listed as Peggy Marie Riggs; Sept 1947: name listed as Margaret Marie Adair; Mar. 1955: name listed as Margaret Adair Clair; Mar. 1959: name listed as Margaret Marie Holt; May 1963: name listed as Margaret Mar [*sic*] Holt; July 1963: name listed as Margaret Marie MacDonald.

2054. SSDI, Margaret M. MacDonald, SSN 366–28–9798, born 4 Dec. 1930, died 28 Jan. 2001,

Stony Creek, Washtenaw Co., Mich.,[2055] **CLIFFORD V. ADAIR**, born about 1925, Hillsdale, Hillsdale Co., Mich., son of Roy and Ina (Somerlot) Adair. They divorced 13 July 1951, Hillsdale, Mich.[2056] She married (2) 1 Nov. 1952, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich.,[2057] **JOHN L. D. BLOSS**, born about 1929, Genessee Co., Mich., son of John S. and Bernice (Struble) Bloss. She married (3) before or about Mar. 1955 — **CLAIR**. She married (4) before or about Mar. 1959 — **HOLT**. She married (5) before or about July 1963 — **MACDONALD**.

+1086 ii **SHIRLEY MATILDA[12] RIGGS**, born 2 Mar. 1932, Saline, Washtenaw Co., Mich., married **JAMES R. BROOKS**, and had four children.

1087 iii **JOYCE LORRAINE[12] RIGGS**, born about 1934, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., died before her sister Shirley's death in 2011, married 12 July 1952, Ypsilanti,[2058] **PETER JOSEPH POLAKOWSKI**, born about 1934, Detroit, Mich., son of Peter Aloysisus and Helen Pauline (Orblych) Polakowski.

1088 iv **LOREN DOUGLAS[12] RIGGS**, born Apr. 1942, died 16 Jan. 1943, 9 months old, Ann Arbor, Washtenaw Co., Mich.[2059]

Child of the second marriage to Glenadine:

---

last residence 19382 West Chester, Chester Co., Pa., issued Mich. (before 1951).

2055. *Mich. Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, Margaret M. Riggs, female, white, 16, born about 1931, Saline, Mich., parents "Lorene" Riggs and Anne Pelt, to Clifford V. Adair, 22, born Hillsdale, Mich., parents Roy Adair and Ina Somerlot, on 14 June 1947, Stony Creek, Washtenaw Co., Mich., county no. 470, state no. 81 15874.

2056. *Mich. Divorce Records, 1897–1952*, Margaret Adair, married 14 June 1947, Mich., decree 13 July 1951, Hillsdale, Mich., spouse Clifford Adair, state file no. 30 1855, docket no. 9469, granted.

2057. *Mich. Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, Margaret M. Adair, female, white, 21, born about 1931, Saline, Mich., parents Loren "Kendell" Riggs and Anna Pelt, to John L. D. Bloss, 23, born Genessee Co., Mich., parents John S. Bloss and Bernice Struble, on 1 Nov. 1952, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., county no. 850, state no. 81 21876.

2058. *Mich. Marriage Records, 1867–1952*, Joyce Lorraine Riggs, 18, born Ypsilanti, Mich., parents Loren Kendall Riggs and Anne Marie Pelt, to Peter Joseph Polakowski, 18, born Detroit, Mich., parents Peter Aloysius Polakowski and Helen Pauline Orblych, on 12 July 1952, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., county file no. 518, state file no. 81 21493.

2059. *Mich. Death Records, 1867–1950*, Loren Douglas Riggs, age 9/12, born Apr. 1942, died 16 Jan. 1943, Ann Arbor, Washtenaw Co., Mich., file no. 7968, father Loren Kendall Riggs, mother Anne Marie Pelt.

+1089 v **LORI KATHLEEN**[12] **RIGGS**, born 1 Apr. 1954, married (1) **GLENN RICHARD RICE**, and had two children, married (2) **RONALD DEAN FREDONA**, and had two children. ***Lori Fredona is my correspondent on this family.***

979. JOHN JAMES[11] **RIGGS** (838*Harold Maurice*[10], *Frank Ely*[9], *Loren*[8], *Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 14 Apr. 1917, Detroit, Wayne Co., Mich.,[2060] and died 3 Oct. 1994, Putnam Co., Fla.[2061] He married 16 Aug. 1941, Wood Co., Ohio,[2062] **ARDA MARIE HEIBEIN**, who was born 13 Aug. 1915, Ann Arbor, Washtenaw Co., Mich., daughter of George and Otilla K. (Schneider) Heibein,[2063] and who died 8 Mar. 2008, Starke, Bradford Co., Fla. (see obit.)

In 1940 John Riggs, 22, a press operator in an automobile parts plant, born in Michigan, resided in Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., as a single lodger. In 1935 he had been a resident of rural Washtenaw Co., Mich.[2064]

In 1942 John and Arda Riggs resided in Ann Arbor, Washtenaw Co., Mich.[2065]

2060. *U.S., WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940–1947*, image 1865 of 2257 online, John James Riggs, 23, of Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., born 14 Apr. 1917, Detroit, Mich., nearest relative Mr. Harold M. Riggs, father, of Ypsilanti, registered 16 Oct. 1940, Ann Arbor, Washtenaw Co., Mich.

2061. *Fla., U.S., Death Index, 1877–1998*, John James Riggs, 77, white, born 14 Apr. 1917, died 3 Oct. 1994, Putnam, Fla.

2062. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, Wood Co., image 574 of 706 online, no. 708, John J. Riggs to Arda M. Heibein, groom: John J. Riggs, 24 on 14 Apr. 1941, of Ypsilanti, Mich., born Detroit, Mich., occupation Ford Motor Co., father Harold M. Riggs, mother Ruth O. Ryan, not previously married, bride: Arda M. Heibein, 26 on 13 Aug. 1941, of Bowling Green, Wood Co., Ohio, born Ann Arbor, Mich., office worker, father George Heibein, mother Otilla Schneider, not previously married, married 16 Aug. 1941.

2063. U.S. census, 1930, Ann Arbor, Washtenaw Co., Mich., ED 3, p. 138, sh. 18B, dw. 436, fam. 478, lists George Heibein, 53, born Canada, wife, "Ottillie" K., 50, born Mich., daughter, "Arda-Marie," 14, born Mich., and two sisters and three nieces of George.

2064. U.S. census, 1940, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., ED 81-65, r. 1824, p. 1051, sh. 61A, dw. 114, line 14.

2065. *U.S., City Directories, 1811–1995*, 1942, Ann Arbor, Mich., image 148 of 297 online, p. 295, "Riggs John (Arda) r823 Miner."

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1950 John Riggs, 33, a worker in a cement block plant, born in Michigan, resided in Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., with his wife, Arda, 34, born in Michigan, and with his sons, John Jr., 5, born in South Carolina, William, 4, and Michael George, 1, both born in Michigan, and his mother-in-law, "Tillie" Heibein, 70, a widow born in Michigan.[2066]

An obituary for John:

> John J. Riggs, 77, of Keystone Heights, died Monday, Oct. 3, 1994, in Putnam Community Hospital.
>
> Born in Highland Park, Mich., Mr. Riggs had lived in Keystone Heights for 20 years; was a veteran of the U.S. Army, having served in World War II. He was a member of the American Legion in Keystone Heights and of the Catholic faith.
>
> Survivors include: his wife, Arda H. Riggs, of Keystone Heights; two sons, William Riggs of Belleville, Mich. and Michael Riggs of Keystone Heights; four brothers, Frank Riggs of Ft. Myers, Donald Riggs and Bob Riggs of Willis, Mich., Richard Riggs of Ypsilanti, Mich.; three sisters, Grace Langstaff and Ruth Richards of Naples and Rosemary Kelly of Falmouth, Mich.; 17 grandchildren and numerous great-grandchildren. . . .[2067]

An obituary for Arda:

> Starke—Arda H. Riggs, 92, died Saturday, March 8, 2008, at Shands Starke.
>
> Mrs. Riggs is survived by: sons, William James Riggs of Monroe, Mich., and Michael George Riggs of Keystone Heights; eight grandchildren and numerous great-grandchildren.
>
> Mrs. Riggs was preceded in death by her husband, John Riggs Sr., and a son, John Riggs Jr.

2066. U.S. census, 1950, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., ED 81-136, r. 3221, sh. 51, dw. 499.

2067. Fla., U.S., Jacksonville Area Obit. Collection, 1851–2009, cites Telegraph, Times & Monitor, 13 Oct. 1994, image 1217 of 2622 online.

It was Mrs. Riggs' wish for her body to be donated to science for research. . . . Arrangements were under the care of Watts Funeral Home of San Mateo.[2068]

Children:

1090 i **JOHN JAMES[12] RIGGS JR.**, born about 1945, South Carolina.
+1091 ii **WILLIAM JAMES[12] RIGGS**, born 27 Mar. 1946, Michigan, married **FRANCES CAROL MCMILLAN**, and had five children. ***This is Christopher Ryan Riggs's line.***
1092 iii **MICHAEL GEORGE[12] RIGGS**, born about 1949, Michigan.

1010. MARY ELIZABETH[11] RIGGS (*877Albert[10]*, *Albert[9]*, *Samuel[8]*, *Daniel[7]*, *Joseph[6]*, *Miles[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born 14 Mar. 1875, Illinois, died 12 June 1898, and was buried in Bethel Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.[2069] She married 16 May 1892, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2070] **WILLIAM A. STILL**, who was born Jan. 1863 (1900 census) or 1864 (gravestone), Illinois, died 1953, and was buried in Murrayville Cem., Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill.[2071] He married, second, 20 Oct. 1901, Morgan Co.,[2072] Matilda J. (Spencer) Newby, who was 4 Apr. 1872, Illinois,[2073] daughter of Josephine (—) Spencer, and died June 1969, last residence Jacksonville, Morgan Co., and brought two children to the marriage with William Still.

2068. *Fla., U.S., Jacksonville Area Obit. Collection, 1851–2009*, cites *Bradford County Telegraph*, Starke, FL, 20 Mar. 2008, image 281 of 603 online; *U.S., Obit. Collection, 1930–Current*, Arda H. Riggs, female, 92, born about 1916, resident of Starke Co. [Fla.], died 8 Mar. 2008, obit. 21 Mar. 2008, obit. place San Mateo, San Mateo Co., Calif., spouse John Riggs, children John Riggs, Michael George Riggs, and Williami James Riggs. I suspect San Mateo was actually the San Mateo in Putnam Co., Fla., not the one in California.

2069. Gravestone photograph, by Jared L. Olar, Bethel Cem., near Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., "Mary Elizabeth | Riggs | Wife of | William Still | Born Mar. 14, 1875 | Died June 12, | 1898."

2070. *Ill. Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900*, "[groom] Still, William A [bride] Riggs, Mary E [date] 1892-05-16 [vol/page] D/ 66 [license no.] 5537 Morgan."

2071. *Find a Grave*, no. 9572201, gravestone photograph, by Cheryl Behrend, Murrayville Cem., Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., "Josephine Spencer | 1853–1933 | Still | Matilda J. | 1872–1969 || William A. | 1864–1953."

2072. *Ill. Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900*, "[groom] Still, William A [bride] Newby, Tillie (Mrs) [date] 1901-10-20 [vol/page] D /208 [license no.] 8403 Morgan."

2073. SSDI, Matilda Still, SSN 348–38–4628, born 4 Aprt. 1872, died June 1969, last residence 62650 Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., issue Ill. (1963).

In 1900 "W[m]" Still, 37, widower, a farm laborer born Jan. 1863 in Illinois of a father born in England and a mother in Illinois, resided in Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., in the household of "Ja[s]" Osborne, 42, and his family.[2074]

In 1910 William Still, 45, a farmer born in Illinois of a father born in England and a mother in Illinois, resided in Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife of eight years, Matilda, 36, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and with his sons, Emory Newby, 16, Carl Newby, 14, and Lee Still, 13, all three born in Illinois, all with fathers born in Illinois. Matilda had had two children, both surviving. There was also a lodger, Charles Kisners, 18, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, in the household.[2075]

In 1920 "W[m]" A. Still, 56, a farmer born in Illinois of a father born in England and a mother in Indiana, resided in Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Matilda, 48, born in Illinois of Illinois natives.[2076]

In 1930 William A. Still, 65, a farm laborer born in Illinois of a father born in England and a mother in the U.S., resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Matilda J., 57, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and with his "step mother," Josephine Spencer, 76, a widow born in Illinois of English natives. Matilda was first married at 20, and Josephine at 21. Lea T. Still, 34, born in Illinois, resided nearby.[2077]

Child:

1093 i **LEE/LEA THOMAS[12] STILL**,[2078] born 14 Aug. 1896 (draft registration) or Aug. 1897 (1900 census), Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill.[2079]

2074. U.S. census, 1900, Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., ED 98, r. 314, p. 34, sh. 18A, dw. 277, fam. 281.

2075. U.S. census, 1910, Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., ED 114, r. 314, p. 39, sh. 10A, dw. 205, fam. 205.

2076. U.S. census, 1920, Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., ED 142, r. 396, p. 38, sh. 11A, fam. 102.

2077. U.S. census, 1930, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 28, r. 546, p. 31, sh. 1A, dw. 6, fam. 6. Lea resided in dw. 14.

2078. The 1930 census has his name Lea [Lee perhaps overwritten or underwritten] T. Still, with a wife and four children, including Albert Lea, 4.

2079. *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Lea Thomas Still, 21, of Murrayville, Mor-

1011. WALDON/WALTER SCOTT[11] RIGGS (*[877]Albert[10]*, *Albert[9]*, *Samuel[8]*, *Daniel[7]*, *Joseph[6]*, *Miles[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born 8 Feb. 1878, Illinois,[2080] died 1 Sept. 1956, and was buried in Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.[2081] He married 2 Oct. 1901, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2082] **EMMA AMELIA MILLION**, who was born 12 Feb. 1874 (gravestone), Illinois, died 14 Feb. 1956, and was buried in Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.[2083]

In 1900 Walter Riggs, 22, a farm laborer born in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., as a boarder in the household of C. L. Bracewell, 27, born Mar. 1873 in Illinois of Illinois natives.[2084]

In 1910 Walter Riggs, 32, a farmer born in Illinois of a father born in the U.S. and a mother in Illinois, resided in Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife of eight years, Emma, 36, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and with his sons, Ralph, 7, Ivan, 4, and Howard, [2?]/12, all born in Illinois. Emma had had three children, all surviving.[2085]

In 1920 Waldon S. Riggs, 41, a farmer born in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Emma "D.," 45, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and with his sons, Ralph M., 17,

---

gan Co., Ill., born 14 Aug. 1896, Murrayville, nearest relative William A. Still of Murrayville, registered 5 June 1918, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill.

2080. *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Waldon Scott Riggs, 40, of Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., born 8 Feb. 1878, nearest relative Emma A. Riggs of Murrayville, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., FHL 1614435.

2081. Gravestone photograph, downloaded from <Ancestry.com>, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Walter S. Riggs | Feb. 8 | 1878 || Sept. 1 | 1956."

2082. *Ill. Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900*, "[groom] Riggs, Waldon Scott [bride] Million, Emma Amelia [date] 1901-10-02 [vol/page] D /208 [license no.] 8383 [county] Morgan."

2083. Gravestone photograph, downloaded from <Ancestry.com>, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Emma A. Riggs | Feb. 12 | 1874 || Feb. 14 | 1956." *Find a Grave*, no. 51410982.

2084. U.S. census, 1900, Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., ED 98, r. 314, p. 24, sh. 8A, dw. 138, fam. 141.

2085. U.S. census, 1910, Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., ED 114, r. 314, p. 37, sh. 7B, dw. 153, fam. 153.

Ivan W., 14, and Howard D., 10, and daughter, Martha O., 8, all born in Illinois.[2086]

In 1930 Walter Riggs, 52, an ice company overseer born in Illinois of a father born in Illinois and a mother in England, resided in Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Emma, 56, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and with his daughter, Martha, 17, born in Illinois.[2087]

Children:

+1094 i **RALPH MILLION**[12] **RIGGS**, born 15 Dec. 1902, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., married (1) **OLA BEATRICE EBREY**, and had one child, married (2) **FREDA V. ORE**, and had one child.

1095 ii **IVAN W.**[12] **RIGGS**, born 15 Dec. 1905, Illinois, and died June 1989,[2088] married 24 Dec. 1926, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2089] **EULA M. OZBUN**. Osborne, perhaps?

+1096 iii **HOWARD D.**[12] **RIGGS**, born 25 Feb. 1910, Illinois, married (1) **RUBY —**, married (2) **MARY R. SEDERWALL**, and had two children.

1097 iv **MARTHA O.**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1912, Illinois, married (see brother Ralph's obit.) **— BECK**.

1012. HERBERT BENJAMIN[11] **RIGGS** (*877Albert*[10], *Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 7 Aug. 1880, Illinois,[2090] Godfrey Twp., Madison Co., Ill.,[2091] died 26 Apr.

2086. U.S. census, 1920, Murrayville Pct., Morgan Co., Ill., ED 142, r. 396, p. 37, sh. 10A, dw. 73, fam. 73.

2087. U.S. census, 1930, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 15, r. 545, p. 151, sh. 14A, dw. 242, fam. 269.

2088. SSDI, Ivan W. Riggs, SSN 333-01-1191, born 15 Dec. 1905, died June 1989, issued Ill. (before 1951).

2089. *Morgan Co., Ill., Marriages, 1926–1938*, "[lic. No.] 6371 [groom] Riggs, Ivan W. [bride] Ozbun, Eula M. [marriage] 25 Dec 1926 [book and page] E 80."

2090. *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Herbert Benjamin Riggs, 38, of Greene Co., Ill., born 7 Aug. 1880, nearest relative "Margarett" Riggs of Greene Co., registered 12 Sept. 1918, Carrollton, Greene Co., Ill., FHL 1613406

2091. *US World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, Herbert Benjamine [*sic*] Riggs, 61, of Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., born 7 Aug. 1880, Godfrey, Ill., person who will always know his address Mrs. Margaret Riggs of the same residence, signed H. B. Riggs. Godfrey, Madison Co., Ill., across the Mississippi from St. Louis, Mo., was incorporated only recently, in 1991, so all references to Godfrey before then must be to Godfrey Twp., Madison Co. (as in the 1880 census).

1962, and was buried in Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.[2092] He married 14 Feb. 1900, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2093] **MARGARET E. MUTCH**,[2094] who was born about 1883, Illinois (24).

In 1910 Herbert B. "Rigg," 29, a farmer born in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Athensville, Greene Co., Ill., with his wife of 10 years, Margaret, 27, born in Illinois of a father born in Canada and a mother in Illinois, and with his son Carl, 9, daughter, Iva, 6, and son, "Russel" T., 1, all three born in Illinois. Margaret had had three children, all surviving.[2095]

In 1920 Herbert B. "Rigg," 39, a farmer born in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Athensville, Greene Co., Ill., with his wife, Margaret, 37, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and with his son Carl, 19, daughter, Iva, 16, and son, Russell, 11, all three born in Illinois.[2096]

In 1930 Herbert B. Riggs, 49, a farmer born in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Margaret E., 47, born in Illinois of a father born in Canada and a mother in Illinois. George was first married at age 19, and Margaret at 17.[2097]

Children:[2098]

2092. Gravestone photograph, downloaded from <Ancestry.com>, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Herbert B. Riggs | Aug. 7 | 1880 || April 26 | 1962"; email from Jared Olar, 11 Dec. 2010, who contributed photographs from his mother-in-law Carolyn's collection, states that Herbert Benjamin and George L. Riggs are buried very close to their parents in the Riggs family plot in Murrayville Cem., that Herbert Benjamin wrote the names on the photograph of his parents, so in particular, "Mother" and "Father" are his parents.

2093. *Ill. Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900*, "[groom] Riggs, Herbert B [bride] Mutch, Maggie [date] 1900-02-14 [vol/page] D/ 184 [license no.] 7915 [county] Morgan."

2094.Surname from son Carl's obit. (q.v.); middle name email from Jared Olar, 11 Dec. 2010, son-in-law of Carolyn, who was daughter of Carl Spencer Riggs Sr., son of Herbert Benjamin Riggs. This email gives Margaret's full name.

2095. U.S. census, 1910, Athensville, Greene Co., Ill., ED 30, r. 289, p. 4, sh. 4A, dw. 67, fam. 67.

2096. U.S. census, 1920, Athensville, Greene Co., Ill., ED 38, r. 368, p. 198, sh. 10B, dw. 210, fam. 210.

2097. U.S. census, 1930, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 29, r. 546, p. 43, sh. 6B, dw. 149, fam. 158.

2098. Email from Jared Olar, 11 Dec. 2010, presents this further info: Another daughter of Carl Spencer Riggs (Sr.) was Carolyn[13] Riggs, Jared's mother-in-law, whose daughter Christina[14] — is Jared's wife.

1098 i **CARL SPENCER[12] RIGGS**, born 26 Aug. 1900, Morgan Co., Ill., married (1) **BESSIE W. —**, and had three children, married (2) **RUTH BOHM**, married (3) **FANNIE PAULINE JOHNSON**, and had two children.

+1099 ii **IVA BERNICE[12] RIGGS**, born about 1905, Illinois, married **ARCHIE KINGSLEY STANSFIELD**, and had three children.

+1100 iii **RUSSELL T.[12] RIGGS**, born 29 Apr. 1908, Green Co., Ill., died 18 Jan. 1984, Jacksonville, Morgan Co. Ill., married **MARJORIE HOPE BARTON**, and had three children.

1013. GEORGE LAWNSBERRY/LONSBERRY[11] RIGGS (*877Albert[10]*, *Albert[9]*, *Samuel[8]*, *Daniel[7]*, *Joseph[6]*, *Miles[5]*, *Joseph[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*) was born 28 Apr. 1883, Illinois,[2099] died 1956, and was buried in Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.[2100] He married about 1906 **MYRTLE BLANCH KENT**, who was born 1883 (gravestone), Illinois, died 1964, and was buried next to George. Myrtle B. Riggs was administrator of the intestate estate of George L. Riggs.[2101]

In 1900 "Geo." Riggs, 17, a farm laborer born Jan. [*sic*] 1883 in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., as a boarder in the household of Thomas Langdon, 58.[2102]

In 1910 George L. Riggs, 26, a poultry farmer born in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife of four years, Myrtle, 26, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and daughter, Lucile, 3, and son, Marquis, 3/12, both born in Illinois. Myrtle had had three children with the two surviving.[2103]

2099. *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, George Lawnsberry Riggs, 35, of Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., born 28 Apr. 1883, nearest relative Myrtle Blanch Riggs of Jacksonville, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Jacksonville, FHL 1614435.

2100. Gravestone photograph, downloaded from <Ancestry.com>, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Riggs | Father | George L. | 1883–1956 || Mother | Myrtle Kent | 1883 – 1964"; *Find a Grave*, no. 58406913.

2101. *Estate Administrations Probate Court, Morgan Co., Ill.*, "[estate of] Riggs, George L. [no.] 56–77 [intestate or will] I [administrator or executor] Myrtle B. Riggs [will book and page] [empty]."

2102. U.S. census, 1900, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 98, r. 332, p. 26, sh. 7B, dw. 170, fam. 170.

2103. U.S. census, 1910, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 106, r. 313, p. 228, sh. 3A, dw. 58, fam. 60.

In 1920 George L. Riggs, 36, county clerk, born in Illinois of a father born in Illinois and a mother in England, resided in Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Myrtle, 36, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and his daughter, Lucile, 13, sons, Kent, 10, and Clarence, 2 7/12, and daughter, Elaine, 3/12, all four born in Illinois.[2104]

In 1930 George Riggs, 46, county assessor and treasurer, born in Illinois of a father born in Illinois and a mother in New York, resided in Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Myrtle B., 46, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and his daughter, "Lucile" M., 23, sons, Kent M., 20, and Clarence, 12, and daughter, Elaine C., 10, all four born in Illinois. Both George and Myrtle were first married at age 22. There was a servant in the household.[2105]

Children:

1101 i **LUCILLE M.**[12] **RIGGS**, born 18 Sept. 1906, Illinois, died 17 Apr. 1998, last residence Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2106] married[2107] **FRANK CORRINGTON**.

1102 ii **KENT MARQUIS**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1910, Illinois, died before 10 Feb. 1989, sister Elaine's death (see her obit.).

+1103 iii **CLARENCE GEORGE**[12] **RIGGS**, born 29 Apr. 1917, Jacksonville, Ill., married **MARY LOU BOYD**, and had one child.

1104 iv **ELAINE C.**[12] **RIGGS**, born 3 Oct. 1919, Jacksonville, Ill., died 10 Feb. 1989, Springfield, Ill., married 5 Feb. 1949, Springfield, Ill. **LESTER G. PENICK**, and had two children.

Obituary abstracts:

> Penick, Elaine (Riggs); b. 3 Oct 1919, Jacksonville, IL; d. 10 Feb 1989, Springfield, IL: Bu.: Murrayville Cem., Murrayville, IL; resident of Franklin, IL; M. Lester Penick on 5 Feb 1949 in Springfield, IL; Fa.: George L. Riggs; Mo.: Myrtle Kent; Survived by her husband; two daughters: Mrs. Terry (Susan) Hall of Lebanon and

2104. U.S. census, 1920, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 128, r. 395, p. 196, sh. 4B, dw. 93, fam. 98.

2105. U.S. census, 1930, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 17, r. 545, p. 190, sh. 6B, dw. 154, fam. 163.

2106. SSDI, Lucille R. Riggs, SSN 334–38–2687, born 18 Sept. 1906, died 17 Apr. 1998, last residence 62651 Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., issued Ill. (1962).

2107. See brother Clarence's obit. and sister Elaine's.

Mrs. Don (Gayle) Brees of York, NE; two grandsons: Kyle Brees and Ryan Brees; a brother: Clarence Riggs of Santa Ana, CA; and a sister: Mrs. Frank (Lucille) Corrington of Jacksonville; Preceded by a brother: Kent.

Penick, Lester G.; b. 3 Jul 1912, near Summerville, KY; d. 19 Jul 1996, Jacksonville, IL; Bu.: Murrayville, IL; WWII Army Veteran; resident of Franklin, IL; M. Elaine Riggs on 5 Feb 1949 in Springfield, IL, she died 10 Feb 1989; Fa.: John Anderson Penick; Mo.: Grace A. Duff; Survived by two daughters: Mrs. Terry (Susan) Hall of Chattanooga, TN and Mrs. Don (Gayle) Brees of Rockford; two grandsons; and a sister: Mrs. Elmer (Polly) Alvies of Pawnee; Preceded by one grandson; a brother: John A. Penick; and two sisters: Erma Brown and Elsie Moore.[2108]

1015. SADA/SADIE A.[11] RIGGS (*877Albert*[10], *Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 30 June 1889, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill. (obit., q.v.), died 29 June 1984, and was buried in Murrayville Cem., Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill.[2109] She married 22 Nov. 1910, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2110] **CLINTON U. MILLION**, who was born 10 June 1887 (gravestone and Sadie's obit.), died 13 Dec. 1953, and was buried in Murrayville Cem.[2111]

Obituary abstracts:

Million, Sada A. (Riggs); b: 30 Jun 1889, Murrayville, Il.; d: 29 Jun 1984, Murrayville, Il.; M: Clinton U. Million on 22 Nov 1910; FA: Albert Riggs; MO: Luvenia Still; Husband preceded on 13 Dec 1952 [*sic*]; Surviving are six children: Mrs. Walter (Esther) White of Franklin, David Million, Eloise Cain and Mrs. Fred (Nellie) Tendick, all of Murrayville, James Million of Rockford and Hugh Million of Jerseyville; 29 grand

2108. *Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts*, Elaine (Riggs) Penick and Lester G. Penick.

2109. *Find a Grave*, no. 58374612, gravestone photograph, by Cheryl Behrend, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Clinton H. Million | June 10, | 1887 || Dec. 13, | 1953." Unsourced info: married 22 Nov. 1910, Morgan Co., Ill., husband Clinton Uriah Million, child William David Million (1914–1991).

2110. *Ill. Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900*, "[groom] Million, Clinton [bride] Riggs, Sada A [date] 1910-11-22 [vol/page] D / 356 [license no.] 1657 [county] Morgan."

2111. *Find a Grave*, no. 58374612, gravestone photograph, by Cheryl Behrend, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Sada A. Million | June 30 | 1889 || June 29 | 1984."

and 42 great grandchildren and a great-great grandchild.; Preceded by a son: Joseph; three grandchildren; three sisters; and four brothers.; She was the last of her immediate family.[2112]

Children (in obit. order):

1105 i **ESTHER**[12] **MILLION**, married **WALTER WHITE**.

1106 ii **DAVID**[12] **MILLION**, born 28 Sept. 1914, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill. (obit., q.v.), died 17 Feb. 1991, Murrayville, buried in Murrayville Cem., married (1) 2 Sept. 1947 **MAXINE ARNOLD**, died 14 Sept. 1964, and had six children (see list in David's obit.), married (2) 21 Nov. 1967, White Hall, Ill., **SHIRLEY ANN CARDWELL**.

> Million, David; b: 28 Sep 1914, Murrayville, Il.; d: 17 Feb 1991, Murrayville, Il.; Bu: Murrayville City Cemetery; M: 1) Maxine Arnold on 2 Sep 1947 2) Shirley Ann Cardwell on 21 Nov 1967 in White Hall, Il.; FA: Clinton U. Million; MO: Sada A. Riggs; 1st wife preceded on 14 Sep 1964; Resident of Murrayville; Survived by his wife; these sons: Earl C. of Kingdom Hall, Mo., William J. of Quincy and Howard U. of Murrayville; two daughters: Sarah J. Million and Mrs. Andrew (Lisa A.) Middleton, both of Jacksonville; two stepchildren: James D. Barrow of Alsey and Vickie L. Jones of Murrayville; two brothers: James F. of Rockford and Hugh of Jerseyville; and three sisters: Esther M. White of Franklin and Eloise Cain and Nellie Tendick, both of Murrayville.; Preceded by a daughter: Betty Ann; and a brother: Joe.[2113]

1107 iii **ELOISE**[12] **MILLION**, married — **CAIN**.

1108 iv **NELLIE**[12] **MILLION**, married **FRED TENDICK**.

1109 v **JAMES F.**[12] **MILLION**, born 10 Aug. 1928, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill. (obit., q.v.), died 7 Oct. 1994, Machesney Park, Ill., buried in Sunset Memorial Garden, Loves Park, Ill., married 3 June 1948, Woodson, Ill., **ANNA B. LEETHAM**, and had two children (obit. order): (1) Carolyn[13] Million, married Richard Daughenbaugh; and (2) Ronald[13] Million, married Rosemary —.

2112. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, Sada A. (Riggs) Million.
2113. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, David Million.

> Million, James F.; b: 10 Aug 1928, Murrayville, Il.; d: 7 Oct 1994, Machesney Park, Il.; Bu: Sunset Memorial Garden, Loves Park, Il.; M: Anna B. Leetham on 3 Jun 1948 in Woodson, Il.; FA: Clinton Million; MO: Sada Riggs; Resident of Machesney Park, Il.; Survived by his wife; a daughter: Carolyn (husband, Richard) Daughenbaugh of Roscoe; a son: Ronald (wife, Rosemary) of Loves Park; five grandchildren; a great grandchild; two sisters: Eloise Cain and Nellie (husband, Fred) Tendick, both of Murrayville; a brother: Hugh (wife, Joetta) of Jerseyville; and several nieces and nephews.; Preceded by two brothers: David and Joe; and a sister: Esther White.[2114]

1110 vi **HUGH**[12] **MILLION**, married (brother James's obit.) **JOETTA —**.
1111 vii **JOSEPH**[12] **MILLION**.

1016. CLARA C.[11] **RIGGS** (*877Albert*[10], *Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 29 Apr. 1892, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill. (obit., q.v.), died 3 July 1979, Jacksonville, Ill., and was buried in Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co.[2115] She married (1) about 6 Oct. 1913, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2116] **CLIFFORD H. KITNER/KETNER**, who was born 5 May 1894, Murrayville,[2117] son of Charles and Amanda (—) Kitner.[2118] Clara married (2) after the 1930 census **CHARLES J. ROBERTS**, who was born 3 Mar. 1880 (gravestone), died 18 Sept. 1960, and was buried next to Clara.

2114. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, James F. Million.

2115. *Find a Grave*, no. 58289480, gravestone photograph, by Cheryl Behrend, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Roberts | Charles J. | Mar. 3, 1880 | Sept. 18, 1960 || Clara C. | Apr. 29, 1892 | July 3, 1979." Unsourced info: married 6 Oct. 1913, Morgan Co., Ill., husband Charles Joseph Roberts, married (1) Clifford H. Kitner.

2116. *Ill. Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900*, "[groom] Ketner, Clifford H [bride] Riggs, Clara C [date] 1913-10-06 [vol/page] D / 398 [license no.] 2482 [county] Morgan."

2117. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Clifford H. Ketner, 23, of Murrayville, Ill., born 5 May 1894, Murrayville, painter, wife and two children, registered 5 June 1917, Murrayville.

2118. U.S. census, 1900, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 98, r. 332, p. 21, sh. 5A, dw. 99, fam. 101, lists "Chas." Kitner, 42, born Ill., wife, "Amand", 40, born Ill., and six children, including son, Clifford, 6, born May 1894, Ill.; U.S. census, 1910, Murrayville, ED 114, r. 314, p. 31, sh. 2B, dw. 48, fam. 48, lists Charles Ketner, 52, wife, Amanda, 50, and four children, including Clifford, 16, born in Ill.

In 1920 Clifford Ketner, 25, a railroad section hand born in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Clara, 27, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and his sons, Thomas, 5, and Albyn, 2, both born in Illinois.[2119]

In 1930 Clara Ketner, 37, a hospital laundress born in Illinois of a father born in New York and a mother in Illinois, resided in Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., with her sons, Thomas, 15, and Albyn, 12, and daughters, Margaretta, 8, and Mary Helen, 5, all four born in Illinois. Clara was first married at 21.[2120]

Obituary abstract:

> Roberts, Clara (Riggs); b: 29 Apr 1892, Murrayville, IL.; d: 3 Jul 1979, Jacksonville, II. (Meline Nursing Home); Bu: Murrayville Cemetery, Murrayville, IL.; M: Charles J. Roberts; FA: Albert Riggs; MO: Lavenia Steele [*sic*]; Husband preceded in death in 1960.; Resident of 321 East Morgan St., Jacksonville, II.; Survived by three children: Albyn Kitner and Mrs. Homer (Margarette) Beeley, both of Kansas City, Kans. and Mrs. Francis (Mary) Kramer of Beardstown; five grandchildren; and a sister: Sadie Million of Murrayville.; Preceded by a son: Tim [*sic*] Kitner.[2121]

Children of the first marriage, to Clifford:[2122]

1112 i **THOMAS**[12] **KITNER**, born about 1915, Illinois.
1113 ii **ALBYN**[12] **KITNER**, born about 1918, Illinois.

2119. U.S. census, 1920, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 142, r. 396, p. 28, sh. 1B, dw. 23, fam. 23.

2120. U.S. census, 1930, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 15, r. 545, p. 16, sh. 25A, dw. 545, fam. 556.

2121. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, Clara (Riggs) Roberts.

2122. Email from Jared Olar, 15 Dec. 2010, "These family records list Clara's children as: | Thomas Clifford Ketner, born 7 Dec. 1914 Morgan Co., died 19 Sept. 1958 Corpus Christi, Texas; md. Georgia Allen in Missouri [this would be the 'Tim' Kitner of the obituary—should be "Tom"] | Albyn LeRoy Ketner, born 5 July 1917 in Murrayville, md. Millie Inscho | Margaretta Irene Ketner, born 30 April 1921 in Murrayville, md. Homer Beeley in Kansas City, Kansas | Mary Helen Ketner, born 26 March 1925 in Murrayville, md1. Robert Earl Laughary, md2. Francis Kramer on 4 Jan. 1965 in Beardstown, Ill. | These records say that Clifford Ketner, born 1894 in Murrayville, died 1924, was the father of Clara's four children. It also says Clara and Clifford married in 1913 in Jacksonville."

1114 iii **MARGARETTE/MARGARETTA**[12] **KITNER**, born about 1922, Illinois, married **HOMER BEELEY**.

1115 iv **MARY HELEN**[12] **KITNER**, born about 1925, Illinois, married **FRANCIS KRAMER**.

1017. CHARLES V.[11] **RIGGS** (*877Albert*[10], *Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 11 Mar. 1895, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2123] died Mar. 1972, last residence Jacksonville, Morgan Co.,[2124] and was buried in Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.[2125] He married 25 Jan. 1916, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2126] **LELIA ANN GALLOWAY**, who was born 9 May 1896, died July 1971, last residence Jacksonville, Morgan Co.,[2127] and was buried next to Charles.

In 1920 Charles Riggs, 24, a rivet heater in a bridge factory born in Illinois of a father born in New York and a mother in Illinois, resided in Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Lelia, 23, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and his son, Philip W., 2 6/12, born in Illinois.[2128]

Child:

1116 i **PHILIP W.**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1917, Illinois, married 11 Apr. 1937, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2129] **WILMA J. ROSS**.

2123. *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Charles V. Riggs, 22, of Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., born 11 Mar. 1895, Murrayville, Ill., has wife and baby, registered 5 June 1917, Jacksonville, FHL 1614435.

2124. SSDI, Charles Riggs, SSN 333–01–0503, born 11 Mar. 1895, died Mar. 1972, last residence 62650 Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., issued Ill. (before 1951).

2125. *Find a Grave*, no. 58407173, gravestone photograph, by Cheryl Behrend, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Riggs |Charles V. | 1895 – 1972 || Lelia Ann | 1896 – 1971." Unsourced info: name Charles Vertrees Riggs.

2126. *Ill. Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900*, "[groom] Riggs, Charles V. [bride] Galloway, Lelia A [date] 1916-01-25 [vol/page] D /430 [license no.] 3158 [county] Morgan."

2127. SSDI, Lelia Riggs, SSN 332–14–2160, born 9 May 1896, died July 1971, last residence 62650 Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., issued Ill. (before 1951).

2128. U.S. census, 1920, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 127, r. 395, p. 189, sh. 6A, dw. 139, fam. 147.

2129. *Morgan Co., Ill., Marriages, 1926–1938*, "[lic. No.] 9609 [groom] Riggs, Philip W. [bride] Ross, Wilma J. [marriage] 11 Apr 1937 [book and page] E 206."

1021. LOUISE M.[11] **RIGGS** (*883Samuel P.*[10], *Isaac*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born July 1884 (1900 census), New York. She married **WILLIAM J. LAHEY** [or **LEAHY**], who was born about 1882, New York.

In 1910 William J. Lahey, 28, a laborer in a steel factory born in New York of New York natives, resided in Mohawk, German Flatts Twp., Herkimer Co., N.Y., with his wife of three years, Louise M., 2[5, overwritten], born in New York of New York natives. She had had three children, all surviving and in the household:sons, James T. [possibly S.], 4, and William F., 2, and daughter, Margaret R., 6/12, all three born in New York of New York natives. Also in the household were William's father-in-law, Samuel P. Riggs (q.v.) and several brothers-in-law.[2130]

In 1920 William J. Leahy [looks like "Lesby"], 39, a "japaner" born in New York of New York natives, resided in Mohawk, German Flatts Twp., Herkimer Co., N.Y., with his wife, Louise, 36, born in New York of New York natives, and with his sons, James, 14, and William, 12, daughters, Margaret, 10, and Lillian, 7, and sons, Samuel, 5, Herbert, 2, and George, 4/12, all seven born in New York of New York natives. Also in the household were William's father-in-law, Samuel Riggs (q.v.) and several brothers-in-law.[2131]

In 1930 William J. Lahey, 48, a laborer in a gun factory born in New York of New York natives, resided in Mohawk, German Flatts Twp., Herkimer Co., N.Y., with his wife, Louise, 45, born in New York of New York natives, and with his daughter, Lillian E., 18, sons, Samuel, 15, Herbert E., 13, and George, 11, and daughters, Rosemary, 8, and Mary E., 4, all six born in New York of New York natives. Next door (perhaps in the same dwelling) resided William's father-in-law, Samuel Riggs (q.v.) and a brother-in-law, John Riggs. There were also two boarders in the household.[2132]

2130. U.S. census, 1910, Mohawk, German Flatts Twp., Herkimer Co., N.Y., ED 12, r. 951, p. 298, sh. 5A, dw. 6, fam. 8.

2131. U.S. census, 1920, Mohawk, German Flatts Twp., Herkimer Co., N.Y., ED 14, r. 1115, p. 222, sh. 5B, dw. 131, fam. 142. Louise's surname actually looks like "Lesby."

2132. U.S. census, 1930, Mohawk, German Flatts Twp., Herkimer Co., N.Y., ED 17, r. 1442, p. 115, sh. 11B, dw. 306, fam. 329. Samuel Riggs resided in dw. 307 (crossed out).

Children:

1117 i **JAMES T.** [or **S.**][12] **LAHEY**, born about 1906, New York.
1118 ii **WILLIAM F.**[12] **LAHEY**, born about 1908, New York.
1119 iii **MARGARET R.**[12] **LAHEY**, born about 1909, New York.
1120 iv **LILLIAN E.**[12] **LAHEY**, born about 1913, New York.
1121 v **SAMUEL**[12] **LAHEY**, born about 1915, New York.
1122 vi **HERBERT E.**[12] **LAHEY**, born about 1918, New York.
1123 vii **GEORGE**[12] **LAHEY**, born about 1920, New York.
1124 viii **ROSEMARY**[12] **LAHEY**, born about 1922, New York.
1125 ix **MARY E.**[12] **LAHEY**, born about 1924, New York.

1022. FREDERICK L.[11] **RIGGS** (*883Samuel P.*[10], *Isaac*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 19 Aug. 1888 (draft record) or 21 Aug. 1888 (SSDI), Nelsonville, Putnam Co., N.Y.,[2133] and died June 1986, last residence Mohawk, Herkimer Co., N.Y.[2134] He married about 1918 **RUTH M. —** [possibly **RHODA**], who was born about 1893, New York. Online ancestry.com tree has her daughter of Fayette Rhoda and May Alice Pett. The 1900 census for Mohawk, Herkimer Co., N.Y., has Fayette Rhoda, 35, born June 1864, his wife of 9 years, Mary, 31, born Oct. 1868, with her one child, Ruth, 8, born Jan. 1892, New York. The 1910 census for German Flatts, Herkimer Co., has Fayette Rhoda, 46, his wife of 19 years, May A., 41, and the one child she had had, Ruth M., 18, born in New York of New York natives.

In 1920 "Fred" Riggs, 30, born in New York of New York natives, resided in German Flatts, Herkimer Co., N.Y., with his wife, Ruth, 27, born in New York of New York natives, and with his daughter, Ina May, 1 3/12, born in New York.[2135]

2133. *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Fred L. Riggs, 28, of Marian, Mohawk, N.Y., born 19 Aug. 1888, Nelsonville, N.Y., a "japaner," single, registered 15 June 1917, Mohawk, Herkimer Co., N.Y., FHL 1753737.

2134. SSDI, Fred Riggs, SSN 094-01-6648, born 21 Aug. 1888, died June 1986, last residence 13407, Mohawk, Herkimer Co., N.Y., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

2135. U.S. census, 1920, Mohawk village, German Flatts town, Herkimer Co., N.Y., ED 14, r. 1115, p. 220, sh. 3A, dw. 66, fam. 73.

©2008–2025 Alvy Ray Smith

In 1930 "Fred [L?., overwritten letters]" Riggs, 40, a foreman at a desk factory born in New York of New York natives, resided in German Flatts, Herkimer Co., N.Y., with his wife, Ruth M., 38, born in New York of New York natives, and with his daughter, "Inamay," 11, and son, Arnold F., 4 4/12, both born in New York. Fred was 28 at first marriage, and Ruth was 26.[2136]

Children:

1126 i **INA MAY**[12] **RIGGS**, born about 1919, New York. Online ancestry.com tree has her married to Johnson Morgan with two living descendants.

1127 ii **ARNOLD F.**[12] **RIGGS**, born May 1925, New York. Arnold F. Riggs, 82, resided in 2007 at 7 Orchard St., Mohawk, Herkimer Co., N.Y.[2137] <classmates.com> has Arnold Riggs listed at Mohawk (N.Y.) High School for the years 1939–1943. Online ancestry.com tree has him married to an unknown spouse, with one living descendant. An SSDI exists for Louise E. Riggs born 1 Jul 1926, died Feb 1996, last residence Mohawk, Herkimer Co., issued Maryland.

1033. FREDERICK WHEELER[11] **RIGGS JR.** (*883Frederick Wheeler*[10], *Joseph Cowles*[9], *Norman*[8], *Joseph*[7], *Miles*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born Nov. 1918,[2138] Massachusetts. He married **JOSEPHINE A. —**, who was born 4 July 1925, died 8 Aug. 2006, last residence Woodstock, McHenry Co., Ill.[2139]

2136. U.S. census, 1930, Mohawk village, German Flatts town, Herkimer Co., N.Y., ED 17, r. 1442, p. 116, sh. 12B, dw. 330, fam. 353.

2137. *U.S. Public Records Index*, Arnold F. Riggs, born May 1925, ZIP 13407, phone 315–866–2321 and 315–357–5129, record no. 442132440. Other listings have him also at Inlet, Hamilton Co., N.Y., 1994–2002.

2138. *U.S. Public Records Index*, Frederick W. Riggs, born Nov. 1918, 72 Griswold Dr., Berlin, Hartford Co., Conn. 06037, 860–828–4044 (2007 record).

2139. SSDI, Josephine A. Riggs, SSN 041–44–8123, born 4 July 1925, died 8 Aug. 2006, last residence 60098 Woodstock, McHenry Co., Ill., issued Conn. (1965).

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

First Lt. Frederick W. Riggs Jr., USMCR, of Massachusetts was wounded in action in WWII.[2140] The following May 2003 news item details his service:

> A Purple Heart awarded to Robert Sweeney, who was killed in action off tanambogo island near Guadalcanal during World War II, has been donated to the Woodstock VFW by Frederick Riggs, 84. . . . Riggs lives in Kensington, Connecticut with his wife Josephine. When their daughter, Judy Reilly, and her husband, Brian, moved to Woodstock in 1983, her father remembered the man . . . Riggs and Sweeney obtained their commissions in 1942. They were in the 3rd Battalion, 2nd Regiment, 2nd Marine Division in a battle to take an enemy position on Tanambogo island, a Japanese seaplane base, after the conquest of neighboring Gavatu island. Sweeney was commander in charge of two tanks attempting to obtain a foothold on this island. Riggs was a lieutenant with a rifle platoon.[2141]

Frederick W. Riggs is listed next to Judith K. Riggs at 72 Griswold Dr., Kensington, in the 1981 Berlin, Hartford Co., Conn., directory.[2142] Frederick W. Riggs is listed at 860–828–4044, Kensington, Conn., in 1995–2002, and at 860–542–6063, Norfolk, Conn., in 1997–2002.[2143]

Frederick Wheeler Riggs Jr. contributed to my Riggs/Rigg DNA Study Group. His genetic signature matched the Edwardian Modal Signature on 65 of 67 markers, supporting his probable descent from Edward[1] Riggs, the immigrant in 1633.

Known child (possible other children are: Wilson C. Riggs, and Collins A. Riggs):[2144]

2140. *WWII Navy, Marine Coprs, and Coast Guard Casualties, 1941–1945*, Frederick W. Riggs Jr., MSMCR, father Frederick W. Riggs, West Springfield, Mass.

2141. Don Peasley, "Purple Heart Donated to Post," *Woodstock VFW News*, Woodstock, Ill., May 2003, vol. 48, no. 11, p. 2.

2142. *Conn. City Directories*, Berlin, 1981, 613, "Riggs Frederick W 828–4044 | Riggs Judith K 828-4044."

2143. U.S. Phone and Address Directories, 1993–2002.

2144. *USA People Search*, lists Frederick W. Riggs, 89, Kensington, Conn., Berlin, Conn., and Woodstock, Ill., with possible relations Josephine A. Riggs, 83, and Wilson C. Riggs, and Collins A. Riggs, of Kensington (2008 record).

1128 i JUDITH/JUDY K.[12] RIGGS, married BRIAN REILLY. (Probably Brian M. Reilly, 305 S. Fleming Rd., Woodstock, Ill., 815-338-9177.)

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

TWELFTH GENERATION

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

1076. JOHN TAYLOR[12] RIGGS (*955George Weldon[11], Bolton Goucher[10], Lewis[9], John[8], Edward[7], ?Joseph[6], ?David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 12 July 1934, Uniontown, Fayette Co., Pa., and died 8 May 2006.[2145] He married 9 Feb. 1957[2146] **KATHLEEN ANN STROUP**, who was born 14 Mar. 1935.

From his son Brian:

> He was a wonderful man who met my mother while they were both attending Penn State University in the [19]50's, went on to become a pilot in the Air Force, and later had a long and distinguished career as an attorney and judge in both Colorado and Hawaii.[2147]

Children:[2148]

1129 i **BRUCE KEVIN[13] RIGGS**, born 16 Sept. 1957.
1130 ii **JOHN TAYLOR[13] RIGGS JR.**, born 18 Apr. 1960.
1131 iii **BRIAN KEITH[13] RIGGS**, born 9 Sept. 1964.

1086. SHIRLEY MATILDA[12] RIGGS (*974Loren Kendall[11], Clarence Rappleye[10], Frank Ely[9], Loren[8], Peter[7], David[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*)[2149] was born 2 Mar. 1932, Saline, Washtenaw Co., Mich., died 15 Feb. 2011, and was buried in Washtenong Memorial Park and Mauso-

2145. Email from Brian Keith[13] Riggs, 23 Mar. 2010, "uncle George had a brother John Taylor Riggs, born 7/12/34 in Uniontown; that is my father who passed away this last 5/8/06."
2146. Email from Brian Keith[13] Riggs, 23 Mar. 2010, "He married Kathleen Ann Stroup of Bedford PA (3/14/35 – present) on 2/9/57, they had a long (49 years) marriage until my father' death."
2147. Email from Brian Keith[13] Riggs, 23 Mar. 2010.
2148. Email from Brian Keith[13] Riggs, 23 Mar. 2010, "They had three sons, Bruce Kevin Riggs (9/16/57 – present), John Taylor Riggs Jr. (4/18/60 – present), and myself, Brian Keith Riggs (9/9/64 – present)."
2149. Email from Lori[12] Fredona, 2 Feb. 2016, re her half-sister, "Shirley Matilda Riggs, yes, four children all still alive. 2 daughters, 2 sons."

leum, Ann Arbor, Washtenaw Co., Mich.[2150] She married 10 Mar. 1950 **JAMES R. BROOKS**, born 17 May 1929 (gravestone).

Obituary for Shirley:

> Age 78, died Tuesday, February 15, 2011 at home surrounded by her loving family. She was born March 2, 1932 in Saline, MI to Loren and Anna (Pelt) Riggs. | She was a graduate of Lincoln High School and on March 10, 1950 she married James R. Brooks in Hazard, KY. Shirley was a member of York Baptist Church and was a volunteer at St. Joseph Mercy Hospital for 15 years. | Besides her husband James, she is survived by her children James D. (Deborah) of Gregory, Darryl (Donette) of Whitmore Lake, Teri (Richard) Nation of Unionville, TN, Lisa (Steven) Rider of Ypsilanti, eight grandchildren and one great-grandchild. She was preceded in death by her sister Joyce Polakowski. Visitation will be at Ochalek-Stark Funeral Home, Milan Thursday Feb 18th from 2–4 & 6–8pm. Funeral services will be held 11:00 am Friday at York Baptist Church. Burial will follow at Washtenong Memorial Park. Contributions may be made to York Baptist Church.[2151]

Children (in obituary order):

1132 i **JAMES D.**[13] **BROOKS**, married **DEBORAH —**.
1133 ii **DARRYL**[13] **BROOKS**, married **DONETTE —**.
1134 iii **TERI**[13] **BROOKS**, married **RICHARD NATION**.
1135 iv **LISA**[13] **BROOKS**, married **STEVEN RIDER**.

1089. LORI KATHLEEN[12] **RIGGS** (*974Loren Kendall*[11], *Clarence Rappleye*[10], *Frank Ely*[9], *Loren*[8], *Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 1 Apr. 1954.[2152] She married (1)[2153] **GLENN RICH-**

2150. *Find a Grave*, no. 77074555, gravestone photograph, by Marilyn Wilkie, Washtenong Memorial Park and Mausoleum, Ann Arbor, Washtenaw Co., Mich., "Brooks | James R. | May 17, 1929 | [empty] | | March 10, 1950 | | Shirley A. | Mar. 2, 1932 | Feb. 15, 2011."

2151. *U.S. Cem and Funeral Home Collection*, Shirley Brooks, 78, born 2 Mar. 1932, died 15 Feb. 2011, source (of obit. presumably) Milan, Mich., spouse James Brooks, text of obit. cites <www.ochalekstark.com/sitemaker/sites/OCHALE1/memsol.cgi?user_id=907264>, accessed 1 Feb. 2016..

2152. Email from Lori[12] Fredona, 2 Feb. 2016, "I was born on April 1, 1954."

2153. Email from Lori[12] Fredona, 2 Feb. 2016, "Lori Kathleen Riggs is married to Ronald Dean Fredona. We were married October 8, 1982 (we met at our 10 yr high school reunion!) | This is

ARD RICE. She married (2) 8 Oct. 1982 **RONALD DEAN FREDONA**. Lori is my correspondent on this family.

Children of the first marriage, to Glenn:[2154]

1136 i **CHAURICE BRIANA**[13] **RICE**, born 25 July 1976.
1137 ii **MELISSA LEANNE**[13] **RICE**, born 13 Jan. 1978.

Children of the first marriage, to Glenn:[2155]

1138 iii **REBECCA KATHLEEN**[13] **FREDONA**, born 25 Sept. 1980.
1139 iv **MICHAEL LOREN**[13] **FREDONA**, born 10 Sept. 1983.

1091. WILLIAM JAMES[12] **RIGGS** (*979John James*[11], *Harold Maurice*[10], *Frank Ely*[9], *Loren*[8], *Peter*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 27 Mar. 1946, Michigan, and was living on 5 Aug. 2022.[2156] He married **FRANCES CAROL MCMILLAN**, who was living on 5 Aug. 2022.

Placeholder: <voterrecords.com/voter/24613614/william-riggs>, accessed 4 Aug. 2022, contains the following information: William James Riggs, 76 [implies born about 1946], resident of Munith, Mich., and Monroe, Mich., may have these relatives: Carrie Ann Haan, Ernest Lee Hall, Andrew Paul Riggs, **Christopher Ryan Riggs**, Frances Caroll Riggs, and **Lacy Lillian Riggs**. Also, William James Riggs, 42 [his death age according to obit. below], resident of Lawrenceville, Ga., Winder, Ga., and Sugar Hill, Ga., may have these relatives: Carrie Ann Haan, Al Ralph Holloway, Peggy S. Holloway, Stacey Diane Holloway, and **Christopher Ryan Riggs**.

---

my second marriage. My first was to Glenn Richard Rice and we had two children together. Chaurice Briana Rice B July 25, 1976 and Melissa Leanne Rice B Jan 13, 1978. | Ronald and I have two children: | Rebecca Kathleen Fredona B Sept 25, 1980 and our son Michael Loren Fredona Sept 10, 1983."

2154. Email from Lori[12] Fredona, 2 Feb. 2016.

2155. Email from Lori[12] Fredona, 2 Feb. 2016.

2156. Email from Lacy Riggs, wife of Christopher Ryan[13] Riggs, 5 Aug. 2022: "William James Riggs Sr. is Chris' dad. He is the son of John James Riggs Sr and Arda Heibein Riggs. He had two brothers (deceased) John and Michael. He was born March 27, 1946 and is living. He and his wife, Frances Carol McMillan Riggs (also living) had five children."

Placeholder: <voterrecords.com/voter/26885370/lacy-riggs>, accessed 4 Aug. 2022, contains the following information: **Lacy Lillian Riggs**, 36 [implies born about 1986], resident of Grass Lake, Mich., Jackson, Mich., and Monroe, Mich., may have these relatives: Ernest Lee Hall, **Christopher Ryan Riggs**, Frances Caroll Riggs, Laurie Marie Riggs, Michael Alan-Gene Riggs, and William James Riggs.

An obituary for their son, William James Riggs Jr.:

> William James "Jim" Riggs, Jr., age 42 of Lawrenceville, passed away Sunday, November 30, 2008. A celebration of his life will be held at a later date in Belleville, Michigan. A Certified Industrial Welder, Mr. Riggs is survived by his Wife: Stacey D. Riggs, Lawrenceville; Children: Alexandria Riggs, Lawrenceville; Jimmy Riggs, Michigan; Heather Riggs, Florida; Father: William James (Bill) Riggs, Sr; Mother: Frances (Fran) Riggs, both of Michigan; Brothers: Michael & Laurie Riggs, Michigan; Andrew Riggs, Pennsylvania; Christopher & Lacy Riggs, Michigan; Sister: Shelly & Charles Feeback, Michigan; Nieces & Nephews that he loved very much.[2157]

Children (son William's obit. order):[2158]

+1140 i **WILLIAM JAMES[13] RIGGS JR.**, born about 1966, married **STACEY DIANE HOLLOWAY**, and had three children.

1141 ii **MICHAEL ALAN GENE[13] RIGGS**, born about 1970, married **LAURIE MARIE JAMNICK**, born 14 Aug. 1980.[2159]

1142 iii **ANDREW PAUL[13] RIGGS**.

+1143 iv **CHRISTOPHER RYAN[13] RIGGS**, born 7 Jan. 1974, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich., married **LACY LILLIAN SUMNER**, and had three children.

1144 v **ROCHELLE ANN "SHELLY"[13] RIGGS**, married **CHARLES FEEBACK**.

2157. "William Riggs Obit.," *Gwinnett Daily Post*, Lawrenceville, Gwinnett Co., Ga., 6 Dec. 2008, <www.legacy.com/us/obituaries/gwinnettdailypost/name/william-riggs-obituary?id=28789822>, accessed 4 Aug. 2022.

2158. Email from Lacy Riggs, wife of Christopher Ryan[13] Riggs, 5 Aug. 2022: "He [William James Riggs Sr.] and his wife, Frances Carol McMillan Riggs . . . had five children: | Rochelle Ann Riggs (married name Feeback) | William James Riggs Jr. | Andrew Paul Riggs | Michael Alan Gene Riggs Sr. | Christopher Ryan Riggs."

2159. <www.mylife.com/laurie-riggs/e400341673878>, accessed 4 Aug. 2022, Laurie Riggs, 41, Munith, MI, aka Laurie Jamnick, Laurie Marie Riggs, 41, born 14 Aug 1980.

1094. RALPH MILLION[12] **RIGGS** (*1011Waldon Scott*[11], *Albert*[10], *Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 15 Dec. 1902, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., died 28 Oct. 1981, Murrayville (obit., q.v.), last residence Kankakee, Kankakee Co., Ill.,[2160] and was buried in the Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.[2161] He married (1) 4 June 1927, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2162] **OLA BEATRICE EBREY**, who was born 10 Mar. 1904 (gravestone), Illinois, died 22 Sept. 1932, and was buried next to Ralph. He married (2) in 1934 (obit.) **FREDA VELMA ORE**,[2163] who was born 28 June 1908 (gravestone), died 15 May 1936, and was also buried next to Ralph.

In 1930 Ralph M. Riggs, 27, a farmer born in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Beatrice, 26, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and with his son, Donald R., 3/12, born in Illinois, and a hired man, Ralph L. Simmons, 24, born in Illinois of Illinois natives. Ralph was first married at age 23, and Beatrice at 22.[2164]

Obituary abstract:

> Riggs, Ralph M.; b: 15 Dec 1902, Murrayville, Il.; d: 28 Oct 1981; Murrayville, Il.; Bu: Murrayville Cemetery; M: 1) Beatrice Ebrey in 1928 2) Freda Ore in 1934; FA: Walter Riggs; MO: Emma Million; 1st wife died in 1932; 2nd one in 1936.; Surviving are a son [of the 1st marriage], Donald Riggs of Bourbonnais; a daughter [of the 2nd marriage], Barbara Jean Spencer of Kankakee; five grandchildren: Tari and Todd Riggs and Marla, Marsha and Mark Spencer; a great-grandchild, Alisha Marie[15]

2160. SSDI, Ralph Riggs, SSN 333–01–3129, born 15 Dec. 1902, died Oct. 1981, last residence 60901 Kankakee, Kankakee Co., Ill., issued Ill. (before 1951).

2161. Email from Jared Olar, 11 Dec. 2010, reports the notation on the gravestone in Murrayville Cem., "Riggs | Freda V. | June 28 1908 | May 15 1936 || Ralph M. | Dec 15 1902 | Oct 28 1981 || Beatrice | Mar 10 1904 | Sept 22 1932."

2162. *Morgan Co., Ill., Marriages, 1926–1938*, "[lic. No.] 6496 [groom] Riggs, Ralph Million [bride] Ebrey, Ola Beatrice [marriage] 4 Jun 1927 [book and page] E 86."

2163. Her middle name provided by her daughter, Barbara Jean, to my correspondent Jared Olar, email from him, 5 Jan. 2011.

2164. U.S. census, 1930, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 29, r. 546, p. 37, sh. 1B, dw. 13, fam. 13.

Spencer; a brother, Ivan of Boulder City, Nev.; a sister, Martha Beck of Las Vegas, Nev.[2165]

Child of the first marriage, to Beatrice:

1145 i **DONALD RALPH[13] RIGGS**,[2166] born Jan. 1930, Illinois, married 2 May 1959 (Bonita's obit.) **BONITA R. JOHNSON**, born 30 Oct. 1937, Joliet, Ill., daughter of Joseph and Ida (Palazzini) Johnson, and died 6 Jan. 2007, last residence Kankakee, Kankakee Co., Ill.,[2167] and had two children (in Bonita's obit. order): (1) Todd M.[14] Riggs, born Nov. 1959; and (2) Tari[14] Riggs, a daughter who married (obit.) Terry Owens.

Donald R. Riggs, 78, born Jan. 1930, resided in 2007 at 3 Shannon Rd., Kankakee, Kankakee Co., Ill., with Bonita R. Riggs, 70, born 1937, and with Todd Riggs.[2168]

Todd M.[14] Riggs, 48, born Nov. 1959, resided in 207 at 1250 S. 7th Ave., Kankakee, Kankakee Co., Ill.[2169] He is also listed, 49, born 1959, with Donald R. Riggs, at 1355 N. Arthur Burch Dr., Bourbonnais, Kankakee Co., Ill.[2170]

From an obituary for Bonita:

> Visitation for Bonita "Bonnie" R. Riggs, 69, of Kankakee, will be from 4 p.m. Friday until the 8:30 p.m. services at the Bourbonnais Chapel of the Schreffler Funeral Homes. Cremation rites will be accorded. . . . She died Saturday at Riverside Medical Center.
>
> . . . . She was born Oct. 30, 1937, in Joliet, the daughter of Joseph and Ida Palazzini Johnson. . . . .
>
> Surviving are her husband, Donald "Don" Riggs, whom she married May 2, 1959, at Asbury United Methodist Church; one son, Todd Riggs of Bourbonnais; one daughter and son-in-law, Tari Riggs and her husband, Terry Owens of Bloomingdale . . . .[2171]

2165. *Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts*, Ralph M. Riggs. The superscript for Alisha Marie is added.

2166. His middle name provided by his half-sister, Barbara Jean, to my correspondent Jared Olar, email from him, 5 Jan. 2011.

2167. SSDI, Bonita R. Riggs, SSN 354–28–6252, born 30 Oct. 1937, died 6 Jan. 2007, last residence 60901 Kankakee, Kankakee Co., Ill., issued Ill. (1952–1953).

2168. *U.S. Public Records Index*, record no. 350884378.

2169. *U.S. Public Records Index*, record no. 647073891; phone no. from record no. 409360340.

2170. *U.S. Public Records Index*, record no. 829821525.

2171. Obit., Bonita Riggs, *The Daily Journal*, Kankakee, Ill., 9 Jan. 2007 (Tues.), transcription pro-

Child of the second marriage, to Freda:

1146 ii **BARBARA JEAN**[13] **RIGGS**, born 10 Apr. 1936,[2172] married — **SPENCER**, and had three children (in obit. order): (1) Marla[14] Spencer; (2) Marsha[14] Spencer; and (3) Mark[14] Spencer.

1096. HOWARD D.[12] **RIGGS** (1011*Waldon Scott*[11], *Albert*[10], *Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 25 Feb. 1910, Illinois, died 31 Dec. 1979, last residence Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2173] and was buried in Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill.[2174] He married (1) about 1929 **RUBY —**, who was born about 1913, Illinois. He married (2) 6 June 1936, Quincy, Adams Co., Ill. (obit.), **MARY R. SEDERWALL**, who was born 15 Feb. 1911 (gravestone and obit.), Barry, Pike Co., Ill., daughter of Lennes and Laura (Nye) Sederwall, and died 3 Oct. 1995, Springfield, Ill., last residence Jacksonville, Morgan Co.,[2175] buried next to Howard.

In 1930 Howard Riggs, 20, a shoe store salesman born in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Ruby, 17, born in Illinois of Illinois natives. Howard was first married at age 19, and Ruby at 16.[2176]

Obituary abstract:

> Riggs, Mary R. (Sederwall); b: 15 Feb 1911, Barry, IL.; d: 3 Oct 1995, Springfield, IL.; Bu: Murrayvil1e, IL.; M: Howard Riggs on 6 Jun 1936 in Quincy, IL.; FA: Lennes Sederwall; MO: Laura Nye; Husband preceded in death 31 Dec 1979.; Resident of Jacksonville.; Survived by a son: Roger Riggs of Springfield; a daughter: Nancy Jo Schramm of Las Vegas;

---

vided by Jared Olar, email from him, 5 Jan. 2011.

2172. Told by Barbara Jean to my correspondent Jared Olar, email from him, 5 Jan. 2011.

2173. SSDI, Howard Riggs, SSN 333–01–1105, born 25 Feb. 1910, died Dec. 1979, 995, last residence 62650 Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., issued Ill. (before 1951).

2174. *Find a Grave*, no. 58406598, gravestone photograph, by Cheryl Behrend, Murrayville Cem., Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., "Riggs | Howard D. | Feb. 25, 1910 | Dec. 31, 1979 || Mary R. | Feb. 15, 1911 | Oct. 3, 1995."

2175. SSDI, Mary R. Riggs, SSN 361–44–4762, born 15 Feb. 1911, died 3 Oct. 1995, last residence 62650 Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., issued Ill. (1965–1967).

2176. U.S. census, 1930, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 13, r. 545, p. 117, sh. 11A, dw. 298, fam. 298.

four grandchildren; one great-grandchild; and a brother: Edward Sederwall of Quincy.; Preceded by two brothers: Arthur Sederwall and Virgil Hart.[2177]

Children (in obit. order):

1147 i **ROGER**[13] **RIGGS**.
1148 ii **NANCY JO**[13] **RIGGS**, married — **SCHRAMM**.

1098. CARL SPENCER[12] **RIGGS** (*1012Herbert Benjamin*[11], *Albert*[10], *Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 26 Aug. 1900,[2178] Morgan Co., Ill., died 20 June 1986, White Hall, Ill., and was buried in Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co.[2179] He married (1) about 1919 **BESSIE W. CLARKSON**,[2180] who was born about 1901, Illinois. They were presumably divorced after about 1930 (birth of their third child) since she married again 27 June 1936, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2181] George Ragan. Carl married (2) 5 Aug. 1933, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2182] **RUTH BOHM**. He married (3) 22 June 1935, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2183] **FANNIE PAULINE JOHNSON**, who was born 23 June 1914, Brighton, Ill. (her obit., q.v.), daughter of Richard J. and Caroline (Clemmer) Johnson, and died 26 May 1996, White Hall, Ill., last residence Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2184] and was buried in Murrayville, Ill. (obit.).

2177. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, Carl S. Riggs Sr.

2178. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Carl Spencer Riggs, 18, of Roodhouse, Greene Co., Ill., born 26 Aug. 1900, employer Herbert Riggs of same address, nearest relative Bessie Riggs, of same address, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Carrollton, Greene Co., Ill.

2179. Gravestone photograph, downloaded from <Ancestry.com>, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Carl Riggs | Aug. 26, 1900 | June 20, 1986."

2180. Her surname from her son Wilbur's obit. (q.v.).

2181. *Morgan Co., Ill., Marriages, 1926–1938, brides*, "[lic. No.] 9324 [groom] Ragan, George [bride] Riggs, Bessie (Mrs) [marriage] 27-Jun-36 [book and page] E 196."

2182. *Morgan Co., Ill., Marriages, 1926–1938*, "[lic. No.] 8405 [groom] Riggs, Carl S. [bride] Bohm, Ruth [marriage] 5 Aug 1933 [book and page] E 161."

2183. *Morgan Co., Ill., Marriages, 1926–1938*, "[lic. No.] 8981 [groom] Riggs, Carl S. [bride] Johnson, Pauline [marriage] 22 Jun 1935 [book and page] E 183."

2184. SSDI, Fannie P. Riggs, SSN 333–60–7119, born 23 June 1914, died 26 May 1996, last residence 62668 Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., issued Ill. (1975).

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

In 1930 Carl S. Riggs, 29, a livestock trader born in Illinois of Illinois natives, resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Bessie W., 29, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and with his daughter, Pauline, 9, his son, Wilbert C., 4, and his daughter, Margaret "I.," 4/12, all three born in Illinois.. Carl was first married at age 18, and Bessie at 18. There was also a servant in the household.[2185]

Obituary abstracts:

> Riggs, Carl S. Sr.; b: 26 Aug 1900, Morgan Co., II.; d: 20 Jun 1986, White Hall, II. (Hosp); Bu: Murrayville Cemetery; M: Pauline Johnson on 22 Jun 1935 in Jacksonville, II.; FA: Herbert Riggs; MO: Margaret Mutch; Resident of Roodhouse, II.; Survived by his wife; one son: Carl Jr. of Murrayville; one daughter: Mrs. Roy (Carolyn) Spencer of Roodhouse; nine grandchildren; 12 great-grandchildren; and four great-great-grandchildren.; Preceded by a son, a daughter, a sister and a brother.[2186]

> Riggs, Fannie Pauline (Johnson); b: 23 Jun 1914, Brighton, IL.; d: 26 May 1996, White Hall, IL. (North American Nursing Home); Bu: Murrayville, 11.; M: Carl S. Riggs on 23 Jun 1935; FA: Richard J. Johnson; MO: Caroline Clemmer; Husband preceded in death in June, 1986.; Resident of Roodhouse, IL.; Survived by a son: Carl Riggs Jr. (wife, Wanda Jo) of rural Murrayville; a daughter: Mrs. Roy (Carolyn) Spencer of Roodhouse; three brothers: Richard Johnson of rural Murrayville, Robert Johnson of Manchester and Edward Johnson of rural Roodhouse; three sisters: Loretta Chapman of Batavia, Naomi Sebastian of Batavis and Juanita Barber of Literberry; five grand and five great-grandchildren.[2187]

Children of the first marriage, to Bessie:

1149 i **PAULINE**[13] **RIGGS**, born about 1921, Illinois, married (see half-brother Carl's obit.) — **PATE**.

1150 ii **WILBERT CLARKE**[13] **RIGGS**, born 15 Jan. 1926, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill. (obit., q.v.), died 6 Sept. 1978, Champaign, Ill.,

---

2185. U.S. census, 1930, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 28, r. 546, p. 34, sh. 4B, dw. 102, fam. 109.

2186. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, Carl S. Riggs Sr.

2187. *Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts*, Fannie Pauline (Johnson) Riggs.

buried Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., married, and had one child: (1) Maxine[14] Riggs, married Philip Bauter.

An obituary abstract (with several problems):

> Riggs, Wilbur [*sic*] Clarke "Bud"; b: 15 Jan 1926, Murrayvi11e, II.; d: 6 Sep 1978, Champaign, II. (Burham City Hosp); Bu: Murrayville Cemetery; FA: Carl S. Riggs Sr.; MO: Bessie Clarkson; Resident of Murrayville, II.; Survived by his father and step-mother of Roodhouse; one daughter: Mrs. Philip (Maxine) Bauter of Newman; two grandchildren; a sister [*sic*]: Mrs. Carol [*sic*] Jean Spencer of Modale, Iowa; a half-sister [*sic*]: Margaret Eileen Florence of Roodhouse; and a brother [*sic*]: Carl S. Riggs, Jr. of Manchester.; Preceded by one daughter [*sic*].[2188]

1151 iii **MARGARET EILEEN/ALLEANE[13] RIGGS** [taken name **SHIPLEY**],[2189] born about 1930, Illinois, married (1) 4 Oct. 1947, Jacksonville, Ill. (see brother Carl's obit. and Jack's obit. below), **JACK EVERETT FLORENCE**, born 29 Oct. 1925, Roodhouse, Ill., son of Lester O. and Forrest (Jackson) Florence, and died 2 Aug. 1996, Roodhouse, buried in Richwoods Cem., near Roodhouse, and had six children (in obit. order): (1) Kerry[14] Florence, married Lynn —; (2) John[14] Florence, married Claire —; (3) Douglas[14] Florence; (4) Debra[14] Florence, married — Correll; (5) Phyllis[14] Florence, married David

2188. *Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts*, Wilbur [*sic*] Clarke Riggs. His nephew and my correspondent, Jared Olar, in an email of 14 Dec. 2010, points out the problems with this obit.: "my wife's uncle Bud's obituary—his name was actually Wilbert Clarke Riggs—for some reason doesn't mention that his older sister Pauline had predeceased him, but mentions an unnamed daughter predeceasing him. We suspect 'daughter' is an error for 'sister,' and that whoever wrote that obit couldn't remember Pauline's name—because we've never heard of Bud having any other child besides his daughter Maxine. Bud was married more than once, though, so it's not impossible that he had another daughter, maybe a stillborn child. Also, Bud's obituary refers to Margaret Eileen Riggs Florence as Bud's half-sister, whereas they were full-siblings, but Bud's half-siblings Carl and Carolyn were identified as full-siblings—and Carolyn was mistakenly called Carol."

2189. Email from Jared Olar, 15 Dec. 2010, "When Carl Spencer Riggs Sr. rejected his daughter Eileen, he gave her to the Shipley family to raise. It wasn't a formal, legal adoption, but even so they changed her name to 'Alleane'—again, it wasn't a legal name change, but it's usually what people call her. She doesn't mind if you call her Eileen or Alleane. Eileen was very surprised when, as a teenager, she found her birth certificate among her adoptive parents' papers, and learned that her real, legal father had rejected her in the belief that she wasn't his daughter."

Mast; and (6) Valerie[14] Florence, married — Allen. Eileen/Alleane married (2)[2190] **BYRON BUCHANAN**.

An obituary abstract:

> Florence, Jackie Everett; b. 29 Oct 1925, Roodhouse, IL; d. 2 Aug 1996, Roodhouse, IL; Bu.: Richwoods Cem., east of Roodhouse, IL; WWII Navy Veteran; M. Alleane Shipley on 4 Oct 1947 in Jacksonville, IL; Fa.: Lester O. Florence; Mo.: Forrest Jackson; Survived by his wife: three sons: Kerry (wife, Lynn) Florence of Washington, MO, John (wife, Claire) Florence of Franklin and Douglas Florence of Lake Ozark, MO; three daughters: Debra Correll and Mrs. David (Phyllis) Mast, both of Lake Ozark, MO and Valerie Allen of Springfield; 19 grandchildren; one great-grandchild; and five sisters: Dorothy Warcup of Jacksonville, Patsy Canavan of Springfield, Freda McElroy and Eleanor Devlin, both of Roodhouse, and Susie Trammel of Golconda; Preceded by a brother: John Florence; and a sister, Melva Hayes.[2191]

Children of the second marriage, to Fannie Pauline:

1152 iv **CARL SPENCER**[13] **RIGGS JR.**, born 24 June 1936, died 10 Nov. 2001, last residence Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2192] buried Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., married 14 Apr. 1956, Manchester (see obit.), **WANDA JO ANDERSON**, born 7 Mar. 1932,[2193] and had three children (in obit. order): (1) Debra[14*] Riggs, from Wanda's first marriage, adopted by Carl, married Rodney Gaines; (2) Karla[14] Riggs, married Dave Andrews; and (3) Kim[14] Riggs, married — Tighe.

An obituary:

> Carl "Junior" Riggs, 65, of rural Murrayville, died Saturday morning, Nov. 10, 2001, at his residence.

2190. Email from Jared Olar, 15 Dec. 2010.

2191. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, Jackie Everett Florence .

2192. SSDI, Carl S. Riggs Jr., SSN 343–30–6809, born 24 June 1936, died 10 Nov. 2001, last residence 62668 Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., issued Ill. (1953–1954).

2193. Gravestone photograph, by Jared Olar, downloaded from <Ancestry.com>, Murrayville Cem., Morgan Co., Ill., "Riggs | Wanda J. | March 7, 1932 | [empty] || Carl Jr. | June 24, 1936 | Nov. 10, 2001."

He was born June 24, 1936, in Morgan County, the son of Carl and Pauline Johnson Riggs Sr. He married Wanda Jo Anderson April 14, 1956, in Manchester, and she survives in Murrayville.

He is also survived by three daughters, Debbie (husband, Rodney) Gaines of Murrayville, Karla (husband, Dave) Andrews of Colorado Springs, Colo., and Kim Tighe of Jacksonville; five grandchildren; and one sister, Carolyn Spencer of Roodhouse. He was preceded in death by one brother, Wilburt Riggs; and one sister, Pauline Pate. . . .

Graveside services will be held 1 p.m. Wednesday at the Murrayville City Cemetery.[2194]

1153 v **CAROLYN JEAN**[13] **RIGGS**, married **ROY SPENCER**. Carolyn is the mother-in-law of my correspondent on this family, Jared Olar, who married Christina[14] Spencer.[2195]

1099. IVA BERNICE[12] **RIGGS** (*1012Herbert Benjamin*[11], *Albert*[10], *Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1])[2196] was born about 1905, Illinois, and died 18 Nov. 1958. She married 20 Aug. 1921, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2197] **ARCHIE KINGSLEY STANSFIELD**, who was born 23 Oct. 1894, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill.,[2198] son of David and Alice (Kingsley) Stansfield, and died 5 June 1989, Jacksonville, Ill.

Stansfield, Archie K.; b. 23 Oct 1894, Murrayville, IL; d. 5 Jun 1989, Jacksonville, IL; bu.: (not given); Resident of Jacksonville; M. Iva B. Riggs on 20 Aug 1921, she died 18 Nov 1958; Fa.: David Stansfield; Mo.: Alice Kingsley; Survived by two sons: Harold B. and Robert W., both of

2194. Obit., "Carl 'Junior' Riggs 1936–2001," *Journal-Courier*, Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill, Mon., 12 Nov. 2001, p. 2, digital scan of newspaper article courtesy of Jared Olar, who remarked, "It was written by his widow Joey (Wanda Jo) . . . Joey also didn't clarify that Debra (Debbie) is her daughter from a previous marriage, but Junior adopted Debra so she was Junior's daughter though not biological."

2195. Email from Jared Olar, 11 Dec. 2010.

2196. *US WWII Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Archie Kingsley Stansfield, gives her middle name.

2197. *Ill. Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900*, "[groom] Stansfield, Archie K [bride] Riggs, Iva B [date] 1921-08-210 [vol/page] E / 21 [license no.] 4713B [county] Morgan."

2198. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Archie K. Stansfield (signed Archie Kingsley Stansfield), 22, of Murrayville, Ill., born 23 Oct. 1894, Murrayville, farm laborer, single, registered 5 June 1917, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill.

Jacksonville; seven grand and 16 great-grandchildren; Preceded by a daughter: Eva May Morrow; a grandson: Robert Harold[14] Stansfield; and a great-grandson: Kyle Joseph[15] Stansfield.[2199]

In 1930 Archie K. Stansfield, 35, a mail carrier born in Illinois of a father born in England and a mother in Illinois, resided in Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., with his wife, Iva B., 25, born in Illinois of Illinois natives, and with his son Harold B., 6, and daughter Eva M., 3 9/12, both born in Illinois. Archie was first married at age 27, and Iva at 18.[2200]

Children:

1154 i **HAROLD B.**[13] **STANSFIELD**, born 8 Dec. 1923, Illinois, died 15 July 2007, last residence Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill.[2201]

1155 ii **EVA MAY**[13] **STANSFIELD**, born 7 July 1926, Illinois, died Nov. 1988, last residence Greenfield, Greene Co., Ill.,[2202] married — **MORROW**.

1156 iii **ROBERT W.**[13] **STANSFIELD**.

1100. RUSSELL T.[12] **RIGGS** (*1012Herbert Benjamin*[11], *Albert*[10], *Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 29 Apr. 1908, Green Co., Ill., died 18 Jan. 1984, Jacksonville, Morgan Co. Ill., and was buried in Oak Wood Cem., Greenfield, Ill. (obit., q.v.). He married 1927, Jerseyville, Ill., **MARJORIE H. BARTON**,[2203] who was born 2 Sept. 1922, Woodson, Ill., daughter of Harold and Ada (Cunningham) Barton, and died 17 May 1983, Springfield (her obit., q.v.), and was buried in Oakwood Cem.

Obituary abstracts:

Riggs, Russell T.; b: 29 Apr 1908, Greene Co., IL.; d: 18 Jan 1984, Jacksonville, IL. (Passavant Hosp); Bu: Oak Wood Cemetery, Greenfield, IL.;

2199. *Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts*, Archie K. Stansfield. The superscripts are added.

2200. U.S. census, 1930, Murrayville, Morgan Co., Ill., ED 28, r. 546, p. 35, sh. 5B, dw. 132, fam. 139.

2201. SSDI, Harold B. Stansfield, SSN 351–12–2154, born 8 Dec 1923, died 15 July 2007, last residence 62650 Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill., issued Ill. (before 1951).

2202. SSDI, Eva M. Morrow, SSN 357–18–4174, born 7 July 1926, died Nov. 1988, last residence 62044 Greenfield, Greene Co., Ill., issued Ill. (before 1951).

2203. Middle initial from her son Russell's obit., *Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts*, Russell Riggs Jr.

M: Marjorie Barton in 1927 in Jerseyville, IL.; FA: Herbert Riggs; MO: Margaret Mutch; Wife preceded in death 17 May 1983.; Resident of Greenfield, IL.; Survived by a daughter: Mrs. Russell (Marge) Shields of Lompoc, Calif.; two sons: Russell Riggs, Jr. and Haro1a [*sic*] Riggs, both of Greenfield; eight grand and 13 great-grandchildren. Preceded by a grandson and a sister.[2204]

Riggs, Marjorie H. (Barton); b: 2 Sep 1911, Woodson, II.; d: 17 May 1983, Springfield, II. (Memorial Med Ctr); Bu: Oakwood Cemetery; M: Russell Riggs in 1927 in Jerseyville, II.; FA: Harold Barton; MO: Ada Cunningham; Resident of Greenfield, II.; Survived by her husband; a daughter: Mrs. Russell (Marge) Shields of Lampoc, Calif.; two sons: Russell Jr. and Harold, both of Greenfield; eight grand and 12 great-grandchildren; and a sister: Mrs. Lyn (Pauline) Symons of Jacksonville.; Preceded by a grandson.[2205]

Children (in obit. order):

1157 i **MARGE**[13] **RIGGS**, married **RUSSELL SHIELDS**.

1158 ii **RUSSELL**[13] **RIGGS JR.**, born 2 July 1948, Murrayville, Ill., died 28 Apr. 1995, Springfield, Ill., buried Oak Wood Cem., Greenfield, Ill., married 4 Feb. 1948, Urbana, Ill., **NANCY HETTICK**, and had five children (see obit. below).

Obituary abstract:

> Riggs, Russell Jr.; b: 2 Jul 1948, Murrayville, IL.; d: 28 Apr 1995, Springfield, IL. (St. John's Hosp); Bu: Oak Wood Cemetery, Greenfield, IL.; M: Nancy Hettick on 4 Feb 1948 in Urbana, IL.; FA: Russell T. Riggs; MO: Marjorie H. Barton; Resident of Greenfield, IL.; Survived by his wife; two daughters: Mrs. Bob (Janet) Gillespie and Mrs. Dennis (Barb) Carter, both of Greenfield; two sons: David (wife, Skip) Riggs and Dan (wife, Gina) Riggs, both of Greenfield; 13 grand chidlren; one great-grandson; one Sister: Mrs. Russell (Marge) Shields of Lompoc, Calif.; and one brother: Harold Riggs of Carrollton.; Preceded by one son: Randy Riggs.[2206]

1159 iii **HAROLD**[13] **RIGGS**.

2204. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, Russell T. Riggs.
2205. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, Russell T. Riggs.
2206. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, Russell Riggs Jr..

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

1103. CLARENCE GEORGE[12] **RIGGS** (1013*George Lawnsberry*[11], *Albert*[10], *Albert*[9], *Samuel*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Miles*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) was born 29 Apr. 1917, Jacksonville, Ill., died 11 July 1990, Orange Co., Calif.,[2207] and was buried 16 July 1990 (see obit. below) in Fairhaven Memorial Park, Santa Ana, Orange Co., Calif. He married **MARY LOU BOYD**, who was born 25 Feb. 1922, died 20 Feb. 2001, last residence Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., Calif.[2208]

Obituary of 13 July 1990:

> Clarence George Riggs, 73, of Santa Ana, former owner of a dry-cleaning shop, died Wednesday. Graveside services at 11 a.m. Monday at Fairhaven Memorial Park, Santa Ana. Survied by his wife, Mary Lou; daughter, Jan, of Los Angeles; and sister, Lucille Corrington of Illinois. Mothers name was "Kent."[2209]

Another obituary:

> Riggs, Clarence George; b: 29 Apr 1917, Jacksonville, IL.; d: 11 Jul 1990, Orange, Calif. (St. Joseph's Hosp); Bu: Fairhaven Memorial Park, Santa Ana, Calif.; M: Mary Lou Boyd; FA: George Riggs; MO: Myrtle Kent; Resident of Santa Ana, Calif.; WWII Army Vet.; Survived by his wife; a daughter: Jan Riggs of Los Angeles, Calif.; and a sister: Lucille Corrington of Jacksonville.; Preceded by a brother: Kent of Albuquerque, N.M.; and a sister: Elaine Penick of Franklin.[2210]

Child:

1160 i **JAN**[13] **RIGGS**.

2207. SSDI, Clarence G. Riggs, SSN 361–05–7409, born 29 Apr. 1917, died 11 July 1990, issued Ill. (before 1951); *Calif. Death Index, 1940–1997*, SSN 361–05–7409, born 29 Apr. 1917, Ill., died 11 July 1990, Orange Co., mother's maiden name Kent.

2208. SSDI, Mary Lou Riggs, SSN 356–16–3859, born 25 Feb. 1922, died 20 Feb. 2001, last residence 90077 Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., Calif., issued Ill. (before 1951).

2209. *Find a Grave*, no. 24077916, gravestone photograph, by Patsy Lubben, Fairhaven Memorial Park, Santa Ana, Orange Co., Calif., plot N-106-2, "Clarence G. Riggs | 1st Lt. US Army Air Corps | World War II | 1917 1990," and quotes an obit. from the 13 July 1990 *Orange County Register*.

2210. Jacksonville, Ill., Obit. Extracts, Clarence George Riggs.

Edward Riggs, Vol. 3, Part 2: N.J.

THE FAMILY OF EDWARD[1] RIGGS: N.J. BRANCH

THIRTEENTH GENERATION

NEW JERSEY BRANCH

1140. WILLIAM JAMES[13] RIGGS JR. (*1091William James[12], John James[11], Harold Maurice[10], Frank Ely[9], Loren[8], Peter[7], David[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born about 1966, and died 30 Nov. 2008 (see his obit. in parents' sketch), Lawrenceville, Gwinnett Co., Ga. He married **STACEY DIANE HOLLOWAY**, who was born 9 Feb. 1973.[2211] She might have married (2) — Page.

Children (in obit. order):[2212]

1161 i **ALEXANDRIA[14] RIGGS.**
1162 ii **JIMMY[14] RIGGS.**
1163 iii **HEATHER[14] RIGGS.**

1143. CHRISTOPHER RYAN[13] RIGGS (*1091William James[12], John James[11], Harold Maurice[10], Frank Ely[9], Loren[8], Peter[7], David[6], David[5], Edward[4], Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]*) was born 7 Jan. 1974, Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., Mich.[2213] He married **LACY LILLIAN SUMNER**, who was born about 1986 ***This is Christopher Riggs, DNA contributor.*** He matches the Edward[1] Riggs Modal Signature at 66 of 67 markers (and 109 of 111 markers). See The DNA Evidence section. Lacy is my correspondent.

Children:[2214]

2211. <www.mylife.com/stacey-riggs/e378130240566>, accessed 4 Aug. 2022, Stacey Riggs, 49, Sugar Hill, GA, aka Stacey Diane Holloway and Stacey D. Page, 49, born 9 Feb. 1973; *U.S., Public Records Index, 1950–1993, vol. 2*, Stacey Holloway, born 9 Feb. 1973, resident of Lawrenceville, Ga.; *U.S., Index to Public Records, 1994–2019*, Stacey D. Riggs aka Diane Holloway-Page Stacey, aka Page Stacey Holloway, aka Stacey D. Page, aka Stacey Holloway-Page, aka Stacey D. Hollowaypage, born Feb. 1973, resided 2000–2009 Sugar Hill, Ga., 2011–2020 Dacula, Ga., 2008–2016 Bishop, Ga., 2005–2016 Winder, Ga.

2212. "William Riggs Obit.," *Gwinnett Daily Post*, Lawrenceville, Gwinnett Co., Ga., 6 Dec. 2008, <www.legacy.com/us/obituaries/gwinnettdailypost/name/william-riggs-obituary?id=28789822>, accessed 4 Aug. 2022.

2213. Email from Lacy Riggs, wife of Christopher Ryan[13] Riggs, 5 Aug. 2022: "Chris was born 07 January 1974 in Ypsilanti Michigan. He and I (Lacy Lillian Sumner Riggs) have three children."

2214. Email from Lacy Riggs, wife of Christopher Ryan[13] Riggs, 5 Aug. 2022: "He [Chris] and I

1164 i **RYAN CHRISTOPHER**[14] **RIGGS**, born 26 June 2005, Monroe, Monroe Co., Mich.

1165 ii **LILLIANA CARROLL**[14] **RIGGS**, born 8 Mar. 2008, Monroe, Monroe Co., Mich.

1166 iii **LIAM FRANCIS**[14] **RIGGS**, born 9 July 2009, Jackson, Jackson Co., Mich., married **KRISTY JEAN FREY**, and have had one child: (1) **OakLynn Frances**[15] **Riggs**, born 20 May 2025, died 3 Dec. 2025.[2215]

(Lacy . . .) have three children. | Ryan Christopher Riggs – born 26 June 2005 in Monroe MI | Lilliana Carroll Riggs – born 08 March 2008 in Monroe MI | Liam Francis Riggs – born 09 July 2009 in Jackson MI."

2215. Email from Lacy Riggs, wife of Christopher Ryan[13] Riggs, 9 Dec. 2025: "I was hoping you could update the family history to include my son Liam's daughter. Her name was OakLynn Frances Riggs. She was born on 20 May 2025 and passed away on 03 December 2025. Her mother is Kristy Jean Frey."

APPENDIXES

A. Edward Riggs's Will of 1670

The following is a copy of the transcription of the will of Edward[1] Riggs, written 2 Sept. 1670, proved 6 Mar. 1671/2, as it appears in Cory,[2216] who states that the will "is now in the keeping of the Suffolk county probate court at Boston:"

> The last Will and Testament of Edward Riggs, of Roxbury, Having the perfect use of my understanding and memory, although very Crazy and weak in Body, first my Soule I give up into the hands of my most mercifull Saviour Jesus Christ, and my Body I leave to my friends and relations, to bee, by them, decently interred, and for what portion of Estate, the Lord hath lent unto mee, I doe Dispose of, as followeth:
>
> *It(e)m:* my Debts, which I owe to any person, being first paid, My will is that my Daughter-in-law, my Sonne Edward Rigges, his wife, shall have twenty shillings, and to my foure grandchildren, my Sonne Edward(')s Children, I doe give four pounds (and) twenty shillings, to each of them.
>
> *It(e)m:* further, my will is that the remayning part of my Estate, I give to my Daughter Mary Twitchell, and to her Children, and to my Daughter Mary, I doe give a Double portion, namely: twice Soe much of my Estate as falls to any of her children, and her children to have equally a like portion.
>
> *It(e)m:* furder, my will (is) that my Daughter Mary Twitchell shall have my Bed and the appurtenances thereof, as sheetes and Covering, and my cu(p)b(o)ard, and Chest, and what (are) in them onward of her part, and her whole portion (be) paid soone after my decease.
>
> *It(e)m:* further, my will is that my grandchild Elizabeth Allen shall have her portion likewise paid soone after my decease.
>
> *It(e)m:* further, my will is that my grandchildren Joseph Twitchell and Hanp[2217] Twitchell shall have their portion(s) paid them, by my Executor and overseer(s), when they come of age, or at their day of marriage, (and) in the meane time, their part shall remayne in the hands of Steven Wil-

2216. Cory, *Lineal Ancestors*, 252–54.

2217. Anderson and Smith, "The Genealogy of Edward[1] Riggs Revisited," *The Genealogist*, decodes this as a reference to Hannah.

liams, if hee accepts it, paying for it what my Executor and ov(er)seer(s) Judge meete. *It(e)m:* further, my will is that the rest of my grandchildren, by my daughter Mary Twitchell, shall have their portions paid them, when they come of age, or at their Day of marriage, by my Sonne Twitchell, in case hee receive(s) it of my Executor and overseers Soone after my Decease, and give(s) * security to them for the paym(en)t of it, to my grandchildren, at the time appoynted, or if not, then to bee paid to them by my Executor and overseers at their day of marriage, or when they come to age. *It(e)m:* further, my Will is that my Sonne Edward(')s wife shall have their portions paid them, by my Executor & overseers, upon their Demanding of the same, my will being in due season Signifield unto them, by my Executor and overseers, in case they doe demand it within foure yeeres after my decease, if not then my will is that it bee equally divided between Joseph Twitchell and Hannah Twitchell.

Lastly: my desire is that my loving friend John Steebins be Executor, and my loving friends Mr. Thomas Weld and Giles Parson bee my overseers of this, my will and testament.—Septemb(er) 2(n)d, 1670.—Witnes(ses) Robert Williams (and) Samuell Williams.—(Signed), Edward X (his marke) Riggs, and a Seale.

Memorandu(m): the word [Executor, interlined above, was before the finishing of this, my will, and alsoe that in case any of my grandchildren should dye before they received their portions, then my will is that their portion(s) bee equally divided among them that are living; further, my mind is that the words] soone after my decease, for the paying of my Legacies, bee understood of, (to be) one yeere after my decease; Excepting ye Bedding and other moveables given to my Daughter.

Robert Williams and Samuell Williams made oath before Edward Tinge and William Stoughton, Esq(')rs, this 6th (day) of the 1st mo(nth March), 1672, that they were present, when Edward Riggs Signed, Sealed and published this to bee his last will and testament, and that when hee soe Did, hee was of a disposing minde, This (being) done, as abovesaid.

As Atteste * Grace Bendall, Cler(k).

APPENDIXES

B. Rev. Joseph Riggs's Letter

Transcription

My dear friends I hope you are Now met with hearts sinsearly Engaged to Cry and plead with God for : the out powering of his Blessed Spirit with out which : religion will never flourish in your own souls : nor in the souls of others there fore my dear friends : pray fervantly pray much seek the Lord while he may be found Call upon him while he may be near : there is Great Encourage[ment?] in the [*six or seven words torn*]ious pleasd to be Dispencing his blesings here and there around us — and my wish and prayer for you all is that God may grant you his Grase that in this : hapy day ye may all be Clothed with the Garment of salvation that thou [sheep? siners?] who are asleep may be awakened the weak among you strenthned and the built up [sic] : that faith and Love and Zeal and Charrity may Come and dwell abundently in all our hearts that before this hapy day be over we may may [sic] all be made new Creatuers : finily my friends fare well : when you get near the throne of Grase pray for me who am at present by lame ness deprived from [*torn*]ing with you this from your friend

Rev[d] Joseph Riggs

if you thing this worth your while you may read it at yr next metam

[NJHS, Manuscript Group 291, Baldwin–Brown–Coe Family (Newark, New Jersey), folder 3, Brown Family correspondence, addressed on reverse "To Mr Daniel Brown at his home." Most of these papers were contributed to NJHS by Emma L. Tompkins in 1944. Orthography and spelling of original letter preserved.]

C. Daniel Riggs's Will of 1786

The following is my transcription of the will of Daniel[5] Riggs (*$_{37}$Joseph*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]) [person 71], signed 31 Oct. 1786 and proved 13 Dec. 1786, from a photocopy of the original.[2218] I have preserved the orthography with one exception: To ease reading, a new paragraph is introduced at each use of the word "Item:"

> In the name of God Amen this thirty first Day of October one thousand Seven hundred and Eighty Six and the Eleventh year of American independance I: Daniel Riggs of Newark in the County of Essex and State of New jersey being Weak in body but of Sound mind and memory blessed be god Do think fit to make and ordain this my Last Will and testement: that is; first of all I give and recommend my Soul into the hands of Christ and as touching Such Worldly Estate as God hath blessed me with in this Life I: Give divise and bequeath of the Same in the following maner; after my Justs [sic] Debts and funaral Charges being paid
>
> Item I: give divise and bequeath unto My Well beloved Wife fifty pounds provided She Excepts of the Same as her right of Dowry
>
> Item I· give to my Wife all that She braught on to my premises
>
> Item I give divise and bequeath all my home [Hit? plit? sted? lot?] to my two Sons Permenas and Benjamin to their heirs assigns forever [as follows] the Land above the road Beginning at a Walnut Stump Standing betwins [*sic*] two pair of bars thence runing to a Large rock in the upper field thence the Same Course to the top of the Mountain: thence beiging [*sic*, beginning] at the aforesaid Stump and runing the Same Course to the Wood Land thence Southerly along the Line of the wood Land one Chain and from thence a parralal Line with the first to the road. the Land on the North Sid [*sic*, side] of Said Line I give to Permenas and the Land on the South Side I give to Benjamin. the Land below the road to be divided by a Line runing from Said road to Rawway river Leaving two acres the most on the South Side the North Side I give to Permenas and the South Side to Benjamin as above Said
>
> Item my Land Known by the name of Browens place I give five acres on the South Corner including one acre of Wood Land to my daughter

2218. Essex Co., N.J., Probates, Book G, 6418–6419, photocopy courtesty of Robert Charles Anderson, FASG.

Phebe Terral to her heirs and assigns forever and the remander of Said place I give to my Son Aruna Riggs to his heirs and assigns forever.

Item it is my will if Aruna or Benjamin or Either of them dies with out Ishue that the Land above Said given to them shall fall to my Surviving heirs.

Item I give my two places in Morris County one in the township of Mendum and the other in Roxbury to my two Sons Permenas and Benjamin to their heirs and assigns forever

Item I give my place on [?] [Enyan? Enesan?] River to my three Sons Aruna Permenas and Benjamin, Equally to their heirs and assigns forever Parmenas is to be at one half of all the Expence in building a house and bearn for Benjamin and Benjamin is to have one half of all the fruit in the young Orchard for the term of ten years

Item I give all my Salt Meadow to my two Sons Permenas and Benjamin, Equally to their heirs and assigns forever it is my Will that Permenas and Benjamin do pay for that Land on the Mountain which Permenas now ownes, Equally and that the Land be Equally divided betwen [sic] them

Item I give to my Grand daughter Phebe Riggs thirty pounds to be paid to her when Shee comes of age

Item I give to my two Daughters Phebe Terrel and Hanah Bruen, Each thirty pounds to be paid to them within one year after my Deceas

Item I igve [sic] the house hold gods [goods] and moveable Estate which my Daugter Hanah Bruen hath in possession, to her. Permenas and Benjamin is to pay the fifty pounds to my Wife and the other Legacies are to be paid Equally by my three Sons Aruna, Permenas and Benjamin

Item I Leave all my moveable Estate and house hold Goods in the han[d]s of my Executors to dispose of to pay my debts and Legacies among my Daugtors

Lastly I do hereby Constitute Ordain and appoint my two Sons Permenas, and Benjamin, Executors of this my Last Will and testement, and I do here by Utterly disalow of revoke and disanull all other and former Wills Legacies and bequests heretofore by me made ratifying and Confirming this and none other to be my Last Will and testement in Witness where of I have here unto Set my hand and affixed my Seal in Newark the day and year first above Written Signed, Sealed, published,

pronounced, and declared by the Said Daniel Riggs to be his Last Will and testament.

In the presence of
[signatures]
John Dod Jun[r]. Daniel Riggs [seal]
Joseph Brown
Job Brown

Joseph Brown & Job Brown two of the witnesses within named being duly sworn on the holy book [?] of Almighty God did depose & say that the[y] saw Daniel Riggs sign & seal & heard him publish pronounce & declare the within Instrument to be his last will and Testament and that at the doing thereof the said Testator was of sound & disposing mind & memory so far as they know & verily believe and that John Dod Jun[r] the other subscribing Evidence was present at the time & subscribed his name as a witness thereto in the presence of the Testator.

Sworn this 13th Dec 1786 [signatures]
before me Joseph Brown
[signed] U. M. Livingston Jun[r]. Job Brown

Parmenas & Benjamin Riggs the two Executors within named being duly sworn did depose & say that the within Instrument was [?] the true last will & Testament of Daniel Riggs within named so far as they know & verily believe & that they will well and truly perform the same by paying first the debts of the said deceased & then the legacies in the said Testament specified so far as the goods Chattles & Credits of the said deceased can thereunto extend and that they will make and exhibit a true & perfect Inventory thereof & order a first & true account of their administration.

Sworn this 13th Dec 1786 [signatures]
before me Parmenas Riggs
[signed] U. M. Livingston Jun[r]. Benjamin Riggs

D. Norman[8] Riggs Interview, 1900

This interview is from a 1900 history of Norfolk, Litchfield Co., Conn., by Joseph Eldridge and Theron Wilmot Crissey.[2219] I have omitted, with ellipses, portions of the interview about persons of little interest to this genealogy:

> In an extended interview most fortunately had with Mr. Norman Riggs, a week only before his death, in March, 1900, the writer learned many things of interest concerning the old settlers and former residents in the South End district, where Mr. Riggs was born and where he spent the eighty-four years of his life.
>
> I will follow somewhat in the order taken by Mr. Riggs.
>
> . . . .
>
> The first settler on the Riggs farm, as it has been known during the entire history of the town, was a Mr. Roberts, who "built a log house under the hill," where he lived a few years. Miles Riggs came from near Danbury and bought part of this farm in 1771. He was a carpenter; built some houses in Canaan and some of the old houses in Norfolk. He married first Patty Bull; they had three children. He served in the Revolutionary army, as the record elsewhere will show. As he reached home at one time from the army he found two of his children lying dead in the house, and his wife died before the next morning of "camp-distemper." His surviving child, Miles, settled in Canada and lived to be nearly ninety years old.
>
> His second wife was Abigail, daughter of Amasa Cowles, and widow of Eden Mills. The children of this second marriage were Joseph, Eden and Lewis, and a daughter, Delina, who married a Mr. Harvey, lived and died in Texas.
>
> Miles Riggs died in his old home Sept. 20, 1836, aged 88 years. His son Eden, it has been said, succeeded Owen Brown, on part of the Stannard farm, and for some years carried on tanning and shoemaking there, and later bought a farm near South Norfolk, which was originally owned by Oliver Burr. He was an industrious, successful farmer, accumulated a good property, was a wellinformed, intelligent man, and a most exemplary citizen. He represented the town in the Legislature in 1844. He had three sons, Hiram Harman, Lewis, who was a physician, and Miles. Harman, as

2219. Crissey and Eldridge, *History of Norfolk, Conn.*, 549–51.

he was called, and Miles, both spent their lives on the old homestead. Were excellent farmers and business men, and most worthy Christian men and citizens.

Lewis Riggs (son of Miles Riggs) was a physician, an able, educated man; settled in the state of New York, at Homer, and represented his district in Congress at one time.

Joseph, the eldest son of Miles Riggs by his second wife, spent his life on the old farm. He was a well educated and a well informed man, was a skillful surveyor, did a vast amount of surveying in this and the adjoining towns; was for some years the county surveyor; was for many years a justice of the peace and transacted much business, such as drawing wills, deeds and the like. A great number of papers in his handwriting, and the minutes of surveys of lands, laying out and altering highways, etc., which he made are still to be found. He was the surveyor when a large number of the alterations of the "Greenwoods Turnpike" were made.

Esq. Riggs, as he was called by everybody, married Annis Clark of Burlington, Conn. Their children were George, who settled in Wisconsin; Chauncey, who spent his life in Torrington, Connecticut; twin daughters, Mary, who married Frederick Bronson, and spent her life in East Canaan, and Maria, who married Luman Foot, son of Pliny Foot of this town, and whose home was also in East Canaan, where she died.

Joseph Riggs, with his father, built the house which is still standing in good condition on the Riggs farm, in 1816. In June of that year, on the day of the total eclipse of the sun, he went to Torrington for a load of brick. As the eclipse was nearing totality he met an acquaintance, Mr. Hayden, who was in great consternation, as he said: "The day of judgment has surely come." Mr. Riggs, who understood about the eclipse, assured his terrified friend that the darkness was caused by the moon crossing the sun's track, and that all danger would soon be past, and added: "But the day of judgment is coming."

Norman, the third son of Joseph Riggs, was born March 10th, 1816; spent his life on the old Riggs homestead, and died there March 26, 1900. He was an unusually intelligent, well-informed man, with whom, to the close of his life, it was a pleasure to converse regarding occurrences in this town, which he remembered back more than three-quarters of a century, and many most interesting facts that he heard in early life from his grandfather and other early settlers of this town. He held at various times the of-

fice of selectman and other town offices, and positions of trust and responsibility, and was through life a respected and esteemed citizen. He was not successful in accumulating or retaining property, and in the last years of his life was said to be in straightened circumstances. He was a man of wide general information; read and thought much, and in the last interview said to the writer: "My best thoughts have always come to me in the early morning, when just awakened, refreshed by sleep."

Captain Hosea Wilcox, whose service in the Revolutionary war is mentioned elsewhere, lived north from the Riggs place, toward the Stannard farm. His house was across the road from Deacon Edward Gaylord's. In that interview, Mr. Riggs said: "You come down some pleasant day after the ground is settled and I will go with you and show you where all those old houses stood";—but he did not live to do it.

E. Wills of Philip[3] Cox, 1728, and Philip[2] Cox, 1785[2220]

These transcriptions, made by Phillip L. Crane, "a descendant, who transcibed the following wills from a copy of the orginal hand written wills on record at the Library of New Jersey," were obtained from <Ancestry.com>, 2 Mar. 2011, uploaded there by Paul Edward Cox. I suspect there has been some correction to the original as the abstract for the 1785 will spells the surname "Rigs."[2221]

Will of Philip[3] Cox (27 Sept. 1728)

[The transcription by perhaps Gardner:] I Phillip Cox of the Blue hills in Sumersett County being internally in bodily helth and good and perfect memory thanks be to Almity god and Calling to Rembrance the uncertinty of my transitory Life do – constitute ordain and Declare this my last will and Testament in maner and Form following revoking annulling by these Presents All and every testament and testamony wills and wills heretofore by me made and declared either by word or writing and This is to be taken only to be my Last will and testament and none other. And first being penitent and sory from the bottom of my Hart for my sins . . . I give and Comitt my Sole unto Allmity God my Savior and Redeemer, In him and by the merits of Jesus Crist I trust and believe (Lord help my unbelief) assuredly to be saved and to have full remission and forgiveness of all my Sins and that my Sole with my body at the given day of resurrection Shall rise Again with Joy and through the meritt of Crist death and passion possess and inherit the kingdome of heaven prepared for his ellect and chosen and my body to be buried In such place whear it shall please my executors hereafter named to appoint. And now for the settling my temporal estate and such goods Chattels and Debts as it hathpleased God (far above my Diserts) to bestow upon me˜unto my well beloved wife the house and Land wheare I now live so Long As she Remains A widow˜" After her death "the house and Land to be evenly divided betwin my other two sons, that is to say Philip and Phinas˜" and "the movable to be evenly divided betwin **the fouor Children that is John Philip Phinas Elizabeth**."

2220. Yes, Philip[2] died at age 108 apparently.
2221. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 6:99–100.

APPENDIXES

[The transcription by Clark:] In the name of God amen, The twenty seven(th) Day of September one thousand eight [*sic*] hundred and twenty eight, I Phillip Cox of the Blue Hills in Somersett County being infernally in bodily helth and good and perfect memory thanks be to Almighty God and Calling to Remembrance the uncertinty of my transitory Life do make constitute ordain and declare this my last will and Testament in manor and form following revoking adnulling by these presents All and every testament and testamony wills and wills heretofore by me made and declared either by word or writting and this is to be taken only as my Last will and testament and none other. And I am penitent and sory from the botom of my Hart for my sins most humbly desiring forgiveness for the same. I give and comitt my Sole unto Almighty God my Savior and Redemer. In him and by the merits of Jesus Crist I trust and believe (Lord help my unbelief) assurdedly to be saved and to have full remission and forgiveness of all my Sins and that my Sole with my body at the given day of ressurrection Shall rise Again with Joy and through the merit of Crist' death and passion possess and inherit the Kingdom of heaven prepared for his . . . chosen. And my body to be buried in such a place where it shall please my executors hereafter named to appoint. And now for settling my temporal estate and such goods Chattels and Debts as it has pleased God (far above my diserts) to bestow upon me. I do order give and dispose the same in manor and form the following that is say first I will that all my debts.. [*sic*] that I owe in Life..[*sic*] to any manner of person or persons whatsoever Shall be well and truly paid or ordered to be paid within convenant time after my Death by me executors hereafter named. Item: I give unto **my well beloved wife** the house and land where I now live so long as she remains a widow. And then to **my four Childern** as followoth that is to say to **my oldest son John** twenty pounds to be paid within convenant time after his mother's decease and then the house and Land to be evenly divided between **my other two sons, that is to say Philip and Phinas** paying unto **there sister Elizabeth** twenty pounds within convenant time after there mother decease. And the moveables to be divided evenly between my four children that is John Philip Phinas Elizabeth. (N)ow if it please god any of those children shall die before the time then there part shall be divided to the survivors. To which end and purpose I constitute made and ordain **my dearly beloved wife** with John Kinsey, Junior, executors, In witness . . . I sett to my hand the day and year above written.

Before signing and sealing this my Last Will and Testament I do further give and devise to my Said Executors or the Survivor of them full power to Sell and dispose of in fee simple to Any person who shall purchase the One hundred Acres of land by me purchased of John Budd and lying in Somersett County and out of the moneys arising by the Sale to pay the debts which or maybe due at the time of my Demise to Any person or persons whatsoever.

Wittnessed to this will and that the Same was published and Declared to be the Last will of Phillip Cox were John Kinsey, William Thompson and Joanna Kinsey.

Signed Phillip Cox

Probate (18 Aug. 1736) for the will of Philip[3] Cox

Be it Remembered that on this present Eighteenth Day of August Anno Dom. One thousand Seven hundred and thirty six personally came before the Honerable John Hamilton, Esq., President of his Majesty's Council and Commander in Chief of the province of New Jersey, William Thompson, One of the Witmesses Subscribed to the within will who on his Solomn Oath which he took on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God Doth Depose that he was present and Saw the within named Philip Cox Sign and Seal and heard him publish pronounce and Declare the within written Testator was of Sound Mind and Memory to the best of his knowledge and understanding and that at the Same time John Kinsey and Joanna Kinsey to other Subscibed Witnesses were present.

Signed John Hamilton

Be it also Remembered that at the Same time **Dorcas Cox, the Executrix within Named** personally appeared before Me and was Sworn to the Due Execution and performance of the within will.

Signed John Hamilton

The Will of Philip[2] Cox (10 Mar. 1785)

In the name of God Amen . . . I Philip Cox of the County of Somerset and State of New Jersey Being in present Health of Body, Sound in Mind and Memory thanks be given unto God calling to mind the mor-

talallity of my Body, and knowing that it is Appointed for all Men once to Die Do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament that is to say, first of all, I give and Recommend my Soul into the hand of Almighty God that gave it, and my Body I recommend to the Earth, to be buried in (a) decent Christian burial at the Discretion of my Executors; nothing doubting but at the Resurrection, I shall receive the Same by the mighty power of God. And as touching Such worldly estate as it hath Pleased God to bless me with in this Life I do hereby give, demise, and dispose of the Same in the following manner and form:

Item: I do order all my Just Debts to be paid out of my moveable Estate.

Item: I give unto **my grand Daughter, Sarah Riggs**, the Sum of eight Pounds to be paid to Her in one year after my Decease to be the whole that She is to have out of my Estate Real and Personal.

Item: I give unto **my great grand Son Peter Riggs, son of David and Sarah Riggs**, two pounds to be paid to him one year after my Decease to be the whole he is to have out of my Estate Real and Personal.

Item: I Give, Grant, Demise and Bequeath all my Homested Plantation where I now live together with all my out land and Rights of Land throughout the State of New Jersey to **my Son Isaac Cox**, his Heirs and Assigns, forever. Provided he pays the Sum of one hundred Pounds proclamition money to **his two Sisters, the Said Hannah Sutton and Susannah Suton**, in two years after my Decease. Which if he Refuses or neglects to Do then my will is and I do order my Executors herein after mentioned or named to Sell as much of my Lands as to Pay the Said Sum of one hundred Pounds as aforesaid to the said Hannah and Susannah Sutton. And I do hereby Appoint my said Son Isaac Cox and **my trusty Friend Anthony Cosart** Executors to this my Last Will and Testament. Ratifing and Confirming this and no other to be my Last will and Testament. And revoking all former Wills and Testaments by me made. In Testimony where-of I have hereunto Set my Hand and Seal This tenth Day of March and in the year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred and Eighty-five.

Signed Philip Cox

Witnesses: Samuel Tingley, Janet Tingley,

Rhoday Corton, Abner Sutton

Probate (20 Sept. 1785) for the Will of Philip[2] Cox

Someret, to wit. Samuel Tingley and Abner Sutton, two of the witnesses to the within Will, being duly sworn on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God, did depose and say that they saw Philip Cox, the Testator, therein named sign and seal the same; and heard him publish pronounce and declare the within writing to be his last will and Testament; and that at the doing thereof, the said Testator was of sound and disposing mind and meory, as far as they know and as they verily believe; and that Jannet Tingley and Rhoday Corton the other subscribing witnesses, were present at the same time and signed their names as Witnesses to the said will, together within the presence of the said Testator.

Sworn at Somerst this 20th. day of Sept., 1785, before me, Frederick Frelinghuysen, Surrog.

Signed, Samuel Tingley and Abner Sutton

Somerset, to wit. Isaac Cox and Anthony Cosart, the Executors in the within Testament named, being duly sworn on the Holy Evanglelist of Almighty God, did depose and say That the within contains the last will and Testament of Philip Cox the Testator therein named so far as the know and as they verily believe, that they will well and truly perform the ame by paying first the Debts of the said deceased... so far as the goods, Chattels and credits of the said deceased will there-unto extend, and that They will make and exhibit into the office of New Jersey a true and perfect Inventory of all and singluar the goods and Chattels and Credits of the said decd., that have or shall have to his knowledge or possession or to the possession of any other person or persons fro their life, and under a just and true amount when thereunto lawfully assigned.

Sworn as before, Frederick Frelinghuysen, Surrog.

Signed, Isaac Cox and Anthony Cosart

The following is suspect, but intriguing. I found it on <Ancestry.com> attached to Isaac Cox (1650–1690). I place it here just to keep track of it:

I found a very old pamphlet called "Genealogical Record of Mercer, Sutton and Cox Heirs to Their Ancestors' Estate" compiled by James V.

Snyder, Harvey, ILL. This pamphlet is falling apart. Sometimes it repeats itself and is sometimes confusing but thought some of you might need this information.

Sir Geo. Carteret who married Lady Elizabeth Stewart, daughter of Charles I (Stewart) and Henrietta Marie daughter of Henry IV of France and Marie Medici of Florence. [This is mangled: Wikipedia has Sir George Carteret married to his cousin Elizabeth de Carteret, daughter of Phillippe de Carteret II.] Sir George and his wife had extensive territories given them by her brother [No], James Duke of York, (after James II) which were ceded to him by his brother Charles II, fully one-half of New Jersey, N.E. portion belonging to Carteret's wife. [Well, James *was* son of Charles I (Stewart) and Henrietta Marie daughter of Henry IV of France and Marie Medici of Florence, but Elizabeth, Carteret's wife, wasn't his sister.] After Sir George's death she married William Lawrence. Carteret had a daughter Elizabeth who married Marquis Geo. Trembly an aristocratic French Huguenot, and had a daughter Johana who married Philip Cox as second wife 1729. He was born 1681 son of Isaac Cox. [So apparently this entire item is bogus. This paragraph certainly is.]

There were two daughters of Berkley (think this is William Berkley son of William Berkley, Royal Gov of VA from 1646–1651). Sarah Berkley married 1st a Sutton, no issue. married 2nd Sir Isaac Cox brother of Dr. Daniel Cox 1660, (Isaac born about 1650) son of Philip Cox, &c, &c.

Elizabeth married Marquis Geo. Trembley and had daughter Hannah who married Philip Cox, Son of Isaac and Sarah who married a Sutton died, no issue. Then married Rev David Sutton, a famous Baptist minister by whom there were seven or eight sons and three daughters.

Isaac Cox had sons-Daniel, John and Philip. John died by accidental poisoning, no issue. Philip Cox married Hannah Trembly, daughter of first wife by Trembly, 1730, the only heir of Peter Noe and her mother Mary, a daughter of Geo. Carteret. Philip made a will, and Anthony Cozant (someone has written over the last part to spell this name Cozad), his nephew, was his executor. Hannah also made a will.

Isaac Cox, born about 1650–5 married Mary Trembly; married second time Martha Graves, daughter of a wealthy French Sea Captain, who was his only heir.

HAD CHILDREN.

1st Nancy Cox married Jacob Cozant(d), oldest son of Marquis Anthony Cozant (d)(I do not see any other numbers to follow for other children after the 1st Nancy Cox)

Richard Townley, 8th son and last child of Nicholas Townley of Littleton place, London, England, died June 3rd, 1687, aged 75 years. Born 1612. He married a sister of Dr. Daniel Cox and Isaac Cox, large land owners in New Jersey and Maryland. Married also a widow of Carteret.

Mary Elizabeth Townley, daughter of Nicholas Townley, married Dr. Daniel Cox about 1645 or 50. They had sons, Colonel Daniel Cox and John Cox a judge and attorney.

See Records of Somerset county, New Jersey.

2nd Mary Sutton, no information

3rd Rev. John married Leah Baldwin.

4th Nathaniel, brother of Philip Cox, 1681, Sarah (nee Cozant) son of Isaac Cox, his last wife Martha (nee Graves).

5th Jeremiah, no information

6th David, no information

7th Hannah married first a Smith Richard; second married William Clark.

8th Rev James Sutton married Hannah Cox

9th Rev Moses Sutton married Susanna Cox.

10th Andrew, no information

11th Abner, no information

12th Sarah married Isaac Cox, born 1731, only son of Philip and Hannah (nee Tremley).

Isaac Cox and Sarah had five children. Philip born 1768, Somerset County, New Jersey, married Christiana Still.

John Cox, born 1773, married his cousin, Sarah Clark daughter of William Clark and Hannah, nee Smith, nee Sutton, daughter of David and Sarah Sutton.

3rd Sarah Cox married John A. Tingley. Among their children was Anna, who married Robert Mercer, Son of Jonathan and Sophia Ogg, parents of Mrs. Mary Lantz.

4th Hannah Cox married Joseph Smith, son of Smith and Hannah (nee Sutton), daughter of David and Sarah.

5th Isaac Cox married Nancy Coburn. Educated for an attorney and had a promising future but failed through dissipation.

William Clark and Hannah had children.

1st Jonathan married Eliza Maxwell

2nd Susannah married Enyart

3rd Sarah, John Cox her cousin, second son of Isaac and Sarah Cox and son of Philip and daughter of David Sutton and Sarah.

4th Elizabeth married John Chandlers

5th Jeremiah never married

6th Henry, no information

7th William no information

John Cox and Sarah (nee Clark)had children:

1st David Sutton Cox, born May 4th, 1795 in Somerset County, New Jersey, married first Anna S. Tingley daughter;married for second wife Mrs. Mary ham (nee Light).

2nd Elizabeth married James Allen

3rd Sarah married John Haddox

4th John married Harriet H. Cook

Born September 16th, 1800 The above 2-3-4 born in Harrison County, Virginia.

Daughter of Abraham and Mary of Morristown, New Jersey. The parents of John C. Cox, sixth child, born August 2nd 1841.

5th Isaac Cox born in Fairfield, Ohio 1802 married Lydia Cozant daughter of Thomas, son of Anthony. Referred to as executor of old Philip Cox's will, and as his nephew.

6th Mary Cox born in Fairfield, Ohio 1805 married Jonathan Martin.

7th Christiana Cox, born Oct 1807 at Fairfield Ohio after her aunt Philip Cox's wife, brother to her father, married Solomon Mozier.

8th James married Cox born at Fairfield, Ohio 1809, married Jane Wood, Ward.

Matilda Cox born 1811 at Fairfield, Ohio married first Geo Ainsworth, had two children with heirs.

1st Sarah E. Ainsworth

2nd Lydia Ainsworth married Isaac Patterson. Matilda married second robert Wilkinson, had a son Price died without issue.

10th Martha Cox, born 1813 at Fairfield, Ohio, married Othias McGovern, yet living at Covington, Ohio, had a son Charles S.

John Cox had seven children, Harriet two children.

Carrie E. Cox and Robert C. Cox

Margaret Mercer daughter of Edward Mercer, son of Gideon Mercer married Thomas Cox.

Elizabeth Sutton (nee Cox) was the wife of the reverend David Sutton.I hope this will help someone. It is kind of confusing but maybe not if you already know some of it. I tried to copy it just as it was....but it is not easy to follow.

The following is from Cox, *The Cox Family in America*, 205–207 (sometimes referred to in the following simply as *Cox*), using much of the same wording but in my format. ***N.B. I have not vetted any of this unless otherwise indicated. It is suspect:***

193. ISAAC[1] COX[2222] was born 1650–1655, London, settled about 1690 at Elizabethtown, N.J. He married (1) 1676 **SARAH (SUTTON) TREMBLEY**, widow of George Trembley, who was daughter of Sir Henry Sutton and his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Lord John Berkeley. He married (2) **MARTHA (BENTLEY) GRAVES**, widow of Capt. Jacob Graves, of the English Navy, whose daughter, Martha was the second wife of Peter Trembley, with their daughter, Hannah, being the third wife of Philip[2] Cox, Isaac's son. Martha was daughter of William and Mary (Townley) Bentley, she being daughter of Col. Richard Townley, by a daughter of Philip Cartaret. Isaac married (3) **MARY (NOE) TREMBLEY**, widow of John Trembley, brother of George, who was daughter of Peter and Margaret (Clark) Noe. They had no children. The Trembley family was Huguenot. Isaac was a merchant and thought to have been one of the original incorporators of the West Jersey Land Society.

Child of the first marriage, to Sarah:[2223]

\+ 2 i **PHILIP[2] COX**, born 17 Jan. 1677, London, married (1) his stepsister, **HANNAH TREMBLEY**, and had at least four children, married (2) an unknown woman, married (3) **HANNAH (TREMBLEY) GRAVES**, niece of the first wife, and had at least one

2222. Cox, *The Cox Family in America*, 205–207, has my Isaac[1] as Isaac[3] (Peter[2], Isaac[1]). All generation numbers in *Cox* have been moved down by two in my presentation here, to make Isaac[1] the immigrant to America, which I believe he was.

2223. Isaac[1] Cox probably had other children but there are no records, according to *Cox*.

child. He had at least two additional children but of which wife is unknown.

Second generation (reminder: this is all based, unless otherwise indicated on *Cox*, and has not been vetted by me):

2. PHILIP[2] **COX** (_1*Isaac*[1]) was born 17 Jan. 1677, London, and died after 10 Mar. 1785(!) when he signed his will in Somerset Co,., N.J., and before 20 Sept. 1785 when it was proved (see second will above for transcription). He came about 1690 to Elizabethtown, N.J., with his parents, and removed later to Blue Hills, Somerset Co., N.J., where he died "at the remarkable age of 108 years" (from *Cox*). He married (1) 24 Sept. 1698 his stepsister, **HANNAH TREMBLEY**, daughter of John and Mary (Noe) Trembley, she being the third wife of Philip's father, Isaac[1] Cox. Philip married (2) an unknown woman. Philip married (3) about 1737–1738 **HANNAH (TREMBLEY) GRAVES**, daughter of Peter and Martha (Graves) Trembley, daughter of Capt. Jacob and Martha (Bentley) Graves, she being the second wife of Peter's father, Isaac[1] Cox. Hence Hannah Trembley, Philip's third wife, was a niece of Philip's first wife, also Hannah Trembley.

Children of the first marriage, to the first Hannah:

\+ 3 i **PHILIP**[3] **COX**, born about 1699, Elizabethtown, N.J., married **DORCAS HULL**, and had six children.

\+ 4 ii **SARAH**[3] **COX**, married **PETER TREMBLEY JR.**, and had two children.

\+ 5 iii **ANNAH**[3] **COX**, married **JOSEPH COSART**, and had at least one child. Joseph had at least six other children, some perhaps with Annah, his second wife.

\+ 6 iv **MARY**[3] **COX**, married **JOHN SUTTON**, and had one child.

Child of the third marriage, to the second Hannah:

7 v **ISAAC**[3] **COX**, born 1743, Somerset Co., N.J., married (1) **NANCY GRAY**, and had two children, married (2) **SARAH SUTTON**, and had five children. He is mentioned in the will of Philip[2] Cox.

Other known children but not known to which marriage they belong:

8 vi **HANNAH[3] COX**, married — **SUTTON**, perhaps Rev. James Sutton, son of David Sutton. One of Hannah or Susannah (next) married James. She is mentioned in the will of Philip[2] Cox.

9 vii **SUSANNAH[3] COX**, married — **SUTTON**, perhaps Rev. James Sutton She is mentioned in the will of Philip[2] Cox.

Third generation (reminder: this is all based, unless otherwise indicated on *Cox*, and has not been vetted by me):

3. PHILIP[3] COX (*2Philip[2], Isaac[1]*) was born about 1699, Elizabethtown, N.J., and died 12 July 1736 (gravestone).[2224] He signed his will 7 Sept. 1728 in Blue Hills, Somerset Co., N.J., and it was proved 18 Aug. 1736 (see first will above for transcription). He married about 1703 (birth of first child) **DORCAS HULL**, who was perhaps she baptized 5 June 1698, Old South Church (Third Church), Boston,[2225] daughter of Phineas and Jerusha (Hitchcock) Hull.[2226] Dorcas survived Philip and was executrix of his will. She was, according to *Cox*, daughter of Capt. Jacob Graves,[2227]

2224. Charles C. Gardner recorded the following [get the Gardner exact reference]: "[1947] On farm of Mr. Thomas at Springdale, on N. side of road from Warrenville to Martinsville in use as part of a walk by kitchen door: Philup Cox July ye 12 1736. In 1950 Grace Hendrickson Riddle found the marker in the sidewalk of the Fred Ditzell house, 155 Washington Valley Rd. Mrs. William Ditzell described the marker as the second stone from a concrete slab behind the house. In 1989 the stone was not found." My correspondent John Lambertus believes that Philip[3] was probably Phillip[2], son of Isaac[1] Cox, and that he was born in London about 1677. This is partly because Dorcas was probably baptized when she was "of age," since a covenant was involved, and no parents were listed, suggesting she might have been born say 1680. If so, then the *Cox* genealogy is a mess.

2225. *An Historical Catalogue of the Old South Church (Third Church) Boston, 1669–1882*, 117, under "List of Members under the Baptismal Covenant," "[1698] [June 5.] Dorcas Hull." Digital photocopy courtesy of John Lambertus.

2226. Anderson, *Great Migration: Immigrants to New England, 1634–1636*, 3:341, Richard Hitchcock, children: "i. Jerusha Hitchcock, b. Saco 28 November 1653 [NEHGR 71:125] m. by about 1675 Phineas Hull, son of Joseph Hull (1635, Weymouth) [GDMNH 358]," see also 3:456 for Phineas Hull; a transcription from Noyes, Libby, and Davis, *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and N.H.*, 358, online at <Ancestry.com>, "Hull, Phineas, . . . granted 60 acres on the east side of the Little River, near his mill in 1681, . . . Married between November 1673–June 1679 Jerusha Hitchcock. . . . Only surviving child of Phineas by first wife, [was] Dorcas, who married Philip Cox."

2227. Cox, *The Cox Family in America*, 205. The sketch in *Cox* for Philip[2] Cox (using my numbering of generations) states that the unknown second wife might be "possibly Dorcas, only daughter and heiress of Captain Graves, of the English Navy, above mentioned [as first husband of Isaac[1] Cox's

but a legal document of 20 Aug. 1731 signed by Philip Cox mentions "Dorcas my wife late (Dorcas Hull)."[2228] The Blue Hills, Somerset Co., N.J., was a name given formerly to a region lying to the north of the present village of Somerville.[2229]

I obtained the following tidbits from <Ancestry.com>, not well sourced. These might be from Charles C. Gardner's notes:

> Lib. C p. 115. 7 Jan 1737 filing date. Inventory 340 pounds 14s 3d. Includes Bible, 1 pound 5 shillings. Made by Daniel Blackford, Ephraim Dunham. Signed, "Derkes Coks, admx. (her mark)."
>
> The aforementioned inventory of his estate filed in 1737 included movable estate valued at 355 pounds, 16 shillings, and 3 pence (about $3000 today). One of the items included was a slave valued at 45 pounds. Also included was "bads and badding", "Carptners and Giners tuls" (Carpenter and joiner's tools); "3 bras kittles outher bras ware; puter and tin; iron war; lume and taklen (loom and tackling for the same); Chist of droars; 5 tronks and Chest; earthen and wooden war; 3 Lukinglases and glas war; table and cloth and napkins and 10 chars; 1 bible, sundry books; 5 wosted capes; a pace of satten; a pace of chench; dubbel folds; wooll folds; linen and wooling yearn; arthers (feathers?); pare of wosted coms; 1 cart yok and chanz; 3 spinen weels; 45 sheep; 6 gads (goats?); 2 youk of oxen and other cattel; 3 plows and a harra and taklen; crop of weet and barly ry otes and flax" valued at 70 pounds.

---

second wife], who came to Elizabethtown, about 1700, and died soon afterwards; more likely, however, that Dorcas Graves m. his son, Philip." There is a problem with this, however, because in the *Cox* sketch for Philip[2] (my numbering), he states that Philip's second wife was a daughter of Martha, who was a daughter of Capt. Graves, so Dorcas could not have been his only daughter.

2228. York Co., Maine, Deeds, 14:519, contains a copy of a power of attorney by "I Phillip Cox of the Blue Hills in the County of Sumersett Carpenter" dated 20 Aug. 1731 that appoints "my trusty & well beloved Son Phillip Cox of the sd County in East New Jersey" the power to represent himself and his (Philip Sr.'s) wife Dorcas (Dorcas Hull) in land transactions anywhere in New England," from a digital photocopy of the deeds courtesy of John Lambertus.

2229. Cox, *The Cox Family in America*, 206. The sketch in *Cox* for Philip states that his will "makes no reference to his wife," but is not true. She is mentioned twice (unnamed) in the will (see transcription), but most importantly he names is wife as executrix. During the probate, the executrix is identified as Dorcas Cox.

As of the 1950's, Philip and his son Philip's stones were still visible in the old Cox Family Cemetery located near Mountain Blvd Extension and Washington Valley Road. The first mention of him appears to be in 1702 when he, along with Edward Slater and Nicholas Munday, Jr., witness the will of John Dennes, a carpenter in Woodbridge. 27 March 1703 both Philip Cox and Munday appeared at Perth Amboy for the probate. 5 Aug 1709, Philip Cox purchased items at the estate sale of John Royse, Gentleman, of Piscataway, Middlesex County. He spent 2 pounds, seven shillings for a feather bed," one shilling, 10 pence for "2 forks & skelitt," 1 pound seven shillings for "Blew curtains," and 6 shillings for "a Old spade."

On 18 May 1727 Philip purchased 200 acres in Blue Hills from Daniel Hollingshead. John Clay Cox placed his arrival there between 1710 and 1715. This may be true, but there is no paper trail to prove it. The 1727 deed described the property as "Betwixt the first and second mountain called the Blue Hills" (now Washington Valley). It stated that Philip was "now in the occupation [and] possession" of the land. This became the "Homested Plantaion" and remained so until at least 1796. It appears on Benjamin Morgan's map of 1766, still in the name of Daniel Hollingshead. The deed had apparently been kept in their possession until about 1794 when it was finally recorded. Philip wasn't only a carpenter and farmer. He was also a tailor and mill-wright.

On 12 Nov. 1731 "Dorcas Cox and Philip Cox both of East Jersey in the County of Somerset" sold for £80 to Pendleton Fletcher Sr. of Biddeford, York Co., [now] Maine, 60 acres in Biddeford. The 60 acres had been granted 3 [or 8] Dec. 1681 to "Phinehas" Hull. The land was bounded on one side by Richard "Hickoks." A right of way surveyed 5 Nov. 1731 was preserved to Dorcas and Philip. Since the power of attorney mentioned above was dated 20 Aug. 1731, Philip Cox in this transaction was probably the son of Dorcas Cox, not her husband. The document never specifies their relationship and always lists both of them in full name as parties.[2230]

2230. York Co., Maine, Deeds, 16:180, from a digital photocopy of the document courtesy of John Lambertus; Folsom, *History of Saco and Biddeford*, 178, "Dec. 8, 1681. . . . Granted Phineas Hull to have sixty acres of upland on the eastern side of the Little river falls where now his mill stands.

APPENDIXES

Children (from the will of Philip[3] Cox, q.v., and from the Philip Cox Family Bible,[2231] which provides the dates (notably missing from *Cox*)):

10 i **JOHN[4] COX**, born 20 Oct. 1703.[2232]

11 ii **PHILIP[4] COX**, born 13 June 1705.[2233]

Philip Cox, mill-wright, Somerset Co.,

> bought of Francis Hollinshead, same county, fifty acres of land, between the first and second mountains, called Blue Hills; deed dated, Nov. 17, 1743; "signed over by Philip Cox to Dorkes (Dorcas) Cox, Feb. 1753, for rate resined by me"; deed recorded, Oct. 30, 1794; Dorcas Cox, probably his mother.[2234]

12 iii **PHINEAS[4] COX**, born (as "fines" Cox) 30 Apr. 1709.[2235]

13 iv **JACOB[4] COX**, born 27 Jan. 1711. He's not mentioned in his father's will.[2236]

14 v **ELIZABETH[4] COX**, born (as "Elezebath" Cox) 12 [17?] Feb. [Sept. crossed out] 1716.[2237]

15 vi **MARY[4] COX**, born 17 Sept. 1719. She is not mentioned in her father's will.[2238]

4. SARAH[3] COX (*2Philip[2]*, *Isaac[1]*) married **PETER TREMBLEY**.

Children:

[Phineas Hull lived at Kittery 1671; probably a son of Rev. Joseph Hull, sometimes a minister at Weymouth, Mass. And afterwards at the Isle of Shoals.]"

2231. Philip Cox Family Bible, starts with "Jarasha Hickcoock, Elias Hull her Bible" and ends with "Elezebath Cox her book god give her grace there In to look and wen the bell for her give tole the lord of heven Reseve her sole." The children's births are listed between these two items.

2232. Philip Cox Family Bible, "october The 20 day 1703 was borne John Cox The sonne of Phillip Cox At twelve A Clock At noone."

2233. Philip Cox Family Bible, "June The 13 day 1705 was borne Phillip Cox The sonne of Phillip Cox A[t] nine A Clock At night."

2234. Cox, The Cox Family in America, 207.

2235. Philip Cox Family Bible, "Aprill The 30 1709 was borne fines Cox The son of Phillip Cox At 4 In the morning."

2236. Philip Cox Family Bible, "Januray the 27 day 1711 was borne Jacob Cox the son of Philip Cox At 12 A Clock At noone."

2237. Philip Cox Family Bible, "Elezebath Cox Was borne The 12 [17?] day of Fabuary [September crossed out] In the year of our lord 1716."

2238. Philip Cox Family Bible, "Mary Cox was borne the 17 of September In the year of our lord 1719."

\+ 16 i **SARAH[4] TREMBLEY**, married **DAVID[6] RIGGS** (*61David[5]*, *Edward[4]*, *Edward[3]*, *Edward[2]*, *Edward[1]*), and had at least one child: (1) Peter[5] Riggs, who was born before his great grandfather Philip[2] Cox's will was signed in 1785. Peter[5] of the Cox line was Peter[7] of the Riggs line. David was probably brother of Joseph[6] Riggs who married Leah[4,] Cosart (*5Annah[3]*, *Philip[2]*, *Isaac[1]*). See David's sketch for continuation of his line. Philip[2] Cox mentions his great-grandson Peter Riggs, and Peter's parents David and Sarah Riggs in his will; he calls Sarah Riggs his granddaughter.

17 ii **ANNA[4] TREMBLEY**, married **JOHN HENRY GRAY**, and had a child: (1) Mary Ann[5] Gray, married William Clark.

5. ANNAH[3] COX (*2Philip[2]*, *Isaac[1]*) married, as his second wife probably, **JACOB/JOSEPH COSART**, who was born 16 Oct. 1701, Brooklyn, N.Y., son of Anthony and Elizabeth (Valentine) Cosart, and died 19 Apr. 1772, Bound Brook, Somerset Co., N.J., buried in an old cemetery at Bound Brook.[2239]

Jacob signed his will 4 Feb. 1772, Bridgewater, Somerset Co., N.J., and it was proved 2 May 1772. The will mentions Jacob's wife Annah, sons Jacob, Samuel, Job, Anthony, daughter, Annah, "wife at present to

2239. *Genealogies of Long Island Families*, 2:128, "Rev. Thomas Casad[a], of Wantage, Sussex Co., N.J., b. Sept. 13, 1763, in Somerset Co., N.J., m. 1786, d. Nov. 19, 1808, buried in old cemetery at Beemerville, N.J.[b], son of Catherine Coon, b. 1746, d. Nov. 16, 1824 (daughter of Thomas, b. 1723, d. Aug. 14, 1785, and granddaughter of Thomas Coon, b. 1700, d. Feb. 25, 1761, buried in old cemetery at Bound Brook, N.J.[c], and Anthony Cosad of Bernardstown, d. 1790[d]; son of Jacob Cosart, b. at Brooklyn, Oct. 16, 1701[e], d. at Bound Brook, April 19, 1772, buried in old cemetery at Bound Brook; son of Elizabeth Valentine and Anthony Cossart[f], b. Nov. 19, 1673, m. July 17, 1696, son of Jacques Cossart and Lydia Willems[g], who came to New York in 1663[h]." The footnotes are: a. "Cp. Minutes of Warwick Baptist Association, 1804–8, N.Y., and History of First Baptist Church of Wantage in Minutes of 38th Anniversary of Sussex Co. Baptist Association, Middletown, N.Y., 1871"; b. "Cp. Autobiography of Lydia Sexton, Dayton, O., 1882, p. 23"; c. "Trenton, N.J., Will Book 31, p. 509"; d. List of baptisms in the Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn, Corporation Manual of City of Brooklyn, 1869"; e. "Cp. Record Vol. VIII., p. 32; also Stiles' Brooklyn, Vol. I., p. 427–37; and Bergen's Early Settlers of Kings Co., L.I."; f. "Cp. Record, Vol. XI., p. 127"; g. "Cp. (1) Early German Settlers of New Jersey, T. F. Chambers, Dover, 1895, under name Cosad. (2) Riker's History of Harlem, pp. 117, 228, etc. (3) Documentary History of New York, Vol. III., p. 60–74; also Vol. IV., p. 91. (4) Record, Vol. XXVIII., p. 111, item21, also p. 112, last item, and p. 113, item 2." This article was originally: James, Edmund J., "The Stites Family," *Record* 28(1897):165–66, 237–39,29(1898):93–95.

Onisimus, alias Simeon Bell," Mary Sutton, Leah, "wife of Joseph Riggs," grandson, Abraham Lewis, executors: sons Samuel and Anthony, friend Thomas Terril, witnesses: Thomas Coon, Philip Wineans, Edward Ferrel.[2240]

Known children of Joseph but not known if with Annah (males first, then females, as in the 1772 will, except for the youngest son):

18 i **JACOB**[4?] **COSART**,[2241] born 1724, married **ELIZABETH**[4] **SUTTON** (*6Mary*[3], *Philip*[2], *Isaac*[1]).

19 ii **SAMUEL**[4?] **COSART**.

20 iii **JOB**[4?] **COSART**.

21 iv **ANNA/ANNAH**[4?] **COSART**, "wife at present to Onisimus, alias **SIMEON BELL**," by her father's will of 1772.

22 v **MARY**[4?] **COSART**, married — **SUTTON**.

\+ 23 vi **LEAH**[4?] **COSART**, married **JOSEPH**[6] **RIGGS** (*61?David*[5], *Edward*[4], *Edward*[3], *Edward*[2], *Edward*[1]), probably brother of David[6] Riggs who married Sarah[4] Trembley (*4Sarah*[3], *Philip*[2], *Isaac*[1]). See Joseph's sketch for continuation of his line.

Known child of Joseph's second marriage, to Annah:

24 vii **ANTHONY**[4] **COSART**, died 1790, married **CATHERINE COON**, born 1746, daughter of Thomas Coon, and died Nov. 16, 1824 (see extensive note for Anthony's father). He was Joseph [Jacob]'s youngest son. They had at least one child: (1) Thomas[5] Cosart, born 13 Sept. 1763, Somerset Co., N.J., died 19 Nov. 1808, buried in old cemetery at Beemerville, N.J., married 1786 Abigail Tingley, born 16 Sept. 1765, died 20 Aug. 1825, buried on Wintermute-Bodle farm near Greenville, Ohio.[2242]

6. MARY[3] **COX** (*2Philip*[2], *Isaac*[1]) married **JOHN SUTTON**, brother of David Sutton (see next sketch).

Child:

2240. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 5:110, will of Jacob Cosart, made 4 Feb. 1772, Bridgewater, Somerset Co., and proved 2 May 1772.

2241. Cox, *The Cox Family in America*, 206, calls him "Jacob Cosart, Jr.," and his father "Joseph," therefore Joseph was probably really Jacob.

2242. Genealogies of Long Island Families, 2:128.

25 i **ELIZABETH**[4] **SUTTON**, married **JACOB**[4?] **COSART** (*5Annah*[3], *Philip*[2], *Isaac*[1]).

7. ISAAC[3] **COX** (*2Philip*[2], *Isaac*[1]) was born 25 June 1743, Somerset Co., N.J.,[2243] died 1838 Harrison (now Lewis) Co., W.Va., and was buried in Broad Run Baptist Church Cem., Lightburn, Lewis Co., W.Va.[2244] He married (1) **NANCY GRAY**, daughter of William and Emma (Morrell) Gray. He married (2) **SARAH SUTTON**, born 1747–1750, youngest child of David Sutton. She is purportedly buried in Cox Cem., Fairborn, Greene Co., Ohio.[2245]

The following is from *Find a Grave* for Isaac Cox (unvetted by me):

> He was a veteran of the Revolutionary War. He served in Formen's N. J. Militia. Isaac was born on 25 June 1743 in Somerset County, New Jersey, the son of Phillip & Johanna Trembley Cox. Isaac married Sarah Sutton (1747–1828) in New Jersey and they raised a family of (at least) 5 children. Isaac and his oldest son, Phillip, both saw service in the Rev. War. After the war, the family moved into the land that is now part of Hackers Creek, West Virginia. They stayed there for some time, then the parents and some of the children moved to Greene County, Ohio. While there, Sarah Sutton Cox died and is buried on land that is now part of Wright-Patterson Air Force Base. (Other family members, including their son, Judge John Cox, and his family are also buried in this Cox Cemetery.)

2243. Revolutionary War Pension File, S9215, Isaac Cox, NARA M804, RevolutionaryWar Pension and Bounty-Land Warrant Application Files, N.J., in a letter dated 28 Aug. 1939, addressed to Mrs. C. M. Cunningham, "Isaac Cox was born June 25,1743,in Somerset County, New Jersey, and resided there at the time of the Revolution.The names of his parents are not shown. | Isaac was allowed pension while living on the line between Lewis and Harrison Counties, Virginia, on account of service of four years in the New Jersey militia, War of the Revolution, but his name was dropped from the pension roll in 1836, as, upon an examination of the pensioner by the United States District Attorney, it was not considered that he furnished specific proof of his tours of duty in the militia, as required by the pension laws. | This soldier was the father of Philip Cox who lived on the line between Harrison and Lewis Counties, Virginia, in 1832. There are no family data other than name of son."

2244. *Find a Grave*, no. 8225910, gravestone photograph, by Katina Peters, Broad Run Baptist Church Cem., Lightburn, Lewis Co., W.Va., "Isaac Cox | Formen's N. J. Mil. | Rev. War | 1838."

2245. *Find a Grave*, no. 55624207, no gravestone photograph, Cox Cem., Fairborn, Greene Co., Ohio.

APPENDIXES

According to family tradition, Isaac was homesick for the hills of (West) Virginia after losing his wife and moved back East. He lived with his son, Phillip, and his family in the area which is now Slab Creek, Ritchie County, WV, then Isaac moved back to the Hackers Creek area, where he was living when he died in 1838. This biographical information was provided by Fran Miller--daughter of Bob Shuman (a Korean War & Vietnam War vet.), granddaughter of Hallie Cox Shuman, great-granddaughter of Evan Carmack Cox, great-great granddaughter of Philip Cox (a Civil War vet.), great-great-great granddaughter of Isaac Cox, Jr. (a War of 1812 vet.) and great-great-great-great granddaughter of Isaac Cox, Sr. (a Rev. War vet.)[2246]

Children of the first marriage, to Nancy:

26 i **MARY ELIZABETH[4] COX**.
27 ii **MARY ELIZABETH[4] COX**.

Children of the second marriage, to Sarah:

28 iii **SARAH[4] COX**.
29 iv **PHILIP[4] COX**. See his father's Revolutionary War pension file and his own. He was perhaps born 1763, Somerset Co., N.J.[2247]
30 v **JOHN[4] COX**, possibly he buried in Cox Cem., Fairborn, Greene Co., Ohio, died 24 Apr. 183[?], aged 47 years 3 months 18 days.[2248]

2246. *Find a Grave*, no. 8225910, gravestone photograph, by Katina Peters, Broad Run Baptist Church Cem., Lightburn, Lewis Co., W.Va., "Isaac Cox | Formen's N. J. Mil. | Rev. War | 1838."

2247. Revolutionary War Pension File, S18360, Philip Cox, NARA M804, RevolutionaryWar Pension and Bounty-Land Warrant Application Files, N.J., in a letter in the file, "Philip Cox applied for pension August 7, 1832, at which time he was living on the line between Harrison and Lewis Counties, Virginia. At the time of his application he alleged that he was born in 1763 in Somerset County, New Jersey, where his ancestors had long lived, resided there during the Revolutionary War, and that he removed from that county at the close of the war with his father, Isaac Cox, thence to Ohio and back to Virginia as shown above. He stated in 1832 that his father was then aged about ninety years. | Philip Cox was allowed pension on account of service of two years in the New Jersey militia, but his name was dropped from the pension roll in 1835, as, upon an examination of the pensioner by the United States District Attorney in 1834, he stated that he was then seventy years old and would rather have his name stricken from the pension roll, than answer the questions put to him. The United States District Attorney stated that he appeared to be about sixty years old. | There was no family data shown other than name of father." [N.B., if he were 60 in 1834, then he would have been born about 1774, too young to have fought in the Revolution.]

2248. *Find a Grave*, no. 15835569, no gravestone photograph, Cox Cem., Fairborn, Greene Co.,

31 vi **HANNAH[4] COX**, married **JOSEPH SMITH**.
32 vii **ISAAC[4] COX**.

Ohio, inscription given as "Aged 47 y 3m 18d | Note: Stone gouged in area of year of death – 183?," and death given as Apr. 24, 1830, apparently a gravestone reading.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

10,000 Vital Records of Central New York, 1813–1850, <Ancestry.com>. Page images of Bowman, Fred Q. *10,000 Vital Records of Central New York, 1813–1850*. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1986.

10,000 Vital Records of Eastern New York, 1777–1834, <Ancestry.com>. Page images of Bowman, Fred Q. *10,000 Vital Records of Eastern New York, 1777–1834*. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1987.

1812 Tax List of Surry County North Carolina, <Ancestry.com>.

20th Century Biographical Dictionary of Notable Americans. See Johnson, Rossiter, et al. *The Twentieth Century Biography Dictionary*.

Abbott, Susan Woodruff. *Families of Early Milford, Connecticut*. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1979.

Abner Riggs Bible Record. See Bible record (transcription) for family of Abner and Phebe (Rowland) Riggs.

Abstracts of Graves of Revolutionary Patriots, <Ancestry.com>.

Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in N.Y. State, 1787–1835. Page images online at <www.americanancestors.org>). From material originally compiled by William A. D. Eardeley, now held by the Brooklyn Historical Society.

Abstracts of Wills on File in the Surrogate's Office, City of New York, Vol. 14, 1786–1796. New York: New York Historical Society, 1906.

Albert B. Dod Hall and David B. Brown Hall, <etc.princeton.edu/Campus/text_-Dod.html>. Saved 19 Sept. 2008.

The Albert Gallatin Mabry Home, <homepages.rootsweb.com/~meriweth/agmhome.html> (saved 13 Oct. 2009).

Aldrich, Lewis Cass (ed.), *History of Yates County, N.Y.: with Illustrations and Biographical Sketches of Some of the Prominent Men and Pioneers*, Syracuse, N.Y.: D. Mason & Co., Publishers, 1892. Available online at <Ancestry.com>.

Allegheny County PA Archives Obituaries, <files.usgwarchives.org/pa/allegheny/-obits/riggs-boulton1906.txt>.

Allegheny County PA Archives Photo Tombstone, Peters Creek Baptist Church Cemetery, <files.usgwarchives.net/pa/allegheny/cemeteries/peterscreek-baptist.txt> (viewed 6 Feb. 2012) and <www.usgwarchives.net/pa/allegheny/tsphotos/-peterscreek-baptist.htm> (viewed 6 Feb. 2012).

All Tennessee Marriages to 1825, <Ancestry.com>.

American Civil War Soldiers, <Ancestry.com>.

Amherst College Biographical Record, Centennial Edition (1927), Class of 1831, <www.amherst.edu/~rjyanco/genealogy/acbiorecord/1831.html>.

Anderson, Robert Charles. *The Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England, 1620–1633*. Boston: NEHGS, 1995. 3 vols.

———, "Focus on Roxbury," *Great Migration Newsletter* 2(1991):13.

———, and Alvy Ray Smith, "The Genealogy of Edward[1] Riggs of Roxbury, Massachusetts Revisited," *The Genealogist*, 23(2009):131–73.

Ansonia, Connecticut Directories, 1887–91, <Ancestry.com>.

Arkansas Marriages, 1820–1949, <Ancestry.com>.

The Axtell Record, Being a Family Record of the Descendants of Samuel Loree Axtell of Mendham, Morris County, New Jersey, and Mt. Clemons, Macon County, Michigan, Who Lived from 11 November 1791 to June 20, 1855, prepared by his descendants 1942. A typescript available online at <Ancestry.com>.

"Backoffen of Philadelphia and New Jersey from Bischweiler in 1752," *Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine* 44(2006):256–256.

Bailey, Frederick W. *Early Connecticut Marriages As Found on Ancient Church Records Prior to 1800*. A reprint with additions, corrections, and introduction by Donald Lines Jacobus. Seven books in one volume. Orig. published: New Haven, 1896–1906; repr. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1968.

Baldwin, Charles Candee. *The Baldwin Genealogy, from 1500 to 1881*. Cleveland, Ohio: 1881; repr. Rutland, Vt.: Tuttle Antiquarian Books, 2001.

Banta, D. D. *History of Johnson County, Indiana*. Chicago: Brant & Fuller, 1888.

Barbours Corners Cemetery–Chemung County, New York, <www.breeseusa.org/Cem-_Horseheads.htm> (saved 15 Sept. 2010).

Barnett, Mary A., "Of the Riggs Family from Their First Parents of America," *Franklin Democrat*, Franklin, Ind., 9 Dec. 1898, transcribed in Richardson, "Search for Data on Sarah Tremain, Wife of Ransom Riggs," 15–27, including a one-page "Supplement to Page 10" on p. 27.

Basking Ridge Presbyterian Cemetery records. *Somerset Co. Historical Quarterly*, vol. 1. Cites original records at NJHS

Bassett, *Seymour Past and Present*. See Campbell, Hollis A., William C. Sharpe, and Frank G. Bassett. *Seymour, Past and Present*. "Part III, Genealogy," is by Frank G. Bassett.

Benton Rural Cemetery: Burials, <www.yatescounty.org/upload/12/historian/-Benton/Benton%20Rural_2.htm> (saved 26 Mar. 2011).

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Berks County, Pennsylvania Marriages, 1885–1929 <Ancestry.com>.

Bible record (transcription) for family of Abner and Phebe (Rowland) Riggs, NSDAR, "Contributed by Nat. No. 257204, by Cora Ingersoll Whiting (Mrs. Earl E) . . . Submitted January, 1941 by Fort Pontchartrain Chapter D.A.R., Highland Park, Michigan."

Biography & Genealogy Master Index (BGMI), <Ancestry.com>.

Block, Ron, "Family of Rev. Abraham Pierson," online at *Breese USA*, <www.-breeseusa.org/Sket_Abraham%20PIERSON.htm> (saved 15 Sept. 2010).

Bloomfield: Old and New: An Historical Symposium by Several Authors, ed. Joseph F. Folsom. Bloomfield, N.J.: Centennial Historical Committee, 1912.

Boone County, Missouri, Obituaries, 1871–91, <Ancestry.com>.

Boughton, James. *A Genealogy of the Families of John Rockwell, of Stamford, Conn., 1641, and Ralph Keeler, of Hartford, Conn., 1639*. New York: William F. Jones, Publisher, 1903.

Bowman, Fred Q. *10,000 Vital Records of Central New York, 1813–1850*. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1986.

———. *10,000 Vital Records of Eastern New York, 1777–1834*. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1987.Burnet, Isabella Neff. *Dr. William Burnet and his sons Jacob, Issac and David: A Chart of Their Forefathers and descendants in America, 1640–1938*. Charlottesville, Va.: I. N. Burnet, ca 1938.

Boyd, William. *Fifty Years After, or, a Half Century of Presbyterianism in Camden, New Jersey, with Biographical Sketches of the Presbyterian Ministers Who Have Labored There*. Philadelphia: 1890.

Buys, Barbara Smith. *Old Gravestones of Putnam County, New York*. Baltimore: Gateway Press, 1975.

California Death Index, 1940–1997, <Ancestry.com>.

California Voter Registrations, 1900–1968, <Ancestry.com>.

Campbell, Hollis A., William C. Sharpe, and Frank G. Bassett. *Seymour Past and Present*. Seymour, Conn.: W. C. Sharpe, 1902.

Canfield, Amos, and Arthur White. *Records of the Reformed Dutch Church and of the Presbyterian Church at Smithfield, Pennsylvania*. Manuscript, collections of the NYG&B, vol. 8, 1928.

Carkhuff, Roxanne K., "Records of the New Jersey Court of Oyer and Terminer, 1749–1762," *GMNJ* 87:68–74 (cont. from 87:48).

Catchings, Fermine Baird. *Baird and Beard Families: A Genealogical, Biographical, and Historical Collection of Data*. Nashville, Tenn.: Baird-Ward Publishers, 1918. Unsourced. Available on <Ancestry.com>.

Cemetery Burials Database, <history.utah.gov/ burials/execute/searchburials>.

Cemetery Burial Records, The Presbyterian Church of Basking Ridge, <www.brpc.-org/modules.php?op=modload&name=Sections&file=index&req=viewarticle &artid=1&page=1> (saved 3 Nov. 2008).

Cemetery Transcriptions, <www.newenglandancestors.org>.

Charles O. Riggs Genealogy, in Richardson, "Search for Data on Sarah Tremain, Wife of Ransom Riggs," 28–30. "This has been prepared by Charles O. Riggs and edited and reproduced by his son, Samuel Homer Riggs, Mulberry, Indiana."

Chemung County Newspaper Abstracts of Isabell Rydel, <www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/-newspapr/elrp1851.htm>.

Cherry, William. *Register of all the Deaths in the Presbyterian and Baptist Congregations of Morris-Town, New-Jersey, for the Thirty-eight Years Past. Containing (with but few exceptions) the Cause of every Decease*. Morristown, N.J., 1806. Repub. American Civilization Institute of Morristown, 1968.

Civil War Pension Index: General Index to Pension Files, 1861-1934, <Ancestry.com>.

Cleveland, Stafford C. *History and Directory of Yates County: Containing a Sketch of Its Original Settlement by the Public Universal Friends, the Lessee Company and Others, with an Account of Individual Pioneers and their Families; also, of Other Leading Citizens*. Vol. 1. Penn Yan, N.Y.: S. C. Cleveland, 1873. Available online at <Ancestry.com>.

Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society. Volume VI. Records of the Town of Newark, New Jersey, from Its Settlement in 1666, to Its Incorporation as a City in 1836. Newark: New Jersey Historical Society, 1864; repr. 1966.

Collections of the New York Historical Society for the year 1885. A full Index of the names of all the Burghers Great and Small, the Freemen of all classes, the officers and magistrates conferring the Rights and Freedoms, and of the documents relating to the same, 1675–1708. New York: New-York Historical Society, 1885.

Combined Registers, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown. See Part II of *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J. Part I. Records of Trustees and Session, from 1742–1882. Part II. The Combined Registers, from 1742 to 1885*.

Commercial Advertiser, New York, N.Y., 6 Apr. 1814, <archiver.rootsweb.com/-th/read/NYRichmo/1999-09/0936538641>. Saved 15 Sept. 2010.

Compiled Records of the Middlesex County, New Jersey Militia, 1791–1795, <Ancestry.com>. Contains page images of Dutcher, *Compiled Records of the Middlesex County, New Jersey Militia 1791–1795*.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Condit, Jotham Halsey, and Eben Condit. *Genealogical Record of the Condit Family, Descendants of John Cunditt A Native of Great Britain, Who Settled in Newark, N.J. 1678 to 1885*. Newark: Ward & Tichenor, 1885.

Congar, Samuel H. *Genealogical Notices*. See next.

Congar, Samuel H. "Genealogical Notices of the First Settlers of Newark." *Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society, Vol. VI.–Supplement*. Newark: New Jersey Historical Society, 1866. Part 4.

Connecticut, Church Record Abstracts, 1630–1920, <Ancestry.com>.

Connecticut, Hale Cemetery Inscriptions and Newspaper Notices, 1629–1934, <Ancestry.com>.

Cory, C. H., Jr. *Lineal Ancestors of Susan (Kitchell) Mulford, mother of Mrs. Susan (Mulford) Cory*. Vol. 4.

Cowles, George W. *Landmarks of Wayne County, New York*. Syracuse, N.Y.: D. Mason & Co., 1895.

Cox, Henry Miller. *The Cox Family in America: A History and Genealogy of the Older Branches of the Family from the Appearance of Its First Representative in this Country in 1610*. New York: 1912.

Crayon, J. Percy. *The Riggs Family Genealogy and History from Early Settlement to Present Generation*, undated, photocopy of typescript, Riggs vertical file, Joint Free Pubic Library of Morristown and Morris Twp., Morristown, N.J.

Crayon, J. Percy. *Rockaway Records of Morris County, N.J., Families*. Rockaway, N.J.: Rockaway Publishing Co., 1902. Online at <Ancestry.com>.

Crissey, Theron Wilmot, and Joseph Eldridge. *History of Norfolk, Litchfield County, Connecticut*. Everett, Mass.: Mass. Pub. Co., 1900.

Crumrine, Boyd. *History of Washington County, Pennsylvania with Biographical Sketches of Many of Its Pioneers and Prominent Men*. Philadelphia: L. H. Leverts & Co., 1882.

Cushing, Thomas. *A Genealogical and Biographical History of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania*. Chicago, Ill.: Clearfield, 1889. Excerpted from part 2 of Cushing, *History of Allegheny Co., Pa*. [see next].

Cushing, Thomas. *History of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, including its early settlement and progress to the present time; a description of its historic and interesting localities; its cities, towns and villages; religious, educational, social and military history; mining, manufacturing and commercial interests, improvements, resources, statistics, etc.; also portraits of some of its prominent men and biographies of many of its representative citizens*. 2 Vols. Chicago, Ill.: A. Warner and Co., 1889.

Daniel Riggs Bible. Marked "Benjamin Riggs His Book", photocopy of transcription from Special Collections and University Archives, Archibald S. Alexander Library, Rutgers, The State University of N.J., New Brunswick, N.J., the Bible dated 1769 and owned in 1937 by R. Judson Riggs, 310 Market St., Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Typewritten transcript states, "The entries are nearly all in the same hand and apparently written at the same time," and is marked in handwriting, "Daniel Riggs (married 1748) Family Bible (1769) | Contributed by C. C. Gardner (1937) to the Genealogical Society of N. J." A handwritten transcription of "Benjamin Riggs His Book" may be found in the Charles C. Gardner Collection, N. J. Families 1600–1900, reel 18: Pike–Rog, NEHGS microfilm F 133 G27 1978, which gives the further information that the Bible was printed by Alexander Kincaid, Edinburgh, 1769.

David O. McKay, by James B. Allen, <www.lightplanet.com/mormons/-people/david_o_mckay.html> (7 Feb. 2012).

Day vs. Kingsland. "Eva W. Day v. William J. Kingsland," in Dickinson, *New Jersey Equity Reports. Vol. LVII. Dickinson 12. Reports of Cases Decided in the Court of Chancery*, 134–138.

Deaths from the New York Post, NEHGS database, <www.newenglandancestors.org>.

Deckerton Union Cemetery, Sussex Co., NJ, <ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nj/-sussex/cemeteries/deckert.txt>.

DeMarce, Virginia Easley, *Boone County, Missouri*, <worldconnect.genealogy.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=vedemarce&id=-I05961>. Saved 14 Mar. 2009.

Derby, Connecticut Directories, 1889–91, <Ancestry.com>.

Dexter, Franklin Bowditch. *Biographical Sketches of the Graduates of Yale College* with Annals of the College History, Vol. III. May, 1763–July, 1778. New York: Henry Holt and Co., 1903.

Dickinson, S. Meredith. *New Jersey Equity Reports. Vol. LVII. Dickinson 12. Reports of Cases Decided in the Court of Chancery, the Prerogative Court, and, on Appeal, in the Court of Errors and Appeals, of the State of New Jersey*. Trenton, N.J.: J. L. Murphy Publishing Company, 1899.

Documents, Maps, & Photographs: Manuscript Group 416, Munn Family (Essex County, NJ), <www.jerseyhistory.org/findingaid.php?aid=0416#Munn%20Family%20-Tree>. Saved 19 Sept. 2008.

Dodd, Allison, and Joseph Fulford Folsom. *Genealogy and History of the Daniel Dod Family in America, 1646–1940*. Bloomfield, N.J.: n.p., 1940.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Dodd, Bethuel L., and John R. Burnett. *Genealogies of the Male Descendants of Daniel Dod, of Branford, Conn., a Native of England, 1646 to 1863*. Newark: n.p., 1864.

Dorchester Town Records. See *A Report of the Records Commissioners of the City of Boston, Containing Dorchester Births, Marriages, and Deaths to the End of 1825*.

Dr. Robert Finleys [sic] Marriages from June 1795 to 1817, <Ancestry.com>.

Dutcher III, Russell K. *Compiled Records of the Middlesex County, New Jersey Militia 1791–1795*. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co. Inc., 1996.

Dwight, Benjamin W. "Rogers Lineage," *Record* 16(1885):12–13, corrections on p. 164.

Early Mormon History 1805, Pioneers and Prominent Men of Utah, Genealogies, Biographies, Men Who Came by Wagon Train and Handcart, 1847–1868. On main "Mormon" reference desk, Family History Libray, Salt Lake City, third floor.

Ebenezer Riggs Bible. Four photocopied pages of the "Family Record" pages of an unknown Bible. Records are recorded in several different handwritings.

Eldridge, Joseph, and Theron Wilmot Crissey. *1744–1900, History of Norfolk, Litchfield County, Connecticut*. Everett, Mass.: Massachusetts Publishing Co., 1900.

Ellis,Charles M., "Early Records of Roxbury," *Register* 2(1848):52–53.

Elmira, New York Directories, 1889–1893, <Ancestry.com>.

Estate Administrations Probate Court, Morgan County, Illinois, <www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~ilmaga/morgan/probates/ri-ro.html> (saved 31 Dec. 2010).

Families of Ancient New Haven, online at <www.AmericanAncestors.org>.

Families and Individual of the Tri-County Area, Crofut–Chapin Family, <www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/families/chapin.htm>.

Farmer, Silas. *History of Detroit and Wayne County and Early Michigan*. Detroit: Silas Farmer & Co., for Munsell & Co., New York: 1899.

The First Presbyterian Church of Hopewell, images of records of church for period 1830–1870, online at <www.burrcook.com/history/ontario/hopewell/-hopecch.htm > (particular image saved 11 Mar. 2011).

Fischer, Marjorie Hood, and Ruth Blake Burns, *Tennessee Tidbits, 1778–1914*, vol. 2. Heritage Books, 2008.

Florida Death Index, 1877–1998, <Ancestry.com>.

Folsom, George. *History of Saco and Biddeford: with notices of other early settlements, and of proprietary governments, in Maine, . . .* . Saco, Maine: Alex. C. Putnam [printer], 1830.

Folsom, Joseph Fulford, "After the Revolution," in *Bloomfield: Old and New* (q.v.).

Forrest, Earle R. *History of Washington County, Pennsylvania*. 316 vols. Chicago, Ill.: S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., 1926.

Foster, Henry W. *The Evolution of the School District of South Orange and Maplewood New Jersey, 1814–1927*. Geneva, N.Y., 1930.

Four Cemeteries in Putnam County, NY. NYG&B, 1922. A manuscript at the NYG&B.

French, J. H. *Gazetteer of the State of New York: Embgracing a Comprehensive View of the Geography, Geology, and General History of the State, and a Complete History and Description of Every County, City, Town, Village, and Locality*. Syracuse, N.Y.: 1860.

Frost, Josephine C. The *Frost Genealogy: Descendants of William Frost of Oyster Bay, New York*. New York: Frederick H. Hitchcock Genealogical Publisher, 1912.

Genealogical and Personal Memorial of Mercer County, New Jersey. Ed. Francis Bazley Lee. 2 vols. New York: Lewis Publishing Company, 1907.

Genealogical Material in Oregon Donation Land Claims. 4 vols. Portland, Ore.?, The Forum?, 1957. Online at <Ancestry.com>.

Genealogical Records: Midwest Pioneers, 1600s–1800s, <www.genealogy.com>.

Genealogies of Connecticut Families from the Register. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1998.

Genealogies of Long Island Families: From the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. xx vols. Ed. Henry B. Hoff. Baltimore, Md.: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1987.

Gibson, George, and Gibson, Florence. *Marriages of Monmouth Co., N.J., 1795–1843*. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, 1981. Available from Google Books.

Gideon Wright Riggs Family Bible. FHL 1,698,079, item 58. Contain: (1) photocopy of title page (with no date): "The | Illustrated Polyglot | Family Bible: | containing the | Old and New Testaments | . . . | Sold by Subscription Only | William Flint & Co. | Philadelphia, Pa.; Cincinnati, Ohio; Atlanta, Ga.; | Springfield, Mass."; (2) two photocopies of handwritten Bible pages, titled "Family Record"; and (3) four typescript pages (pp. 124–127) containing transcriptions of "Gideon Wright Riggs Bible," "Newton Jordan Bible," and "Sparkman Bible," with handwritten note in margin of p. 124, "Franklin, Tennessee Library | Genealogy Department."

Giles County, Tennessee, <www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~tngiles/> (genealogy website). Add following suffixes:
1812 Tax List, Q thru Z, <tax1812/t1812d.htm>.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

1835 Pension Roll of Giles County, <records/gilespen.htm>.

1836 Tax List, District 3, <tax1836/dist03.htm>.

Deed Transfer–Riggs to Riggs, <deeds/riggs.htm>.

Land Entry Abstract, <deeds/land1a.htm>.

Will of Reuben Riggs (1749–1837), <wills/riggs.htm>.

Glenwood Cemetery, Vernon Twp, Sussex Co, NJ, <ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nj/sussex/cemeteries/glenwood.txt>.

Goetz, Shirley, and Hugh Jordan. *The Colonial Graveyard of the Presbyterian Church at New Providence, New Jersey*. New Providence, N.J.: The Historical Committee of the the Presbyterian Church, 1990; revised 1996.

Grand Army of the Republic–Elias Riggs Monfort, Commander-in-Chief 1915/1916, <suvcw.org/garcinc/ermonfort.htm>. "Information and Civil War photograph submitted by E. Riggs Monfort III and Jim Houston, November 2001."

Grandview–Long Pine Cemetery, <www.usgennet.org/usa/ne/county/brown/grandviewlp3.htm>, saved 6 Apr. 2009.

Grip's Historical Souvenir of Lyons, N.Y. Syracuse, N.Y.: 1904. Online at <Ancestry.com>.

Guinn, James Miller. *History of the State of California and Biographical Record of the Sacramento Valley, California*. Chicago: The Chapman Publishing Co., 1906. Online at *Google Books*, <books.google.com/books?id=ZqlCAQAAMAAJ>, accessed 11 June 2019.

Gutch, Elizabeth Riggs. *List of Descendants of Stephen Return Riggs, 1812 to 1982*. Loose-bound typescript of 85 pages, sent to me by Betty Gutch.

Hageman, John F. *History of Princeton and its Institutions*. Philadelphia, 1879.

Haley, Warren, and Dan Tholen, *Obituary Extracts, from the Jacksonville, IL Newspapers, 1 Jan 1976 thru 31 Dec 1996*. See *Jacksonville, Ill., Obituary Extracts*, <www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~ilmaga/morgan/ObitExtracts/rhi.html> (saved 14 Dec. 2010). Other surnames are found alphabetically in files with the same url prefix <www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~ilmaga/morgan/-ObitExtracts/>.

Hamburg Baptist Cemetery Headstones, Sussex Co., NJ, <ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nj/sussex/cemeteries/hamburg.txt>.

Harriet E. Miller Widow Pension Application. *Case Files of Approved Pension Application of Widows and Other Dependents of Civil War Veterans, ca. 1861–ca. 1910*, NARA RG 15, application WC 19224, veteran Stephen S. Riggs, pensioner Harriet E. Miller.

Harvey, June. *An Incredible Life: True Stories Told by Clarence Riggs*. Creswell, Ore.: June Harvey, 2009.

Hatcher, Patricia Law. *Abstract of Graves of Revolutionary Patriots.* 4 vols. Dallas, Tex., 1987.

———, "Members of the First Church of Roxbury," *Great Migration Newsletter*, 6(1997):24.

Hatfield, Edwin F. *History of Elizabeth, New Jersey*. Newark, N.J., 1868.

History of the First Presbyterian Church, Hightstown, New Jersey, 1857–1957, <Ancestry.com>.

History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J. Part I. Records of Trustees and Session, from 1742–1882. Part II. The Combined Registers, from 1742 to 1885. N.J. (probably): unknown publisher, 1880–1885. Part I contains five volumes of *The Record* of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, each containing church records (vol. 1, nos. 1–12; vol. 2, nos. 1–12; vol. 3, nos. 1–12; vol. 4, nos. 13–24; vol. 5, nos. 25–36). Part II contains all the records extracted from the five volumes, combined into one list.

History of Genesee County, Michigan–With Illustrations and Biographical Sketches of Its Prominent Men and Pioneers. Phildelphia: Everts & Abbott, 1879.

History of Morris County. W. W. Munsell, 1882. Pp. 339–41 online at *Rockaway Presbyterian Church*, <www.rootsweb.com/~njmorris/churches/rockaway.htm> (saved 19 Apr. 2004).

History of Pike County, Illinois: together with sketches of its cities, villages and townships, educational, religious, civil. Chicago: C. C. Chapman & Co., 1880.

History of Ray County, Mo., etc. St. Louis, Mo.: Missouri Historical Co., 1881.

Holcomb, Brent H. *Marriages of Rutherford County, North Carolina, 1779–1868*. Baltimore, Md.: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1986.

The Hopewell Pioneer Cemetery, <www.burrcook.com/history/ontario/hopewell/hope10.htm> (page 10 saved 11 Mar. 2011).

Horste, Cathy Stromme, and Diane Follmer Wilson. *Water Under the Bridge: A History of Van Buren Township*. Belleville, Mich.: Horst and Wilson, 1977. Given to me courtesy of Lori (Riggs) Fredona, of Tuscon, Ariz., Mar. 2011.

Huntington, E. B. *History of Stamford, Connecticut, from Its Settlement in 1641, to the Present Time, including Darien, Which Was One of Its Parishes until 1820*. Stamford: published by the author, 1868.

Idaho Death Index, 1911–51, <Ancestry.com>.

Illinois Marriages to 1850, <Ancestry.com>.

Illinois Marriages, 1790–1860, <Ancestry.com>.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Illinois Statewide Death Index, Pre-1918, <www.ilsos.gov/GenealogyMWeb/-deathsrch.html>.

Illinois Statewide Marriage Index, 1763–1900, <www.ilsos.gov/GenealogyMWeb/-marrsrch.html>.

In the Court for the Trial of Impeachments and the Correction of Errors between John B. Murray, appellant [microform] : and Caleb S. Riggs, Samuel Ward, and Charles McEvers, Jun., assignees of the estate and effects of Robert Murray, a bankrupt, respondents. New-York: printed by Clayton and Kingsland, 1818.

Index of Awards on Claims of the Soldiers of the War of 1812. New York: Adjutant General's Office, 1860; repr. Baltimore: Clearfield Co., 1969.

Index to Obituaries and Deaths in Newspapers of Schenectady County, New York, <www.schenectadyhistory.org/vitalrecords/deaths/00205.html>.

Index of Wills & Inventories, Vol. I, Essex Co., <www.genealogy.com>.

Indiana Marriage Collection, 1800–1941, <Ancestry.com>.

Interments in the St. Luke's Churchyard, Matteawan, <www.rootsweb.com/~nydutche/cems/stluke.htm> (saved 30 Mar. 2009), credits "Old Gravestones of Dutchess County, New York" by J. W. Poucher, 97–110, published in 1924.

Iowa, Births and Christenings Index, 1857–1947, <Ancestry.com>.

Iowa State Census, 1895, <Ancestry.com>.

Jackson, xxx. *New Jersey Tax Lists 1772–1822*. Salt Lake City, Utah: Accelerated Indexing Systems, Inc., 1981.

Jacksonville, Ill., Obituary Extracts. See Haley, Warren, and Dan Tholen, *Obituary Extracts, from the Jacksonville, IL Newspapers, 1 Jan 1976 thru 31 Dec 1996*.

Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*. See Parke, *The Ancestry of Rev. Nathan Grier*.

Jacobus, Donald Lines, "Edward Wooster of Derby, Conn., and Some of His Descendants," *Register* 75(1921):175–96.

———. *Families of Ancient New Haven*. 9 vols. published as 3 vols. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1997.

———, "Morris Families of Western Connecticut," *Register* 71(1917):5–19. In *Genealogies of Connecticut Families from the* Register, 546–560.

James, Edmund J., "The Stites Family," *Record* 28(1897):165–66, 237–39, 29(1898):93–95.

Janeway, Jacob. General Store Accounts, FHL microfilm 888830.

Jersey County, Illinois, Marriages, <www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~iljersey/-Marriage/TotalGroom.pdf> (saved 11 Mar. 2011).

Jillsen, Myrtle M., "Those Buried in Gunntown Cemetery, Naugatuck, Conn.," *The American Genealogist* 13(1936):21–31,166–80, 269.

John Clark Bible Record. See Johnson, *Family Bible Records of Johnson County, Indiana*, 39.

John Perry Barnett Bible Record. See Johnson, *Family Bible Records of Johnson County, Indiana*, 19.

John Riggs Family Bible. NEHGS manuscript, R. Stanton Avery Special Collections Dept., call no. Mss|aA|a7329, title: Bible record for the John Riggs family. Bible printed at Philadelphia by M. Carey & Son in 1819. Accession no. 2008-028. Published as "John Riggs Family Bible," *American Ancestors Journal: Annual Supplement to The New England Historical and Genealogical Register* 2(2010):378–79.

Johnson, Bess Sellers. *Family Bible Records of Johnson County, Indiana*. Franklin, Ind.: Alexander Hamilton Chapter D.A.R., 1930. FHL 850,415.

Johnson, Rossiter, and John Howard Brown, eds. *The Twentieth Century Biography Dictionary of Notable Americans*. Boston: The Biographical Society, 1904

Jonathan Riggs Revolutionary War Pension File. *Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Warrant Application Files*, NARA M804, New Jersey, Jonathan Riggs, Pension no. S22,952.

Kentucky Census, 1810–1890, <Ancestry.com>.

Kentucky Marriages to 1850, <Ancestry.com>.

Kingsbury, George W. *History of Dakota Territory*, vol. 5 (1915).

The Library Catalog for Georgetown University, <library.georgetown.edu/search>.

"A List of Freeholders in the County of Essex, Sept. 1, 1755," *New Jersey Historical Proceedings, Second Series, Vol. 13*, 25 et. seq., <www.westfieldnjhistory.com/-files/Freeholders.Essex.1755.htm> (saved 3 May 2009).

Litchfield VRs [*Barbour*, 23:1–273].

Littell, John. *Family Records or Genealogies of the First Settlers of Passaic Valley (and Vicinity) above Chatham*. Orig. 1852; repr. Westminster, Md.: Family Line Publications, 1997.

Lower Ten Mile Presbyterian Cemetery Association, Washington Co., Pa., <www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~pawashin/cemetery/lower-ten-mile-cemetery_alpha-a-l.html> (saved 29 Aug. 2010).

Mabry, William Spark, *Transcription of William S. Mabry's Account Book, June 1874*, in the possession of Catesby Jones, Selma, Dallas Co., Ala., 26 Mar. 1994, <cssvirginia.org/tyson/mabry/wsmjrnl.txt> (saved 3 Oct. 2008).

Marriage Index: New Jersey, 1680–1900, <www.genealogy.com>.

Marriages from the New York Post, 1801–1890, NEHGS database, <www.newenglandancestors.org>.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

McKinney, William K., Charles A. Philhower, and Harry A. Kniffin. *Commemorative History of the Presbyterian Church in Westfield, New Jersey, 1728–1928*. 1929.

McKnight, William James. *A Pioneer History of Jefferson County, Pennsylvania: and my first recollections of Brookville, Pennsylvania, 1840–1843, when my feet were bare and my cheeks were brown*. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Co. (printer), 1898. Online at Google Books.

Mead, Spencer Percival, and Daniel M. Mead. *Ye Historie of ye Town of Greenwich, County of Fairfield and State of Connecticut*. New York: 1911.

Menands, New York, Albany Rural Cemetery Burial Cards, 1791–2011, <Ancestry.com>.

Merrill, Georgia Drew. *Allegany County and its people. A centennial memorial history of Allegany County, N. Y. Also histories of the towns of the County*. Alfred, N.Y.: W. A. Fergusson and Co., 1896.

Messler, Abraham. *First Things in Old Somerset: A Collection of Articles Relating to Somerset County, N.J.* Somerville, N.J.: Somerville Publishing Co., 1899.

Michigan Census, 1827–70, <Ancestry.com>.

Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867–1995, <Ancestry.com>.

Michigan, Death Certificates, 1921–1952, <www.FamilySearch.org>.

Michigan Land Records, <Ancestry.com>.

Michigan Marriages, 1851–75, <Ancestry.com>.

Michigan, Marriages, 1868–1925, <www.FamilySearch.org>.

Minnesota Census, 1835–90, <Ancestry.com>.

The Minutes of the Board of Proprietors of the Eastern Division of New Jersey from 1745 to 1764, Vol. 3. Perth Amboy, N.J.: The General Board of Proprietors of the Eastern Divison of N.J., 1960.

Missouri Marriages Before 1840, <Ancestry.com>, page images of Susan Ormesher, *Missouri Marriage Before 1804* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1982).

Missouri Marriage Records, 1805–2002, <Ancestry.com>.

More Town of Hopewell and the Pioneer Cemetery, <www.burrcook.com/history/-ontario/hopewell/hope3.htm> (saved 11 Mar. 2011).

Morgan County, Illinois, Marriages, 1926–June 1938, <www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/-~ilmaga/morgan/morganmarriages.htm> (saved 31 Dec. 2010).

Morgan County, Illinois, Marriages, 1926–June 1938, brides, <www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~ilmaga/morgan/morganmarriagesbr.htm> (saved 31 Dec. 2010).

Moore, Albert Burton. *History of Alabama and Her People*. American Historical Society, 1927.

Morris County, N.J., Surrogate Court, <root.tendtobusiness.com/Search/Subject-Details.aspx>.

Morris, John Emery. *The Resseguie Family. A Historical and Genealogical Record of Alexander Resseguie, of Norwalk, Conn., and Four generations of His Descendants*. Hartford, Conn., 1888.

Moshure (Williamsville) Cemetery, <www.sussexcountyhistory.org/pascal/moshure.-htm>. Saved 16 Feb. 2009.

Muetzel, Glen, "Stephen Dodd," <pages.prodigy.net/reed_wurts/williams/muet-zelb.htm>. Saved 19 Sept. 2008.

New Jersey Census, 1643–1890, <Ancestry.com>.

New Jersey Census, 1720–1890, <Ancestry.com> (presumably a subset of the one just above).

New Jersey Marriages, 1684–1895, <Ancestry.com>.

New Jersey Marriages, Colonial Era, 1665–1800, <Ancestry.com>.

New York: Albany County Deeds, 1630–1894, <www.AmericanAncestors.org>.

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660–1916, , <Ancestry.com>.

New York, Births and Christenings, 1640–1962, <www.FamilySearch.org>.

New York Military Equipment Claims, War of 1812, <Ancestry.com>.

Nichols, Mary Josephine Genung (Mrs. L. N.), and Leon Nelson Nichols. *Genung, Ganong, Ganung Genealogy: A History of the Descendants of Jean Guenon of Glushing, Long Island*. Brooklyn, N.Y.: 1906.

N.J. Marriages, Colonial Era, 1665–1800, <Ancestry.com>.

Norfolk VRs [*Barbour*, 30:235–302].

North Carolina Census, 1790–1890, <Ancestry.com>.

North Carolina Marriage Bonds, 1741–1868, <Ancestry.com>.

Norwalk VRs [*Barbour*, 32:1–156].

Noyes, Sybil, Charles Thornton Libby, and Walter Goodwin Davis. *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company Inc., 1983.

N.Y. Genealogical Records, 1675–1920, <Ancestry.com>.

Ohio Census, 1790–1890, <Ancestry.com>.

Ohio Deaths, 1908–1932, 1938–1944, and 1958–2002, <Ancestry.com>.

Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y. See Barbara Smith Buys, *Old Gravestones of Putnam County, New York*.

Old Houses and Churches of Wayne County, New York State. Historical Research Committee, Col. William Prescott Chapter, NSDAR. Online at <Ancestry.com>.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Old Second Street Cemetery, <www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/cemc/2ndstr3.htm>.

Oliver, Maita M. 1935 manuscript history. Sent to me by descendant Clarence Keith[12] Riggs.

Orcutt, *History of Derby*. See next.

Orcutt, Samuel and Ambrose Beardsley. *The History of the Old Town of Derby, Connecticut, 1642–1880*. Springfield, Mass.: n.p., 1880; repr. Bowie, Maryland: Heritage Books, Inc., 1998.

Owen, Thomas McAdory. *History of Alabama and Dictionary of Alabama Biography*. 4 vols. Chicago: S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., 1921.

Paige, Lucius R., "List of Freeman," *Register* 3(1849):92.

Parke, Nathan Grier, II. *The Ancestry of Rev. Nathan Grier & his Wife, Ann Elizabeth Gildersleeve*. Donald Lines Jacobus, ed. Woodstock: 1959.

Parker, Barbara Schanley Burnet, *Descendants of Thomas Burnet or Burnett, 1615–1684, of Southampton, L.I.*, <www.maxpages.com/burnetgenes/chart3>. Saved 15 Sept. 2010.

Peet, Terry Charles. *John Peet, 1597–1684, of Stratford, Connecticut & His Descendants*. Penobscot Press, 2005.

Pendleton, Everett Hall. *Brian Pendleton and His Descendants, 1599–1910*. Privately printed, 1910. Available from Google Books.

Pennsylvania Archives. Selected and Arranged from Original Documents in the Office of the Secretary of the Commonwealth, Conformably to Acts of the General Assembly, February 15, 1851, & March 1, 1852. By Samuel Hazard. Commencing 1748. Volume II. Philadelphia: 1853. First Series.

Pennsylvania Archives. Second Series. Documents Relating to the Connecticut Settlement in the Wyoming Valley. By William H. Egle. Volume XVIII. Harrisburg: 1890, 1893.

Pennsylvania Veterans Burial Cards, 1777–1999, <Ancestry.com>.

Philip Cox Family Bible, Bible No. 1406 in possession of the Genealogical Society of New Jersey, published in *Genealogies of New Jersey Families*, 703–704.

Phoenix, S. Whitney. *The Whitney Family of Connecticut, and Its Affiliations; Being an Attempt to Trace the Descendants, as well in the Female as the Male Lines, of Henry Whitney, from 1649 to 1878; to which is Prefixed Some Account of the Whitneys of England*. New York: privately printed, 1878.

Pierce, Alycon Trubey. *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818–1864, New Jersey: Trenton*. Westminster, Md.: Willow Bend Books, 2000. 2 vols.

Pierson, David Lawrence. *Narratives of Newark in New Jersey, 1666–1916*. Newark, N.J., 1915–1916.

Pioneers and Prominent Men of Utah. See *Early Mormon History 1805, Pioneers and Prominent Men of Utah, Genealogies, Biographies, Men Who Came by Wagon Train and Handcart, 1847–1868*.

Pilch, Henry W., "Eighteenth Century Freeholders in New Jersey, Morris County, 1752," *GMNJ* 16(1941):59–65.

Prichard, Sarah Johnson and others. *The Town and City of Waterbury, Connecticut, from the Aboriginal Period to the Year Eighteen Hundred Ninety-Five*. Vol. 1. New Haven, 1896.

Proctor, Maryjane. *Family Chronicles of the Paterson Intelligencer Newspaper, Marriages and Deaths, 1825 – 1856*. Patterson, N.J.: Passaic County Historical Society, 1999. Online at <www.rootsweb.com/~njpchsgc/new/paterson_intelligencer.htm>. Saved 15 Sept. 2010.

Pulsifer, David. "Early Records of Boston." *Register* 5(1851):334, 6(1852):183–84, 377–378 (for Roxbury only).

Randolph Rural Cemetery, Randolph, N.Y., <www.paintedhills.org/Cattaraugus/RandolphRural/RandolphCemS-Z.htm> (saved 6 May 2011).

Ransom Riggs Bible Record. See Johnson, *Family Bible Records of Johnson County, Indiana*, 149–50.

Ray County, Missouri Cemeteries, <genealogytrails.com/mo/ray/o.html#(Old)New> (saved 22 Sept. 2009).

Ray County, Missouri Marriages (1820–50) and Wills (1824–49) , <Ancestry.com>.

Ely, Heman. *Records of the Descendants of Nathaniel Ely: The Emigrant, who settled first in Newtown, now Cambridge, Mass., was one of the first settlers of Hartford, also of Norwalk, Conn., and a resident of Springfield, Mass., From 1659 until his death in 1675*. Cleveland, Ohio: 1885.

Records of the First Presbyterian Church, Cranbury, N.J., 1744–1891, <Ancestry.com>.

A Report of the Records Commissioners of the City of Boston, Containing Dorchester Births, Marriages, and Deaths to the End of 1825. Boston, 1890.

Reuben Riggs Bible. Image of a family Bible page. Sent to me by Sharon Asher. Bible belongs to Rebecca Catherine Riggs, Sharon's grandmother's aunt.

Rev. Riggs Marriages, <www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/marriage/riggsmar.htm>.

Reverend Thaddeus Dod and the Early Tenmile Settlements in Washington County, Pa. Washington, Pa.: Washington and Jefferson College Historical Collections, 1955.

Reynolds, Cutler. *Hudson–Mohawk Genealogical and Family Memoirs*. New York: Clearfield, 1911; repr. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1999. Vol. 1.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Richardson, David G. "Search for Data on Sarah Tremain, Wife of Ransom Riggs." Bound typescript. Marietta, Ga.: n.p., 1991. FHL FAM HIST Book 929.273 T72tr.

Ricord, Fredrick W., and Sophie B. Ricord. *Biography and Genealogical History of the City of Newark and Essex County, New Jersey*. New York, N.Y.: Lewis Historical Publishing Co., 1898. 2 vols.

Riggs Family Reunion Ledger, <www.lindapages.com/marshall/riggsledger.htm> (7 Feb. 2012).

Riggs, Geoff. *RIGGS Surname Study*, <homepages.rootsweb.com/~riggs/USA-Edw1.htm>.

Riggs, Henry Earle. *Our Pioneer Ancestors: Being a record of available information as to the Riggs, Baldridge, Agnew, Earle, Kirkpatrick, Vreeland and allied families in the direct lineof Ancestry of Samuel Agnew Riggs and Catharine Doane Earle Riggs.* Ann Arbor, Michigan: 1842. Available from Higginson Books.

Riggs, Stephen Return. *Mary and I: Forty Years with the Sioux.* Boston: Congregational Sunday-School and Publishing Society, 1888.

Rockaway Presbyterian Church, <www.rootsweb.com/~njmorris/churches/-rockaway.htm> (saved 19 Apr. 2004).

Ross, Peter, and Hedley, Fenwick Y. *The New Jersey Coast in Three Centuries: History of the New Jersey Coast with Genealogical and Historic-Biographical Appendix*. 3 vols. New York: Lewis Publishing Company, 1902.

Ross, Robert B., and Catlin, George B. *Landmarks of Wayne County and Detroit*. Revised by Clarence W. Burton. Detroit, Mich.: 1898.

Roxbury, Mass., Town Records. FHL 478561.

Salem Pioneer Cemetery Data, <www.salempioneercemetery.org/records.php> (accessed 30 Mar. 2009). Search on "Riggs" then click on individual names for details. 15 individual records, such as <www.salempioneercemetery.org/-records/display_record.php?id=5514> for Frances E. Riggs, saved on 30 Mar. 2009.

Schenectady, N.Y., City Directory: 1841–1842, <Ancestry.com>.

Scott, Kenneth, and Rosanne Conway. *Genealogical Data from Colonial New Haven Newspapers*. Baltimore, Maryland: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1979.

Second Census of Kentucky, 1800, <Ancestry.com>.

Sharpe, W. C. *History of Oxford. Part First, Church Records, Births, Marriages, Deaths, Etc. Part Two, Sketches and Records*. Seymour, Conn., 1885.

———. *History of Seymour, Connecticut with Biographies and Genealogies*. Seymour, Conn., 1879.

Shaw, Viola E., and Barbara S. Parker. *Madison, New Jersey Presbyterian Church Vital Records 1747–1900*. Madison, N.J.: Presbyterian Church, 1982.

Shepherd, Scott. *Who's Who in the Grave Yard, the Presbyterian Church in Morristown, Interments of Record Dating from 1731*. Morristown, N.J., 2000.

Sherrill, William L. *Annals of Lincoln County, North Carolina*. Charlotte, N.C. 1937.

Sisser, Fred, III, "John Bodine's Account Book, Piscataway Township, Middlesex County, 1744–1754," *GMNJ,* 85(2010):119–30. The Riggses appear on p. 123.

Slemmons, John D., *New Jersey Petitions, 1775–1783,* Sandy, Utah: Census Publishing, 2005 [FHL US/CAN 974.9 P3s v. 4].

Slocum, Charles Elihu Slocum. *History of the Slocums, Slocumbs and Slocombs of America*. Defiance, Ohio: the author, 1908. Online at <Ancestry.com>.

Smith, Alvy Ray, *Dr. John Durand (1664–1727) of Derby, Connecticut: His Family Through Four Generations Featuring the Branch of His Youngest Son Ebenezer Durand Through Ten Generations to 2003*. Boston: Newbury Street Press (NEHGS), 2003.

———. *Elder Bethuel Riggs (1757–1835) of Morris County, New Jersey and His Family through Five Generations*. Boston: Newbury Street Press (NEHGS), 2006.

———. "The Y-DNA Signature of Edward Riggs of Roxbury, Massachusetts." *New England Ancestors* 6(2005):46–48.

———, "The Probable Genetic Signature of Edward[1] Riggs, Immigrant to Roxbury, Massachusetts, in 1633," *New England Historical Genealogical Register* 164 (2010):95–103.

———, "The Probable Genetic Signature of Thomas[1] Riggs, Immigrant to Gloucester, Massachusetts, by 1658," *New England Historical Genealogical Register* 164 (2010):85–94.

———, and Robert Charles Anderson, "Proposed Hawkshead, Lancashire Origins of Edward[1] Riggs of Roxbury, Massachusetts, and Thomas[1] Riggs of Gloucester," *The American Genealogist*, 82(2008):120–29.

Smith, Dean Crawford, ed. Melinde Lutz Sanborn. *The Ancestry of Eva Belle Kempton, 1878–1908, Part III: The Ancestry of Henry Clay Bartlett, 1832–1892*. Boston: NEHGS, 2004.

Smith, Jonathan and Kennon Thompson, *Genealogical Abstracts from Reported Deaths, The Southwestern Christian Advocate, 1838–1846*, <www.tngenweb.org/-records/davidson/obits/swca/swca-09.htm > (saved 31 Mar. 2009).

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Somerset Place: The Collins Family House, <www.nchistoricsites.org/somerset/-collins-house.htm> (saved 13 Oct. 2009).

Somerset Place: A Time Line: 1828–1839, <www.nchistoricsites.org/somerset/-people1828-1839.htm> (saved 13 Oct. 2009).

Somerset Place: A Time Line: 1840–1843, <www.nchistoricsites.org/somerset/-people1840-1843.htm> (saved 13 Oct. 2009).

Somerset Place: A Time Line: 1860–1865, <www.nchistoricsites.org/somerset/-people1860-1865.htm> (saved 13 Oct. 2009).

South Dakota Births, 1856–1903, <Ancestry.com>.

South Dakota Death Index, 1905–1955, <Ancestry.com>.

Spring Grove Cemetery, <www.springgrove.org/sg/genealogy/sg_genealogy_home.-shtm>.

St. George's Cemetery (Episcopal), Schenectady, NY, <freepages.genealogy.roots-web.com/~clifflamere/Cem/CEM-StGeorge-Schen.htm>.

Stout, Nathan. *The History of the Stout Family: First Settling in Middleton, Monmouth County, New Jersey*. 1823, repr. 1878, repr. 1906, repr. 1926. I use the 1906 version online at <home.earthlink.net/~bstout02/Stoutwebpage/-History_of_the_Stout_Family.pdf> (saved 6 Mar. 2011).

Stratford, Dorothy Agans, and Thomas B. Wilson. *Certificates and Receipts of Revolutionary New Jersey. Records of New Jersey, Volume II*. Lambertville, N. J.: Hunterdon House, 1996.

Stryker-Rodda, Harriet. *Some Early Records of Morris County, New Jersey, 1740–1799*. New Orleans: Polyanthus, 1975.

Stryker-Rodda, Kenn, "The Janeway Account Books, 1735–1746," *GMNJ* 33 (1958):84. The Riggses appear on this page.

Symmes, Frank R. *History of the Old Tennent Church*. Second edition. Cranbury, N.J.: 1904.

Tennessee Census, 1810–91, <Ancestry.com>.

Tennessee Divorce and Other Records, 1800–1965, <Ancestry.com>.

Texas Birth Index, 1903–1997, <Ancestry.com>.

Texas Death Index, 1903–2000, <Ancestry.com>.

Texas Marriage Collection, 1814–1909 and 1966–2002, <Ancestry.com>.

*To the free electors of Kings County. [microform] : Having seen a handbill, signed "A Kings County farmer," containing some observations on my conduct, and a slanderous accusation against the governor and Council of Appointment, I deem it necessary to state a few facts***.** New York: s.n., 26 Apr. 1800.

Torrey, Clarence Almon. *New England Marriages Prior to 1700* .Baltimore, Md.: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1985.

Town Records of Newark. See *Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society. Volume VI.*

Tracy, Louise, "Records of the Parish of Amity (Now Woodbridge) Connecticut," *The Connecticut Magazine*, 10:iii–xvi, 724–34.

Trask, William B. "Abstracts of Wills of the Early Settlers of New England." *Register* 7 [Jan. 1853]: 29–36.

———. "The Rev. John Eliot's Record of Church Members, Roxbury, Mass." *Register*, 35(1881): 241–47.

Trinity Cemetery, Seymour, 1934–1935 WPA headstone inscription project for Oxford and other local cemeteries, Trinity Cem., Seymour, copied by Frank F. O'Brien, 26 Nov. 1934, 32 pages, beginning at <oxford-past.net/trcemscan37.html> (p. 38 saved 23 May 2009).

Tryon County, North Carolina Court Minutes, 1769–79, <Ancestry.com>.

Twitchell, Phillip G. *Descendants of John and Sarah Twitchell of Derby, Connecticut, 1699–1991*. Baltimore: Gateway Press, 1992. "A Partial Update of the Genealogy of the Twitchell Family Descendants of Benjamin Twitchell, 1632–1927, Compiled by Ralph Emerson Twitchell, Published 1929."

Twitchell, Ralph Emerson. *Genealogy of the Twitchell Family: Record of the Descendants of the Puritan, Benjamin Twitchell, Dorcester, Lancaster, Medfield, and Sherborn, Massachusetts, 1632–1927*. New York, N.Y.: privately printed, 1929.

Ullmann, Helen Schatvet. *Descendants of Peter Mills of Windsor, Connecticut*. Penobscot Press, 1998.

USA People Search, <www.usa-people-search.com>.

U.S. Army, Register of Enlistments, 1798–1914, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. City Directories, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. Civil War Soldiers, 1861–1865, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. General Land Office Records, 1796–1907, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. Indexed County Land Ownership Maps, 1860–1918, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. National Homes for Disabled Volunteer Soldiers, 1866–1938, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. Patent and Trademark Office Patents, 1790–1909, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. Pensioners, 1818–1872, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. Phone and Address Directories, 1993–2002, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. Public Records Index, <Ancestry.com>.

U.S. Rosters of World War II Dead, 1939–1945, <Ancestry.com>.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938–1946, <Ancestry.com>.

Vale Cemetery Records, <www.schenectadyhistory.org/cemeteries/vale/luckhurst1d.html> (still valid?).

Vosburgh, Royden Woodward. *Records of the First Presbyterian Church in the City of Albany, NY*. Manuscript at the NYG&B, 1917.

Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*. See next.

Wallace, John H. *Genealogy of the Riggs Family, with a Number of Cognate Branches Descended from the Original Edward through Female Lines and Many Biographical Outlines*. New York: published by author, 1901; repr. Salem, Mass.: Higginson Book Co., 2000.

War of 1812 Service Records, <Ancestry.com>.

Washtenaw County. Dibean Marriage Index, <www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~miwashte/washmar.html>.

West River Cemetery [Yates Co., N.Y.], <www.yatescounty.org/upload/12/historian/Italy/WEST%20RIVER%20CEMETERY.htm> (saved 5 May 2011).

Wheeler, William Ogden, and Edmund D. Halsey. *Inscriptions on Tombstones and Monuments in the Burying Grounds of the First Presbyterian Church and St. Johns Church at Elizabeth, New Jersey. 1664–1892*. 1892.

White, Virgil D. *Genealogical Abstracts of Revolutionary War Pension Files*, 3 vols. Waynesboro, Tenn.: National Historical Publishing Co., 1992.

Who's Who in the Media and Communications. 1st edition. New Providence, N.J.: Marquis, 1998–1999.

Wickes, Stephen. *History of the Oranges in Essex County, N.J. from 1666 to 1806*. Newark, N.J., 1892.

William S. Mabry's Account Book. See Mabry, William Spark.

William Vickerman Bible Record. See Johnson, *Family Bible Records of Johnson County, Indiana*, 217.

Wilson, Thomas B. *Notices from New Jersey Newspapers, 1781–1790, Records of New Jersey, Volume 1*. Lambertville, N.J.: Hunterdon House, 1998.

———, and Dorothy Agans Stratford. *Notices from New Jersey Newspapers, 1791–1795, Records of New Jersey, Volume III*. Lambertville, N.J.: Hunterdon House, 2002.

Wisconsin Death Index, 1959–1997, <Ancestry.com>.

Woodlawn Cemetery, Elmira NY Burials, 1927–1993, <www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/cemc/wl27b060.htm>.

Woodlawn Cemetery Office Records, Elmira NY, 1888–1926, <www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/cemc/wl88p076.htm>

Woodward, E. M., and John F. Hageman. *History of Burlington and Mercer Counties, New Jersey, with Biographical Sketches of Many of Their Pioneers and Prominent Men*. 1883.

Worrel, Stephen W., and Anne W. Fitzgerald. *Boone County, Kentucky, Cemeteries*. Falls Church, Va.a: S. Worrel, 1996.

Wright, Helen Martha, "All of the Names of Those Receiving Ear Marks Recorded in Book I, Copied by Helen M. Wright 1932," in Wright, ed., *Mendham and Neighboring Townships*, 13, 15 (transcript of 1:5, 9).

———. *Early Records of Mendham Township, Morris County, New Jersey, Transcribed from County and Township Minute Books*. Photocopy of typescript in Morristown Public Library, 1964.

———. *The First Presbyterian Congregation, Mendham, Morris County, New Jersey: History and Records, 1738–1938*. ersey City, N.J.: H. M. Wright, 1939.

———, "Membership in Manual to 1855," in Wright, *First Presbyterian Congregation, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.: History and Records, 1738–1938*.

———, ed., *Mendham and Neighboring Townships, Morris County, New Jersey*. Jersey City, N.J.: typescript by H. M. Wright, 1935. Photocopy in the Joint Free Pubic Library of Morristown and Morris Twp., Morristown, N.J.

NAME INDEX

Spouse surname(s), or other identifying notation in parentheses. Uppercase Roman numerals are plate numbers of the figures. Lowercase Roman numerals are front matter page numbers.

—
Cheerful G., 442
[Pi]mbrook
Francis, 8
Adair
Clifford V., 449
Ina (Somerlot), 449
Margaret Marie (Riggs), 448
Roy, 449
Adams
Lydia, 368
William, 286
Addis
Mary, 224
Akens
James, 249
Albers
Hans, 11
Albright
Catharine, 401
Emma, 401
Frederick, 401
Hannah (—), 401
M. Rebecca, 401
Mary E. (—), 401
Mary R., 401
Nora L., 337, 401
Rosa M., 401
Samuel E., 401
William, 401
Alexander
James, 57
Allen
Elizabeth (Twitchell), 9
Jacob, 71
John, 336
Margaret E., 269, 336
Matthias, 47
Susanna (Day) (Crane), 47
Valerie (Florence), 479
William, 9
Allin. ***See*** **Allen**
Alling
Joanna, 135
Alsop
Elizabeth, 12
Anderson
Lemuel, 242
Nathaniel, 56
Timothy, 56, 57
Wanda Jo, 479
Andress
Timothy, 56
Andrews
Dave, 479
Karla (Riggs), 479
Appelget. ***See*** **Applegate**
Applegate
Abbie S., 268
Adeline, 268
Andrew, 115
Anthony, 179, 263, 269
D. Baird, 268
Disbrow, 268
Etna (Perrine), 263
Gertrude, 268
Harriet C., 268
Helena, 268
Helenor/Helena (Riggs), 179, 263
J. Perrine, 268
John Riggs, 268
Margaret, 115
Mary A., 268
Theodosia (Riggs), 115
Thomas, 268
Armstrong
Amzi, 105
George, 120, 126

Hanna[h] (Riggs), 126
Arndt
John, 123
Ashton
Alan, 400
Atchley
Elizabeth, 117, 181
Averill
Frances, 281
Frances B., 188, 346
Axtell
Bethany, 158, 227
Daniel, 81
Elizabeth (Loree), 226
Henry, 81, 87, 158
Luther, 81
Nancy (Sanders), 155, 226
Phebe (Condict) (Day), 87
Phebe (Day), 158
Samuel Loree, 155, 226
Silas, 226
Ayers
John, 52
Ba[ihydt?]
William E., 312
Babcock
Charles, 347
Charlotte A., 347
Clara, 283, 284, 347
Eliza H., 347
Emma Olivia, 347
Frances (Averill), 281
Frances B. (Averill), 188, 346
Frank, 347
Hannah (–), 346
Harriet, 283, 284
Harriet Amelia, 288, 346
Harriet Jane, 347
Nancy C. (–), 347
Oliver, 347
Oliver M., 347
Pliny F., 346
Babit
Elkany, 74
Baird
David, Jr., 268
Mary (Edwards), 268
Rachel, 179, 268
Baker
Anna, 198
Charles, 198
Elizabeth R. (Jones), 198
Isaac, 198
Jeremiah, 23, 74
Mary J., 198
Baldwin
Aaron, 224
Aaron Ludlow, 224
Aaron Riggs, 224
Albert Dorrance, 225
Amarintha, 224
Caleb, 77, 80
Carrie M., 225
Eliza, 224
Elizabeth (Alsop), 12
Ella Louisa, 225
Eunice, 67
George Whitney, 224
Hannah (Ricky), 80
Hannah (Ricky?), 77
John, Jr., 11
John, Sr., 11
Josiah, 144, 147
Keziah, 133
Letitia Davis (Ward), 224
Lilian, 225
Louisa Alma, 225
Lucy (Dorrance), 224
Mary, 40, 77, 133
Mary (Addis), 224
Mary Elizabeth, 224
Moses, 66
Nehemiah, 67, 150, 224
Phebe, 40, 80, 85
Phebe Louisa, 224
Rhoda (Terrill), 150, 224
Richard, 12
Samuel A., 224

Sarah, 8, 12, 13, 224
Sarah (Baldwin), 224
Ball
Abigail, 29
Edward, 10
Enoch, 146
Moses, 66
Banks
David, 73, 143
Barber
Juanita (Johnson), 477
Lena R., 392, 438
Barns
Daniel, 228
Barrett
Zuba, 359
Barrow
James D., 460
Bartlett
Montgomery R., 149, 150
Sarah [Sally] (Terrill), 150
Barton
Ada (Cunningham), 481
Harold, 481
Marjorie Hope, 457, 481
Pauline, 482
Bartow. ***See*** **Basto**
Bassett
Elizabeth (Riggs), 13
Robert, 13
Samuel, 13
Basto
Edward M., 403
Mary A., 339, 403
Sarah E. (—), 403
Bates
Elizabeth, 251, 324
Ellen (Stewart), 324
William, 324
Bauter
Maxine (Riggs), 478
Philip, 478
Baxter
Abby (Truesdell), 200
Charlotte, 200
Marcus, 200
Bayles
Sarah, 157
Beach
—, 46
Arthur J., 428
David, 67
Electa, 46
Elizabeth, 81
Hannah, 77
Jane, 95
Susannah (Day) (Darling), 46
Bean
D. O., 236
Bearse
Charlotte (Riggs), 404
Deborah, 404
Beatty
Albert, 414
Clyde Willard, 354, 413
Ethel, 414
John, 413
Lester, 414
Lucile Marie (Riggs), 354, 413
Rhoda (—), 413
Bebout
Hannah (Ogden), 86
Peter, 110
William, 86
Beck
Martha O. (Riggs), 455, 474
Beckwith
Esther (Riggs), 130
Jedediah, 130
Kingsley, 130
Marah/Mary (Lee), 13
Beebe
David, 131
Beeley
Homer, 463
Margarette/Margaretta (Kitner), 463
Beers
Sarah, 204

Beins
Bertha V., 314, 383
Henry, 383
Beins
Mary (—), 383
Beins
Tillie, 384
Belden
Thankful, 128
Bell
Anna/Annah (Cosart), 511
Betty, 278
Hannah (—), 152
Richard, 99
Rosy L., 343
Simeon, 511
Bender
Eliza W. (Day), 234
Elwood Day, 233, 234
Lizzie W. (Day), 233
W. S., 234
Benedict
Abigail, 132
Ebenezer, 60, 61
John, 203
Benson/Bensen
Elizabeth, 214
Bentley
Martha, 504, 505
Martin V., 242
Mary (Townley), 504
William, 504
Benton
Levi, 120, 197
Molly(—), 197
Nancy, 125, 196
Berdahl
Ida Christine, 354, 409
Bergen
Ida, 116, 177
Berkeley
Elizabeth, 504
John, Lord, 504
Bert
Nelly, 222
Bines. ***See*** **Beins**
Blachly
Aaron, 26
Mary (Dod), 26
Blackhead
John, 35
Blanchard
Mary (Riggs), 299
Blatchly
Aaron, 10
Thomas, 10
Bloomfield
Joseph, 145
Bloss
Bernice (Struble), 449
John L. D., 449
John S., 449
Margaret Marie (Riggs) (Adair), 448
Bogardus
Edward, 358
Mary J. (Riggs), 358, 417
Bohm
Ruth, 457, 476
Bond
Stephen, 11
Bonnel
Henry, 149
Bounel
Hannah (Clark), 44, 45
Henry, 44, 45
Bowers
Charity (Riggs), 24
John, 24
Lydia (French), 24
Ruth (Wooster), 24
Samuel, 24
Boyd
Catherine, 323
Mary Lou, 458, 483
Bracewell
C. L., 454
Brant
Hannah, 29
William, 23

NAME INDEX

Brees. *See* Breese
Breese
Dorothy (Riggs), 36
Henry, 104
John, 36, 104
Ruth (Pierson), 104
Samuel, 104
Brewer
John Jacob, 52
Bridge
Joanna, 51, 88
John, 95
Kitchell, 95
Briggs
Benjamin, 207
Phoebe Margaret (Riggs), 207
Brodie
Fawn (McKay), 400
Bronson
Frederick, 210
Mary (Riggs), 210
Brooks
Darryl, 470
Deborah (—), 470
Donette (—), 470
James D., 470
James R., 449, 470
John, 11
Lisa, 470
Shirley Matilda (Riggs), 449, 469
Teri, 470
Brown. *See also* Bruen, *See also* Bruen
Aaron, 149
Abigail, 38, 65, 70
Asher, 65
Caleb, 65
Celland, 414
Daniel, 65, 68, 489
David, 79, 120, 149, 191
Deborah, 28, 40
Elijah, 268
Elizabeth, 38
Elizabeth (—), 40
Elizabeth (Riggs), 65
Ethel (Beatty), 414
Eunice, 191
Eunice (Baldwin), 67
Hannah (Dod), 41
Helena (Applegate), 268
Henry, 44, 45
Henry M., 214
Isaac, 214
Job, 65, 68, 142
John, 11
John, Jr., 11, 20
Josiah, 65
Mary (—), 18, 29
Mary S. (Riggs), 214
Phebe, 18, 65
Prudence, 65
Prudence (—), 65
Rachel (Clark), 43, 45
Samuel, 71, 142
Stephen, 65
Stephen, Jr., 65, 67
Susan B. (Dod), 79
Thomas, 18, 29, 40, 67
William, 41
Browne. *See* Brown
Hannah, 8, 14, 15
John, 14, 20, 31
John (Jr.), 15
Mary (Burwell), 14
Bruen
Abraham, 151
Abram [Abraham], 75, 151
Elias, 151, 152
Hannah (Riggs), 74, 75, 150
Hannah (Wood), 151
John, 151, 152
Obadiah, 11, 67, 151
Polly, 152
Rachael, 151, 152
Sally, 152
Brumm
Dean H., 448
Shirley (Stevens), 448

Brundage
James, 86
Phebe (Ogden), 86
Buchanan
Byron, 479
Margaret Eileen (Riggs) (Florence), 478
Buckley
Mary A., 198
Budd
John, 498
Buell
David H., 120
Bugbee
Abiel (Twitchell) (Corbett), 9
John, 9
Bull
Harriet A., 189, 293
Martha [Patty], 63, 130
Bullis
Elizabeth (McNutt), 411
German, 411
Lela Mae, 354, 411
Bunnell
Joseph, 28, 29
Nathaniel, 29
Rebecca (—) (Riggs), 15, 28
Susanna (Whitehead), 29
Burd
John, 284
Burke
Sarah, 132
Burnam
Dorothy (Riggs), 383
Burnet
Abigail Johnson, 71, 135, 139, 222
David Gouveneur, 136
Ichabod, 37
Joanna (Alling), 135
Joseph, 137
William, 67
William, Jr., 135
William, Sr., 136
Burt
Constance, 84
Edwin, 346
Ellen, 189, 293
Burwell
Ephraim, 11
Mary, 14
Byram
Abigail, 89
Cain
Eloise (Million), 460
Caldwell
Hannah (Ogden), 46
James, 46
Camfield
Matthew, 11
Camp
William, 11
Canavan
Patsy (Florence), 479
Canfield
Abigail (Sanford), 200
Ebenezer, 10
Henry, 200
Josiah, 200
Thomas, 61
Cannon
Ephraim, 107
Canterburry
Mary, 164
Carlston
Manuel, 320
Carman
Judith, 176, 262
Carmichael
Daniel, 50
Carnes
—, 46
Martha (Day) (Lum) (Howel), 46
Carpenter
Deborah (Clark), 43, 44
James, 43, 44
Carr
Sarah, 54, 105
Carrington
Esther (Riggs), 12
Carter
Abigail, 18, 32

Barb (Riggs), 482
Benjamin, 32
Dennis, 482
Jonathan, 50
Carteret
—, 504
Philip, 504
Carwithie
Caleb, 5
Elizabeth (—) (Riggs), 5
Cary
Ezra, 81
John, 81
Caster
Joseph D., 167
Catlin
Elizabeth (Riggs), 59
Vincent, 59
Catling
John, 10
Catt
Charles Thomas, 181, 277
Mary (Riggs), 181, 277
Catterlin
Dorcas, 59
Vinson, 59
Cauldwell. *See* Caldwell
Chamberlain
John, 179
Marie/Maria (Riggs), 179
Chamberlyn
Elizabeth, 1
Chambers
Caty, 124
Elizabeth, 124
Margaret, 124
Moses, 124
Rhoda (Riggs), 124
Susannah, 124
Chapman
Loretta (Johnson), 477
Cheeseman
—, 389
Edmonia Flora (Riggs), 326, 388
J. H., 389
J. Taylor, 389
Loyal, 326, 389
Mary E., 389
Cheever
EzRigsekiel, 45
Childs
Austin, 176
Caroline Elizabeth (Riggs), 176
Chrissom
Robert, 192
Chrouch. *See* Crouch
Clair
Margaret Marie (Riggs) (Adair) (Bloss), 448
Clark
Abraham, 70
Ann[a], 279
Annis, 132, 209
Clara (Babcock), 283, 284
David, 44
Deborah, 43, 44
George T., 283
Hannah, 44, 45
James B., 299
James H., 149, 150
John, 44
Jotham, 28, 29, 43
Jotham(6), 43, 44
Jotham(7), 44
Lydia (Riggs), 299
Margaret, 504
Martha, 43, 44
Mary, 43, 44
Mary (Terrill), 149, 150
Mary Ann (Gray), 510
Phebe (—), 43
Phebe (Meeker), 44
Rachel, 43, 45
Rhoda, 43, 44
Sarah (Riggs), 28, 29, 43
Sarah Irving, 217
William, 510
Clarkson
Bessie W., 476

Clayton
Ashur, 59
Mary (Riggs), 59
Clemmer
Caroline, 476
Coe
Sarah, 51, 96
Thomas, 96
Cogswell
Daniel, 45
Colegrove
Charles P., 379
Harriet Emma/Eliza (Miller) (Riggs), 313, 379
Collins
Alice R., 315
Anne (—), 221, 315
Anne C., 315
Arthur, 221
Cadwallader, 315
Edward Riggs, 222
Elethia, 315
Elizabeth J., 315
George P., 221, 315
George W., 315
Henrietta, 315
Hugh Davis, 222
Joseph [Josiah], 315
Josiah, 219
Josiah, III, 139, 140, 219
Josiah, IV, 139, 221, 314
Mary (Riggs), 140, 219
Mary A., 315
Mary R., 315
Paul O., 315
Rebecca, 315
Rebecca (Daves), 219
Rebecca A., 315
Sarah R. (Jones), 221, 314
William Kent, 221
Collyer
John, 52
Colyer
George, 167
Combs
Elizabeth, 117
Condict. ***See*** **Condit**
Abigail (Byram), 89
Elizabeth Phebe, 50, 90
Peter, 89
Phebe, 50, 87
Phebe (Day), 51, 89
Silas, 50, 51, 89
Condit
Byram, 41
Ebenezer, 41
Elizabeth Phebe, 42
Joseph, 41
Nathaniel, 41
Peter, 28
Peter (Jr.), 41, 42
Phebe (Dod), 28, 41
Rhoda, 38, 72
Silas, 41, 42
Stephen, 86
Conklin
Charles, 367
Lizzie, 368
Lydia (Reno), 367
Mary Antoinette, 305, 367
Conner
Sarah H., 296, 352
Connet
Annar [Aner], 75, 141
Cook
Elizabeth Phebe (Condict), 90
Jacob, 81
James, 90
Joseph, 81
Rachel, 59
Thomas, 59
Cooke
Ebenezer, 41
Elizabeth (Dod), 41
Cooley
Adeline/Addie P., 376, 425
Mary E. (—), 426
William H., 426

NAME INDEX

Coon
Catherine, 511
Thomas, 511
Coons
Jellica, 214
Cooper
F. K., 246
Lydia (Townsend), 246
Sarah, 173, 248
Corbett
Abiel (Twitchell), 9
Robert, 9
Corl
Richard S., 379
Correll
Debra (Florence), 478
Corrington
Frank, 458
Lucille M. (Riggs), 458, 483
Corton
Rhoday, 500
Cory
Abel, 110
Cosad. ***See*** **Cosart**
Cosart
Abigail (Tingley), 511
Anna/Annah, 511
Annah (—), 114
Annah (Cox), 114, 505, 510
Anthony, 499, 510, 511
Catherine (Coon), 511
David, 35
Elizabeth (Valentine), 510
George, 35
Jacob, 35, 114
Jacob (Jr.), 511, 512
Jacob/Joseph, 510
Job, 511
Joseph, 505
Leah, 35, 59, 114, 511
Mary, 511
Samuel, 511
Thomas, 511
Cough
Olive, 287
Cowles
Abigail, 63, 130
Horace, 311
Mary E. (Riggs), 311
Cox
Annah, 114, 505, 510
Dorcas (—), 498
Dorcas (Hull), 505, 506
Elizabeth, 35, 57, 497, 509
Hannah, 499, 506, 514
Hannah (Trembley), 504, 505
Hannah (Trembley) (Graves), 504
Hannah(Trembley) (Graves), 504, 505
Isaac, 499
Isaac(1)), 504, 505
Isaac(3), 505, 512
Isaac(4), 514
Jacob, 509
John, 497
John(4), 509, 513
Martha (Bentley) (Graves), 504, 505
Mary, 505, 509, 511
Mary (Noe) (Trembley), 504, 505
Mary Elizabeth, 513
Mary Elizabeth (1), 513
Nancy (Gray), 505, 512
Philip, 57, 497, 498
Philip(2), 504
Philip(2)), 505
Philip(3), 505
Philip(4), 509, 513
Philip), 506
Phineas, 497, 509
Phinehas, 59
Sarah, 117, 505, 509
Sarah (Sutton), 505, 512
Sarah (Sutton) (Trembley), 504
Sarah(4), 513
Susannah, 499, 506
Coykendall
Etta M., 350, 404
Hiram, 405

Stella (Pullen), 405
Craft
Elva A., 292
Hiram E., 292
Iva E., 292
Peter Edward, 292
Samuel E., 188, 291
Sarah Cox (Riggs), 188, 290
Sarah E., 292
Crafts [Crofts]
Griffin, 3
Craig
John, 40
Cramer
F. W., 326
Sarah Jennie (Riggs), 326
Crane
Abigail (Riggs), 70, 71
Anne (Ludlow), 51, 92
Azariah, 11
Benjamin, 47
David, 55, 71, 134, 215
Delivered, 10
Eleazer, 47
Electa (Riggs), 71, 134
Elizabeth (—), 45
Esther, 71, 133
Esther (Woodruff), 47
James, 70, 71, 144
Jasper, 10
Joanna, 135, 214
John, 10
Joseph, 46
Josiah, 67
Keziah (Baldwin), 133
Phebe (Riggs), 144
Samuel, 133
Samuel, Jr., 133
Susanna (Day), 47
Timothy, 133
Cross
John, 34
Crouch
Ann[a] (Clark), 279
James M., 279
Julia A., 188, 278
Rial[l], 279
Croul
Alma, 176, 260
Crowel
Comfort (Hedden), 76
Recompence, 76
Crowell
Aaron, 142
Abner, 142
Samuel, 67
Cummings
Laura (Riggs), 308
Cunningham
Ada, 481
Cupp
A. Y., 335
Curry
John, 318
Curtis
E. D., 228
John, 11, 15
M. A., 314
Cuyler
Carolyn (Riggs), 214
Catharine Elizabeth, 214
Vernor, 214
Dalglesh
Robert, 11
Daniel
John, 156
Dargan
Alta May (Riggs), 327, 389
Darling
—, 46
Abigail, 157
Elizabeth, 157
Susannah (Day), 46
Thomas, 157
Daughenbaugh
Carolyn (Million), 460
Richard, 460
Daves
Rebecca, 219

NAME INDEX

Davidson
Isaac G., 241
Sarah Orilla (Riggs), 241
Davis
Abijah, 181, 182, 271, 277
Amos, 275
Dorcas (Catterlin), 59
Elenora, 274, 277
Elijah, 116, 180
Eliza, 181
Eliza[beth] Ann (Riggs), 181, 182, 272
Elizabeth, 59, 274
Elizabeth (—), 181, 275
Emiline, 275
Emily, 274
Experience, 63, 126
Hannah (Riggs), 116, 180
Henry, 274
John R., 181, 275
Marietta, 274
Mary, 275
Maryan, 59
Samuel Howard, 274
Sarah Augusta, 275, 277
Stephen, 11, 59
Vinson, 59
Virginia, 274
Day
—, 47
— (Magie), 45
— (Preston), 100
Abiah (Rudgers), 164, 228
Abigail, 47, 88, 158
Abigail (Carter), 18, 32
Abigail (Darling), 157
Abraham, 51
Abraham(6), 96
Abraham(7), 98
Adalade, 234
Amos, 45
Amzi, 93
Ann Eliza (—), 164, 228
Ann L., 93
Anna, 91, 99
Anna (—), 51, 95
Anna (Norton) (Wright), 164, 232
Anna B., 161
Anne (Crane) (Ludlow), 51, 92
Annie Celine, 234
Artemas, 158, 227
Azuba [Asubah], 31
Benjamin, 91, 157
Bethany (Axtell), 158, 227
Celine (—), 164, 232
Christian D., 94
Cinthia, 102
Corre, 31
Dale Lot[t], 99, 161
Damaris (Foster), 46
Daniel(7), 86, 156
Daniel(8), 157
David(5), 33, 46
David(6), 51, 90
David(7), 91
David(8), 158
Deborah (Halsey), 51, 90
Deborah (Wines), 51, 96
Delighty S., 164, 234
Desire, 157
Edward M., 161
Eliza W., 234
Elizabeth, 50, 88, 93, 98, 99
Elizabeth (—), 33, 48
Elizabeth (—) (Crane), 45
Elizabeth (Roberts), 157
Elizabeth (Thompson), 45
Elizabeth(7), 91
Esther (—) (Wines), 51, 94
Ezekiel, 51, 87, 99, 158
Ezra Halsey, 91
Ezra S., 155
Frank, 229
Frank R., 233
Frank Roberts, 234
George, 8, 11, 16, 18, 31
Hannah, 158
Hannah (Sargeant), 31, 45

Ida F. (Schwietzer), 231
Ira, 96
Isaac, 98
Isaac(1), 97
Israel, 157
Jane R., 160
Jared, 51, 98
Jeduthan, 51, 91, 92
Jehiel, 51, 100
Jehiel (Jr.), 102
Jemima, 47
Jemima (Day), 47
Jemima (Ogden) (Johnson), 46
Jennie G., 164, 237
Jeremiah, 48, 158
Jesus (Oliver), 234
Joanna (Bridge), 51, 88
John, 31, 89, 158, 164, 236
John(5), 32
Jonathan, 45, 86, 87
Joseph, 61
Joseph(5), 31, 45
Joseph(7), 91
Josiah B., 101
Keziah, 157
Lewis, 175
Lizzie W., 233
Lot[t], Jr., 164, 232
Mahlon, 96, 158
Martha, 46
Mary, 31, 158
Mary (—), 51, 86, 87, 156, 157
Mary (Canterburry), 164
Mary (Gildersleeve), 51, 98
Mary (Kerr), 96, 158
Mary (Riggs), 8, 16
Mary [Marcy], 158
Mary Ann, 164, 229, 232, 236, 317
Mary K., 161
Mary(6), 47
Mehetabel (Merry), 157
Moses, 157
Nehemiah, 158
Patty (Willcox), 45
Paul, 15, 18, 19
Paul (s1668), 29
Paul(6), 45
Phebe, 51, 88, 89, 93, 99, 158
Phebe (—), 18, 29, 31, 50
Phebe (Brown), 18
Phebe (Condict), 50, 87
Phebe (Loree), 158
Phebe (Wines), 51, 92
Phebe(7), 95
Rebecca, 87
Robert(6), 51, 94
Robert(7), 94
Roland, 164
Russell, 164, 228, 236
Sally, 158
Samuel, 18, 32
Samuel(5), 33, 47, 48
Samuel(6), 51, 94
Samuel(7), 96, 102
Samuel(8), 157
Sarah, 46, 99
Sarah (Coe), 51, 96
Sarah A., 160
Sarah(6), 47
Sarah(7), 91
Silas, 42
Silas (1), 93
Silas(6), 50, 86
Silas(7), 91, 93
Sophronie, 100
Stephen, 46
Susan B., 161
Susanna, 47, 95
Susannah, 46
Sybil (Russell), 99, 161
Thomas, 45
Timothy, 157, 158
William Winds, 97
Zerviah (—) (Wines), 96

Dayton

Elias, 85
Jonathan, 100
Phebe (Day), 99

NAME INDEX

William L., 100
De Remer
Mary Ann, 207
Dean
Arthur M., 198
Emma, 292
Harriet, 292
Harriet (Riggs), 189, 292
James, 292
John W., 198
Loren, 292
Rachel K. (Jones), 198
Sophia L., 198
Stephen, 198
Truman A., 189, 292
Deare
Rachel K., 198
Decker
Arthur, 357
Dell
Charlotte (Dunham), 184
William, 184
Denison
Robert, 11
Devlin
Eleanor (Florence), 479
Devore
Mary A., 248
Dey
Mary, 59
Dicks
W. H., 333
Dod
— (Perry), 43
Aaron, 86
Abel, 42
Abigail, 41, 79
Abigail (Homan), 41
Abner, 78, 79
Abraham, 43
Adonijah, 42, 85, 86
Albert Baldwin, 79
Bethuel L., 28
Bethuel(5, 27
Bethuel(6), 27
Caleb, 141
Catherine, 86
Cephas, 83
Charity (Freeman), 40
Daniel, 15, 26, 29, 40, 141
Daniel(1), 27
Daniel(2), 27
Daniel(7), 78, 79
Deborah, 41, 84
Deborah (Brown), 28, 40
Elizabeth, 41, 42
Elizabeth (Riggs), 15, 26, 29
Elizabeth(7), 79
Eunice, 78
Hannah, 41, 43, 78
Hannah (Gould), 79
James, 42, 43
Jemima, 42
Jemima (Harrison), 28, 42
Jemima(7), 42
Jesse, 43
John, 28, 42, 69
John(7), 42
Joseph(4), 27
Joseph(7), 43
Joshua(4), 27
Keziah, 41, 83
Lebbeus, 40, 77, 85
Martha (Osborn), 42
Mary, 26
Mary (Baldwin), 40, 77
Mary [Molly] (Ogden), 85, 86
Mary(7), 79
Mary/Molly (Ogden), 42
Matthew(7), 86
Matthew/Matthias, 42
Matthias, 27
Mehetabel (Gould), 79
Nancy (Squier), 79
Nancy (Squire), 78
Naomi, 43
Nathaniel(5, 27
Nekoda/Cody, 42
Parmenas, 40, 85

Patience (Wright), 40
Phebe, 28, 41, 43
Phebe (Baldwin), 40, 80
Phebe(7), 42, 43, 78
Polly, 42
Rachel, 27
Rachel(7), 42, 79
Ruth (—), 83
Samuel, 26
Samuel(7), 86
Sarah, 41, 83
Sarah (Harrison), 43
Sarah (Munn), 27
Sarah (Stevens), 26
Stephen, 26, 28, 40, 66
Stephen(7), 78, 79, 83
Susan B., 79
Thaddeus, 40, 41, 79
Timothy, 28, 43
Uzel [Ucal], 41
William, 42, 79
William (2d), 42

Dodson
W. M., 229

Dorrance
Lucy, 224

Doty
Jacob, 92
John, 57
Sophia (Hudson) (Ludlow), 92

Douglas
James Taylor, 326, 388
Mary Ella (Riggs), 326, 389

Douglass
Alda B., 388
Mary Ella (Riggs), 387
Walter P., 388

Downing
George, 148
Mary (Riggs), 148

Downs
Isaac, 307

Drake
Mary, 116, 174

Dunbar
Helen A., 415

Duncan
Catharine Voorhies (Riggs), 179
John S., 377
John T., 180

Dunham
Charlotte, 184
Clarissa, 183
Cornelius, 182
Cynthia, 183
Desire, 183
Dinah (—), 183
Elizabeth, 183
Fred H., 319
Harriet, 118, 182
Hattie E. (—), 319
Hiram, 184
Isaac, 183
James, 183
James (Jr.), 183
Jerusha, 184
Lucy (Willey), 182, 183
Pamela, 183
Royal, 184
Salathiel, 182
Theophilus, 183

Dunlop
Sarah (Carr), 54, 105

DuPue
Correnah, 238
Edgar J., 238
Elva, 238
Rowena D. (Hunt), 238

Durand
Abigail (Riggs), 12
Asher Brown, 65
Bryant, 65
Jabez Pierson, 146, 147
John P., 146, 147
Prudence (Brown), 65

Durnill
J. E., 234

Duryea
Eliza (—), 223

NAME INDEX

Ebrey
Ola Beatrice, 455, 473
Edison
John, 85, 86
Sarah (Ogden), 85, 86
Thomas, 440
Thomas Alva, 85
Edwards
David, 99
Mary, 268
Sarah W., 166, 239
Timothy, 404
Eggars
Alexander, 327
Eldridge
J., 210
Elwood
Donna, 375
Leota E. (—), 375
Ely
Alanson, 281, 286
Frances Amanda, 188, 286
Lucia (—), 281
Lucia (Smith), 281, 286
Marion Hortensia, 188, 280
Embly
Emma, 269, 339
Lorenzo, 339
Robert, 339
Enos
C. W., 275
Roger, 131
Ernst
Ernestine, 232
Esstil
Ann L. (Day), 93
Evans
Sarah, 319
Evingham
George H., 269
Fairchild
Agur, 60
Elizabeth (Whitney) (Riggs) (Rockwell), 38, 60, 64
Rowena Alice (Stephens), 318
Fan Fleet
Sarah, 169, 243
Farmer
Ann, 217
Feeback
Charles, 472
Rochelle Ann (Riggs), 472
Ferguson
Elsie M. (Riggs), 435
Ferne, 435
Ferrel
Edward, 511
Fields
Hattie C. (Riggs), 430
Kenneth G., 430
Oscar A., 430
Fife
John, 391
Finney
Catherine (Boyd), 323
James A., 324
Mary L., 250, 323
Robert, 323
Fischer
Kathryn M., 344
Fisher
Christopher, 291
Fletcher
Pendleton, 508
Florence
Claire (—), 478
Debra, 478
Dorothy, 479
Douglas, 478
Eleanor, 479
Forrest (Jackson), 478
Freda, 479
Jack Everett, 478
John, 478, 479
Kerry, 478
Lester O., 478
Lynn (—), 478
Margaret Eileen (Riggs), 478
Melva, 479
Patsy, 479

Phyllis, 478
Susie, 479
Valerie, 479
Foot
Luman, 210
Maria (Riggs), 210
Foster
Damaris, 46
James, 80
Joseph, 28, 43
Phebe (Baldwin) (Dod), 40, 80
Fowler
Harriet, 230
Franklin
B. W., 122
Frazee
Isaac, 44
Margret, 44
Mary, 44
Phebe (Meeker) (Clark), 44
Fredona
Lori Kathleen (Riggs) (Rice), 450, 470
Michael Loren, 471
Rebecca Kathleen, 471
Ronald Dean, 450, 471
Freeman
Charity, 40
Martha (Riggs), 24
Mary, 349
Mary Ann, 345
S., 24
Stephen, 11
Frelinghuysen
Frederick, 500
French
Lydia, 24
Frey
Kristy Jean, 486
Frost
Margaret, 301, 359
Zuba (Barrett), 359
Fugate
Eliza, 107
Nancy A. (—), 107
Gage
Anna (Riggs), 24
J., 24
Samuel G., 121
Gaines
Debra (Riggs), 479
Rodney, 479
Gallagher
Corabella/Cora B. (—), 446
Emily/Emma J., 446
James D., 446
Teresa, 403, 445
Galloway
Lelia Ann, 420, 463
Gardiner
Charles C., 2
Garner
Sarah, 247
Geiger
William, 196
Gilbert
Alvira, 176
John, 280
Gildersleeve
Mary, 51, 98
Zophar, 98
Gililland
Hannah, 380
Gillespie
Bob, 482
Janet (Riggs), 482
Gitner
Charlotte, 102
Goard
Lydia, 9
Golden
John, 347
Gordon
Elizabeth Eugenia (Perrine), 341
Forman Hutchinson, 341
Ida Louise, 341
Maud Ethel, 341
Gougher
Eleanor (Townsend), 246
John, 246

NAME INDEX

Gould
Hannah, 79
Mehetabel, 79
Grage
Agnes, 351
Grand
Peter, 380
Graves
Hannah (Trembley), 504
Hannah(Trembley), 504, 505
Jacob, 504, 505
Martha, 504, 505
Martha (Bentley), 504, 505
Gray
Anna (Trembley), 510
Emma (Morrell), 512
George, 204
Gilead, 204
Harriet, 200
John Henry, 510
Lockwood, 203
Mary Ann, 510
Nancy, 505, 512
Polly (Riggs), 203
Sarah (Beers), 204
William, 512
Green. ***See*** **Greene**
Hettie, 279
Greene
James Elliott, 364
Martha J. (Riggs), 364
Grierson
Edward J., 374
Lulu E. (Riggs), 374
Martha, 374
Gruwell
J., 164
Gunn
Mary, 205
Hadder
Ann, 222
Haight
Clarissa, 360
Cornelius, 360
Elizabeth, 203, 301
Henry, 360
John, 360
Joseph, 360
Maria, 302, 363
Mary, 360
Haines
Ann, 34, 57
Hall
Ann (Riggs), 206
Jane, 206
Miles R., 206
Sarah, 206
Thomas, 206
Halsey
Benjamin, 90
Deborah, 51, 90
George A., 141
Halsted
Sarah, 192, 193
Hamilton
Alma, 224
Amarintha (Baldwin), 224
Caleb, 224
Edward, 224
Frederick, 224
Hampton
Deborah, 110
James, 110
Mary, 54, 110
Thomas, 110
Hand
Rebecca, 38
Handel
Dessales, 436
Hankins
Elizabeth (Riggs), 115
Hanvil
James, 99
Hardison
Hardy, 139
Harger
Abraham, 13
Hannah (Riggs), 13
Harmon
Thankful, 132, 210

Harris
Emily (Davis), 274
Harrison
David, 47
George, 32
Jemima, 28, 42
John, 10
Richard, 10
Sarah, 43
Sarah (Day), 47
Hart
Albert Gallatin, 199
Albert J., 122
Armstrong, 126, 199
Eliza, 200, 298
Emma, 200
Epenetus, 122, 199
Joseph F., 122
Joseph Todd, 199
Maria[h], 200, 296
Nancy (Todd) (Murphy), 199
Susan Ann, 200
Susannah/Susan (Riggs), 126, 199
Virgil, 476
Hartman
Katharine, 176, 263
Mary, 177
Hatfield
Stephen, 215
Hathaway
Benoni, 41, 42, 50
John, 42, 50
Havens
Charles [W?]., 339
Coleman Riggs, 339
Lillie [F?]. (Riggs), 339
Hawkins
Lois, 13
Hayes
Anna Eliza (Leroy), 208
Melva (Florence), 479
Samuel, 71
Hedden
Comfort, 76
Dinah (Riggs), 39
Ebenezer, 67
Edward, 39
Ephraim, 76
Hannah, 76
Hannah (Riggs), 38, 76
James, 71
Jane/Jean, 76
John, 38, 76
Jonathan, 69
Joseph, 68
Josiah, 76
Mary, 71
Moses, 144, 146, 148
Silvanus, 76
Hedges
Elias, 92
Mary (Ludlow), 92
Heermans
Catharine E., 298
Charles E., 298
Cordelia M., 298
Edwin J., 298
Eliza (Hart), 200, 298
Emma S., 298
Henry C., 298
James, 200, 298
Mary E., 298
William H./S., 298
Heibein
Arda Marie, 407, 450
George, 450
Otilla K. (Schneider), 450
Henry
Frances/Fanny, 303, 366
Mary, 302, 365
Herbert
Alma, 337
Hermans. ***See*** **Heermans**
Hettick
Nancy, 482
Higbee
Mary, 115, 169
Hill
Hannah (Twitchell), 9
John, 247

Rebecca (Townsend), 247
Samuel, 9
Himes
Anna F. (Riggs), 241, 319, 320
Carrie F., 321
Claridge H., 321
Edna E., 321
Fay C., 321
George H., 241, 318, 320
Grace, 321
Homer A., 321
Mary, 321
Mildred F., 321
Myrtle A., 321
Sarah M., 321
Hine
Alta (Riggs), 206
Isaac, 206
Hitchcock
Jerusha, 506, 509
Richard, 508
Hobart
Elizabeth (Riggs), 140, 223
John H., 224
John Henry, 140, 223
Mary C., 223
Holloway
Stacey Diane, 472, 485
Holman
Aaron, 59
Holmes
Belle, 320
Daphne, 206
Elizabeth, 1
Elizabeth (—), 1
George, 1
George (Sr.), 1
Maria, 305
Holt
Amanda, 191, 294
John W., 294
Margaret Marie (Riggs) (Adair) (Bloss) (Clair), 448
Sharlotte (—), 294
Homan
Abigail, 41
Hoogeland
Christopher, 58
Hopkins
Alsen W., 230
Charles T., 230
Dwight S., 230
Ella, 230
Harriet (Fowler), 230
Mary Ann (Day), 236
Mary Ann (Day) (Norton), 164, 229, 317
Simeon Wright, 164, 229
Hornblower
Joseph C., 71
House
Mary A., 188, 289
Ophelia (Mitchell), 289
Samuel, 289
Howard
Elizabeth (Patterson), 193
Sidna, 193
Thomas, 192, 193
William, 193
Howel
Martha (Day) (Lum), 46
Stephen, 46
Howell
Catharine (—), 156
Sarah, 110
William, 156
Hoyt
Hannah, 60
Hudson
Sophia, 92
Huffman
Mary, 195
Hull
Ann (Riggs), 175
Dorcas, 505, 506
Elias, 175, 509
Jerusha (Hitchcock), 506
Phineas, 506, 508

Humphrey
Horace, 307
Humphries
John E., 231
Hunt
Alice Edith, 238, 317
Alice S. (—), 238
Alvis G., 238
Asa, 237
Diana (Stanley), 237
Jennie G. (Day), 164, 237
Jennie G., Jr., 238
Rowena D., 238
William Gaston, 164, 237
Huntington
Thomas, 10
Hutchinson
Marietta (Davis), 274
Robert Newton, 274
Icelander
John, 327
Ingle
Harriet (—), 382, 383
Verna J., 314, 382
Inhel
John, 146, 147
Irish
John, 222
Irving
Edwin Clark, 217
Sarah (Sanders), 217
Ives
Alfred E., 210
Jackson
—, 46
Electa (Beach), 46
Forrest, 478
Stephen, 53
Jarvis
Annie, 259
Jayne
Betsy, 124, 191
Jenkins
Daniel, 151
Johnson
Anna M. (Stollar), 439
Bonita R., 474
Caroline (Clemmer), 476
Clara, 416
Clara E., 368
Edward, 477
Elizabeth, 130
Fannie Pauline, 457, 476
Ida (Palazzini), 474
Isaac, 369
Isaac Hinman, 367, 368
Jemima (Ogden), 46
Jeremiah, 76
John, 3, 10
Joseph, 474
Juanita, 477
LeGrand, 368
Loretta, 477
Mary A. (—), 368
Mary Antoinette (Conklin) (Riggs), 367
Naomi, 477
Richard (Jr.), 477
Richard J., 476
Robert, 477
Stephen, 46
Thomas, 11
Jones
Anna (Baker), 198
Augusta M., 198
Elizabeth, 315
Elizabeth R., 198
Elizabeth/Betsey (Riggs), 126, 198
George, 347
Joseph, 121, 126, 198
Joseph R., 198
Mary, 198
Mary A. (Buckley), 198
Mary E., 198
Rachel (Kester), 198
Rachel K., 198
Rebecca (—), 314, 315
Richard M., 198

Robin A., 314
Samuel K., 198
Sarah R., 221, 314
Sophia E., 198
Vickie L., 460
William K., 198
Jordan
W. R., 346
Jouett
Mary, 58
Judson
Margaret (Frost) (Riggs), 359
Kalinksy
Kathryn M., 429
Kalinsky
Helen E., 378, 428
Joseph, 428
Kant
Gus, 288
Keeler
Daniel, 127
Esther, 128, 204
Hannah (Whitney), 127
Mary, 63, 127
Melicent, 200
Kelly
Rosemary I. (Riggs), 408
Kendall
Louisa E., 369
Kennedy
—, 47
Jemima (Day) (Day) (Kirkpatrick), 47
Kent
Edwin Clark, 217
Eliza, 217
Helen (Riggs), 140, 216
James, 139, 217
Myrtle Blanch, 420, 457
Sarah Irving (Clark), 217
William, 139, 140, 217
William Irving, 217
Kerr
Mary, 96, 158
Kester
Rachel, 198
Ketner. ***See*** **Kitner**
Basil Cameron, 420
Clara (Riggs), 419
Ida M. (Riggs), 419
Ida Mae (Riggs), 420
Ledora, 419
Kiddoo
William J., 438, 439
Kilbane
Mary A., 211, 309
Kilborn
Jabez D., 145, 147
Kilbourne
Laura Marilla, 211, 309
Kilburn
Jabez D., 147
Kilpsteich
Wellington, 293
Kimball
Spencer W., 398
Kimberly
Ephraim, 63
Mary [Polly] (Riggs), 63
King
George I., 273, 274
Kingsley
Alice, 480
Kinnan
Betsey Lindsley, 106
John, 106
Joseph, 52
Rhoda Riggs, 106
Sally, 106
Sarah (Riggs), 106
Thomas, 106
Thomas Riggs, 106
Kinsey
Joanna, 498
John, 498
Kirby
Elenora (Davis), 274, 277
Kirkpatrick
—, 47

Jemima (Day) (Day), 47
Kisners
Charles, 453
Kitchell
Robert, 11
Samuel, 11
Kitner
Albyn, 462
Amanda (—), 461
Charles, 461
Clara C. (Riggs), 420, 461
Clifford H., 420, 461
Margarette/Margaretta, 463
Mary Helen, 463
Thomas, 462
Knap
Daniel, 67
Knapp
Hannah, 302, 361
Knoll
Martha Jane (Riggs), xxi
Kramer
Francis, 463
Mary Helen (Kitner), 463
Lafayette
Marquis de, 139
Lahey
George, 465
Herbert E., 465
James T. [or S.], 465
Lillian E., 465
Louise M. (Riggs), 422, 464
Margaret R., 465
Mary E., 465
Rosemary, 465
Samuel, 465
William F., 465
William J., 422, 464
Lamson
Sarah, 38, 72
Langdon
Thomas, 457
Langstaff
Grace M. (Riggs), 408
John G., 408
Larimer
Jane, 247
Nancy, 247
Laurence
Richard, 10
Lawrence
Fred, 285
Laws
George, 314
Leach
Cornelia Louisa, 207
Leahy. ***See*** **Lahey**
Leason
Elizabeth (Riggs), 127
James, 127
Prudence (Riggs) (Northrup), 63, 127
Lee
Charles S., 267
J. Bracken, 399
Marah/Mary, 13
Leetham
Anna B., 460
Leigh
Cynthia, 181, 275
Edward C., 276
Martha (Van Horn[e]), 276
Thomas, 276
Wallace, 276
Leman
Harriett (Toles), 188
Leroy
Alfred R., 208
Anna Eliza, 208
Edward Harris, 208
Laura Candace (Riggs), 208
Levi, 208
Peter Frances, 208
Sarah (—), 208
Letteridge
John, 114
Lewis
Abraham, 511
Elizabeth (Davis), 274
Eunice (Riggs), 54

Ford, 274
John, 54
Lilley
Sarah (Burke), 132
Lindsey
Benjamin, 50
Lindsley. *See* Lindsey, Lindley
Abiah, 16
Demas, 81
John, 144, 145, 147
Joseph, 24
Joseph, 32
Mary (Riggs), 24
Shua, 108
Linle
Francis, 11
Lisk
Joseph P., 337
Mary Blanche (Riggs), 337
Lobdell
Ebenezer, 201
Rebecca (Smith), 201
Susannah, 128, 201
Lonsberry. *See* Lawnsberry
Martha E. (Riggs), 362, 419
R., 362
Loree
Elizabeth, 226
Job, 158
Phebe, 158
Lounsberry. *See* Lawnsberry
Love
Clarence, 393, 444
Lois M., 445
Mildred J. (Riggs), 319
Ora Fern (Riggs), 393, 444
Raymond S., 445
Ludlow
Anne, 51, 92
Anthony, 92, 93
Mary, 92
Sophia (Hudson), 92
Lum
Jonathan, 13
Martha (Day), 46
Samuel, 46
Sarah (Riggs), 13
Lymens
Robert, 11
Lyon
Abraham, 151, 299
Cinthia (Day), 102
Deborah, 200, 299
Elizabeth (Riggs), 24
Hannah, 116, 174
Henry, 11
John, 24
Mary (Baldwin), 133
Samuel, 11
Sarah (Underhill), 299
Thomas, 10
MacDonald
Margaret Marie (Riggs) (Adair) (Bloss) (Clair) (Holt), 448
Macheelson
Enoch, 20
Mackey
Effa [Effie] J., 328, 390
Mackinder
Glenadine Ethel, 447
Jennie P. (—), 448
John C., 448
MacKinder
Glenadine Ethel, 406
Maden
Ellen (Burt), 189, 293
Maits
Catherine A. E., 252, 327
Maloney
Estelle (Ulrich), 362
John J., 362
Mann
Anna, 423
Conklin, 424
Dorcas Ella (Riggs), 369, 422
Eliza P., 423
Jeremiah Slocum, 369, 422
Nathaniel, 422, 424
Sally Frances (Slocum), 422

Martin
Caroline, 201
Guy, 351
Hester/Hettie Ann, 200, 300
Lydia (Tidd), 300
Samuel, 84
Thomas, 201, 300
Mast
David, 478
Phyllis (Florence), 478
Maxwell
Abigail (Day), 47
Thomas L., 334
William, 47
McClure
Emily/Emma A., 244, 321
John, 321
McCollum
James, 235
McElrath
Samuel, 78
McElroy
Freda (Florence), 479
Wesley, 343
McKay
David Lawrence [Laurence], 400
David Oman, 332, 393
Edward, 401
Emma Rae, 401
Emma Ray (Riggs), 332, 393
Fawn, 400
Llewelyn Riggs, 400
Louise Jeanette, 400
Royal Riggs, 400
McKee
Agnes (—), 433
Margaret B., 392, 433
McKenzie
John, 332
McLaughlan
Catharine, 246
McMillan
Frances Carol, 452, 471
McMitchell
Clara A., 269, 337
McNutt
Elizabeth, 411
McSweeny
Eliza, 217
Mead
Melissa, 303, 366
Meeker
Benjamin, 45
Phebe, 44
Merry
John, 157
Mehetabel, 157
Meyer
Benjamin, 70, 71, 72
Sarah (Riggs), 70, 71, 72
Middleton
Andrew, 460
Lisa A. (Million), 460
Mihailitis
Anthony, 405
Etta M. (Coykendall) (Riggs), 350, 404
Miles
Mary (Gunn), 205
Sarah, 129, 204
Stephen, 205
Mill
John, 50
Millard
Leonard, 382
Verna J. (Ingle), 314, 382
Miller
Ella, 285
Harriet Emma/Eliza, 313, 379
Jemima (Day) (Day) (Kirkpatrick) (Kennedy), 47
Jonathan, Sr., 47
William, 235
Million
Anna B. (Leetham), 460
Betty Ann, 460
Carolyn, 460
Clinton U., 420, 459
David, 460
Earl C., 460

Eloise, 460
Emma Amelia, 419, 454
Esther, 419, 460
Howard U., 460
Hugh, 461
James F., 460
Joetta (—), 461
Joseph, 461
Lisa A., 460
Nellie, 460
Ronald, 460
Rosemary (—), 460
Sada/Sadie A. (Riggs), 420, 459, 462
Sadie (Riggs), 419
Sarah J., 460
William J., 460
Millman
Abe, 361
Mills
Abigail (Cowles), 63, 130
Eden, 131
Francis ([Pi]mbrook), 8
Jedediah, 41
John, 74
Mary (Riggs) (Twitchell), 4, 8
Samuel, 4, 8
Minthorn
Deborah (Dod), 41, 84
William, 41, 84, 156
Minton
—, 41
Sarah (Dod), 41
Mitchell
Ophelia, 289
Monack
Peter, 340
Moore
Emeline, 278
Joel, 107
Stephen, 84
Morehed
Franklin, 190
Morrell
Emma, 512
Louise Jeanette (McKay), 400
Morris
Daniel, 35, 55, 56
Eunice, 35, 51
Joseph, 56
Mary (Riggs), 35
Sarah, 29
Thomas, 11
Morrow
Eva May (Stansfield), 481
Moss
Abigail (Nichols) (Riggs), 13
Motier
Gilbert [Gen. Lafayette], 139
Mott
Gershom, 46
Mary, 45, 46
Sarah, 45, 46
Sarah (Day), 46
Mount
Cornelia Ann, 180, 270
Susan Matilda, 271
Mulford
Phebe Louisa (Baldwin), 224
Timothy W., 224
Munn
Bethuel, 27
Daniel, 19
Rachel (Dod), 27
Sarah, 27
Murphy
Isaac, 199
Murray
Samuel, 252
Sarah (Riggs), 252
Mutch
Margaret E., 420, 456
Myers
Benjamin. *See* Meyer, Benjamin
Nash
Caroline Celia, 304
Nation
Nellie, 343
Richard, 470
Teri (Brooks), 470

Nelson
Hannah, 302, 360
John, 360
Mary (Haight), 360
Mary P., 326
Nicholas, 360
Newby
Carl, 453
Emory, 453
Matilda J. (Spencer), 452
Newman
Frank, 348
Newton
Mary A., 303
Nichols
Abigail, 13
Noe
Margaret (Clark), 504
Mary, 504, 505
Peter, 504
Nolen
James, 341
Northrop
Lydia, 127, 200
Melicent (Keeler), 200
Samuel, 64
Thomas, 200
Northrup
Prudence (Riggs), 63, 127
Norton
Anna, 164, 232
Claud, 235
Dillie, 235
Emma (~), 235
George, 231, 232
Lot D., 232
Lot[t] D., 231
Lott Day, 235
Mary Ann (Day), 164, 229, 232, 317
William, 164, 229, 232
Nye
Laura, 475
Odell
Anna, 214
Ogden
David, 86
Hannah, 46, 86
Jemima, 46
John, 46
John (The Pilgrim), 85
John(6), 86
Mary [Molly], 85, 86
Mary/Molly, 42
Phebe, 86
Phebe (Baldwin), 85
Samuel, 85
Sarah, 85, 86
Susannah, 86
Swain, 86
Thomas, 86
Olar
Christina (Spencer), 480
Jared, 480
Olef
Abiah (Lindsley), 16
Anthony, 8, 16, 32
Mary (Riggs) (Day), 16
Oliff. ***See*** **Olef**
Oliffe. ***See*** **Olef**
Mary (Riggs) (Day), 8
Olive. ***See*** **Olef**
Oliver
Jesus, 234
Olmstread
H. L., 353
Orblych
Helen Pauline, 449
Ore
Freda V., 455
Freda Velma, 473
Osborn
Martha, 42
Osborne
Carrie, 311
James, 453
Owens
Tari (Riggs), 474
Terry, 474

Ozbun
Eula M., 455
Palazzini
Ida, 474
Pardington
R. S., 348
Parkes
William, 3
Parmenus
Riggs. *See* Parmenas Riggs
Pate
Pauline (Riggs), 477
Pattee
John, 184
Patterson
Adelia A., 195
Angeline, 195
Elizabeth, 193
Hiram R., 196
Ira S., 195
Jane A., 195
John, 193
Mary, 194, 195
Mary (Riggs), 125, 191
Phebe A. (Scofield), 195
Reuben R., 194
Rhoda, 195
Rhoda C., 193
Robert, 120, 125, 192, 194
Sarah (Halsted), 193
William, 193
Paxton
Caroline A., 342
Peck
Hannah, 302, 365
Jeremiah, 11
Pelt
Anna Marie, 406, 447
Penick
Elaine C. (Riggs), 458
Lester G., 458
Pennington
Ephraim, 11
Henrietta R., 139
W. S., 139
Pennover
Mary Elizabeth, 302, 361
Peppard
Rev., 81
Perrine
Charles H., 270, 340
Elias R., 341
Elizabeth (Riggs), 117
Elizabeth Eugenia, 341
Etna, 263
Ida (Riggs), 270, 340
John, 117
Perry
—, 43
Philips
Elizabeth (Riggs), 115
Sarah, 327
Thomas, 115
Phillips
Joseph, 250
Lewis, 215
Mary, 173, 250
Mary (Townsend), 246
Robert, 246
Phoenix
Lydia H., 156
William, 156
Pierce
Mary/Polly, 60, 119
Pierson
Abraham, 10, 15, 102
Abraham (Jr.), 102
Abraham(7), 104
Bethuel, 67, 68, 73
Ebenezer H., 95
Elizabeth, 104
Eunice, 104
Eunice (Riggs), 109
Hannah, 104
Isaac, 94
Jabez, 145
John, 12, 102
Joseph, 73
Joseph, Jr., 142
Mary, 104

Mary (Riggs), 54, 102
Moses, 109
Moses(7), 104
Ruth, 104
Ruth (Woodbridge), 102
Sarah, 9
Thomas, 10, 12
Wyllys, 54, 56, 102
Wyllys(7), 104
Pinney
Anna, 133
Delana/Delina (Riggs), 133
Enny M., 133
Gilbert, 133
Gilbert C., 133
Harriette (—), 133
Henry, 133
Henry B., 133
John L., 133
Plum
Jane, 35, 54
John, 55, 57
John, Jr., 56
Joseph Riggs, 56
Samuel, 10
Plumb. *See* Plum, *See* Plum
Polakowski
Helen Pauline (Orblych), 449
Joyce Lorraine (Riggs), 449
Peter Aloysius, 449
Peter Joseph, 449
Potter
Esther, 212, 310
Mary (Day), 47
Mary J., 310
Matthias, 47
Powell
Harrison, 334
Preston
Robert, 101
Priest
Elijah, 215
Rachel (—), 215
Prudden
Benjamin, 54
Hannah (Riggs), 54
Pullen
Jack, 404
Stella, 405
Radley
Jacob, 119
Lucretia (—), 119
Ragan
Bessie W. (Clarkson) (Riggs), 457, 476
George, 476
Rainer. *See* Raynor
Rappaleye. *See* Rappleye
Rappleye
Adele/Adell Laura, 285, 345
Ella T., 288, 348
Jonas L., 345, 349
Mary (Freeman), 349
Mary Ann (Freeman), 345
Ray
George, 308
Raynor
David, 108
Phebe, 165
Phoebe, 108
Shuah, 108
Reade
Agnis, 35
Reed
Charles A., 354, 409
Lydia May (Riggs), 354, 409
Rosa L., 409
Verna, 409
Reese
Dorothy (Riggs), 104
Reeve
Joanna (Bridge) (Day), 51, 88
Nathan, 88
Reid
Joseph, 59
Lucretia, 59
Rhoda, 59
Reilly
Brian, 467, 468
Judith/Judy K. (Riggs), 467, 468

NAME INDEX

Reno
Lydia, 367
Renton
A. T., 350
Agnes (Grage), 351
Eliza, 350
Jessie A., 350
William, 351
Resseguie
Alexander, Jr., 128
Margaret, 63, 127
Thankful (Belden), 128
Reynard
James, 273
Rice
Chaurice Briana, 471
Ezra, 120, 197
Glenn Richard, 450, 470
Lori Kathleen (Riggs), 450, 470
Nancy (Benton) (Riggs), 125, 196
Richards
Ruth L. (Riggs), 408
Ricky
Hannah, 80
Ricky?
Hannah, 77
Rider
Lisa (Brooks), 470
Steven, 470
Riffe
Kate, 262, 332
Riggs
A. A. C., 262
Aaron, 77
Abigail, 12
Abigail (Benedict), 132
Abigail (Brown), 38, 65, 70
Abigail (Cowles) (Mills), 63, 130
Abigail (Nichols), 13
Abigail Johnson (Burnet), 71, 135, 139, 222
Abigail(6), 70, 71
Abraham, 135, 215
Abraham Lincoln, 278, 342
Abraham S., 167
Adaline, 262
Adaline (1) E., 271
Adaline/Addie, 271
Addison, 442
Addison Edward, 323
Addison Henry, 337, 401
Addison Lafayette VanFleet, 244, 321
Adele/Adell Laura (Rappleye), 285, 345
Adeline/Addie P. (Cooley), 376, 425
Albert, 302, 306, 360, 362, 418
Albert Bates, 288, 346
Albert Cecil, 354, 411
Alexandria, 485
Alfred H., 385
Alice, 263, 313
Alice J., 411
Alice M., 354
Alice V. (—), 408
Alma (Croul), 176, 260
Alonzo, 376, 425
Alonzo D., 427
Alta, 206
Alta May, 327, 389
Alvira (Gilbert), 176
Amanda, 197, 259
Amanda (Holt), 191, 294
Amos C., 296
Amy, 190, 294
Amy Maria, 168
Anahem J., 262
Andrew, 269
Andrew L., 392, 436
Andrew Paul, 472
Ann, 175, 206, 262, 308
Ann E., 269
Anna, 24, 126, 197
Anna (—), 356, 415
Anna (Odell), 214
Anna B. (—), 392, 437
Anna C. (Windle), 323, 387
Anna E., 367

Anna F., 241, 319, 320
Anna Laura, 362
Anna Marie (Pelt) (Walker), 406, 447
Anna May, 417
Anna Odell, 214
Anna/Annie C. (—), 313, 381
Annar [Aner] (Connet), 75, 141
Annie, 294
Annie (Wilson), 252, 330
Annie Drusilla, 337
Annis (Clark), 132, 209
Anson J., 355, 414
Anson V., 415
Aphia (Stoughton), 33
Arda Marie (Heibein), 407, 450
Aretta, 416
Arlene/Arline W., 425
Arnold F., 466
Arthur, 358
Arunah [Araunah], 73, 75, 141
Arunuah [Arunah], 136
Ashley, 261
Audrey Dell, 442
Austin H., 431
B. Franklin, 309, 374
Barb, 482
Barbara Jean, 475
Benjamin, 23, 73, 75, 117, 136, 151, 152, 175, 190
Benjamin A., 181, 275
Benjamin(5), 39
Benjamin(7), 123, 125
Bercedes, 437
Bertha M. (—), 290
Bertha V. (Beins), 314, 383
Bessie E., 372
Bessie W. (—), 457
Bessie W. (Clarkson), 476
Betsey (Jayne), 124, 191
Betsey L. (—), 210, 306
Betty (Bell), 278
Betty V., 444
Bolton Goucher, 328, 390
Bonita R. (Johnson), 474
Brian Keith, 469
Bruce Kevin, 469
Bulah, 377
Burrall, 306, 369
Burt Newell, 290
C. Clifford, 338
Caleb Smith, xxi, 70, 71, 135
Carl H., 390
Carl Spencer, 457, 476
Carl Spencer, Jr., 479
Caroline, 214, 301
Caroline (Martin), 201
Caroline Celia (Nash), 304
Caroline Elizabeth, 176
Caroline L., 241
Caroline/Carolyn E., 425
Caroline/Carrie M., 307
Carolyn, 456
Carolyn Jean, 480
Carolyn/Lina, 294
Carrie (—), 354, 409
Carrie L., 344
Catharine (Seaman), 134, 212
Catharine E., 378
Catharine Elizabeth, 301
Catharine Voorhies, 179
Catherine A. E. (Maits), 252, 327
Cele A., 277
Cele Augusta, 278
Charity, 24
Charles, 362, 434
Charles [L.?], 262
Charles F., 358
Charles Fordyce, 285, 345
Charles H., 314, 382
Charles Mortimer, 304
Charles Seaman, 301
Charles V., 313, 419, 420, 463
Charles V., 378
Charles W., 270
Charles(8), 216
Charlotte (Baxter), 200
Charlotte H., 425

NAME INDEX

Chauncey, 210, 305
Cheerful G.. *See* —, Cheerful G.
Christiana, 296
Christiana (—), 118, 190
Christopher, xxvii
Christopher Ryan, 472
Clara, 308, 419
Clara A. (McMitchell), 269, 337
Clara C., 420, 461
Clara/Clair, 435
Clarence, 419
Clarence George, 458, 483
Clarence Rappleye, 350, 404
Clark, 303
Clell C., 393
Clifford, 329
Clyde H., 356
Collins A., 467
Cora, 309
Cordelia C. B. (Whigham), 252, 328
Cornelia Ann (Mount), 180, 270
Cornelia Louisa (Leach), 207
Corrindia Priscilla, 362, 419
Cynthia, 187
Cynthia (Leigh), 181, 275
Cyrenus, 70, 71, 133, 136
Cyrenus(8), 216
Daisy V. (—), 355, 414
Dan, 482
Daniel, 36, 136, 144, 204, 302, 304, 359
Daniel Lewis, 109
Daniel Lindsley, 166, 238
Daniel(5), 38, 61, 72, 151
Daniel(7), 128, 201
Daphne (Holmes), 206
David, 35, 57, 115, 122, 123, 190, 302, 360, 362, 482
David Baird, 269, 337
David C., 191, 240, 294
David Elmer, 326
David Raynor, 166
David S., 190
David(6), 59, 117, 510
David(7), 124, 191
David(9), 251, 259, 324
Davis E., 190
Debbie, 479
Deborah (Lyon), 200, 299
Delana/Delina, 133
DeWitt Clinton, 262
Dinah, 39
Dolly, 383
Dolores R., 444
Donald E., 408
Donald Ralph, 474
Dorcas Ella, 369, 422
Dorothy, 36, 104, 383
Dorothy A., 427
Dorothy L., 447
Dorothy N., 413
Dorris C., 413
Drusilla (—), 113, 168
Dunham, 188, 278
Earl Albright, 403, 445
Ebenezer, 13
Ebenezer(4), 13
Ebenezer(5), 13
Eden, 132, 210
Edgar R. [or K.] [Obadiah Edgar], 331
Edith H. (Stowitts), 382, 430
Edith Tuller, 38, 39, 76, 151
Edmonia Flora, 326, 388
Edna J., 352
Edna W., 390
Edward (s1650), 19
Edward Clark, xxi
Edward M., 259
Edward R., 252
Edward S., 139, 141
Edward W., 342, 403
Edward(1), 1
Edward(10), 358, 417
Edward(2), 2, 4, 5
Edward(3), 8, 11
Edward(4), 13, 23, 33

Edward(5), 36
Edward(7), 115, 169
Edward(8), 173, 252
Edward(9), 249
Edwin, 140, 314
Edwin C., 367
Edwin Isaac, 354, 409
Effa [Effie] J. (Mackey), 328, 390
Effie Sophia, 288
Effie W., 329
Elaine C., 458
Eleanor, 431
Electa, 71, 134
Electa G., 314
Electa(8), 216
Elias, 177, 179, 268
Elias E., 339, 403
Elias(6), 75
Elias(7), 143
Elijah Belden, 209
Eliza A., 375
Eliza Ann (—), 211
Eliza Ann. (—), 307
Eliza[beth] Ann, 181, 182, 272
Elizabeth, 63, 65, 115, 117, 127, 140, 176, 223, 344
Elizabeth (—), 4, 5, 272
Elizabeth (Atchley), 117, 181
Elizabeth (Bates), 251, 324
Elizabeth (Benson/Bensen), 214
Elizabeth (Brown), 38
Elizabeth (Chamberlyn), 1
Elizabeth (Combs), 117
Elizabeth (Cox), 35, 57
Elizabeth (Haight), 203, 301
Elizabeth (Holmes), 1
Elizabeth (Roosa), 2
Elizabeth (Tomlinson), 13
Elizabeth (Whitney), 38, 60, 64, 127
Elizabeth M. (—), 352, 408
Elizabeth Rolena, 326
Elizabeth(2), 4
Elizabeth(4), 13, 15, 24, 26, 29
Elizabeth(6), 59
Elizabeth(8), 166
Elizabeth/Betsey, 126, 198
Elizabeth/Lizzie Mary, 285
Ella (—), 392, 436
Ella M. (—), 404
Ella T. (Rappleye), 288, 348
Ellen (Burt) (Maden), 189, 293
Ellsworth, 358
Elmer, 294
Elmer B., 338
Elmer Eugene/Gene, 392
Elmira A. (Wilson), 252, 330
Elsie M., 435
Elwood, 269
Emeline, 189, 293
Emeline (—), 306, 369
Emeline (Moore), 278
Emerson E., 367
Emily/Emma A. (McClure), 244, 321
Emma, 139, 140, 223
Emma (Embly), 269, 339
Emma A., 129, 403
Emma Amelia (Million), 419, 454
Emma Catharine, 326
Emma Louisa (Robbins), 252, 330
Emma Ray, 332, 393
Ernest A., 290
Ernest Warner, 320
Esther, 12, 64, 130, 204, 437
Esther (Crane), 71, 133
Esther (Keeler), 128, 204
Esther (Potter), 212, 310
Etta M. (Coykendall), 350, 404
Etta Ophelia, 290
Eula M. (Ozbun), 455
Eunice, 109
Eunice (Brown), 191
Eunice (Morris), 35, 51
Eunice M., 167
Eunice(6), 54
Experience, 70, 71
Experience (Davis), 63, 126

NAME INDEX

Fannie Pauline (Johnson), 457, 476
Flora Madeline, 406
Floyd Irving, 352, 408
Frances (—), 306
Frances (Averill) (Babcock), 281
Frances Amanda (Ely), 188, 286
Frances B. (Averill) (Babcock), 188, 346
Frances Carol (McMillan), 452, 471
Frances Elizabeth, 241
Frances M., 406
Frances/Fanny (Henry), 303, 366
Francis Donald, 411
Francis Edwin, 411
Frank, 284
Frank Ely, 288, 348
Frank K., 407
Frank P., 337
Frank P., Jr., 337
Franklyn W., 426
Freda V. (Ore), 455
Freda Velma (Ore), 473
Frederic M., 312
Frederick, 337
Frederick C., 249
Frederick F., 241
Frederick L., 319, 422, 465
Frederick Wheeler, 372, 424
Frederick Wheeler, Jr., 371, 425, 466
Gene, 443
Genevieve, 410
Geoffrey Tudor, 2
George, 189, 261, 295, 359, 367
George B., 380, 429
George Belden, 305, 367
George Bergen, 180, 270
George H [or K.], 422
George I., 408
George J., 417
George Lawnsberry, 419
George Lawnsberry/Lonsberry, 420, 457
George Leach, 207
George Peck, 366
George S., 369
George Washington, 210
George Weldon, 392, 438
George Weldon (Jr.), 442
George Wood, 285
Gertrude, 367
Gideon(5), 38
Gilbert, 188, 280, 346
Gladg G., 383
Glenadine Ethel (Mackinder) (—), 406, 447
Glenn Bolton, 392, 437
Gloria F., 425
Gordon Leland, 378, 427
Grace, 12
Grace (—), 309, 374
Grace Law (—), 280
Grace M., 408
Greta R., 392, 435
Hanna[h], 126
Hannah, 13, 116, 180
Hannah (—), 75, 152
Hannah (Browne), 8, 14, 15
Hannah (Knapp), 302, 361
Hannah (Lyon), 116, 174
Hannah (Nelson), 302, 360
Hannah (Peck), 302, 365
Hannah(5), 38, 76
Hannah(6), 54, 70, 71, 74, 75, 150
Hannah(8), 166
Harley B., 385, 431
Harley B., Jr., 432
Harlow T., 406
Harmon, 309
Harold, 404, 482
Harold C., 404
Harold M., 348
Harold Maurice, 350, 406
Harold R., 332
Harold T., 386
Harriet, 189, 259, 292
Harriet (—), 216, 313

Harriet (Babcock), 283, 284
Harriet (Dunham), 118, 182
Harriet (Gray), 200
Harriet A. (Bull), 189, 293
Harriet Amelia (Babcock), 288, 346
Harriet Emma/Eliza (Miller), 313, 379
Harriet/Hattie (—), 309, 376
Harry T., 408
Harry W., 422
Harvey, 200, 298, 301, 356
Harvey H., 342
Harvey O., 385
Harvey T., 358
Hattie, 383
Hattie C., 430
Hawley, 314, 383
Hazel E., 386
Heather, 485
Helen, 140, 216
Helen A. (Dunbar), 415
Helen E. (Kalinsky), 378, 428
Helenor/Helena, 179, 263
Henrietta, 140, 218
Henry, 200
Herbert Benjamin, 419, 420, 455
Hester (—), 173, 252
Hester /HettieAnn (Martin), 200, 300
Hester/Esther Ann, 189
Hetty (Smith), 119
Hiram, 188, 289
Hiram G., 280
Hiram Harmon, 211, 309
Horace, 201
Horace M., 358
Horace Miles, 301, 358
Howard D., 455, 475
Ida, 270, 340, 410
Ida (Bergen), 116, 177
Ida B., 328, 389
Ida Bell, 327, 389
Ida Christine (Berdahl), 354, 409
Ida M., 419
Ida Mae, 420
Ida. M. (—), 278, 343
Ina E., 435
Ina May, 466
Ira, 129
Irena, 200, 301
Irene, 165
Irene Campbell, 300
Irving Hiram, 289, 350
Isaac, 134, 203, 207, 212, 302, 303, 363, 422
Isaac Hammon, 296, 352
Isaac Tuttle, 108
Isaac W., 252
Isaiah, 358
Isaiah A., 357
Iva, 419
Iva Bernice, 457, 480
Ivan W., 455, 474
J. A., 190
Jabin [Jabez], 74
Jacob, 116, 303
James, 23, 129, 172, 204, 214, 427
James A., 426
James Alonzo, 299
James C., 444
James F. Joy, 280
James Lawrence Ludlow, 191, 295
James M., 355
James S., 382, 430
James Wooster, 207
Jan, 483
Jane, 116, 139, 140, 177, 222
Jane (Plum), 35, 54
Jane E., 417
Janet, 482
Jellica (Coons), 214
Jennie, 359
Jennie L., 177
Jeremiah, 166
Jerusha, 70, 71
Jesse E., 259
Jessie A. (—), 289
Jessie A. (Renton), 350

NAME INDEX

Jessie J., 329
Jimmy, 485
Joanna, 141
Joanna (Crane), 135, 214
John, 78, 149, 179, 190, 295, 302, 365
John Addison, 392, 433
John Alanson, 285
John B., 370
John C., 269, 339, 364, 422
John E., 328, 389
John Gilbert, 346
John H., 262, 332
John J., 323, 387
John James, 407, 450
John James, Jr., 452
John M., 403
John Meeker, 109
John N., 190
John Philip, 252
John Stewart, 326
John Taylor, 442, 469
John Taylor, Jr., 469
John V., 313, 380
John W., 190
John Woodward, 204
John(2), 4
John(3), 8
John(4), 12, 13, 15, 24
John(5), 13, 35
John(7), 116, 125, 173, 196
John(8), 169, 173, 216, 241, 250
John(9), 244, 259
John, Jr., 176, 260
Jonathan, 128, 204
Jonathan (Jr.), 113, 168
Jonathan(6), 54, 110
Jonathan(8), 169, 243
Joseph, 77, 111, 132, 180, 190, 209, 328
Joseph (1), 179
Joseph B., 252
Joseph Cowles, 307, 370
Joseph E., 417
Joseph Henry, 365
Joseph Miles, 206
Joseph(3), 8, 11, 14
Joseph(4), 13, 23, 36
Joseph(5), xxi, 35, 38, 54, 58, 61, 64, 65
Joseph(6), 56, 59, 63, 113, 127, 511
Joseph(8), 166, 173, 175, 176, 248
Joseph(9), 249
Josephine (–), 425, 467
Josephine A. (–), 466
Josiah, 63, 126, 127, 252
Josiah Anson, 200, 300
Josiah(5), 38
Joyce Lorraine, 449
Judith (Carman), 176, 262
Judith/Judy K., 467, 468
Julia, 139, 140, 204
Julia (Surine), 201
Julia A. (Crouch), 188, 278
Julia Hannin/Hamner (Vedder), 214, 312, 381
Julia V., 380
Julietta, 166
June, 438
June H., 428
Karla, 479
Kate, 213
Kate (Riffe), 262, 332
Katharine (Hartman), 176, 263
Kathleen Ann (Stroup), 442, 469
Kathryn M. (Fischer), 344
Kent Marquis, 458
Kerr Tunis, xxi
Kim, 479
Kristy Jean (Frey), 486
Lacy Lillian (Sumner), 472, 485
Laura, 263, 308
Laura B., 390
Laura Candace, 208
Laura Marilla (Kilbourne), 211, 309
Laura T., 310

Laurence [Lawrence] Keene, 332
Laurie Marie (—), 472
Leah, 176
Leah (Cosart), 59, 114, 511
Leander, 250, 323
Lela Mae (Bullis), 354, 411
Leland A., 427
Lelia Ann (Galloway), 420, 463
Lena, 356
Lena M. (—), 370
Lena Maud, 346
Lena R. (Barber), 392, 438
Leota E. (—) (Elwood), 375
Lester Robbins, 331
Lester Weldon, 393
Lewis, 116, 176, 177, 211, 269, 306, 307, 336, 377, 404
Lewis, 132
Lewis [Louis], 375
Lewis Clark, 308, 373
Lewis K., 310
Lewis/Louis E., 342
Lewis/Louis T., 252, 327
Liam Francis, 486
Lida C., 390
Liddie M., 393
Lilliana Carroll, 486
Lillie, 437
Lillie (—), 314, 385
Lillie [F?]., 339
Lilly J. [or E.], 422
Lilly M., 364
Lincoln H., 365
Lizzie, 365
Lloyd, 416, 433, 434
Lloyd, Jr., 433, 434
Lois (Hawkins), 13
Lois Anna, 442
Loren, 188, 286
Loren Douglas, 449
Loren Kendall, 406, 447
Loretta R. (—), 378, 427
Lori Kathleen, 450, 470
Louella (—), 380, 429
Louisa, 216
Louisa (Robinson), 303
Louise M., 422, 464
Lucile Marie, 354
Lucille, 419
Lucille M., 458, 483
Lucille Marie, 413
Lucinda (—), 210, 305
Lucretia, 115
Lucretia (—) (Radley), 119
Luella S., 406
Lulu E., 374
Lumerec (Ryerson), 204, 304
Luvenia L. (Still), 362, 418
Lydia, 295, 299
Lydia (—), 75, 118, 142, 190
Lydia (Northrop), 127, 200
Lydia (Tidd), 201
Lydia A., 190, 358
Lydia Ann, 301
Lydia M., 270
Lydia May, 354, 409
Lydia(2), 4
Lydia(7), 146
Mabel M., 385
Mack Taylor, 392, 443
Madgelon, 383
Marah/Mary (Lee) (Beckwith) (Sterlin/Starling), 13
Marenda/Marsena, 271
Margaret (—), 377
Margaret (Applegate), 115
Margaret (Frost), 301, 359
Margaret (Resseguie), 63, 127
Margaret B. (McKee), 392, 433
Margaret E. (Allen), 269, 336
Margaret E. (Mutch), 420, 456
Margaret Eileen, 478
Margaret Marie, 448
Margaret S., 390
Margaret T., 418
Margaret/Marguerite Irene (—), 372, 424
Marge, 482

NAME INDEX

Maria, 210
Maria (Haight), 302, 363
Marie, 437
Marie/Maria, 179
Marinda (Smith), 203, 303
Marion Hortensia (Ely), 188, 280
Marjorie Hope (Barton), 457, 481
Martha, 24, 355, 419
Martha [Patty] (Bull), 63, 130
Martha A., 382
Martha E., 362, 419
Martha J., 364
Martha Jane, xxi
Martha L. (–), 308
Martha L./J. (–), 373
Martha O., 455, 474
Martin Smith, 301, 357
Martriville/Martin, 358
Mary, 116, 125, 177, 181, 191, 210, 259, 277, 295, 299, 301, 308
Mary (–), 8, 19, 280, 344
Mary (Drake), 116, 174
Mary (Hampton), 54, 110
Mary (Hartman), 177
Mary (Henry), 302, 365
Mary (Higbee), 115, 169
Mary (Keeler), 63, 127
Mary (Phillips), 173, 250
Mary (Stout), 59, 116
Mary [Polly], 63
Mary A., 310, 323, 354
Mary A. (–), 269, 378, 427
Mary A. (Basto), 339, 403
Mary A. (House), 188, 289
Mary A. (Kilbane), 211, 309
Mary A. (Newton), 303
Mary A. (Smith), 176
Mary Ann, 176
Mary Ann (De Remer), 207
Mary Ann (Taylor), 313, 378
Mary Ann (Tomlinson), 303
Mary Ann Louise, 135
Mary Antoinette (Conklin), 305, 367
Mary Blanche, 337
Mary C. (Terwilliger), 301, 355
Mary E., 271, 311, 328, 360, 362, 419
Mary E. (–), 169, 242, 301, 357
Mary E. (Woodruff), 338
Mary Elizabeth, 303, 419, 452
Mary Elizabeth (Pennover), 302, 361
Mary Elizabeth K. (–), 364, 420
Mary Ella, 326, 387, 389
Mary Emma, 364
Mary Frances, 208
Mary Grace, 280
Mary J., 358, 417
Mary L., 306
Mary L. (Finney), 250, 323
Mary Lou (Boyd), 458, 483
Mary M., 422
Mary P. (Nelson), 326
Mary R. (Sederwall), 455, 475
Mary T., 370
Mary W. (–), 190
Mary(2), 4, 8
Mary(3), 8, 16
Mary(4), 24
Mary(5), 35, 39
Mary(6), 54, 59, 75, 102
Mary(7), 140, 148, 219
Mary/Polly (Pierce), 60, 119
Maty/[Mary?] Ella, 365
Maud, 359
Maxine, 478
May, 350, 434
May H., 385
May/Mae E. (–), 358, 416
Mehetabel, 303
Melissa, 301
Melissa (Mead), 303, 366
Mercy/Mary M. (–), 210, 306
Mertie E., 385
Mertin P., 417

Michael Alan Gene, 472
Michael George, 452
Mildred, 435
Mildred J., 319
Miles, 38, 60, 65, 127, 129, 132, 200, 212, 300, 310, 416
Miles (Jr.), 63, 130
Miles L., 299
Miles M., 309, 376
Miles S., 356, 415
Miles Stanley, 378, 427
Minerva (Gunn), 206, 304
Minerva L. (–), 191, 295
Minnie V. (–), 328, 392
Mona/Norma, 434
Moses, 106
Murray J., 392, 443
Myrtle A., 354
Myrtle Blanch (Kent), 420, 457
Myrtle L., 356
Nancy, 173, 244
Nancy (Benton), 125, 196
Nancy (Hettick), 482
Nancy A. (–) (Fugate), 107
Nancy B., 167
Nancy Jo, 476
Nellie M., 379
Nelson, 190
Nettie E. (Wheeler), 307, 371, 425
Nora Kate, 328
Nora L. (Albright), 337, 401
Norman, 210, 306
Northrop, 301, 355
OakLynn Francis, 486
Obadiah Higbee, 252, 329
Ogden R., 216, 313
Ola Beatrice (Ebrey), 455, 473
Olive, 263
Ora A., 356
Ora Fern, 393, 444
Oscilla (–), 249
Osta Pearl (Stollar), 392, 439
P. C., 118
Pamelia, 176
Parmenas, 136
Parmenas [Parmenus], 75, 142
Parmenas [Parmenus] (Jr.), 147
Parmenas [Permenas], 73
Parmenus, 23
Patrick L., 433, 434, 442
Pauline, 477
Pearl, 377
Peter, 59, 118, 182, 190, 295, 510
Phebe, 74, 75, 144, 148
Phebe (–), 84
Phebe (Raynor), 165
Phebe Jane, 301
Philip, 56, 60, 118, 125
Philip W., 463
Phineas, 59, 116
Phoebe (Raynor), 108
Phoebe Margaret, 207
Polly, 127, 203
Polly (Smith), 119
Preserve, 77, 78
Prudence, 63, 70, 71, 127
Rachel, 178, 271
Rachel (Baird), 179, 268
Rachel A., 352
Ralph, 437
Ralph Million, 455, 473
Randy, 482
Ray Vere, 344
Rebecca, 126, 206
Rebecca (–), 15, 28
Rebecca (Hand), 38
Reuben, 176, 262
Reuben(7), 124
Rex D., 413
Rex Leigh/Lee, 344
Rhoda, 75, 124
Rhoda (Condit), 38, 72
Rhoda (Tuttle), 54, 105
Rhoda Tuttle, 167
Rial/Ryal Peter D., 280, 344
Richard, 1
Richard H., 408
Robert, 442

NAME INDEX

Robert A., 428
Robert D., 408
Robert L., 252, 328
Rochelle Ann, 472
Roger, 476
Rosemary I., 408
Roy, 350
Royal Paul, 377
Russell, 296
Russell E., 432
Russell Thomas, 457, 481
Russell, Jr., 482
Ruth, 435
Ruth (—), 455, 475
Ruth (Bohm), 457, 476
Ruth L., 408
Ruth M. (—), 422, 465
Ruth N., 378
Ruth Olive (Ryan), 350, 407
Ryan Christopher, 486
Ryerson, 304
Sada/Sadie A., 420, 459, 462
Sadie, 419
Sadie M. (—), 346
Saida L., 357
Sally (—), 129
Salvia/Saluvia, 197
Samuel, 109, 166, 203, 272, 301
Samuel Ogden, 135, 214
Samuel P., 364, 420
Samuel Smith, 302
Samuel(3), 8, 12, 15
Samuel(4), 13, 15, 23, 28, 43
Samuel(5), 13, 36
Samuel(7), 117, 181
Samuel(9), 278
Sarah, 28, 29, 43, 63, 70, 71, 72, 106, 129, 190, 252
Sarah (—), 23, 36, 135, 176, 215, 262
Sarah (1), 13
Sarah (Baldwin), 8, 12, 13
Sarah (Burke) (Lilley), 132
Sarah (Carr) (Dunlop), 54, 105
Sarah (Cooper), 173, 248
Sarah (Lamson), 38, 72
Sarah (Miles), 129, 204
Sarah (Trembley), 59, 117, 510
Sarah (Van Fleet), 169, 243
Sarah (Washburn), 8, 12
Sarah A. (—), 180, 270, 271, 301, 341, 356
Sarah A. (Conner), 352
Sarah Ann, 166, 249
Sarah Belle, 435
Sarah Cox, 188, 290
Sarah E., 323
Sarah E. (—), 262
Sarah H. (Conner), 296
Sarah J., 259
Sarah Jennie, 326
Sarah Lovery (Warner), 241, 318
Sarah Orilla, 241
Sarah Renan, 168
Sarah(4), 13
Sarah(5), 38, 61
Sarah(6), 76
Shirley Matilda, 449, 469
Shua (Lindsley), 108
Shuah (Raynor), 108
Smith, 303
Solomon, 118, 184, 190, 295
Sophia (Van Wickle), 116, 174
Spencer Cone, 177
Stacey Diane (Holloway), 472, 485
Stainton, 313
Stella Maude (Robbins), 319
Stephen, 108, 164
Stephen H., 206, 304
Stephen S., 312
Stephen S. (Jr.), 313, 379
Stephen Seaman, 214
Sue (—), 392, 443
Susan, 303
Susan M. (—), 370
Susan Matilda (Mount), 271
Susan S., 380
Susannah (Lobdell), 128, 201

Susannah/Susan, 126, 199
Suse (—), 129
Tari, 474
Temperance Ann, 167
Teresa M. (Gallagher), 403, 445
Thankful, 308
Thankful (Harmon), 132, 210
Thelma, 377, 383
Thelma E. (—), 385, 431
Theodore L., 241, 318
Theodosia, 115
Theresa (—), 392, 444
Thomas, 108, 301
Thomas A., 278, 329
Thomas M., 314, 385
Thomas(5), 35, 51
Thomas(6), 54, 104
Timothy, 129
Todd M., 474
Tracey H., 378, 428
Tracey R., 429
Vaida Bell, 442
Verna J. (Ingle) (Millard), 314, 382
Viola, 329, 383
Violet Maria, 288
Virginia, 438
Wair Wilson, 444
Waldon/Walter Scott, 419, 454
Walter, 329
Walter M. (Jr.), 342
Walter R. [or K.], 331
Wanda Jo (Anderson), 479
Warren, 358
Warren E., 358, 416
Weldon, 328, 392
Wilber, 365
Wilbert, 294
Wilbert Clarke, 477
Willard Gilbert, 285
William, 190, 262, 295, 303, 366, 419
William B., 243
William Bates, 326
William Burnet, 140
William Drake, 176, 263
William E., 296, 352
William Gerald, 377
William H., 214, 379
William Henry, 301
William J., 252, 259
William James, 452, 471
William James Riggs, Jr., 472
William James, Jr., 485
William M., 271, 341, 358
William R., 189, 292
William S., 177, 178, 180, 191, 270
Wilma J. (Ross), 463
Wilson, 444
Wilson C., 467
Winfield S., 190
Zachary T., 262
Zebulon, 38, 78, 81
Zerviah (Seward), 109, 166
Zophar, 84
Zophar(4), 28
Zophar/Zopher(4), 15, 16

Riker
—, 43
— (Dod), 43

Riky
Brice, 34
Bruce, 110, 156

Robbins
Emma Louisa, 252, 330
John R., 330
Nathaniel, 319
Phebe Ann (—), 330
Sarah (Evans), 319
Stella Maude, 319

Roberts
Amos, 31
Charles J., 420, 461
Clara C. (Riggs) (Kitner), 420, 461
Elizabeth, 157
Hugh, 11
John, 157
Samuel, 28

Sarah, 340
Sarah (Riggs), 38
Thomas [or Joseph], 38
Robinson
Louisa, 303
Robords
John, 73
Rochead
John, 22
Rocket
Bethiah (Twitchell), 9
John, 9
Josiah, 9
Mary (Twitchell), 9
Rockwell
Abraham, 64
David, 60, 63, 130
Elizabeth (Whitney) (Riggs), 38, 60, 64
Esther (Riggs), 64
Rockwood. ***See*** **Rocket**
Rodgers
Sarah, 84, 154
Rogers
Jacamiah, 35, 52
John, 11
Sarah A., 357
Roome
Cornelius, 136
Roos. ***See*** **Rose**
Roosa
Elizabeth, 2
Rose
J. S., 350
Samuel, 10, 29
Ross
Wilma J., 463
Rudgers
Abiah, 164, 228
Russell
Hezekiah, 161
Sybil, 99, 161
Rutter
Mary, 273
Ryan
Ellen (—), 407
John, 407
Ruth Olive, 350, 407
Ryerson
Lumerec, 204, 304
Salaziner
Alda B. (Douglass), 388
Taylor, 388
William, 388
Sanders
—, 109
Asa, 84
Beviah, 84
Courtland, 155
Cyrus, 84
Daniel, 84
Ephraim, 41, 83, 85
Ephraim (Jr.), 84, 154
Ephraim Dod, 155
Eunice (Riggs) (Pierson), 109
Frank Ford, 154
Franklin F., 156
Hannah P. (—), 155
Henry C., 156
Josephus W., 156
Lydia H. (Phoenix), 156
Mary P., 156
Nancy, 155, 226
Rufus, 155
Sarah, 84, 217
Sarah (Rodgers), 84, 154
Sarah A., 155
Simeon, 84
Stephen, 84
Sands
Abraham B., 160
Cath[arine] B., 161
Mahlon D., 160
Phillip J., 160
Sarah A. (Day), 160
Sanford
Abigail, 200
Sargeant
Hannah, 31, 45

Saunders. ***See*** **Sanders,** ***See*** **Sanders**
Constance (Burt), 84
Ephraim, 84
Keziah (Dod), 41, 83
Savage
Clarissa (Dunham), 183
Minor, 184
Schandler
Harriet, 387
Schneider
Otilla K., 450
Schramm
Nancy Jo (Riggs), 476
Schwietzer
Ernestine (Ernst), 232
Ida F., 231
William, 232
Scofield
James, 192, 195
Phebe A., 195
Seaman
Catharine, 134, 212
Margaret, 213
Seargeant
Jonathan, 11
Sebastian
Naomi (Johnson), 477
Sederwall
Arthur, 476
Edward, 476
Laura (Nye), 475
Lennes, 475
Mary R., 455, 475
Seward
Zerviah, 109, 166
Shattuck
Ann/Anna M., 297
Clara/Clarissa, 297
Ellen, 297
Emma, 297
John, 297
Lydia, 297
Maria[h] (Hart), 200, 296
Philinda/Phylinda, 297
Sophia, 297
Susan, 297
William, 200, 296
William, Jr., 297
Shaw
Adelia A. (Patterson), 195
Benjamin, 195
Charles, 195
Jeremiah, 195
Margaret (Powell), 195
Orrin/Oren, 193, 195
Shay
Daniel, 192
Daniel C., 194
Daniel H., 194
David A., 194
Jeannette, 194
Margaret (—), 194
Mary, 194
Rhoda C. (Patterson), 193
Robert F., 194
Sheppard
Alice, 308
Shields
Marge (Riggs), 482
Russell, 482
Shipley
Alleane. *See* Riggs, Margaret Eileen
Shoemaker
Susanna, 190
Simmons
Ralph L., 473
Slocum
Sally Frances, 422
Smith
Caleb, 69, 135
Cornelius, 99
Experience (Riggs), 70, 71
Grace (Riggs), 12
Hannah (Cox), 514
Hetty, 119
John, 70, 71
Joseph, 514
Lucia, 281, 286
Marinda, 203, 303

Mary (Patterson), 194
Mary A., 176
Polly, 119
Rebecca, 201
Salmon, 192, 194
Snell
Caleb, 198
Elizabeth, 198
Martha, 198
Mary (Jones), 198
Rachel, 198
Richard, 198
Snodgrass
H. S., 234
Somerlot
Ina, 449
Southard
Richard, 105
Spencer
Alisha Marie, 473
Barbara Jean (Riggs), 475
Carolyn Jean (Riggs), 480
Christina, 480
Josephine (—), 452
Mark, 475
Marla, 475
Marsha, 475
Matilda J., 452
Roy, 480
Squier
Nancy, 79
Nathan, 142, 144, 146, 148, 149
Zadock, 149
Squire
Nancy, 78
Nathan, 67
Squires
Eliza M., 298
Emma S. (Heermans), 298
William D., 298
Stanley
Diana, 237
Stansfield
Alice (Kingsley), 480
Archie Kingsley, 457, 480
David, 480
Eva May, 481
Harold B., 481
Iva Bernice (Riggs), 457, 480
Kyle Joseph, 481
Robert Harold, 481
Robert W., 481
Stark
James W., 274, 278
Stephens
Alice Edith (Hunt), 238, 317
John D., 318
Lawrence D., 238, 317
Lawrence H., 318
Rowena Alice, 318
William G., 318
Sterlin/Starling
Marah [Mary] (Lee) (Beckwith), 13
Stevens
Clinton E., 448
Glenadine Ethel (Mackinder) (—) (Riggs), 406, 447
Sarah, 26
Shirley, 448
Stewart
Elizabeth (Riggs), 63
Ellen, 324
Frank, 228
John, 324
Stiles
Mary, 12
Still
Albert Lea, 453
Lee, 418
Lee/Lea Thomas, 453
Luvenia L., 362, 418
Mary Elizabeth (Riggs), 419, 452
Matilda J. (Spencer) (Newby), 452
William A., 419, 452
Stits
William, 59
Stokes
Mary, 217
Stollar
Andrew, 439

Anna M., 439
Osta Pearl, 392, 439
Sina (—), 439
Stone
Minerva, 206, 304
Stoughton
Aphia, 33
Stout
David, 116
George, 116
James, 116
Joseph, 116
Mary, 59, 116
Mary (Stout), 116
Stowitts
Anna (—), 430, 431
Edith H., 382, 430
Strong
Philinda/Phylinda (Shattuck), 297
Stroup
Kathleen Ann, 442, 469
Struble
Bernice, 449
Sturgeon
— (Cheeseman), 389
James, 389
Sumner
Lacy Lillian, 472, 485
Surine
Julia, 201
Sutphin
Elizabeth, 340
Ellen, 269
Sutton
Abner, 500
David, 506, 511, 512
Elizabeth, 511, 512
Elizabeth (Berkeley), 504
Hannah (Cox), 499, 506
Henry, Sir, 504
James, 506
John, 505, 511
Mary (Cosart), 511
Mary (Cox), 505, 511
Sarah, 504, 505, 512
Susannah (Cox), 499, 506
Swaine
Samuel, 10
Swallow
H. V., 274
Virginia (Davis), 274
Swan
Jerusha (Riggs), 70, 71
Sweeney
Robert, 467
Swits
A. J., 379
Sylvester
Junius, 275
Symons
Lyn, 482
Pauline (Barton), 482
Tatuot
Aaron, 43, 44
Martha (Clark), 43, 44
Taylor
Alpha/Altha, 378
Alpha/Altha [F?]. (—), 378
Daniel, 72
Elizabeth A., 288
Gilead G., 203
James R., 129
Maria, 129
Mary Ann, 378
Minetta, 129
Morgon S., 129
Raymond, 129
Sarah (Riggs), 129
Tenant
Rosanna, 247
Tendick
Fred, 460
Nellie (Million), 460
Terrall. ***See*** **Terrill**
Terrel. ***See*** **Terrill**
Terrell. ***See*** **Terrill**
Terril
Thomas, 511
Terrill
Abby, 150

Amos, 75, 142, 144, 145, 149
Betsey, 150
Elias Riggs, 150
Hannah, 150
Jacob, 149
John, 149
Mary, 149, 150
Mary (—), 149
Phebe, 150
Phebe (Riggs), 75, 148
Rhoda, 150, 224
Samuel, 149
Sarah [Sally], 150
Terwilliger
Mary C., 301, 355
Thomas
Amos, 334
Thompson
Aaron, 14, 15, 30, 40
David, 81
Elizabeth, 45
Hannah (Browne) (Riggs), 14, 15
Susie, 342
William, 498
Thurston
Jane R. (Day), 160
Mary, 160
William, 160
William R., 160
Tichanor
Daniel, 30
Martin, 15
Tichenall. ***See*** **Tichanor**
Tichenor
Daniel, 11
Ezekiel, 149
Jonathen, 30
Martin, 11, 30
Tidd
Lydia, 201, 300
Tighe
Kim (Riggs), 479
Tindall
Lois M. (Love), 445
Tingley
Abigail, 511
Janet, 499
Samuel, 499
Toles
Cynthia (Riggs), 187
Harriet, 188
John, 188
Loren, 188
Margaret, 188
Olivia, 188
Peter, 188
Silas, 188
William, 188
William, Jr., 188
Toll
Daniel J., 212
Tomlinson
Elizabeth, 13
James, 303
Mary Ann, 303
Tompkins
Emma L. (—), 489
Jonathan, 11
Joseph, 31
Mary (Day), 31
Michael, 11
Toth
Anna May (Riggs), 417
Townley
— (Carteret), 504
Mary, 504
Rhoda (Clark), 43, 44
Richard, 43, 44, 504
Townsend
Catharine (McLaughlan), 246
Daniel, 247
Edward R., 247
Eleanor, 246
Elijah, 173, 244
Elizabeth, 247
Enoch Wright, 247
Jane (Larimer), 247
John, 246
Joseph, 247

Lydia, 246
Lydia (–), 244
Margaret Ann, 247
Mary, 246
Mary A. (Devore), 248
Nancy (Larimer), 247
Nancy (Riggs), 173, 244
Rebecca, 247
Rosanna (Tenant), 247
Sarah (Garner), 247
William S., 247
Trammel
Susie (Florence), 479
Traver
Charles, 164, 228, 235
Delighty S. (Day), 164, 234
Travin, 235
Travis
Edward, 435
Effa [Essie] E., 436
Elizabeth (–), 435
George, 436
George (Sr.), 435
Greta R. (Riggs), 392, 435
Joseph (Sr.), 435
Joseph G., 392, 435
Ruth, 436
Wayne, 436
William, 436
Willis, 436
Treat
Robert, 11
Trembley
Anna, 510
George, 504
Hannah, 504, 505
John, 504, 505
Martha (Graves), 504, 505
Mary (Noe), 504, 505
Peter, 117, 504, 505
Peter (Jr.), 509
Peter, Jr., 505
Sarah, 59, 117, 510
Sarah (Cox), 117, 505, 509
Sarah (Sutton), 504
Trimble
Edward, 140
Edward R., 139, 223
Helen, 140
Helen[e] K., 223
Isaac P., 140, 222
Jane (Riggs), 139, 140, 222
Troup
John, 58
Truesdell
Abby, 200
Tuchel. ***See*** **Twitchell**
Tuheron
Daniel, 76
Tuherson
Jane/Jean (Hedden), 76
Turner
William, Sr., 56
Tuttle
Moses, 69
Phebe (Brown), 65
Rhoda, 54, 105
Twitchell
Abiel, 9
Benjamin(2), 4, 8
Benjamin(3), 9
Bethiah(3), 9
Elizabeth(3), 9
Hannah(3), 9
John(3), 9
Joseph(1), 8
Joseph(3), 9
Lydia (Goard), 9
Mary (Riggs), 4, 8
Mary (White), 9
Mary(3), 9
Sarah (Pierson), 9
Ulrich
Albert, 362
Corrindia Priscilla (Riggs), 362, 419
Estelle, 362
Underhill
Sarah, 299

Valentine
Elizabeth, 510
Mary Elizabeth (Riggs), 303
William Thurston, 303
Van Campen
Anna (Riggs), 126, 197
Benjamin, 197
Hannah, 197
John, 197
Mary, 197
Moses, 123, 125, 126, 197
Van Horn[e]
Martha, 276
Van Horne
Cornelius, 35
Van Wickle
Evert, 174
John, 174
Sophia, 116, 174
VanFliet
Lory, 243
Vedder
John B., 312
Julia, 214, 312, 381
Wade
Noahdiah, 85
Wagener
George A., 139
Isaac, 139
Walker
Anna Marie (Pelt), 406, 447
Gloria M., 448
Virginia M., 448
Wallace
Henrietta (Riggs), 140, 218
Mary Collins, 219
Sarah, 219
William, 219
William C., 140, 218
William(8), 219
Walters
Joseph, 11
Mary E. (Riggs), 362, 419
Warcup
Dorothy (Florence), 479
Ward
—, 78
Andrew, 70, 71
Benjamin Riggs, 153
Hannah (Riggs), 70, 71
John, 10, 71
John, Jr., 10
Josiah, 10
Laurence, 10
Lebbeus B., 78
Letitia Davis, 224
Mary (—), 153
Matthias, 70, 153
Phebe (Dod), 78
Warn
Mary (Riggs), 116
Warner
Annie A., 319
Sarah Lovery, 241, 318
Washburn
Hope, 12
Mary (Stiles), 12
Sarah, 8, 12
Weller
Cele A. (Riggs), 277
Cele Augusta (Riggs), 278
George G., 278
Harry E., 278
Wells
Chandler, 189
Clark, 189
Elizabeth A. (Taylor), 288
Emeline (Riggs), 189
Harlow D., 288
Reuben Davis, 288
Violet M. (Riggs), 288
Whalen
Ann, 312
Wheeler
Hiram, 371
Mary, 371
Nathaniel, 11
Nettie E., 307, 371, 425
Sarah J., 371

Whigham
Cordelia C. B., 252, 328
Whitcomb
Eldridge, 352
White
Esther (Million), 460
Mary, 9
Walter, 460
Whitehead
Isaac, 29
Susanna, 29
Whiting
Jennie, 310
Whitney
Elizabeth, 38, 60, 64, 127
Hannah, 127
Hannah (Hoyt), 60
Henry, 127
Joseph, 60
Whitworth
Cele A. (Riggs) (Weller), 277
Cele Augusta (Riggs) (Weller), 278
Leslie, 278
William, 278
Wilcox
Marvin, 184
Willcox
Patty, 45
Willey
John, 122
Lucy, 182, 183
Williams
Enos, 86
Susannah (Ogden), 86
Wilson
Annie, 252, 330
Elmira A., 252, 330
Harry L., 443
R. B., 389
Winans
Jotham, 43
Windle
Anna C., 323, 387
Caleb, 387
Harriet (Schandler), 387
Winds. ***See*** **Wines**
Deborah, 50
Ebenezer, 50
Isaiah, 93
Wineans [Winans]
Philip, 511
Wines
Deborah, 49, 51, 96
Ebenezer, 94
Esther (—), 51, 94
Isaiah, 48, 92, 96
Phebe, 51, 92
Zerviah, 49
Zerviah (—), 33, 48, 96
Wood
Hannah, 151
Woodbridge
Mehitabel (Wyllys), 102
Ruth, 102
Timothy, 102
Woodruff
Esther, 47
George, 207
George N., 207
James, 207
John N., 207
Mary E., 338
Oliver F., 207
Rebecca (Riggs), 206
Woodward
Aaron, 107
Eliza (Fugate), 107
Harvey, 108
Henry, 108
Wooster
Ruth, 24
Wright
Abigail (Dod), 41
Anna (Norton), 164, 232
Obed, 41
Patience, 40
Wyllys
Mehitabel, 102
Yentner
Emily/Emma J. (Gallagher), 446

NAME INDEX

Ethel V., 446
George W., 446

Young
Jonas, 70, 71
Prudence (Riggs), 70, 71

Colophon

All text is in the Goudy Old Style typeface designed in 1915 by Frederic W. Goudy.

Additions or Corrections

I maintain a website devoted to keeping the information in this book up-to-date and accurate: <alvyray.com/riggs/vol3/>. Please contact me with any additions or corrections at the email address available on the website.

ILLUSTRATIONS

Figure 1. Nazeing Parish Church, Essex, England

Figure 2. Roydon Parish Church, Essex, England

Figure 3. Original Newark lots, 1666–1668. Lot G: Edward[2] Riggs then Joseph[3] Riggs, E: George and Mary[3] (Riggs) Day, W: Edward[3] Riggs.

Figure 4. Early map of the Oranges with Joseph[3] Riggs's house at far left and Anthony Olef's house at upper left

Figure 5. Autograph of Joseph[3] Riggs

Figure 6. Autograph of Anthony Olef [Oliff]

Figure 7. Headstone of Anthony Olef/Oliff, second husband of Mary[3] (Riggs) Day, the oldest stone in the Mountain Society graveyard.

Figure 8. Joseph[4] Riggs's house in the Oranges, New Jersey

Figure 9. Autograph of Joseph[4] Riggs

Figure 10. Autographs of Joseph[5] and Daniel[5] Riggs, 1754

Figure 11. Morris Co., N.J., townships, with creation dates under the names

Figure 12. Autograph of Stephen[5] Dod

Figure 13. Map of Bloomfield, Essex Co., N.J., about 1830

Figure 14. Daniel Boone country, 1755–1769

Figure 15. Washington Co., Pa., 1781–1788, with Dods and Hathaways

Figure 16. Scientific instrument by Lebbeus[6] Dod in Smithsonian

Figure 17. Instrument by Daniel[6] Dod, design by Stephen[5] and Daniel[6] Dod

Figure 18. Autograph of Caleb Smith[6] Riggs, 1797

Figure 19. William C. Wallace, husband of Henrietta[7] Riggs, and autograph

Figure 20. Mary[7] (Riggs) and Josiah Collins III

Figure 21. The Collins Mansion, interior and exterior, Somerset Place plantation, N.C., home of Mary[7] (Riggs) and Joseph Collins III

Figure 22. Letter to Daniel Brown from Rev. Joseph[5] Riggs, ca1780

Figure 23. Luvenia and Albert[10] Riggs (front row) and their children.

Luvenia is labeled "Mother" and Albert "Father." The three daughters from the left are labeled "Sadie," "Clara," and "Ida." The four sons from the left are labeled "Waldon," "Herbert," "George," and "Charlie," with "Ri[ggs]" at the upper right.

24. Margaret E. and Herbert Benjamin[11] Riggs

Figure 25. Etta (Coykendall) and Clarence R.[10] Riggs, wedding photo